

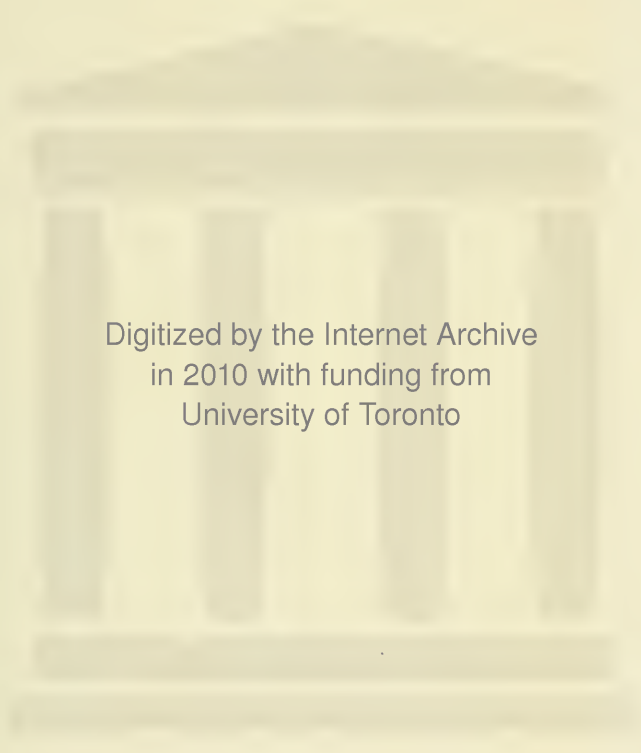


3 1761 07811027 7



Presented to  
The Library  
of the  
University of Toronto  
by  
Rev. H.C. Scadding, D.D.





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2010 with funding from  
University of Toronto



A

BEQUEST OF  
REV. CANON SCADDING, D. D.  
TORONTO, 1901.





THE

WORKS

OF

THS. MOORE ESQ.

---





844

1

THE  
WORKS  
OF

THOMAS MOORE, ESQ.

ACCURATELY PRINTED FROM THE LAST  
ORIGINAL EDITIONS.

---

WITH ADDITIONAL NOTES.

---

COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME.

---



53010  
2/1/02

---

LEIPSIC:  
PRINTED FOR ERNST FLEISCHER.

1826.

PR  
5050  
1826

---

iii

---

## ADVERTISEMENT.

---

It is to be expected, that a complete and carefully printed edition of Thomas Moore's poetical Works, will meet the unanimous approbation of all those friends of genius, who profess real taste and a sincere interest for the celebrated productions of British literature.

Moore's great lyric talents have become the pride of the English nation, and a worthy object for the most enthusiastic admiration of the enlightened world in general.

This present edition offers a complete collection of all the writings that have ever been published by this author, who also appears, on some occasions, under the feigned names of "Thomas Little", "Thomas Brown the Younger", and sometimes entirely anonymous. His translation of the "Odes of Anacreon" is not inserted in this volume, as not coming under the title of his original productions; nor are "The Memoirs of Captain Rock", which appeared in the later period, to be found in this first series; but they will be delivered with his future writings, which we may expect to receive, in some following Appendix.



We have not failed to introduce all the explanatory Notes to the different pieces that have ever appeared; estimating them absolutely necessary for the explanation of many historical, witty, and satirical subjects, which would, without such a key, be obscure and entirely unintelligible to the reader.

At the same time, we beg leave to inform the friends of English literature, that new, complete, and critical editions of "Milton's Works" and "Ossian's Poems" are now preparing for publication; further particulars of which will be announced shortly.

Leipsic, Dec. 3<sup>d</sup>. 1825.

ERNST FLEISCHER.

## C O N T E N T S:

LALLA ROOKEE.	An oriental romance.	Page	1
THE VEILED PROPHET OF KHORASSAN.			5
PARADISE AND THE PERI.			42
THE FIRE-WORSHIPPERS.			53
THE LIGHT OF THE HARAM.			91
THE LOVES OF THE ANGELS.			107
FIRST ANGEL'S STORY.			109
SECOND — —			117
THIRD — —			134
THE FUDGE FAMILY IN PARIS.			138
PREFACE.			141
LETTER I	From Miss Biddy Fudge to Miss Dorothea — of Clons-		
	kilty, in Ireland.		142
— II	From Phil. Fudge to the Lord Visc. C — h.		143
— III	From Mr. Bob Fudge to Rich. — Esq.		146
— IV	From Phelim Connor to —		148
— V	From Miss Biddy Fudge to Miss Dorothy.		150
— VI	From Phil. Fudge to his brother Tim.		152
— VII	From Phelim Connor to —		156
— VIII	From Mr. Bob Fudge to Richard.		159
— IX	From Phil. Fudge to the Lord Visc. C — st — gh. Extracts from his Journal.		161 162
— X	From Miss Biddy Fudge to Miss Dorothy —		167
— XI	From Phelim Connor to —		169
— XII	From Miss Biddy F. to Miss Dorothy		170
OCCASIONAL PIECES.			
Lines on the death of Mr. P — re — v — l.			174
Fun and Hum, the two birds of Royalty.			—
Lines on the death of Sh — r — d — n.			175
Epistle from Tom Cribb to Big Ben.			176
Lines on a late display in the — of —.			177
IRISH MELODIES.			179
DEDICATION.			180
PREFACE.			181
No. I.	Go where glory waits thee ( <i>Air — Maid of the Valley</i> .)		182
—	War song: Remember the glories of Brien ( <i>Molly Macalpin</i> )		—
—	Egan! the tear and the smile ( <i>Ailcen Aron</i> ).		183
—	Oh! breathe not his name ( <i>The Brown Maid</i> )		—
—	When he, who adores thee ( <i>The Fox's Sleep</i> )		—
—	The Harp that once through Tara's halls ( <i>Gramachree</i> ).		184
—	Fly not yet ( <i>Planxty Kelly</i> ).		—
—	Oh! think not my spirit are always as light ( <i>John O'Reilly the Active</i> ).		—
—	Tho' the last glimpse of Erin with sorrow I see ( <i>Coulin</i> ).		185
—	Rich and rare were the gems she wore ( <i>The summer is coming</i> ).		—
—	As a beam o'er the face of the waters may glow ( <i>The young man's dream</i> ).		—
—	The meeting of the waters ( <i>The Old Head of Denis</i> ).		186
No. II	St. Senanus and the Lady ( <i>The Brown Thorn</i> ).		—
—	How dear to me the hour ( <i>The twisting of the Rope</i> ).		187
—	Take back the virgin page ( <i>Dermott</i> ).		—
—	The legacy. ( <i>Unknown</i> ).		—
—	How oft has the Benshee cried ( <i>The Dear Black Maid</i> ).		188
—	We may roam thro' this world ( <i>Garyone</i> ).		—
—	Eveleen's bower ( <i>Unknown</i> )		189
—	Let Erin remember the days of old ( <i>The Red Fox</i> )		—
—	The song of Fionnuala ( <i>Arrah my dear Eveleen</i> )		190
—	Come, send round the wine ( <i>We brought the summer with us</i> )		—

—	Sublime was the warning ( <i>Air — The Black Joke</i> ) . . .	Page 190
—	Believe me, if all those endearing young charms ( <i>My Lod- ging is on the cold Ground</i> ) . . .	191
No. III.	Erin, oh Erin! ( <i>Thamama Halla</i> ) . . .	—
—	Drink to her ( <i>Heigh oh! my Jackey</i> ) . . .	192
—	Oh! blame not the bard ( <i>Kitty Tyrrel</i> ) . . .	—
—	While gazing on the moon's light ( <i>Oonagh</i> ) . . .	193
—	Ill Omens ( <i>Kitty of Coleraine, or, Paddy's Resource</i> ) . . .	194
—	Before the Battle ( <i>The fairy Queen</i> ) . . .	—
—	After the Battle ( <i>Thy fair Bosom</i> ) . . .	—
—	Oh! 'tis sweet to think ( <i>Thady, you Gander</i> ) . . .	195
—	The Irish Peasant to his Mistress . . .	—
—	On Music ( <i>Banks of Banna</i> ) . . .	196
—	It is not the tear at this moment shed ( <i>The Sixpence</i> ) . . .	—
—	The Origin of the Harp ( <i>Gage Fane</i> ) . . .	—
No. IV.	Love's young dream ( <i>The old Woman</i> ) . . .	197
—	The Prince's Day ( <i>St. Patrick's Day</i> ) . . .	—
—	Weep on, weep on ( <i>The Song of Sorrow</i> ) . . .	198
—	Lesbia hath a beaming eye ( <i>Nora Creina</i> ) . . .	—
—	I saw thy form in youthful prime ( <i>Domhnall</i> ) . . .	199
—	By that lake, whose gloomy shore ( <i>The brown Irish girl</i> ) . . .	—
—	She is far from the land ( <i>Air — Open the door</i> ) . . .	200
—	Nay, tell me not ( <i>Dennis, don't be threatening</i> ) . . .	—
—	Avenging and bright ( <i>Croghan a Fence</i> ) . . .	201
—	What the bee is to the floweret ( <i>The yellow horse</i> ) . . .	—
—	Love and the Novice ( <i>Cean Dubh Delish</i> ) . . .	202
—	This life is all chequer'd with pleasures and woes ( <i>The Bunch of Green Rushes that grew at the Brim</i> ) . . .	—
No. V.	Oh the shamrock! ( <i>Alley Croker</i> ) . . .	—
—	At the mid hour of night ( <i>Molly, my Dear</i> ) . . .	203
—	One bumper at parting ( <i>Moll Roe in the Morning</i> ) . . .	—
—	'Tis the last rose of summer ( <i>Groves of Blarney</i> ) . . .	204
—	The young may-moon ( <i>The Dandy O!</i> ) . . .	—
—	The Minstrel-boy ( <i>The Moreen</i> ) . . .	205
—	The song of O'Ruark ( <i>The pretty Girl milking her Cow</i> ) . . .	—
—	Oh! had we some bright little isle of our own ( <i>Sheela na Guira</i> ) . . .	206
—	Farewell! — but, whenever you welcome the hour ( <i>Moll Roone</i> ) . . .	—
—	Oh! doubt me not ( <i>Yellow Wat and the Fox</i> ) . . .	207
—	You remember Ellen ( <i>Were I a Clerk</i> ) . . .	—
—	I'd mourn the hopes ( <i>The Rose-Tree</i> ) . . .	—
No. VI.	Come o'er the sea ( <i>Cuishliu ma Chree</i> ) . . .	208
—	Has sorrow thy young days shaded? ( <i>Sly Patrick</i> ) . . .	209
—	No, not more welcome ( <i>Luggelaw</i> ) . . .	—
—	When first I met thee ( <i>O Patrick! fly from me</i> ) . . .	—
—	While History's Muse ( <i>Paddy Whack</i> ) . . .	210
—	The Time I've lost in wooing ( <i>Peas upon a Trencher</i> ) . . .	211
—	Where is the Slave? ( <i>Sios agus sios liom</i> ) . . .	—
—	Come, rest in this Bosom ( <i>Lough Sheeling</i> ) . . .	212
—	'Tis gone, and for ever ( <i>Savournah Declish</i> ) . . .	—
—	I saw from the beach ( <i>Miss Molly</i> ) . . .	—
—	Fill the bumper fair ( <i>Bob and Joan</i> ) . . .	213
—	Dear Harp of my Country ( <i>New Langoolee</i> ) . . .	—
No. VII.	My gentle Harp ( <i>The Coina, or Dirge</i> ) . . .	214
—	As slow our Ship ( <i>The Girl I left behind me</i> ) . . .	—
—	In the Morning of Life ( <i>The little Harvest Rose</i> ) . . .	215
—	When cold in the Earth ( <i>Limerick's Lamentation</i> ) . . .	—
—	Remember thee ( <i>Castle Tirowen</i> ) . . .	216
—	Wreath the Bowl ( <i>Noran Kista</i> ) . . .	—
—	Whene'er I see those smiling Eyes ( <i>Father Quinn</i> ) . . .	217
—	If thou'lt be mine ( <i>The winnowing Sheet</i> ) . . .	—
—	To Ladies' Eyes ( <i>Fague a Ballagh</i> ) . . .	—
—	Forget not the Field ( <i>The Lamentation of Aughrim</i> ) . . .	218
—	They may rail at this Life ( <i>Noch bonin shin doe</i> ) . . .	—
—	Oh for the Swords of former Time ( <i>Name Unknown</i> ) . . .	219
No. VIII.	Ne'er ask the Hour ( <i>My Husband's a Journey to Portugal gone.</i> ) . . .	—
—	Sail on, sail on ( <i>The Humming of the Ban</i> ) . . .	220



—	The Parallel (Air — <i>I would rather than Ireland</i> ). . . . .	Page 220
—	Drink of this Cup ( <i>Paddy O' Rafferty</i> ) . . . . .	221
—	The Fortune-Teller ( <i>Open the Door softly</i> ). . . . .	—
—	Oh, ye dead ( <i>Plough Tune</i> ) . . . . .	222
—	O' Donoghue's Mistress ( <i>The little and great Mountain</i> ). . . . .	—
—	Echo ( <i>The Wren</i> ) . . . . .	—
—	Oh banquet not ( <i>Planxty Irwine</i> ) . . . . .	223
—	Thee, thee, only thee ( <i>The Market-Stake</i> ) . . . . .	—
—	Shall the Harp then be silent. ( <i>Macfarlane's Lamentation</i> ) . . . . .	—
—	Oh, the Sight entrancing ( <i>Planxty Sudley</i> ) . . . . .	224

## APPENDIX

Advertisement to the No. I and II . . . . .	226
— — — III. and letter on music . . . . .	227
— — — IV. and V . . . . .	231
— — — VI. . . . .	232
— — — VII. . . . .	233

## M. P. OR THE BLUE-STOCKING

COMIC OPERA, IN THREE ACTS . . . . .	235
--------------------------------------	-----

PREFACE . . . . .	237
-------------------	-----

## THE POETICAL WORKS OF THOMAS LITTLE . . . . . 269

PREFACE BY THE EDITOR . . . . .	271
---------------------------------	-----

DEDICATION . . . . .	272
----------------------	-----

—	To Julia. In Allusion to some illiberal Criticisms . . . . .	273
—	To a Lady. With some manuscript Poems. On Leaving the Country . . . . .	—
—	To Mrs. —. "If in the dream that hovers" . . . . .	274
—	To the large and beautiful Miss —. In Allusion to some Partnership in a Lottery Share. Impromptu . . . . .	—
—	To Julia. "Well, Julia, if to love and live" . . . . .	—
—	Inconstancy . . . . .	275
—	Imitation of Catullus. To himself . . . . .	—
—	Epigram . . . . .	—
—	To Julia. "Though Fate, my girl, may bid us part" . . . . .	276
—	Song. "Sweet seducer! blandly smiling" . . . . .	—
—	Nature's Labels. A Fragment . . . . .	—
—	To Mrs. —. "Sweet lady! look not thus again". . . . .	277
—	Song. "Why, the world are all thinking about it". . . . .	—
—	To Julia. "Mock me no more with love's beguiling dream" . . . . .	278
—	Impromptu . . . . .	—
—	To Rosa. "Does the harp of Rosa slumber" . . . . .	—
—	Sympathy. To Julia . . . . .	—
—	Piety . . . . .	279
—	To Julia. "I saw the peasant's hand unkind" . . . . .	—
—	To Mrs. —. "Yes, I think I once heard of an amorous youth" . . . . .	—
—	On the Death of a Lady . . . . .	280
—	To Julia. "Sweet is the dream, divinely sweet" . . . . .	—
—	To —. "Can I again that form caress" . . . . .	—
—	Written in the blank Leaf of a Lady's Commonplace Book . . . . .	—
—	Song. "Away with this pouting and sadness" . . . . .	—
—	To Rosa. "Like one who trusts to summer skies". . . . .	281
—	To Rosa. "Oh! why should the girl of my soul be in tears" . . . . .	—
—	Rondeau . . . . .	—
—	An Argument to any Phillis or Chloe . . . . .	282
—	To Rosa. Written during illness . . . . .	—
—	Anacreontique . . . . .	283
—	Anacreontique . . . . .	—
—	"Oh woman! if by simple wile" . . . . .	—
—	Love and Marriage . . . . .	—
—	The Kiss . . . . .	284
—	To Miss —. On her asking the Author why she had sleepless Nights . . . . .	—
—	Nonsense . . . . .	—
—	To Julia. On her Birthday . . . . .	—
—	Elegiac Stanzas . . . . .	285
—	To Rosa. "And are you then a thing of art" . . . . .	—
—	Love in a Storm . . . . .	—
—	Song. "Jessy on a bank was sleeping" . . . . .	286
—	The Surprise . . . . .	—
—	To a sleeping Maid . . . . .	—

—	To Phillis	Page 286
—	Song. "When the heart's feeling"	—
—	A Ballad	—
—	To Mrs. —. On her beautiful Translation of Voiture's Kiss	287
—	To a Lady. On her Singing	—
—	A Dream	—
—	Written in a Commonplace Book, called "The Book of Follies;" in which every one that opened it should contribute something	—
—	Written in the same. To the pretty little Mrs. —. Impromptu	288
—	Song. "Dear! in pity do not speak"	—
—	The Tear	—
—	To —. "So Rosa turns her back on me"	289
—	To Julia weeping	—
—	Song. "Have you not seen the timid tear"	—
—	The Shield	—
—	To Mrs. —. "Yes, Heaven can witness how I strove"	290
—	Elegiac Stanzas. Supposed to be written by Julia, on the Death of her Brother	291
—	Fanny of Timmol. A Mail-Coach Adventure	292
—	A Night Thought.	293
—	Elegiac Stanzas	—
—	The Kiss	—
—	To —. "With all my soul, then, let us part"	—
—	A Reflection at Sea	294
—	An Invitation to Supper. To Mrs. —	—
—	An Ode upon Morning	295
—	Song. "Oh! nothing in life can sadden us"	296
—	"Come, tell me where the maid is found"	—
—	Song. "Sweetest love! I'll not forget thee"	297
—	Song. "If I swear by that eye, you'll allow"	—
—	Julia's Kiss	—
—	To —. "Remember him thou leav'st behind"	298
—	Song. "Fly from the world, oh Bessy! to me"	—
—	Song. "Think on that look of humid ray"	299
—	Song. "A captive thus to thee, my girl"	—
—	The Catalogue	—
—	A Fragment. To —	300
—	Song. "Where is the nymph, whose azure eye"	301
—	Song. "When Time, who steals our years away"	—
—	The Shrine. To —	302
—	Reuben and Rose. A Tale of Romance	—
—	The Ring. A Tale	303
—	Song. On the Birthday of Mrs. —	307
—	To a Boy with a watch. Written for a Friend	308
—	Fragments of College Exercises	—
—	"Is there no call, no consecrating cause"	309
—	Song. "Mary, I believ'd thee true"	—
—	Song. "Why does azure deck the sky"	—
—	Morality. A familiar Epistle. Addressed to Joseph At—ns	—
—	—n. Esq. M. R. I. A.	310
—	The natal Genius. A Dream. To —, the Morning of her Birthday	311

INTERCEPTED LETTERS; OR THE TWOPENNY POSTBAG, BY  
THOMAS BROWN THE YOUNGER

DEDICATION TO ST—N W—LR—E, ESQ. — 315

PREFACE — — — — — 316

PREFACE TO THE FOURTEENTH EDITION — — — — — 316

LETTER I. From the Pr—nc—ss Ch——e of W——s to the Lady B—rb—A—skl—y — 317

— II. From Colonel M—M—h—n to G—ld Fr—nc—s L—ckie, Esq. — 318

— III. From G. R. to the E— of Y— — — — — 319

— IV. From the Right Hon. P—tr—ck D—g—n—n to the Right Hon. Sir John N—ch—l — 320

— V. From the Countess Dowager of C— to Lady — — — — — 322

— VI. From Abdallah, in London, to Mohassan, in Ispahan — 323

LETTER VII. From Messrs. L—ck—gt—n and Co. to ————, Esq. . . . .	Page 324
— VIII. From Colonel Th—m—s to ————, Esq. . . . .	325
APPENDIX. . . . .	327
EPISTLES, ODES AND OTHER POEMS . . . . .	331
DEDICATION AND PREFACE . . . . .	333
EPISTLE I. To Lord Viscount Strangford . . . . .	335
Stanzas. "A beam of tranquillity smiled in the west"	336
The Tell-Tale Lyre . . . . .	337
To the Flying Fish . . . . .	338
EPISTLE II. To Miss M—e . . . . .	339
To Cara. "Conceal'd within the shady wood"	341
To Ditto. "When midnight came to close the year"	342
To the Invisible Girl . . . . .	—
Peace and Glory. . . . .	343
To . . . . . "To be the theme of every hour"	—
Song. "Take back the sigh" . . . . .	344
A Ballad. "They made her a grave too cold and damp"	—
EPISTLE III. To the Marchioness Dowager of D—n—g—ll . . . . .	345
The Genius of Harmony . . . . .	347
EPISTLE IV. To George Morgan, Esq. . . . .	350
The Ring . . . . .	352
To . . . . . "Put off the vestal veil" . . . . .	353
The Resemblance . . . . .	—
To . . . . . "When I lov'd you, I can't but allow"	354
From the Greek of Melcager . . . . .	—
Lines, written in a Storm at Sea . . . . .	—
ODES TO NEA.	
ODE I "Nay, tempt me not to love again" . . . . .	355
II. "I pray you, let us roam no more" . . . . .	356
— III. "You read it in my languid eyes" . . . . .	357
— IV. A Dream of Antiquity . . . . .	—
— V. "Well, peace to thy heart, though another's it be"	359
— VI. "If I were yonder wave, my dear" . . . . .	—
— VII. "The first ambrosial child of bliss" . . . . .	360
— VIII. The Snow Spirit . . . . .	361
— IX. "I stole along the flowery bank" . . . . .	—
— X. "Oh! it was fill'd with words of flame"	362
— XI. "I found her not, the chamber seem'd"	363
— XII. "Behold, my love, the curious gem"	—
— XIII. "There's not a look, a word of thine" . . . . .	364
EPISTLE V. To JOSEPH ATKINSON Esq. . . . .	—
Love and Reason . . . . .	366
"Nay, do not weep, my Fanny dear!" . . . . .	367
Aspasia. . . . .	—
The Grecian Girl's Dream of the Blessed Island. . . . .	368
The Senses, a Dream. . . . .	370
The Steersman's Song. . . . .	372
To Cloc. "I could resign that eye of blue" . . . . .	—
To the Fire-fly . . . . .	373
The Vase. . . . .	—
The Wreath and the Chain. . . . .	—
To . . . . . "And hast thou mark'd the pensive shade"	374
EPISTLE VI. To Lord Viscount Forbes. . . . .	375
SONG. "The wreath you wove." . . . .	378
Lying. . . . .	—
Anacreontic. . . . .	379
To . . . . . 's Picture. . . . .	—
Fragment of a Mythological Hymn to Love. . . . .	380
To His Serene Highness the Duke of Montpensier. . . . .	381
The Philosopher Aristippus to a Lamp which was given him by Lais. . . . .	—
To Mrs. BL—H—D. Written in her Album. . . . .	384
EPISTLE VII. To Thomas Hume, Esq. M. D. . . . .	385
The Snake. "My Love and I, the other day" . . . . .	387
Lines written on leaving Philadelphia. . . . .	388



	The Fall of Hebe, a Dithyrambic Ode.	Page	388
	To..... "That wrinkle, when first I espied it".	—	392
	Anacreontic "She never look'd so kind before"	—	—
	To Mrs. .... "Is not thy mind a gentle mind?"	—	—
	Hymn of a Virgin of Delphi at the Tomb of her Mother	—	393
	Rings and Seals.	—	394
	To Miss Susan B—cke—d, on her Singing.	—	395
	Lines written at the Cohos, or Falls of the Mohawk River.	—	—
	Cloris and Fanny.	—	396
	To Miss..... "With woman's form and woman's tricks".	—	—
	To ..... "How can I sing of fragrant sighs?"	—	—
	Song of the Evil Spirit of the Woods.	—	397
	To Mrs. Henry T'—ghe, on reading her Psyche	—	398
	Impromptu upon leaving some Friends.	—	399
EPISTLE VIII.	To the Honourable William Spencer	—	—
	A Warning.	—	401
	To ..... " 'Tis time, I feel, to leave thee now"	—	402
	From the High Priest of Apollo to a Virgin of Delphi	—	403
	Woman.	—	405
	Ballad Stanzas.	—	406
	To ..... "Come, take the harp —"	—	—
	A Vision of Philosophy.	—	—
	To ..... "The world had just begun to steal"	—	410
	Dreams to .....	—	—
	To Mrs. .... "To see thee every day that came"	—	411
	A Canadian Boat-Song	—	—
EPISTLE IX.	To Lady Charlotte R—wd—n.	—	412
	Impromptu. "'Twas but for a moment"	—	416
	Written on passing Deadman's Island .	—	—
	To the Boston Frigate	—	—
	To Lady H.....	—	418
	To ..... "Never mind how the pedagogue proses"	—	419
	Extract from the Devil among the Scholars	—	—
	Fragments of a Journal to G. M. Esq.	—	423
	To a friend	—	426
	Fanny, my love, we ne'er were sages.	—	427
	Song. I ne'er on that lip ,	—	—
	From the Greek. I've press'd her bosom .	—	—
	On a beautiful East-Indian	—	—
	To — I know that none can smile like thee	—	428
	At Night	—	—
	To — I often wish that thou wert dead	—	—
NATIONAL AIRS.		—	429
	Advertisement	—	430
No. I.	A Temple to Friendship — Spanish Air.	—	431
—	Flow on, thou shining river — Portug. Air.	—	—
—	All that's bright must fade — Indian Air.	—	—
—	So warmly we met — Hungarian Air.	—	432
—	Those evening bells — Air The Bells of St. Petersh.	—	—
—	Should those fond hopes — Portug. Air.	—	—
—	Reason, Folly, and Beauty — Ital. Air.	—	433
—	Fare thee well, thou lovely one — Sicil. Air.	—	—
—	Dost thou remember — Portug. Air.	—	434
—	Oh! come to me when daylight sets — Venet. Air.	—	—
—	Oft, in the stilly night — Scotch Air.	—	435
—	Hark! the vesper hymn is stealing — Russ. Air.	—	—
No. II.	Love and Hope — Swiss Air.	—	—
—	There comes a time — German Air.	—	436
—	My harp has one unchanging theme — Swed. Air .	—	—
—	Oh! no — not e'en when first we loved — Casimer. Air.	—	437
—	Peace be around thee — Scotch Air.	—	—
—	Common sense and genius — French Air .	—	—
—	Then, fare thee well — Old Engl. Air.	—	438
—	Gaily sounds the castanet — Maltese Air.	—	—
—	Love is a hunter-boy — Languedoc. Air.	—	439

No. II.	Come, chase that starting tear away — French Air.	Page 439
—	Joys of youth, how fleeting! — Portug. Air.	— 440
—	Hear me but once — French Air.	— —
No. III.	When Love was a child — Swed. Air.	— —
—	ay, what shall be our sport to day — Sicil. Air.	— 441
—	Bright be thy dreams! Welch Air.	— —
—	Go, then — 'tis vain. — Sicil. Air.	— —
—	The crystal hunters — Swiss Air.	— 442
—	Row gently here — Venet. Air.	— —
—	Oh! days of youth — French Air.	— —
—	When first that smile — Venet. Air.	— 443
—	Peace to the slumberers — Catalon. Air.	— —
—	When thou shalt wander — Sicil. Air.	— —
—	Who 'll buy my love-knots	— —
—	See, the dawn from Heaven.	— 444
No. IV.	Nets and cages — Swedish Air.	— —
—	When through the piazzetta — Venet. Air.	— 445
—	Go, now, and dream — Sicil. Air.	— 446
—	Take hence the bowl — Neapolitan Air.	— —
—	Farewell, Theresa — Venetian Air.	— —
—	How oft, when watching stars — Savoyard Air.	— —
—	When the first summer bee — German Air.	— 447
—	Though 'tis all but a dream — French Air.	— —
—	'Tis when the cup is smiling — Italian Air.	— —
—	Where shall we bury our shame — Neapolitan Air.	— 448
—	Ne'er talk of Wisdom's gloomy schools — Mahratta Air.	— —
—	Here sleeps the bard! — Highland Air.	— —
—	A Melologue upon national Music.	— 449
BALLADS, SONGS etc.		— 451
Black and blue eyes		— 452
Cease, oh cease to tempt		— —
Dear Fanny! — She has beauty		— 453
Did not, — 'Twas a new feeling		— —
Fanny, dearest! — O! had I leisure to sigh and mourn		— —
Fanny was in the grove		— 454
From life without freedom		— —
Here's the bower		— —
Holy be the Pilgrim's sleep		— 455
I can no longer stifle		— —
I saw the moon rise clear		— 456
Joys that pass away		— —
Light sounds the harp		— —
Little Mary's eye		— 457
Love and the sun-dial		— —
Love and time		— 458
Love, my Mary, dwells with thee.		— —
Love's light summer-cloud		— 459
Love, wandering through the golden maze.		— —
Merrily every bosom boundeth.		— —
Now let the warrior.		— 460
Oh, Lady fair!		— —
Oh! remember the time.		— —
Oh! see those cherries.		— 461
Oh! soon return.		— —
Oh! yes, so well.		— —
Oh! yes, when the bloom.		— 462
One dear smile.		— —
Poh, Dermot! go along with your goster.		— —
Send the bowl round merely.		— 463
The day of Love.		— 464
The probability.		— —
The song of war.		— —
The tablet of love.		— —
The young rose.		— 465
When in languor sleeps the heart.		— —
When 'midst the gay I meet.		— —
When twilight dews.		— 466
Will you come to the bower?		— —
Young Jessica.		— —

The rabbinical origin of Women. . . . .	Page 467
Farewell, Bessy! . . . . .	— 469
<b>SACRED SONGS</b> . . . . .	— 471
Thou art, oh God! . . . . .	— 472
This world is all a fleeting show . . . . .	— 473
Fallen is thy Throne . . . . .	— 474
Who is the Maid . . . . .	— 475
The bird, let loose . . . . .	— 476
Oh! thou who dry'st the mourner's tear! . . . . .	— 477
Weep not for those . . . . .	— 478
The turf shall be my fragrant shrine . . . . .	— 479
Sound the loud Timbrel . . . . .	— 480
Go, let me weep . . . . .	— 481
Come not, oh Lord! . . . . .	— 482
Were not the sinful Mary's tears . . . . .	— 483
As down in the sunless retreats . . . . .	— 484
But who shall see . . . . .	— 485
Almighty God! . . . . .	— 486
Oh fair! oh purest! . . . . .	— 487
<b>CORRUPTION AND INTOLERANCE</b> . . . . .	— 488
PREFACE . . . . .	— 489
CORRUPTION. A poetic Epistle . . . . .	— 490
INTOLERANCE . . . . .	— 491
Appendix . . . . .	— 492
<b>THE SCEPTIC A SATIRE</b> . . . . .	— 493
PREFACE . . . . .	— 494
THE SCEPTIC. . . . .	— 495
<b>TOM CRIB'S MEMORIAL TO CONGRESS</b> . . . . .	— 503
PREFACE . . . . .	— 507
CRIB'S MEMORIAL . . . . .	— 514
APPENDIX No. I. . . . .	— 517
— No. II. . . . .	— 519
— No. III. . . . .	— 521
— No. IV. . . . .	— 524
— No. V. . . . .	— 525
<b>A LETTER TO THE ROMAN CATHOLICS OF DUBLIN</b> . . . . .	— 535
<b>TRIFLES REPRINTED</b> . . . . .	— 537
Lines written on hearing that the Austrians had entered Naples . . . . .	— 538
The insurrection of the papers . . . . .	— 540
Parody of a celebrated Letter . . . . .	— 541
Anacreontic — to a plunassier . . . . .	— 542
Extracts from the Diary of a Politician . . . . .	— 543
King Crack and his Idols . . . . .	— 544
Wreaths for Ministers; an Anacreontic . . . . .	— 545
The new Costume of the Ministers . . . . .	— 546
Occasional Address . . . . .	— 547
The Sale of the Tools . . . . .	— 548
Little Man and Little Soul . . . . .	— 549
Reinforcements for Lord Wellington . . . . .	— 550
Lord Wellington and the Ministers . . . . .	— 551
To Lady Holland. . . . .	— 552
Correspondence between a Lady and a Gentleman . . . . .	— 553
Horace's Ode XI. Lib. II. freely transl. . . . .	— 554
— — XXII. — I. . . . .	— 555
— — I. — III. . . . .	— 556
— — XXXVIII. — I. . . . .	— 557
To — . . . . .	— 558
Impromptu . . . . .	— 559
What's my thought like? . . . . .	— 560
Epigrams . . . . .	— 561
The torch of Liberty . . . . .	— 562
Epilogue . . . . .	— 563
<b>RHYMES ON THE ROAD.</b> Dedication and Preface . . . . .	— 564
INTRODUCTORY RHYMES. Different attitudes in which authors compose. — Bayes, Henry Stephens, Herodotus, etc. — Writing in bed — in the fields. — Plato and Richard Blackmore. — Fiddling with gloves and twigs. — Madame de Staël. — Rhyming on the road, in an old calèche . . . . .	— 565



EXTRACT I.	View of the Lake of Geneva from the Jura. — Anxious to reach it before the sun went down. — Obligated to proceed on foot. — Alps. — Mont Blanc. — Effect of the scene .	— 559
EXTRACT II.	The fall of Venice not to be lamented. — Former glory. — Expedition against Constantinople. — Giustinianis. — Republic. — Characteristics of the old Government. — Golden book. — Brazen mouths. — Spies. — Dungeons. — Present desolation .	— 560
EXTRACT III.	L—d B—'s Memoirs, written by himself. — Reflections when about to read them .	— 562
EXTRACT IV.	The English to be met with every where. — Alps and Threadneedle-street. — The Simplon and the Stocks. — Rage for travelling. — Blue-stockings among the Wahabees — Parasols and Pyramids — Mrs. Hopkins and the Wall of China .	— 563
EXTRACT V.	.	—
EXTRACT VI.	Reflections on reading De Cerceaus account of the Conspiracy of Rienzi, in 1347. — The meeting of the Conspirators on the night of the 19th of May. — Their procession in the morning to the Capitol. — Rienzi's speech .	— 565
EXTRACT VII.	Mary Magdalen. — Her story. — Numerous pictures of her. — Correggio. — Guido. — Raphael, etc. — Canova's two exquisite statues. — The Somariva Magdalen. — Ch—ntr—y's admiration of Canova's works .	— 566
EXTRACT VIII.	A visit to the house where Rousseau lived with Madame de Warens. — Their Ménage. — Its grossness. — Claude Anet. — Reverence with which the spot is now visited. — Absurdity of this blind devotion to fame. — Feelings excited by the beauty and seclusion of the scene. — Disturbed by its associations with Rousseau's history. — Impostures of men of genius. — Their power of mimicking all the best feelings, love, independence, etc. .	— 568
MISCELLANEOUS POEMS.		
The Sylph's ball .	.	— 570
Remonstrance. After a conversation with L—d J—R—, .	.	— 572
Epitaph on a lawyer .	.	— 573
My birth-day .	.	—
Fancy .	.	— 574
Love and Hymen .	.	—
Translation from Catullus .	.	—
To my mother .	.	— 575
Illustration of a bore .	.	—
A speculation .	.	—
Scepticism .	.	—
From the French .	.	— 576
Romance .	.	—
A joke, versified .	.	—
On ——— .	.	— 577
Fragment of a character .	.	—
Country-Dance and Quadrille .	.	—
Song, for the Poco-curante Society .	.	— 580
Genius and Criticism. .	.	— 581
FABLES.		
I. The dissolution of the ***** .	.	— 582
II. The looking-glasses .	.	— 584
III. The fly and the bullock .	.	— 586
IV. Church and State .	.	— 588
V. The little Grand Lama .	.	— 590
VI. The extinguishers .	.	— 593
VII. Louis Fourteenth's Wig .	.	— 594
ADDITIONAL NOTES,		

The first part of the book is devoted to a general survey of the subject. It begins with a definition of the term, and then proceeds to a discussion of its history and development. The author then turns to a consideration of the various theories which have been advanced to explain the phenomenon, and finally arrives at his own conclusions. The second part of the book is a detailed examination of the various theories, and the third part is a summary of the results of the investigation.

The first part of the book is devoted to a general survey of the subject. It begins with a definition of the term, and then proceeds to a discussion of its history and development. The author then turns to a consideration of the various theories which have been advanced to explain the phenomenon, and finally arrives at his own conclusions. The second part of the book is a detailed examination of the various theories, and the third part is a summary of the results of the investigation.



# LALLA ROOKH,

AN

ORIENTAL ROMANCE.

---

TO  
**SAMUEL ROGERS, Esq.**

THIS VOLUME IS DEDICATED,

BY  
*WILLIAM L. G. MOORE*  
HIS VERY GRATEFUL

AND AFFECTIONATE FRIEND,

---

**THOMAS MOORE.**

*May* 19. 1817.

# LALLA ROOKH.

---

IN the eleventh year of the reign of Aurungzebe, Abdalla, King of the Lesser Bucharra, a lineal descendant from the Great Zingis, having abdicated the throne in favour of his son, set out on a pilgrimage to the Shrine of the Prophet; and, passing into India through the delightful valley of Cashmere, rested for a short time at Delhi on his way. He was entertained by Aurungzebe in a style of magnificent hospitality, worthy alike of the visitor and the host, and was afterwards escorted with the same splendour to Surat, where he embarked for Arabia. During the stay of the Royal Pilgrim at Delhi, a marriage was agreed upon between the Prince, his son, and the youngest daughter of the Emperor, LALLA ROOKH<sup>1</sup>;—a Princess described by the poets of her time, as more beautiful than Leila, Shirine, Dewildé, or any of those heroines whose names and loves embellish the songs of Persia and Hindostan. It was intended that the nuptials should be celebrated at Cashmere; where the young King, as soon as the cares of empire would permit, was to meet, for the first time, his lovely bride, and, after a few months' repose in that enchanting valley, conduct her over the snowy hills into Bucharra.

The day of LALLA ROOKH's departure from Delhi was as splendid as sunshine and pageantry could make it. The bazaars and baths were all covered with the richest tapestry; hundreds of gilded barges upon the Jumna floated with their banners shining in the water; while through the streets groups of beautiful children went strewing the most delicious flowers around, as in that Persian festival called the Scattering of the Roses<sup>2</sup>; till every part of the city was as fragrant as if a caravan of musk from Khoten had passed through it. The Princess, having taken leave of her kind father, who at parting hung a cornelian of Yemen round her neck, on which was inscribed a verse from the Koran, — and having sent a considerable present to the Fakirs, who kept up the Perpetual Lamp in her sister's tomb, meekly ascended the palankeen prepared for her; and, while Aurungzebe stood to take a last look from his balcony, the procession moved slowly on the road to Lahore.

Seldom had the Eastern world seen a cavalcade so superb. From the gardens in the suburbs to the Imperial palace, it was one unbroken line of splendour. The gallant appearance of the Rajas and Mogul lords, distinguished by those insignia of the Emperor's favour, the feathers of the egret of Cashmere in their turbans, and the small silver-rimmed kettle-drums at the bows of their saddles; — the costly armour of their cavaliers, who vied, on this occasion, with the guards of the great Keder Khan, in the brightness of their silver battle-axes and the massiness of their maces of gold; — the glittering of the gilt pine-apples on the tops of the palankeens; — the embroidered trappings of the elephants, bearing on their backs small turrets, in the shape of little antique temples, within which the Ladies of LALLA ROOKH lay, as it were enshrined; — the rose-coloured veils of the Princess's own sumptuous litter, at the front of which a fair young female slave sat fanning her through the curtains, with feathers of the Argus pheasant's wing; — and the lovely troop of Tartarian and Cashmerian maids of honour, whom the young King had sent to accompany his bride, and who rode on each side of the litter, upon small Arabian horses; — all was brilliant, tasteful, and magnificent, and pleased even the critical and fastidious FADLADEEN, Great Nazir or Chamberlain of the Haram, who was borne in his palankeen immediately after the Princess, and considered himself not the least important personage of the pageant.

FADLADEEN was a judge of every thing, — from the penciling of a Circassian's eye-lids to the deepest questions of science and literature; from the mixture of a conserve of rose-leaves to the composition of an epic poem: and such influence had his opinion upon the various tastes of the day, that all the cooks and poets of Delhi stood in awe of him. His political conduct and opinions were founded upon that line of Sadi, — "Should the Prince at noon-day say, It is night, declare that you behold the moon and stars." — And his zeal for religion, of which Aurungzebe was a munificent protector, was about as disinterested as that of the goldsmith who fell in love with the diamond eyes of the idol of Jaghernaut.

During the first days of their journey, LALLA ROOKH, who had passed all her life within the shadow of the Royal Gardens of Delhi, found enough in the beauty of the scenery through which they passed to interest her mind and delight her imagination; and when, at evening or in the heat of the day, they turned off from the

1 Tulip check.

2 Gul Reazee.

high road to those retired and romantic places which had been selected for her encampments, — sometimes on the banks of a small rivulet, as clear as the waters of the Lake of Pearl; sometimes under the sacred shade of a Banyan tree, from which the view opened upon a glade covered with antelopes; and often in those hidden, embowered spots, described by one from the Isles of the West, as “places of melancholy, delight, and safety, where all the company around was wild peacocks and turtle-doves;” — she felt a charm in these scenes, so lovely and so new to her, which, for a time, made her indifferent to every other amusement. But LALLA ROOKH was young, and the young love variety; nor could the conversation of her Ladies and the Great Chamberlain, FADLADEEN, (the only persons, of course, admitted to her pavilion.) sufficiently enliven those many vacant hours, which were devoted neither to the pillow nor the palankeen. There was a little Persian slave who sung sweetly to the Vina, and who, now and then, lulled the Princess to sleep with the ancient ditties of her country, about the loves of Warnak and Ezra, the fairhaired Zal and his mistress Rodalver; not forgetting the combat of Rustam with the terrible White Demon. At other times she was amused by those graceful dancing-girls of Delhi, who had been permitted by the Bramins of the Great Pagoda to attend her, much to the horror of the good Mussulman FADLADEEN, who could see nothing graceful or agreeable in idolaters, and to whom the very tinkling of their golden anklets was an abomination.

But these and many other diversions were repeated till they lost all their charm, and the nights and noondays were beginning to move heavily, when, at length, it was recollected that, among the attendants sent by the bridegroom, was a young poet of Cashmere, much celebrated throughout the Valley for his manner of reciting the Stories of the East, on whom his Royal Master had conferred the privilege of being admitted to the pavilion of the Princess, that he might help to beguile the tediousness of the journey by some of his most agreeable recitals. At the mention of a poet FADLADEEN elevated his critical eye-brows, and, having refreshed his faculties with a dose of that delicious opium, which is distilled from the black poppy of the Thebais, gave orders for the minstrel to be forthwith introduced into the presence.

The Princess, who had once in her life seen a poet from behind the screens of gauze in her Father's hall, and had conceived from that specimen no very favourable ideas of the Cast, expected but little in this new exhibition to interest her; — she felt inclined however to alter her opinion on the very first appearance of FERAMORZ. He was a youth about LALLA ROOKH's own age, and graceful as that idol of women, Krishna<sup>3</sup>, — such as he appears to their young imagination, heroic, beautiful, breathing music from his very eyes, and exalting the religion of his worshippers into love. His dress was simple, yet not without some marks of costliness, and the Ladies of the Princess were not long in discovering that the cloth, which encircled his high Tartarian cap, was of the most delicate kind that the shawl-goats of Tibet supply. Here and there, too, over his vest, which was confined by a flowered girdle of Kashan, hung strings of fine pearl, disposed with an air of studied negligence; — nor did the exquisite embroidery of his sandals escape the observation of these fair critics; who, however they might give way to FADLADEEN upon the unimportant topics of religion and government, had the spirit of martyrs in every thing relating to such momentous matters as jewels and embroidery.

For the purpose of relieving the pauses of recitation by music, the young Cashmerian held in his hand a kitar; — such as, in old times, the Arab maids of the West used to listen to by moonlight in the gardens of the Alhambra — and, having premised, with much humility, that the story he was about to relate was founded on the adventures of that Veiled Prophet of Khorassan, who, in the year of the Hegira 163, created such alarm throughout the Eastern Empire, made an obeisance to the Princess, and thus began:—

The Indian Apollo.



# THE VEILED PROPHET OF KHORASSAN.<sup>1</sup>

In that delightful Province of the Sun,  
The first of Persian lands he shines upon,  
Where, all the loveliest children of his beam,  
Flowrets and fruits blush over every stream,  
And, fairest of all streams, the MURGA roves  
Among MEROU'S<sup>2</sup> bright palaces and groves; —  
There on that throne, to which the blind belief  
Of millions rais'd him, sat the Prophet-Chief,  
The great MOKANNA. O'er his features hung  
The Veil, the Silver Veil, which he had flung  
In mercy there, to hide from mortal sight  
His dazzling brow, till man could bear its light.  
For, far less luminous, his votaries said,  
Were ev'n the gleams, miraculously shed  
O'er MOUSSA'S<sup>3</sup> cheek, when down the Mount he trod.  
All glowing from the presence of his God!

On either side, with ready hearts and hands,  
His chosen guard of bold Believers stands;  
Young fire-eyed disputants, who deem their swords,  
On points of faith, more eloquent than words;  
And such their zeal, there's not a youth with brand  
Uplifted there, but, at the Chief's command,  
Would make his own devoted heart its sheath,  
And bless the lips that doom'd so dear a death!  
In hatred to the Caliph's hue of night<sup>4</sup>,  
Their vesture, helms and all, is snowy white;  
Their weapons various; — some equipp'd, for speed,  
With javelins of the light Kathaian reed;  
Or bows of buffalo horn, and shining quivers  
Fill'd with the stems<sup>5</sup> that bloom on IRAN'S rivers;  
While some, for war's more terrible attacks,  
Wield the huge mace and ponderous battle-axe;  
And, as they wave aloft in morning's beam  
The milk-white plumage of their helms, they seem  
Like a chenar-tree grove, when winter throws  
O'er all its tufted heads his feathering snows.

Between the porphyry pillars, that uphold  
The rich moresque-work of the roof of gold,  
Aloft the Haram's curtain'd galleries rise,  
Where, through the silken net-work, glancing eyes,  
From time to time, like sudden gleams that glow  
Through autumn clouds, shine o'er the pomp below. —  
What impious tongue, ye blushing saints, would dare  
To hint that aught but Heaven hath plac'd you there?  
Or that the loves of this light world could hind,  
In their gross chain, your Prophet's soaring mind?  
No — wrongful thought! — commission'd from above  
To people Eden's bowers with shapes of love,  
(Creatures so bright, that the same lips and eyes  
They wear on earth will serve in Paradise)  
There to recline among Heav'n's native maids,  
And crown the' Elect with bliss that never fades! —

<sup>1</sup> Khorassan signifies, in the old Persian language, Province, or Region of the Sun. —  
Sir W. Jones.

<sup>2</sup> One of the royal cities of Khorassan

<sup>3</sup> Moses.

<sup>4</sup> Black was the colour adopted by the Caliphs of the House of Abbas, in their garments, turbans, and standards.

<sup>5</sup> Pichula, used anciently for arrows by the Persians.

Well hath the Prophet-Chief his bidding done;  
 And every beauteous race beneath the sun,  
 From those who kneel at BRAHMA's burning founts <sup>6</sup>,  
 To the fresh nymphs bounding o'er YEMEN's mounts;  
 From PERSIA's eyes of full and fawn-like ray,  
 To the small, half-shut glances of KATHAY <sup>7</sup>;  
 And GEORGIA's bloom, and AZAB's darker smiles,  
 And the gold ringlets of the Western Isles;  
 All, all are there; — each Land its flower hath given,  
 To form that fair young Nursery for Heaven!

But why this pageant now? this arm'd array?  
 What triumph crowds the rich Divan to-day  
 With turbao'd heads, of every hue and race,  
 Bowing before that veil'd and awful face,  
 Like tulip-beds, of different shape and dyes,  
 Bending beneath th' invisible West-wind's sighs!  
 What new-made mystery now, for Faith to sign,  
 And blood to seal, as genuine and divine, —  
 What dazzling mimicry of God's own power  
 Hath the bold Prophet plann'd to grace this hour?  
 Not such the pageant now, though not less proud, —  
 Yon warrior youth, advancing from the crowd,  
 With silver bow, with belt of broider'd crape,  
 And fur-bound bonnet of Bucharian shape,  
 So fiercely beautiful in form and eye,  
 Like war's wild planet in a summer sky; —  
 That youth to-day, — a proselyte, worth hordes  
 Of cooler spirits and less practis'd swords, —  
 Is come to join, all bravery and belief,  
 The creed and standard of the heav'n-sent Chief.

Though few his years, the West already knows  
 Young AZIM's fame; — beyond th' Olympian snows,  
 Ere manhood darken'd o'er his downy cheek,  
 O'erwhelm'd in fight and captive to the Greek <sup>8</sup>,  
 He linger'd there, till peace dissolv'd his chains; —  
 Oh! who could, ev'n in bondage, tread the plains  
 Of glorious GREECE, nor feel his spirit rise  
 Kindling within him? who, with heart and eyes,  
 Could walk where Liberty had been, nor see  
 The shining foot-prints of her Deity,  
 Nor feel those god-like breathings in the air,  
 Which mutely told her spirit had been there?  
 Not he, that youthful warrior, — no, too well  
 For his soul's quiet work'd th' awakening spell;  
 And now, returning to his own dear land,  
 Full of those dreams of good that, vainly grand,  
 Haunt the young heart; — proud views of human-kind,  
 Of men to Gods exalted and refin'd; —  
 False views, like that horizon's fair deceit,  
 Where earth and heav'n but seem, alas, to meet! —  
 Soon as he heard an Arm Divine was rais'd  
 To right the nations, and beheld, emblaz'd  
 On the white flag MOKANNA's host unfurl'd,  
 Those words of sunshine, "Freedom to the World,"  
 At once his faith, his sword, his soul obey'd  
 Th' inspiring summons; every chosen blade,  
 That fought beneath that banner's sacred text,  
 Seem'd doubly edg'd, for this world and the next;  
 And ne'er did Faith with her smooth bandage bind  
 Eyes more devoutly willing to be blind,  
 In virtue's cause; — never was soul inspir'd  
 With livelier trust in what it most desir'd,  
 Than his, th' enthusiast there, who kneeling, pale  
 With pious awe, before that Silver Veil,

<sup>6</sup> The burning fountains of Brahma near Chittagong, esteemed as holy. — *Turner*.

<sup>7</sup> China.

<sup>8</sup> In the war of the Caliph Mahadi against the Empress Irene, for an account of which v. *Gibbon*, vol. x.

Believes the form, to which he bends his knee,  
Some pure, redeeming angel, sent to free  
This fetter'd world from every bond and stain,  
And bring its primal glories back again!

Low as young AZIM knelt, that motly crowd  
Of all earth's nations sunk the knee and bow'd,  
With shouts of "ALLA!" echoing long and loud;  
While high in air, above the Prophet's head,  
Hundreds of banners, to the sunbeam spread,  
Wav'd, like the wings of the white birds that fan  
The flying throne of star-taught SOLIMAN!  
Then thus he spoke: — "Stranger, though new the frame  
"Thy soul inhabits now, I've track'd its flame  
"For many an age<sup>9</sup>, in every chance and change  
"Of that Existence, through whose varied range, —  
"As through a torch-race, where, from hand to hand  
"The flying youths transmit their shining brand, —  
"From frame to frame the unextinguish'd soul  
"Rapidly passes, till it reach the goal!

"Nor think 'tis only the gross Spirits, warm'd  
"With duskier fire and for earth's medium form'd,  
"That run this course; — Beings, the most divine,  
"Thus deign through dark mortality to shine.  
"Such was the Essence that in ADAM dwelt,  
"To which all Heav'n, except the Proud One, knelt<sup>10</sup>:  
"Such the refin'd Intelligence that glow'd  
"In MORSSA's frame; — and, thence descending, flow'd  
"Through many a Prophet's breast; — in ISSA<sup>1</sup> shone,  
"And in MOHAMMED burn'd; till, hastening on,  
"(As a bright river that, from fall to fall  
"In many a maze descending, bright through all,  
"Finds some fair region where, each labyrinth past,  
"In one full lake of light it rests at last!)  
"That Holy Spirit, settling calm and free  
"From lapse or shadow, centers all in me!"

Again, throughout the assembly at these words,  
Thousands of voices rung: the warriors' swords  
Were pointed up to heaven; a sudden wind  
In the open banners play'd, and from behind  
Those Persian hangings, that but ill could screen  
The Haram's loveliness, white hands were seen  
Waving embroider'd scarves, whose motion gave  
A perfume forth; — like those the Houris gave  
When beckoning to their bowers the Immortal Brave.

"But these," pursued the Chief, "are truths sublime,  
"That claim a holier mood and calmer time  
"Than earth allows us now — this sword must first  
"The darkling prison-house of Mankind burst,  
"Ere Peace can visit them, or Truth let in  
"Her wakening day-light on a world of sin!  
"But then, celestial warriors, then, when all  
"Earth's shrines and thrones before our banner fall;  
"When the glad Slave shall at these feet lay down  
"His broken chain, the tyrant Lord his crown,  
"The Priest his book, the Conqueror his wreath,  
"And from the lips of Truth one mighty breath  
"Skall, like a whirlwind, scatter in its breeze  
"That whole dark pile of human mockeries; —  
"Then shall the reign of Mind commence on earth,  
"And starting fresh, as from a second birth,  
"Man, in the sunshine of the world's new spring,  
"Shall walk transparent, like some holy thing!  
"Then, too, your Prophet from his angel brow

<sup>9</sup> The transmigration of souls was one of his doctrines: — v. *D'Herbelot*.

<sup>10</sup> "And when we said unto the angels, Worship Adam, they all worshipped him except Eblis, (Lucifer,) who refused." — *The Koran*, chap. ii.

<sup>1</sup> Jesus.



"Shall cast the Veil, that hides its splendours now,  
 "And gladden'd Earth shall, through her wide expanse,  
 "Bask in the glories of this countenance!

"For thee, young warrior, welcome! — thou hast yet  
 "Some tasks to learn, some frailties to forget,  
 "Ere the white war-plume o'er thy brow can wave; —  
 "But, once my own, mine all till in the grave!"

The Pomp is at an end — the crowds are gone — }  
 Each ear and heart still haunted by the tone }  
 Of that deep voice, which thrill'd like ALLA's own!  
 The Young all dazzled by the plumes and lances,  
 The glittering throne, and Haram's half-caught glances;  
 The Old deep pondering on the promis'd reign  
 Of peace and truth; and all the female train  
 Ready to risk their eyes, could they but gaze  
 A moment on that brow's miraculous blaze!

But there was one, among the chosen maids,  
 Who blush'd behind the gallery's silken shades,  
 One, to whose soul the pageant of to-day  
 Has been like death; — you saw her pale dismay,  
 Ye wandering sisterhood, and heard the burst  
 Of exclamation from her lips, when first  
 She saw that youth, too well, too dearly known,  
 Silently kneeling at the Prophet's throne.

Ah ZELICA! there *was* a time, when bliss  
 Shone o'er thy heart from every look of his;  
 When but to see him, hear him, breathe the air  
 In which he dwelt, was thy soul's fondest prayer!  
 When round him hung such a perpetual spell,  
 Whate'er he did, none ever did so well.  
 Too happy days! when, if he touch'd a flower  
 Or gem of thine, 'twas sacred from that hour;  
 When thou didst study him, till every tone  
 And gesture and dear look became thy own, —  
 Thy voice like his, the changes of his face  
 In thine reflected with still lovelier grace,  
 Like echo, sending back sweet music, fraught  
 With twice the' aerial sweetness it had brought!  
 Yet now he comes — brighter than even he  
 E'er beam'd before, — but ah! not bright for thee:  
 No — dread, unlook'd for, like a visitant  
 From the' other world, he comes as if to haunt  
 Thy guilty soul with dreams of lost delight,  
 Long lost to all but memory's aching sight: —  
 Sad dreams! as when the Spirit of our Youth  
 Returns in sleep, sparkling with all the truth  
 And innocence once ours, and leads us back,  
 In mournful mockery, o'er the shining track  
 Of our young life, and points out every ray  
 Of hope and peace we've lost upon the way!

Once happy pair! — in proud BOKHARA's groves,  
 Who had not heard of their first youthful loves?  
 Born by that ancient flood <sup>1</sup>, which from its spring  
 In the Dark Mountains swiftly wandering,  
 Enrich'd by every pilgrim brook that shines  
 With relics from BUCHARIA's ruby mines,  
 And, lending to the CASPIAN half its strength,  
 In the cold Lake of Eagles sinks at length; —  
 There, on the banks of that bright river born,  
 The flowers, that hung above its wave at morn,  
 Bless'd not the waters, as they murmur'd by,  
 With holier scent and lustre, than the sigh  
 And virgin glance of first affection cast

<sup>1</sup> The Amoo, which rises in the Belur Tag, or Dark Mountains, and running nearly from east to west, splits into two branches, one of which falls into the Caspian sea, and the other into Aral Nahr, or the Lake of Eagles.



Upon their youth's smooth current, as it pass'd!  
 But war disturb'd this vision — far away  
 From her fond eyes, summon'd to join the' array  
 Of PERSIA's warriors on the hills of THRACE,  
 The youth exchang'd his sylvan dwelling-place  
 For the rude tent and war-field's deathful clash;  
 His ZELICA's sweet glances for the flash  
 Of Grecian wild-fire, and Love's gentle chains  
 For bleeding bondage on BYZANTIUM's plains.

Month after month, in widowhood of soul  
 Drooping, the maiden saw two summers roll  
 Their suns away — but, ah! how cold and dim  
 Ev'n summer suns, when not beheld with him!  
 From time to time ill-omen'd rumours came,  
 (Like spirit-tongues, muttering the sick man's name,  
 Just ere he dies, —) at length, those sounds of dread  
 Fell withering on her soul, "AZIZ is dead!"  
 Oh Grief, beyond all other griefs, when fate  
 First leaves the young heart lone and desolate  
 In the wide world, without that only tie  
 For which it lov'd to live or fear'd to die; —  
 Lorn as the hung-up lute, that ne'er hath spoken  
 Since the sad day its master-chord was broken!

Fond maid, the sorrow of her soul was such,  
 Ev'n reason sunk blighted beneath its touch;  
 And though, ere long, her sanguine spirit rose  
 Above the first dead pressure of its woes,  
 Though health and bloom return'd, the delicate chain  
 Of thought, once tangled, never clear'd again.  
 Warm, lively, soft as in youth's happiest day,  
 The mind was still all there, but turn'd astray; —  
 A wandering bark, upon whose path-way shone  
 All stars of heav'n, except the guiding one!  
 Again she smil'd, nay, much and brightly smil'd,  
 But 'twas a lustre, strange, unreal, wild;  
 And when she sung to her lute's touching strain,  
 'Twas like the notes, half ecstasy, half pain,  
 The bulbul<sup>2</sup> utters, ere her soul depart,  
 When, vanquish'd by some minstrel's powerful art,  
 She dies upon the lute whose sweetness broke her heart! }

Such was the mood in which that mission found  
 Young ZELICA, — that mission, which around  
 The Eastern world, in every region blest  
 With woman's smile, sought out its loveliest,  
 To grace that galaxy of lips and eyes,  
 Which the Veil'd Prophet destin'd for the skies! —  
 And such quick welcome as a spark receives  
 Dropp'd on a bed of autumn's wither'd leaves,  
 Did every tale of these enthusiasts find  
 In the wild maiden's sorrow-blighted mind.  
 All fire at once the madd'ning zeal she caught; —  
 Elect of Paradise! blest, rapturous thought;  
 Predestin'd bride, in heaven's eternal dome,  
 Of some brave youth — ha! durst they say "some?"  
 No — of the one, one only object trac'd  
 In her heart's core too deep to be effac'd;  
 The one whose memory, fresh as life, is twin'd  
 With every broken link of her lost mind;  
 Whose image lives, though Reason's self be wreck'd,  
 Safe 'mid the ruins of her intellect!

Alas, poor ZELICA! it needed all  
 The fantasy, which held thy mind in thrall,  
 To see in that gay Haram's glowing maids  
 A sainted colony for Eden's shades;  
 Or dream that he, — of whose unholy flame  
 Thou wert too soon the victim, — shining came

<sup>2</sup> The nightingale.

From Paradise, to people its pure sphere  
 With souls like thine, which he hath ruin'd here!  
 No — had not reason's light totally set,  
 And left thee dark, thou hadst an amulet  
 In the lov'd image, graven on thy heart,  
 Which would have sav'd thee from the tempter's art,  
 And kept alive, in all its bloom of breath,  
 That purity, whose fading is love's death! —  
 But lost, inflam'd, — a restless zeal took place  
 Of the mild virgin's still and feminine grace;  
 First of the Prophet's favourites, proudly first  
 In zeal and charms, — too well the Impostor nurs'd  
 Her soul's delirium, in whose active flame,  
 Thus lighting up a young, luxuriant frame,  
 He saw more potent sorceries to bind  
 To his dark yoke the spirits of mankind,  
 More subtle chains than hell itself e'er twin'd. }  
 No art was spar'd, no witchery; — all the skill  
 His demons taught him was employ'd to fill  
 Her mind with gloom and extacy by turns —  
 That gloom, through which Frenzy but fiercer burns;  
 That extacy, which from the depth of sadness  
 Glares like the maniac's moon, whose light is madness!

'Twas from a brilliant banquet, where the sound  
 Of poesy and music breath'd around,  
 Together picturing to her mind and ear  
 The glories of that heav'n, her destin'd sphere,  
 Where all was pure, where every stain that lay  
 Upon the spirit's light should pass away,  
 And, realizing more than youthful love  
 E'er wish'd or dream'd, she should for ever rove  
 Through fields of fragrance by her Azim's side,  
 His own bless'd, purified, eternal bride! —  
 'Twas from a scene, a witching trance like this,  
 He hurried her away, yet breathing bliss,  
 To the dim charnel-house; — through all its steams  
 Of damp and death, led only by those gleams  
 Which foul Corruption lights, as with design  
 To show the gay and proud *she* too can shine! —  
 And, passing on through upright ranks of Dead,  
 Which to the maiden, doubly craz'd by dread,  
 Seem'd, through the bluish death-light round them cast,  
 To move their lips in mutterings as she pass'd —  
 There, in that awful place, when each had quaff'd  
 And pledg'd in silence such a fearful draught,  
 Such — oh! the look and taste of that red-bowl  
 Will haunt her till she dies — he bound her soul  
 By a dark oath, in hell's own language fram'd,  
 Never, while earth: his mystic presence claim'd,  
 While the blue air of day hung o'er them both,  
 Never, by that all-imprecating oath,  
 In joy or sorrow from his side to sever. —  
 She swore, and the wide charnel echoed, "never, never!"

From that dread hour, entirely, wildly given  
 To him and — she believ'd, lost maid! — to heaven;  
 Her brain, her heart, her passions all inflam'd,  
 How proud she stood, when in full Haram nam'd  
 The Priestess of the Faith! — how flash'd her eyes  
 With light, alas! that was not of the skies,  
 When round, in trances only less than hers,  
 She saw the Haram kneel, her prostrate worshippers.  
 Well might MOKANNA think that form alone  
 Had spells enough to make the world his own: —  
 Light, lovely limbs, to which the spirit's play  
 Gave motion, airy as the dancing spray,  
 When from its stem the small bird wings away! }  
 Lips in whose rosy labyrinth, when she smil'd,  
 The soul was lost; and blushes, swift and wild

As are the momentary meteors sent  
 Across the' uncalm, but beauteous firmament.  
 And then her look! — oh! where's the heart so wise,  
 Could unbewilder'd meet those matchless eyes?  
 Quick, restless, strange, but exquisite withal,  
 Like those of angels, just before their fall;  
 Now shadow'd with the shames of earth — now cross'd  
 By glimpses of the Heav'n her heart had lost;  
 In every glance there broke, without controul,  
 The flashes of a bright but troubled soul,  
 Where sensibility still wildly play'd,  
 Like lightning, round the ruins it had made!

And such was now young ZELICA — so chang'd  
 From her who, some years since, delighted rang'd  
 The almond groves that shade BOKHARA's tide,  
 All life and bliss, with AZIM by her side!  
 So alter'd was she now, this festal day,  
 When, 'mid the proud Divan's dazzling array,  
 The vision of that Youth, whom she had lov'd,  
 Had wept as dead, before her breath'd and mov'd; —  
 When, — bright, she thought, as if from Eden's track  
 But half-way trodden, he had wander'd back  
 Again to earth, glistening with Eden's light —  
 Her beauteous AZIM shone before her sight.

Oh Reason! who shall say what spells renew,  
 When least we look for it, thy broken clew!  
 Through what small vistas o'er the darken'd brain  
 Thy intellectual day-beam bursts again;  
 And how, like forts, to which beleaguers win  
 Unhop'd-for entrance through some friend within,  
 One clear idea, wakened in the breast  
 By memory's magic, lets in all the rest!  
 Would it were thus, unhappy girl, with thee!  
 But, though light came, it came but partially;  
 Enough to show the maze, in which thy sense  
 Wander'd about, — but not to guide it thence;  
 Enough to glimmer o'er the yawning wave,  
 But not to point the harbour which might save.  
 Hours of delight and peace, long left behind,  
 With that dear form came rushing o'er her mind;  
 But oh! to think how deep her soul had gone  
 In shame and falsehood since those moments shone;  
 And, then, her oath — *there* madness lay again,  
 And, shuddering, back she sunk into her chain  
 Of mental darkness, as if best to flee  
 From light, whose every glimpse was agony!  
 Yet, one relief this glance of former years  
 Brought, mingled with its pain, — tears, floods of tears,  
 Long frozen at her heart, but now like rills  
 Let loose in spring-time from the snowy hills,  
 And gushing warm, after a sleep of frost,  
 Through valleys where their flow had long been lost!

Sad and subdued, for the first time her frame  
 Trembled with horror, when the summons came,  
 (A summons prond and rare, which all but she,  
 And she, till now, had heard with extacy.)  
 To meet MOKANNA at his place of prayer,  
 A garden oratory, cool and fair,  
 By the stream's side, where still at close of day  
 The Prophet of the Veil retir'd to pray;  
 Sometimes alone — but, oftener far, with one,  
 One chosen nymph to share his orison.

Of late none found such favour in his sight  
 As the young Priestess; and though, since that night  
 When the death-caverns echoed every tone  
 Of the dire oath that made her all his own,  
 The Impostor, sure of his infatuate prize,



Had, more than once, thrown off his soul's disguise,  
 And utter'd such unheav'nly, monstrous things,  
 As ev'n across the desperate wanderings  
 Of a weak intellect, whose lamp was out,  
 Threw startling shadows of dismay and doubt; —  
 Yet zeal, ambition, her tremendous vow,  
 The thought, still haunting her, of that bright brow  
 Whose blaze, as yet from mortal eye conceal'd,  
 Would soon, proud triumph! be to her reveal'd,  
 To her alone; — and then the hope, most dear,  
 Most wild of all, that her transgression here  
 Was but a passage through earth's grosser fire,  
 From which the spirit would at last aspire,  
 Ev'n purer than before, — as perfumes rise  
 Through flame and smoke, most welcome to the skies —  
 And that when AZIM's fond, divine embrace  
 Should circle her in heav'n, no darkening trace  
 Would on that bosom he once lov'd remain,  
 But all be bright, be pure, be *his* again! —  
 These were the wilderding dreams, whose curst deceit  
 Had chain'd her soul beneath the tempter's feet,  
 And made her think ev'n damning falsehood sweet. }  
 But now that Shape, which had appall'd her view,  
 That Semblance — oh how terrible, if true! —  
 Which came across her frenzy's full career  
 With shock of consciousness, cold, deep, severe,  
 As when, in northern seas, at midnight dark,  
 An isle of ice encounters some swift bark,  
 And, startling all its wretches from their sleep,  
 By one cold impulse hurls them to the deep; —  
 So came that shock not frenzy's self could bear,  
 And waking up each long-lull'd image there, }  
 But check'd her headlong soul, to sink it in despair!

Wan and dejected, through the evening dusk,  
 She now went slowly to that small kiosk,  
 Where, pondering alone his impious schemes,  
 MOKANNA waited her — too wrapt in dreams  
 Of the fair-ripening future's rich success,  
 To heed the sorrow, pale and spiritless,  
 That sat upon his victim's downcast brow,  
 Or mark how slow her step, how alter'd now  
 From the quick, ardent Priestess, whose light bound  
 Came like a spirit's o'er the' unechoing ground, —  
 From that wild ZELICA, whose every glance  
 Was thrilling fire, whose every thought a trance!

Upon his couch the Veil'd MOKANNA lay, }  
 While lamps around — not such as lend their ray, }  
 Glimmering and cold, to those who nightly pray }  
 In holy KOOM <sup>1</sup>, or Mecca's dim arcades, —  
 But brilliant, soft, such lights as lovely maids  
 Look loveliest in, shed their luxurious glow  
 Upon his mystic Veil's white glittering flow.  
 Beside him, 'stead of beads and books of prayer,  
 Which the world fondly thought he mused on there,  
 Stood Vases, filled with KISHMEE's <sup>2</sup> golden wine,  
 And the red weepings of the SHIRAZ vine;  
 Of which his curtain'd lips full many a draught  
 Took zealously, as if each drop they quaff'd,  
 Like ZENZEM's Spring of Holiness <sup>3</sup>, had power  
 To freshen the soul's virtues into flower!  
 And still he drank and ponder'd — nor could see  
 Th' approaching maid, so deep his reverie;  
 At length, with fiendish laugh, like that which broke  
 From EBLIS at the Fall of Man, he spoke: —

<sup>1</sup> The cities of Com (or Koom) and Cashan are full of mosques, mausoleums and sepulchres of the descendants of Ali, the Saints of Persia. — *Chardin*.

<sup>2</sup> An island in the Persian Gulf, celebrated for its white wine.

<sup>3</sup> The miraculous well at Mecca; so called, says Sale, from the murmuring of its waters.

"Yes, ye vile race, for hell's amusement given,  
 "Too mean for earth, yet claiming kin with heaven;  
 "God's images, forsooth! — such gods as he  
 "Whom INDIA serves, the monkey deity; <sup>4</sup> —  
 "Ye creatures of a breath, proud things of clay,  
 "To whom if LUCIFER, as grandams say,  
 "Refus'd, though at the forfeit of Heaven's light,  
 "To bend in worship, LUCIFER was right! —  
 "Soon shall I plant this foot upon the neck  
 "Of your foul race, and without fear or check,  
 "Luxuriating in hate, avenge my shame,  
 "My deep-felt, long-nurst loathing of man's name! —  
 "Soon, at the head of myriads, blind and fierce  
 "As hooded falcons, through the universe  
 "I'll sweep my darkening, desolating way,  
 "Weak man my instrument, curst man my prey!  
 "Ye wise, ye learn'd, who grope your dull way on  
 "By the dim twinkling gleams of ages gone,  
 "Like superstitious thieves, who think the light  
 "From dead men's marrow guides them best at night <sup>5</sup> —  
 "Ye shall have honours — wealth, — yes, Sages, yes —  
 "I know, grave fools, your wisdom's nothingness;  
 "Undazzled it can track yon starry sphere,  
 "But a gilt stick, a bauble blinds it here.  
 "How I shall laugh, when trumpeted along,  
 "In lying speech, and still more lying song,  
 "By these learn'd slaves, the meanest of the throng; }  
 "Their wits bought up, their wisdom shrunk so small,  
 "A sceptre's puny point can wield it all!

"Ye too, believers of incredible creeds,  
 "Whose faith inshrines the monsters which it breeds;  
 "Who, bolder ev'n than NEMROD, think to rise,  
 "By nonsense heap'd on nonsense to the skies;  
 "Ye shall have miracles, aye, sound ones too,  
 "Seen, heard, attested, every thing — but true.  
 "Your preaching zealots, too inspir'd to seek  
 "One grace of meaning for the things they speak;  
 "Your martyrs, ready to shed out their blood,  
 "For truths too heavenly to be understood;  
 "And your State Priests, sole vendors of the lore,  
 "That works salvation; — as on AVA's shore,  
 "Where none but priests are privileg'd to trade  
 "In that best marble of which Gods are made; <sup>6</sup> —  
 "They shall have mysteries — aye, precious stuff  
 "For knaves to thrive by — mysteries enough;  
 "Dark, tangled doctrines, dark as fraud can weave, }  
 "Which simple votaries shall on trust receive,  
 "While craftier feign belief, till they believe. }  
 "A Heav'n too ye must have, ye lords of dust, —  
 "A splendid Paradise, — pure souls, ye must:  
 "That Prophet ill sustains his holy call,  
 "Who finds not Heav'ns to suit the tastes of all;  
 "Houris for boys, omniscience for sages,  
 "And wings and glories for all ranks and ages.  
 "Vain things! — as lust or vanity inspires,  
 "The Heav'n of each is but what each desires,  
 "And, soul or sense, whate'er the object be,  
 "Man would be man to all eternity!  
 "So let him — EBELS! grant this crowning curse,  
 "But keep him what he is, no Hell were worse." —

"Oh my lost soul!" exclaim'd the shuddering maid, }  
 Whose ears had drunk like poison all he said, — }  
 MOKANNA started — not abash'd, afraid, — }

<sup>4</sup> The god Haunaman.

<sup>5</sup> A kind of lantern formerly used by robbers, called the Hand of Glory, the candle for which was made of the fat of a dead malefactor. This, however, was rather a western than an eastern superstition.

<sup>6</sup> Symes's Ava, vol. ii. p. 376.

He knew no more of fear than one who dwells  
 Beneath the tropics knows of icicles!  
 But, in those dismal words that reach'd his ear,  
 "Oh my lost soul!" there was a sound so drear,  
 So like that voice, among the sinful dead,  
 In which the legend o'er Hell's Gate is read,  
 That, new as 'twas from her, whom nought could dim  
 Or sink till now, it startled even him.

"Ha, my fair Priestess!" — thus, with ready wile,  
 The' impostor turn'd to greet her — "thou, whose smile  
 Hath inspiration in its rosy beam  
 Beyond the' Enthusiast's hope or Prophet's dream!  
 "Light of the Faith! who twin'st religion's zeal  
 "So close with love's, men know not which they feel,  
 "Nor which to sigh for, in their trance of heart,  
 "The Heav'n thou preachest or the Heav'n thou art!  
 "What should I be without thee? without thee  
 "How dull were power, how joyless victory!  
 "Though borne by angels, if that smile of thine  
 "Bless'd not my banner, 'twere but half divine.  
 "But — why so mournful, child! those eyes, that shone  
 "All life last night — what! — is their glory gone?  
 "Come, come — this morn's fatigue hath made them pale,  
 "They want rekindling — suns themselves would fail  
 "Did not their comets bring, as I to thee,  
 "From Light's own fount supplies of brilliancy!  
 "Thou seest this cup — no juice of earth is here,  
 "But the pure waters of that upper sphere,  
 "Whose rills o'er ruby beds and topaz flow,  
 "Catching the gem's bright colour, as they go.  
 "Nightly my Genii come and fill these urns —  
 "Nay, drink — in every drop life's essence burns;  
 "I'll make that soul all fire, those eyes all light —  
 "Come, come, I want thy loveliest smiles to-night:  
 "There is a youth — why start? — thou saw'st him then;  
 "Look'd he not nobly? such the god-like men  
 "Thou'lt have to woo thee in the bowers above; —  
 "Though he, I fear, hath thoughts too stern for love,  
 "Too ruled by that cold enemy of bliss  
 "The world calls virtue — we must conquer this; —  
 "Nay, shrink not, pretty sage; 'tis not for thee  
 "To scan the mazes of Heav'n's mystery.  
 "The steel must pass through fire, ere it can yield  
 "Fit instruments for mighty hands to wield.  
 "This very night I mean to try the art  
 "Of powerful beauty on that warrior's heart.  
 "All that my Harem boasts of bloom and wit,  
 "Of skill and charms, most rare and exquisite,  
 "Shall tempt the boy; — young MIRZALA's blue eyes,  
 "Whose sleepy lid like snow on violets lies;  
 "ARORYA's cheeks, warm as a spring-day sun,  
 "And lips that, like the seal of SOLOMON,  
 "Have magic in their pressure; ZERA's lute,  
 "And LILLA's dancing feet, that gleam and shoot  
 "Rapid and white as sea-birds o'er the deep! —  
 "All shall combine their witching powers to steep  
 "My convert's spirit in that softening trance,  
 "From which to Heav'n is but the next advance; —  
 "That glowing, yielding fusion of the breast,  
 "On which Religion stamps her image best.  
 "But hear me, Priestess! — though each nymph of these  
 "Hath some peculiar, practis'd power to please,  
 "Some glance or step which, at the mirror tried,  
 "First charms herself, then all the world beside;  
 "There still wants one, to make the victory sure,  
 "One, who in every look joins every lure;  
 "Through whom all beauty's beams concentr'd pass,  
 "Dazzling and warm, as through love's burning-glass;



"Whose gentle lips persuade without a word,  
 "Whose words, ev'n when unmeaning, are adored,  
 "Like inarticulate breathings from a shrine,  
 "Which our faith takes for granted are divine!  
 "Such is the nymph we want, all warmth and light,  
 "To crown the rich temptations of to-night;  
 "Such the refined enchantress that must be  
 "This hero's vanquisher, — and thou art she!"

With her hands clasp'd, her lips apart and pale,  
 The maid had stood, gazing upon the Veil  
 From which these words, like south winds through a fence  
 Of Kerzrah flow'rs, came fill'd with pestilence:<sup>7</sup>  
 So boldly utter'd too! as if all dread  
 Of frowns from her, of virtuous frowns, were fled,  
 And the wretch felt assur'd that, once plang'd in,  
 Her woman's soul would know no pause in sin!

At first, tho' mute she listen'd, like a dream  
 Seem'd all he said; nor could her mind, whose beam }  
 As yet was weak, penetrate half his scheme.  
 But when, at length, he utter'd "Thou art she!"  
 All flash'd at once, and shrieking piteously,  
 "Oh not for worlds!" she cried — "Great God! to whom  
 "I once knelt innocent, is this my doom?  
 "Are all my dreams, my hopes of heavenly bliss,  
 "My purity, my pride, then come to this, —  
 "To live, the wanton of a fiend! to be  
 "The pander of his guilt — oh infamy!  
 "And sunk, myself, as low as hell can steep  
 "In its hot flood, drag others down as deep!  
 "Others? — ha! yes — that youth who came to-day —  
 "Not him I lov'd — not him — oh! do but say,  
 "But swear to me this moment 'tis not he,  
 "And I will serve, dark fiend! will worship even thee!"

"Beware, young raving thing! — in time beware,  
 "Nor utter what I cannot, must not bear  
 "Ev'n from thy lips. Go — try thy lure, thy voice,  
 "The boy must feel their magic — I rejoice  
 "To see those fires, no matter whence they rise,  
 "Once more illuming my fair Priestess' eyes;  
 "And should the youth, whom soon those eyes shall warm,  
 "Indeed resemble thy dead lover's form,  
 "So much the happier wilt thou find thy doom, }  
 "As one warm lover, full of life and bloom,  
 "Excels ten thousand cold ones in the tomb. }  
 "Nay, nay, no frowning, sweet! — those eyes were made  
 "For love, not anger — I must be obey'd."

"Obey'd! — 'tis well — yes, I deserve it all —  
 "On me, on me Heaven's vengeance cannot fall  
 "Too heavily — but Azim, brave and true  
 "And beautiful — must he be ruin'd too?  
 "Must he too, glorious as he is, be driven  
 "A renegade like me from Love and Heaven?  
 "Like me? — weak wretch, I wrong him — not like me;  
 "No — he's all truth and strength and purity!  
 "Fill up your madd'ning hell-cup to the brim,  
 "Its witchery, fiends, will have no charm for him.  
 "Let loose your glowing wantons from their bowers,  
 "He loves, he loves, and can defy their powers!  
 "Wretch as I am, in his heart still I reign  
 "Pure as when first we met, without a stain!  
 "Though ruin'd — lost — my memory like a charm  
 "Left by the dead, still keeps his soul from harm.  
 "Oh! never let him know how deep the brow  
 "He kiss'd at parting is dishonour'd now —  
 "Ne'er tell him how debased, how sunk is she,

<sup>7</sup> "It is commonly said in Persia, that if a man breathe in the hot south wind, which in June or July passes over that flower (the Kerzereh), it will kill him." — *Thevenot*.

"Whom once he lov'd — once! — still loves dotingly!  
 "Thou laugh'st, tormentor, — what! — thou'lt brand my name?  
 "Do, do — in vain — he'll not believe my shame —  
 "He thinks me true, that nought beneath God's sky  
 "Could tempt or change me, and — so once thought I.  
 "But this is past — though worse than death my lot,  
 "Than hell — 'tis nothing, while he knows it not.  
 "Far off to some benighted land I'll fly,  
 "Where sunbeam ne'er shall enter till I die;  
 "Where none will ask the lost one whence she came,  
 "But I may fade and fall without a name!  
 "And thou — curst man or fiend, whate'er thou art,  
 "Who found'st this burning plague-spot in my heart,  
 "And spread'st it — oh! so quick! — thro' soul and frame }  
 "With more than demon's art, till I became  
 "A loathsome thing, all pestilence, all flame! — }  
 "If, when I'm gone —"

"Hold, fearless maniac, hold,  
 "Nor tempt my rage — by Heav'n not half so bold  
 "The puny bird, that dares with teasing hum  
 "Within the crocodile's stretch'd jaws to come! <sup>8</sup>  
 "And so thou'lt fly, forsooth? — what! — give up all  
 "Thy chaste dominion in the Haram Hall,  
 "Where now to Love and now to ALLA given, }  
 "Half mistress and half saint, thou hang'st as even }  
 "As doth MEDINA's tomb, 'twixt hell and heaven!  
 "Thou'lt fly? — as easily may reptiles run  
 "The gaunt snake once hath fix'd his eyes upon;  
 "As easily, when caught, the prey may be  
 "Pluck'd from his loving folds, as thou from me.  
 "No, no, 'tis fix'd — let good or ill betide,  
 "Thou'rt mine till death, till death MOKANNA's bride!  
 "Hast thou forgot thy oath?" —

At this dread word,  
 The Maid, whose spirit his rude taunts had stirr'd  
 Through all its depths, and rous'd an anger there,  
 That burst and lighten'd ev'n through her despair! —  
 Shrunk back, as if a blight were in the breath  
 That spoke that word, and stagger'd, pale as death.

"Yes, my sworn Bride, let others seek in bowers  
 "Their bridal place — the charnel vault was ours!  
 "Instead of scents and balms, for thee and me  
 "Rose the rich steams of sweet mortality; —  
 "Gay, flickering death-lights shone while we were wed,  
 "And, for our guests, a row of goodly Dead,  
 "(Immortal spirits in their time no doubt,)  
 "From reeking shrouds upon the rite look'd out!  
 "That oath thou heardest more lips than thine repeat —  
 "That cup — thou shudderest, Lady — was it sweet?  
 "That cup we pledg'd, the charnel's choicest wine,  
 "Hath bound thee — aye — body and soul all mine;  
 "Bound thee by chains that, whether blest or curst  
 "No matter now, not hell itself shall burst!  
 "Hence, woman, to the Haram, and look gay,  
 "Look wild, look — any thing but sad; yet stay —  
 "One moment more — from what this night hath pass'd,  
 "I see thou know'st me, know'st me well at last.  
 "Ha! ha! and so, fond thing, thou thought'st all true,  
 "And that I love mankind! — I do, I do —  
 "As victims, love them; as the sea-dog doats  
 "Upon the small, sweet fry that round him floats;  
 "Or, as the Nile-bird loves the slime that gives  
 "That rank and venomous food on which she lives! <sup>9</sup> —

<sup>8</sup> The ancient story concerning the *Trochilus*, or humming-bird, entering with impunity into the mouth of the crocodile, is firmly believed at Java. — *Barroet's Cochín-china*.

<sup>9</sup> *Circum easdem ripas (Nili, viz.) ales est Ibis. Ea serpentium populatur ova, gratissimamque ex his escam nidis suis refert. — Solinus.*



"And, now thou see'st my *soul's* angelic hue,  
 "'Tis time these *features* were uncurtain'd too; —  
 "This brow, whose light — oh rare celestial light! }  
 "Hath been reserv'd to bless thy favour'd sight; }  
 "These dazzling eyes, before whose shrouded night }  
 "Thou'st seen immortal Man kneel down and quake —  
 "Would that they *were* Heaven's lightnings for his sake!  
 "But turn and look — then wonder, if thou wilt,  
 "That I should hate, should take revenge, by guilt,  
 "Upon the hand, whose mischief or whose mirth  
 "Sent me thus maim'd and monstrous upon earth;  
 "And on that race who, though more vile they be  
 "Than mowing apes, are demi-gods to me!  
 "Here — judge if Hell, with all its power to damn,  
 "Can add one curse to the foul thing I am!" —

He rais'd his veil — the Maid turn'd slowly round,  
 Look'd at him — shriek'd — and sunk upon the ground!

On their arrival, next night, at the place of encampment, they were surprised and delighted to find the groves all round illuminated; some artists of Yamtcheou having been sent on previously for the purpose. On each side of the green ally, which led to the Royal Pavilion, artificial sceneries of bamboo-work were erected, representing arches, minarets, and towers, from which hung thousands of silken lanterns, painted by the most delicate pencils of Canton. — Nothing could be more beautiful than the leaves of the mangotrees and acacias, shining in the light of the bamboo scenery, which shed a lustre round as soft as that of the nights of Peristan.

LALLA ROOKH, however, who was too much occupied by the sad story of ZELICA and her lover, to give a thought to any thing else, except, perhaps, him who related it, hurried on through this scene of splendour to her pavilion, — greatly to the mortification of the poor artists of Yamtcheou, — and was followed with equal rapidity by the Great Chamberlain, cursing, as he went, that ancient Mandarin, whose parental anxiety in lighting up the shores of the lake, where his beloved daughter had wandered and been lost, was the origin of these fantastic Chinese illuminations.

Without a moment's delay, young FERAMORZ was introduced, and FADLADEEN, who could never make up his mind as to the merits of a poet, till he knew the religious sect to which he belonged, was about to ask him whether he was a Shia or a Sooni, when LALLA ROOKH impatiently clapped her hands for silence, and the youth, being seated upon the musnud near her, proceeded: —

PREPARE thy soul, young AZIM! — thou hast braved  
 The bands of GREECE, still mighty though enslaved;  
 Hast faced her phalanx, arm'd with all its fame,  
 Her Macedonian pikes and globes of flame;  
 All this hast fronted, with firm heart and brow,  
 But a more perilous trial waits thee now, —  
 Woman's bright eyes, a dazzling host of eyes  
 From every land where woman smiles or sighs;  
 Of every hue, as Love may chance to raise  
 His black or azure banner in their blaze;  
 And each sweet mode of warfare, from the flash  
 That lightens boldly through the shadowy lash,  
 To the sly, stealing splendors, almost hid,  
 Like swords half-sheath'd, beneath the downcast lid.  
 Such, AZIM, is the lovely, luminous host  
 Now led against thee; and, let conquerors boast  
 Their fields of fame, he who in virtue arms  
 A young, warm spirit against beauty's charms,  
 Who feels her brightness, yet defies her thrall,  
 Is the best, bravest conqueror of them all.

Now, through the Haram chambers, moving lights  
 And busy shapes proclaim the toilet's rites; —

From room to room the ready handmaids hie,  
 Some skill'd to wreath the turban tastefully,  
 Or hang the veil, in negligence of shade,  
 O'er the warm blushes of the youthful maid,  
 Who, if between the folds but one eye shone,  
 Like SEBA'S Queen could vanquish with that one: <sup>1</sup> —  
 While some bring leaves of Henna, to imbue  
 The fingers' ends with a bright roseate hue, <sup>2</sup>  
 So bright, that in the mirror's depth they seem  
 Like tips of coral branches in the stream;  
 And others mix the Kohol's jetty dye,  
 To give that long, dark languish to the eye, <sup>3</sup>  
 Which makes the maids, whom kings are proud to call  
 From fair CIRCASSIA'S vales, so beautiful!  
 All is in motion; rings and plumes and pearls  
 Are shining every where: — some younger girls  
 Are gone by moonlight to the garden beds,  
 To gather fresh, cool chaplets for their heads;  
 Gay creatures! sweet, though mournful 'tis to see  
 How each prefers a garland from that tree  
 Which brings to mind her childhood's innocent day,  
 And the dear fields and friendships far away.  
 The maid of INDIA, blest again to hold  
 In her full lap the Champac's leaves of gold, <sup>4</sup>  
 Thinks of the time when, by the GANGES' flood,  
 Her little play-mates scatter'd many a bud  
 Upon her long black hair, with glossy gleam  
 Just dripping from the consecrated stream;  
 While the young Arab, haunted by the smell  
 Of her own mountain flowers, as by a spell, —  
 The sweet Elcaya <sup>5</sup>, and that courteous tree  
 Which bows to all who seek its canopy, <sup>6</sup> —  
 Sees, call'd up round her by these magic scents,  
 The well, the camels, and her father's tents;  
 Sighs for the home she left with little pain,  
 And wishes ev'n its sorrows back again!

Meanwhile, through vast illuminated halls,  
 Silent and bright, where nothing but the falls  
 Of fragrant waters, gushing with cool sound  
 From many a jasper fount is heard around,  
 Young AZIM roams bewild'rd, — nor can guess  
 What means this maze of light and loneliness.  
 Here, the way leads, o'er tessellated floors  
 Or mats of CAIRO, through long corridors,  
 Where, rang'd in cassolets and silver urns,  
 Sweet wood of aloe or of sandal burns;  
 And spicy rods, such as illumine at night  
 The bowers of TIBET <sup>7</sup>, send forth odorous light,  
 Like Peris' wands, when pointing out the road  
 For some pure Spirit to its blest abode! —  
 And here, at once, the glittering saloon  
 Bursts on his sight boundless and bright as noon;  
 Where, in the midst, reflecting back the rays  
 In broken rainbows, a fresh fountain plays  
 High as the enamell'd cupola, which towers  
 All rich with Arabesques of gold and flowers:  
 And the mosaic floor beneath shines through

<sup>1</sup> Thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes. — *Sol. Song.*

<sup>2</sup> "They tinged the ends of her fingers scarlet with Henna, so that they resembled branches of coral." — *Story of Prince Futtun in Bahardanush.*

<sup>3</sup> "The women blacken the inside of their eyelids with a powder named the black Kohol." — *Russel.*

<sup>4</sup> "The appearance of the blossoms of the gold-coloured Campac on the black hair of the Indian women, has supplied the Sanscrit Poets with many elegant allusions." — See *Asiatic Researches*, vol. iv.

<sup>5</sup> A tree famous for its perfume, and common on the hills of Yemen. — *Niebuhr.*

<sup>6</sup> Of the genus mimosa, "which droops its branches whenever any person approaches it, seeming as if it saluted those who retire under its shade." — *Niebuhr.*

<sup>7</sup> "Cloves are a principal ingredient in the composition of the perfumed rods, which men of rank keep constantly burning in their presence." — *Turner's Tibet.*

The sprinkling of that fountain's silvery dew,  
Like the wet, glistening shells, of every dye,  
That on the margin of the Red Sea lie.

Here too he traces the kind visitings  
Of woman's love in those fair, living things  
Of land and wave, whose fate, — in bondage thrown  
For their weak loveliness — is like her own!  
On one side gleaming with a sudden grace  
Through water, brilliant as the crystal vase  
In which it undulates, small fishes shine,  
Like golden ingots from a fairy mine: —  
While, on the other, latticed lightly in  
With odoriferous woods of Comorin,<sup>8</sup>  
Each brilliant bird that wings the air is seen; —  
Gay, sparkling loories, such as gleam between  
The crimson blossoms of the coral tree<sup>9</sup>  
In the warm isles of India's sunny sea:  
Mecca's blue sacred pigeon<sup>1</sup>, and the thrush  
Of Hindostan<sup>2</sup>, whose holy warblings gush,  
At evening, from the tall pagoda's top; —  
Those golden birds that, in the spice time, drop  
About the gardens, drunk with that sweet food  
Whose scent hath lur'd them o'er the summer flood;<sup>3</sup>  
And those that under Araby's soft sun  
Build their high nests of budding cinnamon;<sup>4</sup> —  
In short, all rare and beauteous things, that fly  
Through the pure element, here calmly lie  
Sleeping in light, like the green birds<sup>5</sup> that dwell  
In Eden's radiant fields of asphodel!

So on, through scenes past all imagining, —  
More like the luxuries of that impious King,<sup>6</sup>  
Whom Death's dark Angel, with his lightning torch,  
Struck down and blasted even in Pleasure's porch,  
Than the pure dwelling of a Prophet sent,  
Arm'd with Heaven's sword, for man's enfranchisement —  
Young Azim wander'd, looking sternly round,  
His simple garb and war-boots' clanking sound  
But ill according with the pomp and grace  
And silent lull of that voluptuous place!

"Is this, then," thought the youth, "is this the way  
"To free man's spirit from the deadening sway  
"Of worldly sloth; — to teach him while he lives,  
"To know no bliss but that which virtue gives,  
"And when he dies, to leave his lofty name  
"A light, a land-mark on the cliffs of fame?  
"It was not so, land of the generous thought  
"And daring deed! thy godlike sages taught;  
"It was not thus, in bowers of wanton ease,  
"Thy Freedom nurs'd her sacred energies;  
"Oh! not beneath th' enfeebling, withering glow  
"Of such dull luxury did those myrtles grow,  
"With which she wreath'd her sword, when she would dare  
"Immortal deeds; but in the bracing air  
"Of toil, — of temperance, — of that high, rare,

<sup>8</sup> C'est d'où vient le bois d'aloès, que les Arabes appellent Oud Comari, et celui du sandal, qui s'y trouve en grande quantité. — *D'Herbelot*.

<sup>9</sup> "Thousands of variegated loories visit the coral-trees."

*Barrow.*

<sup>1</sup> "In Mecca there are quantities of blue pigeons, which none will affright or abuse, much less kill." *Pitt's Account of the Mahometans.*

<sup>2</sup> "The Pagoda Thrush is esteemed among the first choristers of India. It sits perched on the sacred Pagodas, and from thence delivers its melodious song." — *Pennant's Hindostan.*

<sup>3</sup> Birds of Paradise, which, at the nutmeg season, come in flights from the southern isles of India, and "the strength of the nutmeg," says *Tavernier*, "so intoxicates them that they fall dead drunk to the earth."

<sup>4</sup> "That bird which liveth in Arabia, and buildeth its nest with cinnamon." — *Brown's Fable Errors.*

<sup>5</sup> "The spirits of the martyrs will be lodged in the crops of green birds." — *Gibbon*, vol. i. p. 421.

<sup>6</sup> Shedad, who made the delicious gardens of Irim, in imitation of Paradise, and was destroyed by lightning the first time he attempted to enter them.



"Ethereal virtue, which alone can breathe  
 "Life, health, and lustre into Freedom's wreath!  
 "Who, that surveys this span of earth we press,  
 "This speck of life in time's great wilderness,  
 "This narrow isthmus 'twixt two boundless seas,  
 "The past, the future, two eternities! —  
 "Would sully the bright spot or leave it bare.  
 "When he might build him a proud temple there,  
 "A name, that long shall hallow all its space,  
 "And be each purer soul's high resting-place!  
 "But no — it cannot be, that one, whom God  
 "Has sent to break the wizard Falsehood's rod, —  
 "A Prophet of the Truth, whose mission draws  
 "Its rights from Heaven, should thus profane its cause  
 "With the world's vulgar pomps; — no, no — I see —  
 "He thinks me weak — this glare of luxury  
 "Is but to tempt, to try the eaglet gaze  
 "Of my young soul; — shine on, 'twill stand the blaze!"

So thought the youth; — but, ev'n while he defied  
 This witching scene, he felt its witchery glide  
 Through every sense. The perfume breathing round,  
 Like a pervading spirit; — the still sound  
 Of falling waters, lulling as the song  
 Of Indian bees at sunset, when they throng  
 Around the fragrant NILICA, and deep  
 In its blue blossoms hum themselves to sleep! <sup>7</sup>  
 And music too — dear music! that can touch  
 Beyond all else the soul that loves it much —  
 Now heard far off, so far as but to seem  
 Like the faint, exquisite music of a dream; —  
 All was too much for him, too full of bliss,  
 The heart could nothing feel, that felt not this;  
 Soften'd he sunk upon a couch, and gave  
 His soul up to sweet thoughts, like wave on wave  
 Succeeding in smooth seas, when storms are laid; —  
 He thought of ZELICA, his own dear maid,  
 And of the time when, full of blissful sighs,  
 They sat and look'd into each other's eyes,  
 Silent and happy — as if God had given  
 Nought else worth looking at on this side heaven!

"Oh, my lov'd mistress! whose enchantments still  
 "Are with me, round me, wander where I will —  
 "It is for thee, for thee alone I seek  
 "The paths of glory — to light up thy cheek  
 "With warm approval — in that gentle look,  
 "To read my praise, as in an angel's book,  
 "And think all toils rewarded, when from thee  
 "I gain a smile worth immortality!  
 "How shall I bear the moment, when restor'd  
 "To that young heart where I alone am Lord,  
 "Though of such bliss unworthy, — since the best  
 "Alone deserve to be the happiest! —  
 "When from those lips, unbreath'd upon for years,  
 "I shall again kiss off the soul-felt tears,  
 "And find those tears warm as when last they started,  
 "Those sacred kisses pure as when we parted!  
 "Oh my own life! — why should a single day,  
 "A moment keep me from those arms away?"

While thus he thinks, still nearer on the breeze  
 Come those delicious, dream-like harmonies,  
 Each note of which but adds new, downy links  
 To the soft chain in which his spirit sinks.  
 He turns him tow'rd the sound, and, far away  
 Through a long vista, sparkling with the play  
 Of countless lamps, — like the rich track which Day

<sup>7</sup> "My Pandits assure me that the plant before us (the Nilica) is their Sephalica, thus named because the bees are supposed to sleep on its blossoms." — Sir W. Jones.

Leaves on the waters, when he sinks from us;  
 So long the path, its light so tremulous; —  
 He sees a group of female forms advance,  
 Some chain'd together in the mazy dance  
 By fetters, forg'd in the green sunny bowers,  
 As they were captives to the King of Flowers; —  
 And some disporting round, unlink'd and free,  
 Who seem'd to mock their sisters' slavery.  
 And round and round them still, in wheeling flight  
 Went, like gay moths about a lamp at night;  
 While others wak'd, as gracefully along  
 Their feet kept time, the very soul of song  
 From psaltery, pipe, and lutes of heavenly thrill,  
 Or their own youthful voices, heavenlier still!  
 And now they come, now pass before his eye,  
 Forms such as Nature moulds, when she would vie  
 With Fancy's pencil, and give birth to things  
 Lovely beyond its fairest picturings!  
 Awhile they dance before him, then divide,  
 Breaking, like rosy clouds at even-tide  
 Around the rich pavilion of the sun, —  
 Till silently dispersing, one by one,  
 Through many a path, that from the chamber leads  
 To gardens, terraces, and moonlight meads,  
 Their distant laughter comes upon the wind,  
 And but one trembling nymph remains behind, —  
 Beck'ning them back in vain, for they are gone,  
 And she is left in all that light alone;  
 No veil to curtain o'er her beauteous brow,  
 In its young bashfulness more beauteous now;  
 But a light golden chain-work round her hair,  
 Such as the maids of YEZD and SHIRAZ wear,  
 From which, on either side, gracefully hung  
 A golden amulet, in the Arab tongue,  
 Engraven o'er with some immortal line  
 From holy writ, or bard scarce less divine;  
 While her left hand, as shrinkingly she stood,  
 Held a small lute of gold and sandal-wood,  
 Which, once or twice, she touch'd with hurried strain,  
 Then took her trembling fingers off again.  
 But when at length a timid glance she stole  
 At AZIM, the sweet gravity of soul  
 She saw through all his features calm'd her fear,  
 And, like a half-tam'd antelope, more near,  
 Though shrinking still, she came; — then sat her down  
 Upon a musnud's <sup>8</sup> edge, and, bolder grown,  
 In the pathetic mode of ISFAHAN <sup>9</sup>  
 Touch'd a prelude strain, and thus began: —

There's a bower of roses by BENDEMEER's <sup>1</sup> stream,  
 And the nightingale sings round it all the day long;  
 In the time of my childhood 'twas like a sweet dream,  
 To sit in the roses and hear the bird's song.  
 That bower and its music I never forget,  
 But oft when alone in the bloom of the year,  
 I think — is the nightingale singing there yet?  
 Are the roses still bright by the calm BENDEMEER?

No, the roses soon wither that hung o'er the wave,  
 But some blossoms were gather'd, while freshly they shone,  
 And a dew was distill'd from their flowers, that gave  
 All the fragrance of summer, when summer was gone.  
 Thus memory draws from delight, ere it dies,  
 An essence that breathes of it many a year;  
 Thus bright to my soul, as 'twas then to my eyes,  
 Is that bower on the banks of the calm BENDEMEER!

<sup>8</sup> Musnuds are cushioned seats, usually reserved for persons of distinction.

<sup>9</sup> The Persians, like the ancient Greeks, call their musical modes or *Perdas* by the names of different countries or cities, as the mode of Isfahan, the mode of Irak, etc.

<sup>1</sup> A river which flows near the ruins of Chilminar.

"Poor maiden!" thought the youth, "if thou wert sent,  
 "With thy soft lute and beauty's blandishment,  
 "To wake unholy wishes in this heart,  
 "Or tempt its truth, thou little know'st the art.  
 "For though thy lip should sweetly counsel wrong,  
 "Those vestal eyes would disavow its song.  
 "But thou hast breath'd such purity, thy lay  
 "Returns so fondly to youth's virtuous day,  
 "And leads thy soul — if e'er it wander'd thence —  
 "So gently back to its first innocence,  
 "That I would sooner stop the unchained dove,  
 "When swift returning to its home of love,  
 "And round its snowy wing new fetters twine,  
 "Than turn from virtue one pure wish of thine!"

Scarce had this feeling pass'd, when, sparkling through  
 The gently open'd curtains of light blue  
 That veil'd thy breezy easement, countless eyes,  
 Peeping like stars through the blue evening skies,  
 Look'd laughing in, as if to mock the pair  
 That sat so still and melancholy there —  
 And now the curtains fly apart, and in  
 From the cool air, 'mid showers of jessamine  
 Which those without fling after them in play,  
 Two lightsome maidens spring, lightsome as they  
 Who live in the' air on odours, and around  
 The bright saloon, scarce conscious of the ground,  
 Chase one another, in a varying dance  
 Of mirth and languor, coyness and advance,  
 Too eloquently like love's warm pursuit: —  
 While she, who sung so gently to the lute  
 Her dream of home, steals timidly away,  
 Shrinking as violets do in summer's ray, —  
 But takes with her from Azim's heart that sigh  
 We sometimes give to forms that pass us by  
 In the world's crowd, too lovely to remain,  
 Creatures of light we never see again!

Around the white necks of the nymphs who danc'd  
 Hung carcanets of orient gems, that glauc'd  
 More brilliant than the sea-glass glittering o'er  
 The hills of crystal on the Caspian shore <sup>2</sup>;  
 While from their long, dark tresses, in a fall  
 Of curls descending, bells as musical  
 As those that, on the golden-shafted trees  
 Of Eden, shake in the Eternal Breeze <sup>3</sup>,  
 Rung round their steps, at every bound more sweet,  
 As 'twere the' extatic language of their feet!  
 At length the chase was o'er, and they stood wreath'd  
 Within each other's arms; while soft there breath'd  
 Through the cool casement, mingled with the sighs  
 Of moonlight flowers, music that seem'd to rise  
 From some still lake, so liquidly it rose;  
 And, as it swell'd again at each faint close,  
 The ear could track through all that maze of chords  
 And young sweet voices, these impassion'd words: —

A SPIRIT there is, whose fragrant sigh  
 Is burning now through earth and air;  
 Where cheeks are blushing, the Spirit is nigh,  
 Where lips are meeting, the Spirit is there!

His breath is the soul of flowers like these,  
 And his floating eyes — oh! they resemble

<sup>2</sup> "To the north of us, (on the coast of the Caspian, near Badku), was a mountain, which sparkled like diamonds, arising from the sea-glass and crystals, with which it abounds." — *Journey of the Russian Ambassador to Persia*, 1746.

<sup>3</sup> "To which will be added the sound of the bells, hanging on the trees, which will be put in motion by the wind proceeding from the throne of God, as often as the blessed wish for music." — *Salé*.



Blue water-lilies <sup>4</sup>, when the breeze  
Is making the stream around them tremble!

Hail to thee, hail to thee, kindling power!  
Spirit of Love, Spirit of Bliss!  
Thy holiest time is the moonlight hour,  
And there never was moonlight so sweet as this.

By the fair and brave,  
Who blushing unite,  
Like the sun and wave,  
When they meet at night!

By the tear that shows  
When passion is nigh,  
As the rain-drop flows  
From the heat of the sky;

By the first love-beat  
Of the youthful heart,  
By the bliss to meet,  
And the pain to part!

By all that thou hast  
To mortals given,  
Which — oh! could it last,  
This earth were heaven!

We call thee hither, entrancing Power!  
Spirit of Love! Spirit of Bliss!  
Thy holiest time is the moonlight hour,  
And there never was moonlight so sweet as this.

Impatient of a scene, whose luxuries stole,  
Spite of himself, too deep into his soul,  
And where, midst all that the young heart loves most,  
Flowers, music, smiles, to yield was to be lost,  
The youth had started up, and turn'd away  
From the light nymphs and their luxurious lay,  
To muse upon the pictures that hung round, —  
Bright images, that spoke without a sound, }  
And views, like vistas into fairy ground. }  
But here again new spells came o'er his sense; —  
All that the pencil's mute omnipotence  
Could call up into life, of soft and fair,  
Of fond and passionate, was glowing there;  
Nor yet too warm, but touch'd with that fine art  
Which paints of pleasure but the purer part;  
Which knows ev'n Beauty when half-veil'd is best, }  
Like her own radiant planet of the west, }  
Whose orb when half-retir'd looks loveliest!  
There hung the history of the Genii-King,  
Trac'd through each gay, voluptuous wandering  
With her from SABA's bowers, in whose bright eyes  
He read that to be blest is to be wise <sup>5</sup>; —  
Here fond ZULEIKA <sup>6</sup> woos with open arms  
The Hebrew boy, who flies from her young charms,  
Yet, flying, turns to gaze, and, half undone,  
Wishes that Heav'n and she could both be won!  
And here MOHAMMED, born for love and guile,  
Forgets the Koran in his MARY's smile; —  
Then beckons some kind angel from above  
With a new text to consecrate their love! <sup>7</sup>

<sup>4</sup> The blue lotos, which grows in Cashmere and in Persia.

<sup>5</sup> For the loves of King Solomon, (who was supposed to preside over the whole race of Genii) with Balkis, the queen of Sheba or Saba, see *D'Herbelot*, and the *Notes on the Koran*, chap. 2.

<sup>6</sup> The wife of Potiphar, thus named by the Orientals. Her adventure with the patriarch Joseph is the subject of many of their poems and romances.

<sup>7</sup> The particulars of Mahomet's amour with Mary, the Coptic girl, in justification of which he added a new chapter to the koran, may be found in *Gagnier's Notes upon Abulfeda*, p. 151

With rapid step, yet pleas'd and lingering eye,  
 Did the youth pass these pictur'd stories by,  
 And hasten'd to a casement, where the light  
 Of the calm moon came in, and freshly bright  
 The fields without were seen, sleeping as still  
 As if no life remain'd in breeze or rill.  
 Here paus'd he, while the music, now less near,  
 Breathe'd with a holier language on his ear,  
 As though the distance, and that heavenly ray  
 Through which the sounds came floating, took away }  
 All that had been too earthly in the lay. }  
 Oh! could he listen to such sounds unmov'd,  
 And by that light — nor dream of her he lov'd?  
 Dream on, unconscious boy! while yet thou may'st;  
 'Tis the last bliss thy soul shall ever taste.  
 Clasp yet awhile her image to thy heart,  
 Ere all the light, that made it dear, depart.  
 Think of her smiles as when thou saw'st them last,  
 Clear, beautiful, by nought of earth o'ercast;  
 Recall her tears, to thee at parting given,  
 Pure as they weep, if angels weep in Heaven!  
 Think in her own still bower she waits thee now,  
 With the same glow of heart and bloom of brow,  
 Yet shrin'd in solitude — thine all, thine only,  
 Like the one star above thee, bright and lonely!  
 Oh that a dream so sweet, so long enjoy'd,  
 Should be so sadly, cruelly destroy'd!

The song is hush'd, the laughing nymphs are flown,  
 And he is left, musing of bliss, alone; —  
 Alone? — no, not alone — that heavy sigh,  
 That sob of grief, which broke from some one nigh —  
 Whose could it be? — alas! is misery found  
 Here, even here, on this enchanted ground?  
 He turns, and sees a female form, close veil'd,  
 Leaning, as if both heart and strength had fail'd,  
 Against a pillar near; — not glittering o'er  
 With gems and wreaths, such as the others wore,  
 But in that deep-blue, melancholy dress <sup>8</sup>,  
 BOGHARA's maidens wear in mindfulness  
 Of friends or kindred, dead or far away; —  
 And such as ZELICA had on that day  
 He left her, — when, with heart too full to speak,  
 He took away her last warm tears upon his cheek.

A strange emotion stirs within him, — more  
 Than mere compassion ever wak'd before; —  
 Unconsciously he opes his arms, while she  
 Springs forward, as with life's last energy,  
 But, swooning in that one convulsive bound,  
 Sinks ere she reach his arms, upon the ground; —  
 Her veil falls off — her faint hands clasp his knees —  
 'Tis she herself! — 'tis ZELICA he sees!  
 But, ah, so pale, so chang'd — none but a lover  
 Could in that wreck of beauty's shrine discover  
 The once ador'd divinity! ev'n he  
 Stood for some moments mute, and doubtingly  
 Put back the ringlets from her brow, and gaz'd  
 Upon those lids, where once such lustre blaz'd,  
 Ere he could think she was *indeed* his own,  
 Own darling maid, whom he so long had known  
 In joy and sorrow, beautiful in both;  
 Who, ev'n when grief was heaviest — when loth  
 He left her for the wars — in that worst hour  
 Sat in her sorrow like the sweet night-flower <sup>9</sup>,  
 When darkness brings its weeping glories out,  
 And spreads its sighs like frankincense about!

<sup>8</sup> "Deep blue is their mourning colour." — *Hamway*.

<sup>9</sup> The sorrowful *nyctanthes*, which begins to spread its rich odour after sun-set.

"Look up, my ZELICA — one moment show  
 "Those gentle eyes to me, that I may know  
 "Thy life, thy loveliness is not all gone,  
 "But *there*, at least, shines as it ever shone.  
 "Come, look upon thy AZIM — one dear glance,  
 "Like those of old, were heav'n! whatever chance  
 "Hath brought thee here, oh! 'twas a blessed one!  
 "There — my sweet lips — they move — that kiss hath run  
 "Like the first shoot of life through every vein,  
 "And now I clasp her, mine, all mine again!  
 "Oh the delight — now, in this very hour,  
 "When had the whole rich world been in my power,  
 "I should have singled out thee, only thee,  
 "From the whole world's collected treasury —  
 "To have thee here — to hang thus fondly o'er  
 "My own best, purest ZELICA once more!" —

It was indeed the touch of those lov'd lips  
 Upon her eyes that chas'd their short eclipse,  
 And, gradual as the snow, at Heaven's breath,  
 Melts off and shows the azure flowers beneath,  
 Her lids unclos'd, and the bright eyes were seen  
 Gazing on his, — not, as they late had been,  
 Quick, restless, wild, but mournfully serene; }  
 As if to lie, ev'n for that tranced minute,  
 So near his heart, had consolation in it;  
 And thus to wake in his lov'd caress  
 Took from her soul one half its wretchedness.  
 But, when she heard him call her good and pure,  
 Oh 'twas too much — too dreadful to endure!  
 Shuddering she broke away from his embrace,  
 And, hiding with both hands her guilty face,  
 Said, in a tone whose anguish would have riven  
 A heart of very marble, "pure! — oh Heaven." —

That tone — those looks so chang'd — the withering blight,  
 That sin and sorrow leave where'er they light —  
 The dead despondency of those sunk eyes,  
 Where once, had he thus met her by surprise,  
 He would have seen himself, too happy boy,  
 Reflected in a thousand lights of joy;  
 And then the place, that bright unholy place,  
 Where vice lay hid beneath each winning grace  
 And charm of luxury, as the viper weaves  
 Its wily covering of sweet balsam-leaves<sup>1</sup>; —  
 All struck upon his heart, sudden and cold  
 As death itself; — it needs not to be told —  
 No, no — he sees it all, plain as the brand  
 Of burning shame can mark — whate'er the hand,  
 That could from heav'n and him such brightness sever,  
 'Tis done — to heav'n and him she's lost for ever!  
 It was a dreadful moment; not the tears,  
 The lingering, lasting misery of years  
 Could match that minute's anguish — all the worst  
 Of sorrow's elements in that dark burst  
 Broke o'er his soul, and, with one crash of fate,  
 Laid the whole hopes of his life desolate!

"Oh! curse me not," she cried, as wild he toss'd  
 His desperate hand tow'rd heav'n — "though I am lost,  
 "Think not that guilt, that falsehood made me fall,  
 "No, no — 'twas grief, 'twas madness did it all!  
 "Nay, doubt me not — though all thy love hath ceas'd —  
 "I know it hath — yet, yet believe, at least,  
 "That every spark of reason's light must be  
 "Quench'd in this brain, ere I could stray from thee!  
 "They told me thou wert dead — why, Azim, why  
 "Did we not, both of us, that instant die

<sup>1</sup> "Concerning the vipers, which Pliny says were frequent among the balsam trees, I made very particular enquiry; several were brought me alive both to Yambo and Jidda." — *Bruce*.



"When we were parted? — oh! could'st thou but know  
 "With what a deep devotedness of woe  
 "I wept thy absence — o'er and o'er again  
 "Thinking of thee, still thee, till thought grew pain,  
 "And memory, like a drop that, night and day,  
 "Falls cold and ceaseless, wore my heart away!  
 "Didst thou but know how pale I sat at home,  
 "My eyes still turn'd the way thou wert to come,  
 "And, all the long, long night of hope and fear  
 "Thy voice and step still sounding in my ear —  
 "Oh God! thou would'st not wonder that, at last,  
 "When every hope was all at once o'ercast,  
 "When I heard frightful voices round me say  
 "*Azim is dead!* — this wretched brain gave way,  
 "And I became a wreck, at random driven,  
 "Without one glimpse of reason or of Heaven —  
 "All wild — and even this quenchless love within  
 "Turn'd to foul fires to light me into sin!  
 "Thou pitiest me — I knew thou would'st — that sky  
 "Hath nought beneath it half so lorn as I.  
 "The fiend, who lur'd me hither — hist! come near,  
 "Or thou too, *thou* art lost, if he should hear —  
 "Told me such things — oh! with such devilish art,  
 "As would have ruin'd ev'n a holier heart —  
 "Of thee, and of that ever-radiant sphere,  
 "Where bless'd at length, if I but serv'd *him* here,  
 "I should for ever live in thy dear sight,  
 "And drink from those pure eyes eternal light!  
 "Think, think how lost, how madden'd I must be,  
 "To hope that guilt could lead to God or thee!  
 "Thou weep'st for me — do, weep — oh! that I durst  
 "Kiss off that tear! but, no — these lips are curst,  
 "They must not touch thee; — one divine caress,  
 "One blessed moment of forgetfulness  
 "I've had within those arms, and *that* shall lie.  
 "Shrin'd in my soul's deep memory till I die!  
 "The last of joy's last relics here below,  
 "The one sweet drop, in all this waste of woe,  
 "My heart has treasur'd from affection's spring,  
 "To soothe and cool its deadly withering!  
 "But thou — yes, thou must go — for ever go;  
 "This place is not for thee — for thee! oh no,  
 "Did I but tell thee half, thy tortur'd brain  
 "Would burn like mine, and mine go wild again!  
 "Enough, that Guilt reigns here — that hearts, once good,  
 "Now tainted, chill'd and broken, are his food. —  
 "Enough, that we are parted — that there rolls  
 "A flood of headlong fate between our souls,  
 "Whose darkness severs me as wide from thee  
 "As hell from heav'n, to all eternity!" —

"ZELICA! ZELICA!" the youth exclaim'd,  
 In all the tortures of a mind inflam'd  
 Almost to madness — "by that sacred Heav'n,  
 "Where yet, if pray'rs can move, thou'lt be forgiven,  
 "As thou art here, — here, in this writhing heart,  
 "All sinful, wild and ruin'd as thou art!  
 "By the remembrance of our once pure love,  
 "Which, like a church-yard light, still burns above  
 "The grave of our lost souls — which guilt in thee  
 "Cannot extinguish, nor despair in me!  
 "I do conjure, implore thee to fly hence —  
 "If thou hast yet one spark of innocence,  
 "Fly with me from this place, —"

"With thee! oh bliss,  
 "'Tis worth whole years of torment to hear this.  
 "What! take the lost one with thee? — let her rove  
 "By thy dear side, as in those days of love,  
 "When we were both so happy, both so pure —



"Too heavenly dream! if there's on earth a cure  
 "For the sunk heart, 'tis this — day after day  
 "To be the blest companion of thy way; —  
 "To hear thy angel eloquence — to see  
 "Those virtuous eyes for ever turn'd on me; }  
 "And in their light re-chasten'd silently,  
 "Like the stain'd web that whitens in the sun,  
 "Grow pure by being purely shone upon!  
 "And thou wilt pray for me — I know thou wilt —  
 "At the dim vesper hour, when thoughts of guilt  
 "Come heaviest o'er the heart, thou'lt lift thine eyes,  
 "Full of sweet tears unto the darkening skies,  
 "And plead for me with Heav'n, till I can dare  
 "To fix my own weak, sinful glances there;  
 "Till the good angels, when they see me cling  
 "For ever near thee, pale and sorrowing,  
 "Shall for thy sake pronounce my soul forgiven,  
 "And bid thee take thy weeping slave to Heaven!  
 "Oh yes, I'll fly with thee —"

Scarce had she said

These breathless words, when a voice deep and dread  
 As that of MONKER, waking up the dead  
 From their first sleep — so startling 'twas to both —  
 Rung through the casement near "Thy oath! thy oath!"  
 Oh Heav'n, the ghastliness of that Maid's look! —  
 "Tis he," faintly she cried, while terror shook  
 Her inmost core, nor durst she lift her eyes,  
 Though through the casement, now, nought but the skies  
 And moon-light fields were seen, calm as before —  
 "Tis he, and I am his — all, all is o'er —  
 "Go — fly this instant, or thou'rt ruin'd too —  
 "My oath, my oath, oh God! 'tis all too true,  
 "True as the worm in this cold heart it is —  
 "I am MOKANNA's bride — his, AZIM, his —  
 "The Dead stood round us, while I spoke that vow,  
 "Their blue lips echoed it — I hear them now!  
 "Their eyes glar'd on me, while I pledg'd that bowl,  
 "'Twas burning blood — I feel it in my soul!  
 "And the Veil'd Bridegroom — hist! I've seen to-night  
 "What angels know not of — so foul a sight,  
 "So horrible — oh! never may'st thou see  
 "What *there* lies hid from all but hell and me!  
 "But I must hence — off, off — I am not thine,  
 "Nor Heav'n's, nor Love's, nor aught that is divine —  
 "Hold me not — ha! — think'st thou the fiends that sever  
 "Hearts, cannot sunder hands? — thus, then — for ever!"

With all that strength, which madness lends the weak,  
 She flung away his arm; and, with a shriek, —  
 Whose sound, though he should linger out more years  
 Than wretch e'er told, can never leave his ears, —  
 Flew up through that long avenue of light,  
 Fleetly as some dark, ominous bird of night }  
 Across the sun, and soon was out of sight! }

LALLA ROOKH could think of nothing all day but the misery of these two young lovers. Her gaiety was gone, and she looked pensively even upon FADLADEEN. She felt, too, without knowing why, a sort of uneasy pleasure in imagining that AZIM must have been just such a youth as FERAMORZ; just as worthy to enjoy all the blessings, without any of the pangs, of that illusive passion, which too often, like the sunny apples of Istikhar, is all sweetness on one side, and all bitterness on the other.

As they passed along a sequestered river after sunset, they saw a young Hindoo girl upon the bank, whose employment seemed to them so strange, that they stopped their palankeens to observe her. She had lighted a small lamp, filled with

oil of cocoa, and placing it in an earthen dish, adorned with a wreath of flowers, had committed it with a trembling hand to the stream, and was now anxiously watching its progress down the current, heedless of the gay cavalcade which had drawn up beside her. LALLA ROOKH was all curiosity; — when one of her attendants, who had lived upon the banks of the Gauges, (where this ceremony is so frequent, that often, in the dusk of the evening, the river is seen glittering all over with lights, like the Oton-tala or Sea of Stars,) informed the Princess that it was the usual way, in which the friends of those who had gone on dangerous voyages offered up vows for their safe return. If the lamp sunk immediately, the omen was disastrous; but if it went shining down the stream, and continued to burn till entirely out of sight, the return of the beloved object was considered as certain.

LALLA ROOKH, as they moved on, more than once looked back, to observe how the young Hindoo's lamp proceeded; and, while she saw with pleasure that it was still unextinguished, she could not help fearing that all the hopes of this life were no better than that feeble light upon the river. The remainder of the journey was passed in silence. She now, for the first time, felt that shade of melancholy, which comes over the youthful maiden's heart, as sweet and transient as her own breath upon a mirror; nor was it till she heard the tale of FERAMORZ, touched lightly at the door of her pavilion, that she waked from the reverie in which she had been wandering. Instantly her eyes were lighted up with pleasure, and, after a few unheard remarks from FADLADEEN upon the indecorum of a poet seating himself in presence of a Princess, every thing was arranged as on the preceding evening, and all listened with eagerness, while the story was thus continued: —

Where are the gilded tents that crowd the way,  
Where all was waste and silent yesterday?  
The City of War which, in a few short hours,  
Hath sprung up here, as if the magic powers  
Of Him who, in the twinkling of a star,  
Built the high pillar'd halls of CHILMINAR <sup>1</sup>,  
Had conjur'd up, far as the eye can see,  
This world of tents and domes and sun-bright armory! —  
Princely pavilions, screen'd by many a fold  
Of crimson cloth, and topp'd with balls of gold; —  
Steeds, with their housings of rich silver spun,  
Their chains and poyntrels glittering in the sun;  
And camels, tufted o'er with Yemen's shells,  
Shaking in every breeze their light-ton'd bells!

But yester-eve, so motionless around,  
So mute was this wide plain, that not a sound  
But the far torrent, on the locust-bird <sup>2</sup>  
Hunting among the thickets, could be heard; —  
Yet hark! what discords now, of every kind,  
Shouts, laughs, and screams are revelling in the wind!  
The neigh of cavalry; — the tinkling throngs  
Of laden camels and their drivers' songs; —  
Ringing of arms, and flapping in the breeze  
Of streamers from ten thousand canopies; —  
War-music, bursting out from time to time  
With gong and tymbalon's tremendous chime; —  
Or, in the pause, when harsher sounds are mute,  
The mellow breathings of some horn or flute,  
That far off, broken by the eagle note  
Of the Abyssinian trumpet <sup>3</sup>, swell and float!

Who leads this mighty army? — ask ye "who?"  
And mark ye not those banners of dark hue,  
The Night and Shadow <sup>4</sup>, over yonder tent?  
It is the CALIPH's glorious armament.  
Rous'd in his Palace by the dread alarms,

<sup>1</sup> The edifices of Chilminar and Balbec are supposed to have been built by the Genii, acting under the orders of Jan ben Jan, who governed the world long before the time of Adam.

<sup>2</sup> A native of Khorassan, and allured southward by means of the water of a fountain between Shiraz and Ispahan, called the Fountain of Birds, of which it is so foud that it will follow wherever that water is carried.

<sup>3</sup> "This trumpet is often called in Abyssinia, *nesser cano*, which signifies the Note of the Eagle." — Note of Bruce's editor.

<sup>4</sup> The two black standards borne before the Caliphs of the House of Abbas, were called allegorically, The Night and The Shadow. — See Gibbon.

That hourly came, of the false Prophet's arms,  
 And of his host of infidels, who hurl'd  
 Defiance fierce at Islam <sup>5</sup> and the world; —  
 Though worn with Grecian warfare, and behind  
 The veils of his bright Palace calm reclin'd,  
 Yet brook'd he not such blasphemy should stain,  
 Thus unreveng'd, the evening of his reign,  
 But, having sworn upon the Holy Grave <sup>6</sup>  
 To conquer or to perish, once more gave  
 His shadowy banners proudly to the breeze,  
 And with an army, nurs'd in victories,  
 Here stands to crush the rebels that o'er-run  
 His blest and beauteous Province of the Sun.  
 Ne'er did the march of MAHADI display  
 Such pomp before; — not ev'n when on his way  
 To MECCA'S Temple, when both land and sea  
 Were spoil'd to feed the Pilgrim's luxury <sup>7</sup>;  
 When round him, 'mid the burning sands, he saw  
 Fruits of the North in icy freshness thaw,  
 And cool'd his thirsty lip, beneath the glow  
 Of MECCA'S sun, with urns of Persian snow <sup>8</sup>: —  
 Nor e'er did armament more grand than that  
 Pour from the kingdoms of the Caliphate.  
 First, in the van, the People of the Rock <sup>9</sup>,  
 On their light mountain steeds, of royal stock <sup>10</sup>:  
 Then, Chieftains of DAMASCUS, proud to see  
 The flashing of their swords' rich marquetry <sup>1</sup>; —  
 Men, from the regions near the VOLGA'S mouth,  
 Mix'd with the rude, black archers of the South;  
 And Indian lancers, in white-turban'd ranks  
 From the far SINDE, or ATTOCK'S sacred banks,  
 With dusky legions from the Land of Myrrh <sup>2</sup>,  
 And many a mace-arm'd Moor and Mid-Sea islander.

Nor less in number, though more new and rude  
 In warfare's school, was the vast multitude  
 That, fir'd by zeal, or by oppression wrong'd,  
 Round the white standard of the Impostor throng'd.  
 Beside his thousands of Believers, — blind,  
 Burning and headlong as the Samiel wind, —  
 Many who felt, and more who fear'd to feel  
 The bloody Islamite's converting steel,  
 Flock'd to his banner; — Chiefs of the' UZBEK race,  
 Waving their heron crests with martial grace <sup>3</sup>;  
 TURKOMANS, countless as their flocks, led forth  
 From the' aromatic pastures of the North;  
 Wild warriors of the turquoise hills <sup>4</sup>, — and those  
 Who dwell beyond the everlasting snows  
 Of HINDOO KOSH <sup>5</sup>, in stormy freedom bred,  
 Their fort the rock, their camp the torrent's bed,  
 But none, of all who own'd the Chief's command,  
 Rush'd to that battle-field with bolder hand,

5 The Mahometan religion.

6 "The Persians swear by the Tomb of Shah Besade, who his buried at Casbin; and when one desires another to asseverate a matter, he will ask him, if he dare swear by the Holy Grave." — *Struy*.

7 Mahadi, in a single pilgrimage to Mecca, expended six millions of dinars of gold.

8 Nivem Meccam apportavit, rem ibi aut nunquam aut raro visam. — *Abulfeda*.

9 The inhabitants of Hejaz or Arabia Petraea, called by an Eastern writer "The People of the Rock." — *Ebn Haukal*.

10 "Those horses, called by the Arabians Kochlani, of whom a written genealogy has been kept for 2000 years. They are said to derive their origin from King Solomon's steeds." — *Niebuhr*.

1 "Many of the figures on the blades of their swords are wrought in gold or silver, or in marquetry with small gems." — *Asiat. Misc.* v. i.

2 Azab or Saba.

3 "The chiefs of the Uzbek Tartars wear a plume of white heron's feathers in their turbans." — *Account of Independent Tartary*.

4 In the mountains of Nishapour and Tous (in Khorassan) they find turquoises. — *Ebn Haukal*.

5 For a description of these stupendous ranges of mountains, see *Elphinstone's Caubul*.



Or sterner hate than IRAN's outlaw'd men,  
 Her Worshipers of Fire <sup>6</sup> — all panting then  
 For vengeance on the' accursed Saracen;  
 Vengeance at last for their dear country spurn'd,  
 Her throne usurp'd, and her bright shrines o'erturn'd.  
 From YEZD's <sup>7</sup> eternal Mansion of the Fire,  
 Where aged saints in dreams of Heav'n expire;  
 From BADER, and those fountains of blue flame  
 That burn into the CASPIAN <sup>8</sup>, fierce they came.  
 Careless for what or whom the blow was sped.  
 So vengeance triumph'd, and their tyrants bled!

Such was the wild and miscellaneous host,  
 That high in air their motley banners tost  
 Around the Prophet-Chief — all eyes still bent  
 Upon that glittering Veil, where'er it went.  
 That beacon through the battle's stormy flood,  
 That rainbow of the field, whose showers were blood!

Twice hath the Sun upon their conflict set,  
 And ris'n again, and found them grappling yet;  
 While streams of carnage, in his noon-tide blaze.  
 Smoke up to Heav'n — hot as that crimson haze,  
 By which the prostrate Caravan is aw'd,  
 In the red Desert, when the wind's abroad!  
 "On, Swords of God!" the panting CALIPH calls, —  
 "Thrones for the living — Heav'n for him who falls!" —  
 "On, brave avengers, on," MOKANNA cries,  
 "And EBLIS blast the recreant slave that flies!"  
 Now comes the brunt, the crisis of the day —  
 They clash — they strive — the CALIPH's troops give way!  
 MOKANNA's self plucks the black Banner down,  
 And now the Orient World's imperial crown  
 Is just within his grasp — when, hark, that shout!  
 Some hand hath check'd the flying Moslems' rout,  
 And now they turn — they rally — at their head  
 A warrior, (like those angel youths, who led,  
 In glorious panoply of Heav'n's own mail,  
 The Champions of the Faith through BEDER's vale <sup>9</sup>;)   
 Bold as if gifted with ten thousand lives.  
 Turns on the fierce pursuers' blades, and drives  
 At once the multitudinous torrent back,  
 While hope and courage kindle in his track,  
 And, at each step, his bloody falchion makes  
 Terrible vistas through which victory breaks!  
 In vain MOKANNA, midst the general flight,  
 Stands, like the red moon, on some stormy night,  
 Among the fugitive clouds, that, hurrying by,  
 Leave only her unshaken in the sky! —  
 In vain he yells his desperate curses out,  
 Deals Death promiscuously to all about,  
 To foes that charge and coward friends that fly,  
 And seems of *all* the Great Arch-enemy!  
 The panic spreads — "a miracle!" throughout  
 The Moslem ranks, "a miracle!" they shout,  
 All gazing on that youth, whose coming seems  
 A light, a glory, such as breaks in dreams;  
 And every sword, true as o'er billows dim  
 The needle tracks the load-star, following him!

6 The Ghebers, or Guebres, those original natives of Persia, who adhered to their ancient faith, the religion of Zoroaster, and who, after the conquest of their country by the Arabs, were either persecuted at home, or forced to become wanderers abroad.

7 "Yezd, the chief residence of those ancient natives, who worship the Sun and the Fire, which latter they have carefully kept lighted, without being once extinguished for a moment, above 3000 years, on a mountain near Yezd, called Ater Quedah, signifying the House or Mansion of the Fire. He is reckoned very unfortunate who dies off that mountain. — *Stephen's Persia*."

8 "When the weather is hazy, the springs of Naptha (on an island near Baku) boil up the higher, and the Naptha often takes fire on the surface of the earth, and runs in a flame into the sea to a distance almost incredible." — *Hanway on the Everlasting Fire at Baku*.

9 In the great victory gained by Mahomed at Beder, he was assisted, say the Mussulmans, by three thousand angels, led by Gabriel, mounted on his horse Hiazum. — See *The Koran and its Commentators*.



Right tow'ards MOKANNA now he cleaves his path,  
 Impatient cleaves, as though the bolt of wrath  
 He bears from Heav'n withheld its awful burst  
 From weaker heads, and souls but half-way curst, }  
 To break o'er Him, the mightiest and the worst!  
 But vain his speed — though in that hour of blood,  
 Had all God's seraphs round MOKANNA stood,  
 With swords of fire, ready like fate to fall,  
 MOKANNA's soul would have defied them all: —  
 Yet now, the rush of fugitives, too strong  
 For human force, hurries ev'n *him* along;  
 In vain he struggles 'mid the wedg'd array  
 Of flying thousands — he is borne away;  
 And the sole joy his baffled spirit knows  
 In this forc'd flight is — murdering as he goes!  
 As a grim tiger, whom the torrent's might  
 Surprises in some parch'd ravine at night,  
 Turns, ev'n in drowning, on the wretched flocks  
 Swept with him in that snow-flood from the rocks,  
 And, to the last, devouring on his way,  
 Bloodies the stream he hath not power to stay!

"Alla illa Alla!" — the glad shout renew —  
 "Alla Akbar!" <sup>1</sup> — the Caliph's in MEROU.  
 Hang out your gilded tapestry in the streets,  
 And light your shrines and chaunt your ziraleets <sup>2</sup>;  
 The Swords of God have triumph'd — on his throne  
 Your Caliph sits, and the Veil'd Chief hath flown.  
 Who does not envy that young warrior now,  
 To whom the Lord of Islam bends his brow,  
 In all the graceful gratitude of power,  
 For his throne's safety in that perilous hour?  
 Who doth not wonder, when, amidst the' acclaim }  
 Of thousands, heralding to heaven his name —  
 'Mid all those holier harmonies of fame,  
 Which sound along the path of virtuous souls,  
 Like music round a planet as it rolls! —  
 He turns away coldly, as if some gloom  
 Hung o'er his heart no triumphs can illumine; —  
 Some sightless grief, upon whose blasted gaze  
 Though glory's light may play, in vain it plays!  
 Yes, wretched AZIM! thine is such a grief,  
 Beyond all hope, all terror, all relief;  
 A dark, cold calm, which nothing now can break,  
 Or warm or brighten, — like that Syrian Lake <sup>3</sup>.  
 Upon whose surface morn and summer shed  
 Their smiles in vain, for all beneath is dead! —  
 Hearts there have been, o'er which this weight of woe  
 Came by long use of suffering, tame and slow;  
 But thine, lost youth! was sudden — over thee  
 It broke at once, when all seem'd extacy;  
 When Hope look'd up, and saw the gloomy Past  
 Melt into splendour, and Bliss dawn at last —  
 'Twas then, ev'n then, o'er joys so freshly blown,  
 This mortal blight of misery came down;  
 Ev'n then, the full, warm gushings of thy heart  
 Were check'd — like fount-drops, frozen as they start!  
 And there, like them, cold, sunless relics hang,  
 Each fix'd and chill'd into a lasting pang!

One sole desire, one passion now remains,  
 To keep life's fever still within his veins,  
 Vengeance! — dire vengeance on the wretch who cast  
 O'er him and all he lov'd that ruinous blast.  
 For this, when rumours reach'd him in his flight

<sup>1</sup> The Teebir, or cry of the Arabs. "Alla Akbar!" says Ockley, means "God is most mighty."

<sup>2</sup> The ziraleet is a kind of chorus, which the women of the East sing upon joyful occasions. — *Russel*.

<sup>3</sup> The Dead Sea, which contains neither animal nor vegetable life.

Far, far away, after that fatal night, —  
 Rumours of armies, thronging to the' attack  
 Of the Veil'd Chief, — for this he wing'd him back,  
 Fleet as the vulture speeds to flags unfurl'd,  
 And came when all seem'd lost, and wildly hurl'd }  
 Himself into the scale, and sav'd a world!  
 For this he still lives on, careless of all  
 The wreaths that glory on his path lets fall;  
 For this alone exists — like lightning-fire  
 To speed one bolt of vengeance, and expire!

But safe as yet that Spirit of Evil lives;  
 With a small band of desperate fugitives,  
 The last sole stubborn fragment, left unruin'd,  
 Of the proud host that late stood fronting Heaven,  
 He gain'd MEROU — breath'd a short curse of blood  
 O'er his lost throne — then pass'd the JINOV's flood <sup>4</sup>,  
 And gathering all, whose madness of belief  
 Still saw a Saviour in their down-fall'n Chief,  
 Rais'd the white banner within NEKSNEE's gates <sup>5</sup>,  
 And there, untam'd, the' approaching conqueror waits.

Of all his Haram, all that busy hive,  
 With music and with sweets sparkling alive,  
 He took but one, the partner of his flight,  
 One, not for love — not for her beauty's light —  
 For ZELICA stood withering midst the gay,  
 Wan as the blossom that fell yesterday  
 From the' Alma tree and dies, while overhead  
 To-day's young flower is springing in its stead! <sup>6</sup>  
 No, not for love — the deepest Damn'd must be  
 Touch'd with Heaven's glory, ere such fiends as he }  
 Can feel one glimpse of love's divinity!  
 But no, she is his victim; — there lie all  
 Her charms for him — charms that can never pall,  
 As long as hell within his heart can stir,  
 Or one faint trace of Heaven is left in her.  
 To work an angel's ruin, — to behold  
 As white a page as Virtue e'er unroll'd  
 Blacken, beneath his touch, into a scroll  
 Of damning sins, seal'd with a burning soul —  
 This is his triumph; this the joy accurst,  
 That ranks him among demons all but first!  
 This gives the victim, that before him lies  
 Blighted and lost, a glory in his eyes,  
 A light like that with which hell-fire illumines  
 The ghastly, writhing wretch whom it consumes!

But other tasks now wait him — tasks that need  
 All the deep daringness of thought and deed  
 With which the Dives <sup>7</sup> have gifted him — for mark,  
 Over yon plains, which night had else made dark,  
 Those lanterns, countless as the winged lights  
 That spangle INDIA's fields on showery nights <sup>8</sup>,  
 Far as their formidable gleams they shed,  
 The mighty tents of the beleaguerer spread,  
 Glimmering along the' horizon's dusky line,  
 And thence in nearer circles, till they shine  
 Among the founts and groves, o'er which the town  
 In all its arm'd magnificence looks down.  
 Yet, fearless, from his lofty battlements  
 MOKANNA views that multitude of tents;  
 Nay, smiles to think that, though entoil'd, beset,  
 Not less than myriads dare to front him yet; —  
 That friendless, throneless, he thus stands at bay,

<sup>4</sup> The ancient Oxus.

<sup>5</sup> A city of Transoxiana.

<sup>6</sup> "You never can cast your eyes on this tree, but you meet there either blossoms or fruit and as the blossom drops underneath on the ground, (which is frequently covered with these purple-coloured flowers,) others come forth in their stead," etc. etc. — Nieuhoff.

<sup>7</sup> The Demons of the Persian mythology.

<sup>8</sup> Carreri mentions the fire-flies in India during the rainy season. — See his Travels.

Ev'n thus a match for myriads such as they!  
 "Oh! for a sweep of that dark Angel's wing,  
 "Who brush'd the thousands of the' Assyrian King<sup>9</sup>  
 "To darkness in a moment, that I might  
 "People Hell's chambers with yon host to-night!  
 "But come what may, let who will grasp the throne,  
 "Caliph or Prophet, Man alike shall groan;  
 "Let who will torture him, Priest — Caliph — King —  
 "Alike this loathsome world of his shall ring  
 "With victims' shrieks and howlings of the slave, —  
 "Sounds, that shall glad me ev'n within my grave!"  
 Thus to himself — but to the scanty train  
 Still left around him, a far different strain: —  
 "Glorious defenders of the sacred Crown  
 "I bear from Heav'n, whose light nor blood shall drown  
 "Nor shadow of earth eclipse; — before whose gems  
 "The paly pomp of this world's diadems,  
 "The crown of GERASHID, the pillar'd throne  
 "Of PARVIZ<sup>10</sup>, and the heron crest that shone<sup>1</sup>,  
 "Magnificent, o'er ALI's beauteous eyes<sup>2</sup>,  
 "Fade like the stars when morn is in the skies:  
 "Warriors, rejoice — the port, to which we've pass'd  
 "O'er destiny's dark wave, beams out at last!  
 "Victory's our own — 'tis written in that Book  
 "Upon whose leaves none but the angels look,  
 "That ISLAM's sceptre shall beneath the power  
 "Of her great foe fall broken in that hour,  
 "When the moon's mighty orb, before all eyes,  
 "From NEKSHEB's Holy Well portentously shall rise!  
 "Now turn and see!" —

They turn'd, and, as he spoke,  
 A sudden splendour all around them broke,  
 And they beheld an orb, ample and bright,  
 Rise from the Holy Well, and cast its light  
 Round the rich city and the plain for miles<sup>3</sup>, —  
 Flinging such radiance o'er the gilded tiles  
 Of many a dome and fair roof'd inaret,  
 As autumn suns shed round them when they set!  
 Instant from all who saw the' illusive sign  
 A murmur broke — "Miraculous! divine!"  
 The Gheber bow'd, thinking his idol Star  
 Had wak'd, and burst impatient through the bar  
 Of midnight, to inflame him to the war!  
 While he of MOUSSA's creed saw, in that ray,  
 The glorious Light which, in his freedom's day,  
 Had rested on the Ark<sup>4</sup>, and now again  
 Shone out to bless the breaking of his chain!

"To victory!" is at once the cry of all —  
 Nor stands MOKANNA loitering at that call;  
 But instant the huge gates are flung aside,  
 And forth, like a diminutive mountain-tide  
 Into the boundless sea, they speed their course  
 Right on into the MOSLEM's mighty force.  
 The watchmen of the camp, — who, in their rounds,  
 Had paus'd and ev'n forgot the punctual sounds  
 Of the small drum with which they count the night<sup>5</sup>,  
 To gaze upon that supernatural light, —

<sup>9</sup> Sennacherib, called by the orientals King of Moussa! — *D'Herbelot*.

<sup>10</sup> Chosroes. For the description of his Throne or Palace, see *Gibbon* and *D'Herbelot*.

<sup>1</sup> "The crown of Gerashid is cloudy and tarnished before the heron tuft of thy turban." — From one of the elegies or songs in praise of Ali, written in characters of gold round the gallery of Abbas's tomb. — See *Chardin*.

<sup>2</sup> The beauty of Ali's eyes was so remarkable, that whenever the Persians would describe any thing as very lovely, they say it is Ayn Hali, or the Eyes of Ali. — *Chardin*.

<sup>3</sup> "Il amusa peodant deux mois le peuple de la ville de Nekhsheh en faisant sortir toutes les nuits du fonds d'un puits un corps lumineux semblable à la Lune, qui portoit sa lumière jusqu'à la distance de plusieurs milles." — *D'Herbelot*. Hence he was called Sazendeh mah, or the Moon-maker.

<sup>4</sup> The Shechinah, called Sakinat in the Koran. — See *Sale's Note*, chap. ii.

<sup>5</sup> The parts of the night are made known as well by instruments of music, as by the rounds of the watchmen with cries and small drums. — See *Burder's Oriental Customs*, vol. i. p. 119.



Now sink beneath an unexpected arm,  
 And in a death-groan give their last alarm.  
 "On for the lamps, that light yon lofty screen <sup>6</sup>,  
 "Nor blunt your blades with massacre so mean;  
 "There rests the CALIPH — speed — one lucky lance  
 "May now achieve mankind's deliverance!"  
 Desperate the die — such as they only cast,  
 Who venture for a world, and stake their last.  
 But Fate's no longer with him — blade for blade  
 Springs up to meet them through the glimmering shade,  
 And, as the clash is heard, new legions soon  
 Pour to the spot, — like bees of KAUZEROON <sup>7</sup>  
 To the shrill trimbrel's summons, — till, at length,  
 The mighty camp swarms out in all its strength,  
 And back to NEKSHEE'S gates, covering the plain  
 With random slaughter, drives the adventurous train;  
 Among the last of whom, the Silver Veil  
 Is seen glittering at times, like the white sail  
 Of some toss'd vessel, on a stormy night,  
 Catching the tempest's momentary light!

And hath not *this* brought the proud spirit low?  
 Nor dash'd his brow, nor check'd his daring? No.  
 Though half the wretches, whom at night he led  
 To thrones and victory, lie disgrac'd and dead,  
 Yet morning hears him, with unshrinking crest,  
 Still vaunt of thrones, and victory to the rest; —  
 And they believe him! — oh, the lover may  
 Distrust that look which steals his soul away: —  
 The babe may cease to think that it can play  
 With Heaven's rainbow; — alchymists may doubt  
 The shining gold their crucible gives out;  
 But Faith, fanatic Faith, once wedded fast  
 To some dear falsehood, hugs it to the last.

And well the Impostor knew all lures and arts,  
 That LUCIFER e'er taught to tangle hearts;  
 Nor, mid these last, bold workings of his plot  
 Against men's souls, is ZELICA forgot.  
 Ill-fated ZELICA! had reason been  
 Awake, through half the horrors thou hast seen,  
 'Thou never couldst have borne it — Death had come  
 At once, and taken thy wrong spirit home.  
 But 'twas not so — a torpor, a suspense  
 Of thought, almost of life, came o'er the intense  
 And passionate struggles of that fearful night,  
 When her last hope of peace and heav'n took flight:  
 And though, at times, a gleam of frenzy broke, —  
 As through some dull volcano's veil of smoke  
 Ominous flashings now and then will start,  
 Which show the fire's still busy at its heart;  
 Yet was she mostly wrapp'd in sullen gloom, —  
 Not such as AZIZ's, brooding o'er its doom,  
 And calm without, as is the brow of death,  
 While busy worms are gnawing underneath! —  
 But in a blank and pulseless torpor, free  
 From thought or pain, a seal'd-up apathy,  
 Which left her oft, with scarce one living thrill,  
 The cold, pale victim of her torturer's will.

Again, as in MEROU, he had her deck'd  
 Gorgeously out, the Priestess of the sect;  
 And led her glittering forth before the eyes  
 Of his rude train, as to a sacrifice;  
 Pallid as she, the young, devoted bride  
 Of the fierce NILE, when, deck'd in all the pride  
 Of nuptial pomp, she sinks into his tide! <sup>8</sup>

<sup>6</sup> The Serrapurda, high screens of red cloth, stiffened with cane, used to inclose a considerable space round the royal tents. — *Notes on the Bahardanush.*

<sup>7</sup> "From the groves of orange trees at Kauzeroon the bees cull a celebrated honey." — *Morier's Travels.*

<sup>8</sup> "A custom still subsisting at this day, seems to me to prove that the Egyptians formerly



And while the wretched maid hung down her head,  
 And stood, as one just risen from the dead,  
 Amid that gazing crowd, the fiend would tell  
 His credulous slaves it was some charm or spell  
 Possess'd her now, — and from that darken'd trance  
 Should dawn ere long their Faith's deliverance.  
 Or if, at times, goaded by guilty shame,  
 Her soul were rous'd, and words of wildness came,  
 Instant the bold blasphemer would translate  
 Her ravings into oracles of fate,  
 Would hail Heav'n's signals in her flashing eyes,  
 And call her shrieks the language of the skies!

But vain at length his arts — despair is seen  
 Gathering around; and famine comes to glean  
 All that the sword had left unreap'd: — in vain  
 At morn and eve across the northern plain  
 He looks impatient for the promis'd spears  
 Of the wild Hordes and TARTAR mountaineers;  
 They come not — while his fierce beleaguers pour  
 Engines of havoc in, unknown before,  
 And horrible as new <sup>9</sup>; — javelins, that fly  
 Enwreath'd with smoky flames through the dark sky,  
 And red-hot globes that, opening as they mount,  
 Discharge, as from a kindled Naphtha fount,  
 Showers of consuming fire o'er all below;  
 Looking, as through the' illumin'd night they go,  
 Like those wild birds <sup>10</sup> that by the Magians oft,  
 At festivals of fire were sent aloft  
 Into the air, with blazing faggots tied  
 To their huge wings, scattering combustion wide!  
 All night, the groans of wretches who expire,  
 In agony, beneath these darts of fire,  
 Ring through the city — while, descending o'er  
 Its shrines and domes and streets of sycamore; —  
 Its lone bazars, with their bright cloths of gold,  
 Since the last peaceful pageant left unroll'd; —  
 Its beauteous marble baths, whose idle jets  
 Now gush with blood; — and its tall minarets,  
 That late have stood up in the evening glare  
 Of the red sun, unhallow'd by a prayer; —  
 O'er each, in turn, the dreadful flame-bolts fall,  
 And death and conflagration throughout all  
 The desolate city hold high festival! }

MOKANNA sees the world is his no more; —  
 One sting at parting, and his grasp is o'er.  
 "What! drooping now?" — thus, with unblushing cheek,  
 He hails the few, who yet can hear him speak,  
 Of all those famish'd slaves, around him lying,  
 And by the light of blazing temples dying; —  
 "What! drooping now? — now, when at length we press  
 "Home o'er the very threshold of success;  
 "When ALLA from our ranks hath thin'd away  
 "Those grosser branches, that kept out his ray  
 "Of favour from us, and we stand at length  
 "Heirs of his light and children of his strength,  
 "The chosen few who shall survive the fall  
 "Of Kings and Thrones, triumphant over all!  
 "Have you then lost, weak murmurers as you are,  
 "All faith in him, who was your Light, your Star?"

sacrificed a young virgin to the God of the Nile; for they now make a statue of earth in shape of a girl, to which they give the name of the Betrothed Bride, and throw it into the river." — *Savary*.

<sup>9</sup> The Greek fire, which was occasionally lent by the Emperors to their allies. "It was," says Gibbon, "either launched in red-hot balls of stone and iron, or darted in arrows and javelins, twisted round with flax and tow, which had deeply imbibed the inflammable oil."

<sup>10</sup> "At the great festival of fire, called the Sheb Sezé, they used to set fire to large bunches of dry combustibles, fastened round wild beasts and birds, which being then let loose, the air and earth appeared one great illumination; and as these terrified creatures naturally fled to the wood for shelter, it is easy to conceive the conflagrations they produced." — *Richardson's Dissertation*.

"Have you forgot the eye of glory, hid  
 "Beneath this Veil, the flashing of whose lid  
 "Could, like a sun-stroke of the desert, wither  
 "Millions of such as yonder Chief brings hither?  
 "Long have its lightnings slept — too long — hut now  
 "All earth shall feel the unveiling of this brow!  
 "To-night — yes, sainted men! this very night,  
 "I bid you all to a fair festal rite,  
 "Where, — having deep refresh'd each weary limb  
 "With viands, such as feast Heav'n's cherubim,  
 "And kindled up your souls, now sunk and dim,  
 "With that pure wine the Dark-ey'd Maids above  
 "Keep, seal'd with precious musk, for those they love<sup>1</sup>; —  
 "I will myself uncurtain in your sight  
 "The wonders of this brow's ineffable light;  
 "Then lead you forth, and with a wink disperse  
 "Yon myriads, howling through the universe!"

Eager they listen — while each accent darts  
 New life into their chill'd and hope-sick hearts; —  
 Such treacherous life as the cool draught supplies  
 To him upon the stake, who drinks and dies!  
 Wildly they point their lances to the light  
 Of the fast sinking sun, and shout "to-night!" —  
 "To-night," their Chief re-echoes, in a voice  
 Of fiend-like mockery that bids hell rejoice!  
 Deluded victims — never hath this earth  
 Seen mourning half so mournful as their mirth!  
 Here, to the few, whose iron frames had stood  
 This racking waste of famine and of blood,  
 Faint, dying wretches elung, from whom the shout  
 Of triumph like a maniac's laugh broke out; —  
 There, others, lighted by the smouldering fire,  
 Danc'd like wan ghosts about a funeral pyre,  
 Among the dead and dying, strew'd around; —  
 While some pale wretch look'd on, and from his wound  
 Plucking the fiery dart by which he bled,  
 In ghastly transport wav'd it o'er his head!

'Twas more than midnight now — a fearful pause  
 Had follow'd the long shouts, the wild applause,  
 That lately from those Royal Gardens hurst,  
 Where the Veil'd demon held his feast accurst,  
 When ZELICA — alas, poor ruin'd heart,  
 In every horror doom'd to bear its part! —  
 Was bidden to the banquet by a slave,  
 Who, while his quivering lip the summons gave,  
 Grew black, as though the shadows of the grave  
 Compass'd him round, and, ere he could repeat  
 His message through, fell lifeless at her feet!  
 Shuddering she went — a soul-felt pang of fear,  
 A presage, that her own dark doom was near,  
 Rous'd every feeling, and brought Reason back  
 Once more, to writhe her last upon the rack.  
 All round seem'd tranquil — ev'n the foe had ceas'd,  
 As if aware of that demoniac feast,  
 His fiery bolts; and though the heavens look'd red,  
 'Twas but some distant conflagration's spread.  
 But hark! — she stops — she listens — dreadful tone!  
 'Tis her Tormentor's laugh — and now, a groan  
 A long death-groan comes with it — can this be  
 The place of mirth, the bower of revelry?  
 She enters — Holy ALLA, what a sight  
 Was there before her! By the glimmering light  
 Of the pale dawn, mix'd with the flare of brands  
 That round lay burning, dropp'd from lifeless hands,  
 She saw the board, in splendid mockery spread,  
 Rich censers breathing — garlands overhead, —

<sup>1</sup> "The righteous shall be given to drink of pure wine, sealed; the seal whereof shall be musk. — *Koran*, chap. lxxxiii.

The urns, the cups, from which they late had quaff'd,  
 All gold and gems, but — what had been the draught?  
 Oh! who need ask, that saw those livid guests,  
 With their swoll'n heads sunk blackening on their breasts,  
 Or looking pale to Heav'n with glassy glare,  
 As if they sought, but saw no mercy there;  
 As if they felt, though poison rack'd them through,  
 Remorse the deadlier torment of the two!  
 While some, the bravest, hardest in the train  
 Of their false Chief, who on the battle-plain  
 Would have met death with transport by his side,  
 Here mute and helpless gasp'd; — but as they died,  
 Look'd horrible vengeance with their eyes' last strain,  
 And clench'd the slackening hand at him in vain.

Dreadful it was to see the ghastly stare,  
 The stony look of horror and despair,  
 Which some of these expiring victims cast  
 Upon their souls' tormentor to the last; —  
 Upon that mocking Fiend, whose Veil, now rais'd,  
 Show'd them, as in death's agony they gaz'd,  
 Not the long promis'd light, the brow, whose beaming  
 Was to come forth, all conquering, all redeeming,  
 But features horribler than Hell e'er trac'd  
 On its own brood; — no Demon of the Waste,<sup>2</sup>  
 No church-yard Ghole, caught lingering in the light  
 Of the blest sun, e'er blasted human sight  
 With lineaments so foul, so fierce as those  
 The Impostor now, in grinning mockery shows —  
 "There, ye wise Saints, behold your Light, your Star, —  
 "Ye *would* be dupes and victims, and ye *are*.  
 "Is it enough? or must I, while a thrill  
 "Lives in your sapient bosoms, cheat you still?  
 "Swear that the burning death ye feel within,  
 "Is but the trance, with which Heav'n's joys begin;  
 "That this foul visage, foul as e'er disgrac'd  
 "Ev'n monstrous man, is — after God's own taste;  
 "And that — but see! — ere I have half-way said  
 "My greetings through, th' uncourteous souls are fled.  
 "Farewell, sweet spirits! not in vain ye die,  
 "If EBLIS loves you half so well as I. —  
 "Ha, my young bride! — 'tis well — take thou thy seat; }  
 "Nay, come — no shuddering — did'st thou never meet }  
 "The Dead before? — they grac'd our wedding, sweet;  
 "And these, my guests to-night, have brimm'd so true  
 "Their parting cups, that *thou* shalt pledge one too.  
 "But — how is this? — all empty? all drunk up?  
 "Hot lips have been before thee in the cup,  
 "Young bride, — yet stay — one precious drop remains  
 "Enough to warm a gentle Priestess' veins; —  
 "Here, drink — and should thy lover's conquering arms  
 "Speed hither, ere thy lip lose all its charms,  
 "Give him but half this venom in thy kiss,  
 "And I'll forgive my haughty rival's bliss!

"For me — I too must die — but not like these  
 "Vile, rankling things, to fester in the breeze;  
 "To have this brow in ruffian triumph shown,  
 "With all death's grimness added to its own,  
 "And rot to dust beneath the taunting eyes  
 "Of slaves, exclaiming 'There his Godship lies!'  
 "No — cursed race — since first my soul drew breath,  
 "They've been my dupes, and *shall* be, ev'n in death.  
 "Thou see'st yon cistern in the shade — 'tis fill'd  
 "With burning drugs, for this last hour distill'd; —  
 "There will I plunge me, in that liquid flame —

<sup>2</sup> "The Afghans believe each of the numerous solitudes and deserts of their country to be inhabited by a lonely demon, whom they call the Ghoolee Becaban, or Spirit of the Waste. They often illustrate the wildness of any sequestered tribe, by saying, they are wild as the Demon of the Waste." — *Elphinstone's Caubul*.



"Fit bath to lave a dying Prophet's frame! —  
 "There perish, all — ere pulse of thine shall fail —  
 "Nor leave one limb to tell mankind the tale.  
 "So shall my votaries, wheresoe'er they rave,  
 "Proclaim that Heav'n took back the Saint it gave —  
 "That I've but vanish'd from this earth awhile,  
 "To come again, with bright, un-brouded smile!  
 "So shall they build me altars in their zeal,  
 "Where knaves shall minister, and fools shall kneel;  
 "Where Faith may mutter o'er her mystic spell,  
 "Written in blood — and Bigotry may swell  
 "The sail he spreads for Heav'n with blasts from hell! }  
 "So shall my banner, through long ages, be  
 "The rallying sign of fraud and anarchy; —  
 "Kings yet unborn shall rue MOKANNA's name,  
 "And, though I die, my Spirit, still the same,  
 "Shall walk abroad in all the stormy strife,  
 "And guilt, and blood, that were its bliss in life!  
 "But, hark! their battering engine shakes the wall —  
 "Why, let it shake — thus I can brave them all.  
 "No trace of me shall greet them, when they come,  
 "And I can trust thy faith, for — thou'lt be dumb.  
 "Now mark how readily a wretch like me,  
 "In one bold plunge, commences Deity!"

He sprung and sunk, as the last words were said —  
 Quick clos'd the burning waters o'er his head,  
 And ZELICA was left — within the ring  
 Of those wide walls the only living thing;  
 The only wretched one, still curs'd with breath,  
 In all that frightful wilderness of death!  
 More like some bloodless ghost, — such as, they tell,  
 In the lone Cities of the Silent <sup>3</sup> dwell,  
 And there, unseen of all but ALLA, sit  
 Each by its own pale carcass, watching it.

But morn is up, and a fresh warfare stirs  
 Throughout the camp of the beleaguers.  
 Their globes of fire, (the dread artillery, lent }  
 By GREECE to conquering MAHADI,) are spent; }  
 And now the scorpion's shaft, the quarry sent }  
 From high balistas, and the shielded throng  
 Of soldiers swinging the huge ram along, —  
 All speak the impatient Islamite's intent  
 To try, at length, if tower and battlement  
 And bastion'd wall be not less hard to win,  
 Less tough to break down than the hearts within.  
 First in impatience and in toil is he,  
 The burning AZIM — oh! could he but see  
 The Impostor once alive within his grasp,  
 Not the gaunt lion's hug, nor Boa's clasp,  
 Could match that gripe of vengeance, or keep pace  
 With the fell heartiness of Hate's embrace!

Loud rings the ponderous rain against the walls;  
 Now shake the ramparts, now a buttress falls,  
 But still no breach — "once more, one mighty swing  
 "Of all your beams, together thundering!"  
 There — the wall shakes — the shouting troops exult  
 "Quick, quick discharge your weightiest catapult  
 "Right on that spot, and NEKSHEB is our own!" —  
 'Tis done — the battlements come crashing down,  
 And the huge wall, by that stroke riv'n in two, }  
 Yawning, like some old crater, rent anew }  
 Shows the dim, desolate city smoking through!  
 But strange! no signs of life — nought living seen  
 Above, below — what can this stillness mean?

<sup>3</sup> "They have all a great reverence for burial-grounds, which they sometimes call by the poetical name of Cities of the Silent, and which they people with the ghosts of the departed, who sit each at the head of his own grave, invisible to mortal eyes." — *Elphinstone*.



A minute's pause suspends all hearts and eyes —  
 "In through the breach," impetuous AZIM cries;  
 But the cool CALIPH, fearful of some wile  
 In this blank stillness, checks the troops awhile. —  
 Just then, a figure with slow step, advanc'd  
 Forth from the ruin'd walls; and, as there glanc'd  
 A sunbeam over it, all eyes could see  
 The well-known Silver-Veil! — "'Tis He, 'tis He,  
 "MOKANNA, and alone!" they shout around;  
 Young AZIM from his steed springs to the ground —  
 "Mine, Holy Caliph! mine," he cries, "the task  
 "To crush yon daring wretch — 'tis all I ask."  
 Eager he darts to meet the demon foe,  
 Who still across wide heaps of ruin slow  
 And falteringly comes, till they are near;  
 Then, with a bound, rushes on AZIM's spear,  
 And, casting off the Veil in falling shows —  
 Oh! — 'tis his ZELICA's life-blood that flows!

"I meant not, AZIM," soothingly she said,  
 As on his trembling arm she lean'd her head,  
 And, looking in his face, saw anguish there  
 Beyond all wounds the quivering flesh can bear —  
 "I meant not *thou* should'st have the pain of this: —  
 "Though death, with thee thus tasted, is a bliss  
 "Thou would'st not rob me of, did'st thou but know  
 "How oft I've pray'd to God I might die so!  
 "But the Fiend's venom was too scant and slow; —  
 "To linger on were maddening — and I thought  
 "If once that Veil — nay, look not on it — caught  
 "The eyes of your fierce soldiery, I should be  
 "Struck by a thousand death-darts instantly.  
 "But this is sweeter — oh! believe me, yes —  
 "I would not change this sad, but dear caress,  
 "This death within thy arms I would not give  
 "For the most smiling life the happiest live!  
 "All, that stood dark and drear before the eye  
 "Of my stray'd soul, is passing swiftly by;  
 "A light comes o'er me from those looks of love,  
 "Like the first dawn of mercy from above;  
 "And if thy lips but tell me I'm forgiven,  
 "Angels will echo the blest words in Heaven!  
 "But live, my AZIM; — oh! to call thee mine  
 "Thus once again; *my* AZIM — dream divine!  
 "Live, if thou ever lov'd'st me, if to meet  
 "Thy ZELICA hereafter would be sweet,  
 "Oh live to pray for her — to bend the knee  
 "Morning and night before that Deity,  
 "To whom pure lips and hearts without a stain,  
 "As thine are, AZIM, never breath'd in vain, —  
 "And pray that He may pardon her, — may take  
 "Compassion on her soul for thy dear sake,  
 "And, nought remembering but her love to thee,  
 "Make her all thine, all His, eternally!  
 "Go to those happy fields where first we twin'd  
 "Our youthful hearts together — every wind  
 "That meets thee there, fresh from the well-known flowers,  
 "Will bring the sweetness of those innocent hours  
 "Back to thy soul, and thou may'st feel again  
 "For thy poor ZELICA as thou did'st then.  
 "So shall thy orisons, like dew that flies  
 "To Heav'n upon the morning's sunshine, rise  
 "With all love's earliest ardour to the skies!  
 "And should they — but, alas! my senses fail —  
 "Oh for one minute! — should thy prayers prevail —  
 "If pardon'd souls may from that World of Bliss  
 "Reveal their joy to those they love in this, —  
 "I'll come to thee — in some sweet dream — and tell —  
 "Oh Heaven — I die — dear love! farewell, farewell."

Time fled — years on years had pass'd away,  
 And few of those who, on that mournful day,  
 Had stood, with pity in their eyes, to see  
 The maiden's death, and the youth's agony,  
 Were living still — when, by a rustic grave  
 Beside the swift Amoo's transparent wave,  
 An aged man, who had grown aged there  
 By that lone grave, morning and night in prayer,  
 For the last time knelt down — and, though the shade  
 Of death hung darkening over him, there play'd  
 A gleam of rapture on his eye and cheek,  
 That brighten'd even Death — like the last streak  
 Of intense glory on the horizon's brim,  
 When night o'er all the rest hangs chill and dim, —  
 His soul had seen a Vision, while he slept:  
 She for whose spirit he had pray'd and wept  
 So many years, had come to him, all drest  
 In angel smiles, and told him she was blest!  
 For this the old man breath'd his thanks, and died. — }  
 And there, upon the banks of that lov'd tide,  
 He and his ZELICA sleep side by side.

THE story of the Veiled Prophet of Khorassan being ended, they were now doomed to hear FADLADEEN'S criticisms upon it. A series of disappointments and accidents had occurred to this learned Chamberlain during the journey. In the first place, those couriers stationed, as in the reign of Shah Jehan, between Delhi and the Western coast of India, to secure a constant supply of mangoes for the Royal Table, had, by some cruel irregularity, failed in their duty; and to eat any mangoes but those of Mazagong was, of course, impossible. In the next place the elephant, laden with his fine antique porcelain, had in an unusual fit of liveliness shattered the whole set to pieces: — an irreparable loss, as many of the vessels were so exquisitely old as to have been used under the Emperors Yan and Chun, who reigned many years before the dynasty of Tang. His Koran, too, supposed to be the identical copy between the leaves of which Mahomet's favourite pigeon used to nestle, had been mislaid by his Koran-bearer three whole days; not without much spiritual alarm to FADLADEEN, who, though professing to hold with other loyal and orthodox Mussulmans, that salvation could only be found in the Koran, was strongly suspected of believing in his heart, that it could only be found in his own particular copy of it. When to all these grievances is added the obstinacy of the cooks, in putting the pepper of Canara into his dishes instead of the cinnamon of Serendib, we may easily suppose that he came to the task of criticism with, at least, a sufficient degree of irritability for the purpose.

"In order," said he, importantly swinging about his chaplet of pearls, "to convey with clearness my opinion of the story this young man has related, it is necessary to take a review of all the stories that have ever —" "My good FADLADEEN!" exclaimed the Princess, interrupting him, "we really do not deserve that you should give yourself so much trouble. Your opinion of the poem we have just heard, will, I have no doubt, be abundantly edifying, without any further waste of your valuable erudition." — "If that be all," replied the critic, — evidently mortified at not being allowed to show how much he knew about every thing, but the subject immediately before him; — "if that be all that is required, the matter is easily dispatched." He then proceeded to analyse the poem, in that strain, (so well known to the unfortunate bards of Delhi,) whose censures were an infliction from which few recovered, and whose very praises were like the honey extracted from the bitter flowers of the aloe. The chief personages of the story were, if he rightly understood them, an ill-favoured gentleman, with a veil over his face; — a young lady, whose reason went and came according as it suited the poet's convenience to be sensible or otherwise;—and a youth in one of those hideous Bucharian bonnets, who took the aforesaid gentleman in a veil for a Divinity. "From such materials," said he, "what can be expected? — after rivalling each other in long speeches and absurdities, through some thousands of lines as indigestible as the filberds of Berdaa, our friend in the veil jumps into a tub of aquafortis; the young lady dies in a set speech, whose only recommendation is that it is her last: and the lover lives on to a good old age, for the laudable purpose of seeing her ghost, which he at last happily accomplishes and expires. This, you

will allow, is a fair summary of the story; and if Nasser, the Arabian merchant, told no better, our Holy Prophet (to whom be all honour and glory!) had no need to be jealous of his abilities for story-telling." <sup>4</sup>

With respect to the style, it was worthy of the matter; — it had not even those politic contrivances of structure, which make up for the commonness of the thoughts by the peculiarity of the manner, nor that stately poetical phraseology by which sentiments, mean in themselves, like the blacksmith's <sup>5</sup> apron converted into a banner, are so easily gilt and embroidered into consequence. Then, as to the versification, it was, to say no worse of it, execrable: it had neither the copious flow of Ferdosi, the sweetness of Hafez, nor the sententious march of Sadi; but appeared to him, in the uneasy heaviness of its movements, to have been modelled upon the gait of a very tired dromedary. The licences, too, in which it indulged, were unpardonable; — for instance this line, and the poem abounded with such; —

Like the faint, exquisite music of a dream.

"What critic that can count," said FADLADEEN, "and has his full complement of fingers to count withal, would tolerate for an instant such syllabic superfluities?" — He here looked round and discovered that most of his audience were asleep; while the glimmering lamps seemed inclined to follow their example. It became necessary, therefore, however painful to himself, to put an end to his valuable animadversions for the present, and he accordingly concluded, with an air of dignified candour, thus: — "Notwithstanding the observations which I have thought it my duty to make, it is by no means my wish to discourage the young man: — so far from it, indeed, that if he will but totally alter his style of writing and thinking, I have very little doubt that I shall be vastly pleased with him."

Some days elapsed, after this harangue of the Great Chamberlain, before LALLA ROOKH could venture to ask for another story. The youth was still a welcome guest in the pavilion; — to *one* heart, perhaps, too dangerously welcome — but all mention of poetry was, as if by common consent, avoided. Though none of the party had much respect for FADLADEEN, yet his censures, thus magisterially delivered, evidently made an impression on them all. The Poet himself, to whom criticism was quite a new operation, (being wholly unknown in that Paradise of the Indies, Cashmere,) felt the shock as it is generally felt at first, till use has made it more tolerable to the patient; — the Ladies began to suspect that they ought not to be pleased, and seemed to conclude that there must have been much good sense in what FADLADEEN said, from its having set them all so soundly to sleep; — while the self-complacent Chamberlain was left to triumph in the idea of having, for the hundred and fiftieth time in his life, extinguished a Poet. LALLA ROOKH alone — and Love knew why — persisted in being delighted with all she had heard, and in resolving to hear more as speedily as possible. Her manner, however, of first returning to the subject was unlucky. It was while they rested during the heat of noon near a fountain, on which some hand had rudely traced those well-known words from the Garden of Sadi, — "Many, like me, have viewed this fountain, but they are gone, and their eyes are closed for ever!" — that she took occasion, from the melancholy beauty of this passage, to dwell upon the charms of poetry in general. "It is true," she said, "few poets can imitate that sublime bird, which flies always in the air, and never touches the earth <sup>6</sup>: — it is only once in many ages a Genius appears, whose words, like those on the Written Mountain, last for ever: — but still there are some, as delightful perhaps, though not so wonderful, who, if not stars over our head, are at least flowers along our path, and whose sweetness of the moment we ought gratefully to inhale, without calling upon them for a brightness and a durability beyond their nature. In short," continued she, blushing, as if conscious of being caught in an oration, "it is quite cruel that a poet cannot wander through his regions of enchantment, without having a critic for ever, like the old Man of the Sea, upon his back!" <sup>7</sup> — FADLADEEN, it was plain, took this last luckless allusion to himself, and would treasure it up in his mind as a whetstone for his next criticism. A sudden silence ensued; and the Princess, glancing a look at FERAMORZ, saw plainly she must wait for a more courageous moment.

But the glories of Nature and her wild, fragrant airs, playing freshly over the current of youthful spirits, will soon heal even deeper wounds than the dull Fadladeens of this world can inflict. In an evening or two after, they came to the

<sup>4</sup> La lecture de ces Fables plaisoit si fort aux Arabes, que, quand Mahomet les entretenoit de l'Histoire de l'Ancien Testament, ils les méprisoient, lui disant que celles que Nasser leur racontoit étoient beaucoup plus belles. Cette préférence attira à Nasser la malédiction de Mahomet et de tous ses disciples. — *D'Herbelot*.

<sup>5</sup> The blacksmith Gao, who successfully resisted the tyrant Zohak, and whose apron became the Royal Standard of Persia.

<sup>6</sup> The Huma.

<sup>7</sup> The Story of Siubad.



small Valley of Gardens, which had been planted by order of the Emperor for his favourite sister Rochinara, during their progress to Cashmere, some years before; and never was there a more sparkling assemblage of sweets, since the Gulzar-e-Irem, or Rose-bower of Irem. Every precious flower was there to be found, that poetry, or love, or religion has ever consecrated; from the dark hyacinth, to which Hafez compares his mistress's hair, to the *Cámalatá*, by whose rosy blossoms the heaven of Indra is scented. As they sat in the cool fragrance of this delicious spot, and LALLA ROOKH remarked that she could fancy it the abode of that Flower-loving Nymph whom they worship in the temples of Kathay, or of one of those Peris, the beautiful creatures of the air, who live upon perfumes, and to whom a place like this might make some amends for the Paradise they have lost, — the young Poet, in whose eyes she appeared, while she spoke, to be one of the bright spiritual creatures she was describing, said hesitatingly that he remembered a story of a Peri, which, if the Princess had no objection, he would venture to relate. "It is," said he, with an appealing look to FADLADEEN, in a lighter and humbler strain than the other;" then, striking a few careless but melancholy chords on his kitar, he thus began: —

## PARADISE AND THE PERI.

ONE morn a Peri at the gate  
Of Eden stood, disconsolate;  
And as she listen'd to the Springs  
Of Life within, like music flowing,  
And caught the light upon her wings  
Through the half-open portal glowing,  
She wept to think her recreant race  
Should e'er have lost that glorious place!

"How happy," exclaim'd this child of air,  
"Are the holy Spirits who wander there,  
"Mid flowers that never shall fade or fall;  
"Though mine are the gardens of earth and sea.  
"And the stars themselves have flowers for me.  
"One blossom of Heaven out-blooms them all!  
"Though sunny the Lake of cool CASHMERE,  
"With its plane-tree Isle reflected clear <sup>1</sup>,  
"And sweetly the founts of that Valley fall;  
"Though bright are the waters of SING-SU-HAY,  
"And the golden floods that thitherward stray <sup>2</sup>,  
"Yet — oh 'tis only the Blest can say  
"How the waters of Heaven outshine them all!"  
"Go, wing thy flight from star to star,  
"From world to luminous world, as far  
"As the universe spreads its flaming wall:  
"Take all the pleasures of all the spheres,  
"And multiply each through endless years,  
"One minute of Heaven is worth them all!"

The glorious Angel, who was keeping  
The gates of Light, beheld her weeping;  
And, as he nearer drew and listen'd  
To her sad song, a tear-drop glisten'd  
Within his eyelids, like the spray  
From Eden's fountain, when it lies  
On the blue flow'r, which — Bramins say —  
Blooms no where but in Paradise!  
"Nymph of a fair but erring line!"

<sup>1</sup> Numerous small islands emerge from the Lake of Cashmere. One is called Char Chenaar, from the plane trees upon it. — *Forster*.

<sup>2</sup> "The Altan Kol or Golden River of Tibet, which runs into the Lakes of Sing-su-hay, has abundance of gold in its sands, which employs the inhabitants all the summer in gathering it." — *Description of Tibet in Pinkerton*.



Gently he said — "One hope is thine.  
 "'Tis written in the Book of Fate,  
 "The Peri yet may be forgiven  
 "Who brings to this Eternal gate  
 "The gift that is most dear to Heaven!  
 "Go, seek it, and redeem thy sin —  
 "'Tis sweet to let the Pardon'd in!"

Rapidly as comets run  
 To th' embraces of the Sun: —  
 Fleeter than the starry brands,  
 Flung at night from angel hands <sup>3</sup>  
 At those dark and daring sprites,  
 Who would climb the' empyrial heights,  
 Down the blue vault the PERI flies,  
 And, lighted earthward by a glance  
 That just then broke from morning's eyes,  
 Hung hovering o'er our world's expanse.

But whither shall the Spirit go  
 To find this gift for heav'n? — "I know  
 "The wealth," she cries, "of every urn,  
 "In which unnumber'd rubies burn,  
 "Beneath the pillars of CHILMINAR <sup>4</sup>; —  
 "I know where the Isles of Perfume are  
 "Many a fathom down in the sea,  
 "To the south of sun-bright ARABY <sup>5</sup>; —  
 "I know too where the Genii hid  
 "The jewell'd cup of their King JAMSHID <sup>6</sup>,  
 "With Life's elixir sparkling high —  
 "But gifts like these are not for the sky.  
 "Where was there ever a gem that shone  
 "Like the steps of ALLA's wonderful Throne?  
 "And the Drops of Life — oh! what would they be  
 "In the boundless Deep of Eternity?"

While thus she mus'd, her pinions fann'd  
 The air of that sweet Indian land,  
 Whose air is balm; whose ocean spreads  
 O'er coral rocks and amber beds;  
 Whose mountains, pregnant by the beam  
 Of the warm sun, with diamonds teem;  
 Whose rivulets are like rich brides,  
 Lovely, with gold beneath their tides;  
 Whose sandal groves and bowers of spice  
 Might be a Peri's Paradise!  
 But crimson now her rivers ran  
 With human blood — the smell of death  
 Came reeking from those spicy bowers,  
 And man, the sacrifice of man,  
 Mingled his taint with every breath  
 Upwafted from the innocent flowers!  
 Land of the Sun! what foot invades  
 Thy Pagods and thy pillar'd shades!  
 Thy cavern shrines, and Idol stones,  
 Thy Monarchs and their thousand Thrones?  
 'Tis He of GAZNA <sup>7</sup> — fierce in wrath  
 He comes, and INDIA's diadems  
 Lie scatter'd in his ruinous path. —  
 His blood-hounds he adorns with gems,

<sup>3</sup> "The Mahometans suppose that falling stars are the firebrands wherewith the good angels drive away the bad, when they approach too near the empyreum or verge of the heavens." — *Fryer*.

<sup>4</sup> The Forty Pillars; so the Persians call the ruins of Persepolis. It is imagined by them that this palace and the edifices at Balbec were built by Genii, for the purpose of hiding in their subterraneous caverns immense treasures, which still remain there. — *D'Herbelot*, *Volney*.

<sup>5</sup> The Isles of Panchaia.

<sup>6</sup> "The cup of Jamshid, discovered, they say, when digging for the foundations of Persepolis." — *Richardson*.

<sup>7</sup> Mahmood of Gazna, or Ghizni, who conquered India in the beginning of the 11th century. — See his History in *Dow* and *Sir J. Malcolm*.

Torn from the violated necks  
 Of many a young and lov'd Sultana <sup>8</sup>; —  
 Maidens, within their pure Zenana,  
 Priests in the very fane he slaughters,  
 And choaks up with the glittering wrecks  
 Of golden shrines the sacred waters!

Downward the PERI turns her gaze,  
 And, through the war-field's bloody haze  
 Beholds a youthful warrior stand,  
 Alone, beside his native river, —  
 The red blade broken in his hand  
 And the last arrow in his quiver.  
 "Live," said the Conqueror, "live to share  
 The trophies and the crowns I bear!"  
 Silent that youthful warrior stood —  
 Silent he pointed to the flood  
 All crimson with his country's blood,  
 Then sent his last remaining dart,  
 For answer, to the' Invader's heart.

False flew the shaft, though pointed well;  
 The Tyrant liv'd, the Hero fell!  
 Yet mark'd the PERI where he lay,  
 And, when the rush of war was past,  
 Swiftly descending on a ray  
 Of morning light, she caught the last —  
 Last glorious drop his heart had shed,  
 Before its free-born spirit fled!

"Be this," she cried, as she wing'd her flight,  
 "My welcome gift at the Gates of Light.  
 "Though foul are the drops that oft distil  
 "On the field of warfare, blood like this,  
 "For Liberty shed, so holy is,  
 "It would not stain the purest rill,  
 "That sparkles among the Bowers of Bliss!  
 "Oh! if there be, on this earthly sphere,  
 "A boon, an offering Heaven holds dear,  
 "'Tis the last libation Liberty draws  
 "From the heart that bleeds and breaks in her cause!"

"Sweet," said the Angel, as she gave  
 The gift into his radiant hand,  
 "Sweet is our welcome of the Brave  
 "Who die thus for their native Land —  
 "But see — alas! — the crystal bar  
 "Of Eden moves not — holier far  
 "Than ev'n this drop the boon must be,  
 "That opes the Gates of Heav'n for thee!"

Her first fond hope of Eden blighted,  
 No among AFRIC's Lunar Mountains <sup>9</sup>,  
 Far to the South, the PERI lighted;  
 And sleeked her plumage at the fountains  
 Of that Egyptian tide — whose birth  
 Is hidden from the sons of earth,  
 Deep in those solitary woods,  
 Where oft the Genii of the Floods  
 Dance round the cradle of their Nile,  
 And hail the new-born Giant's smile! <sup>1</sup>  
 Thence, over Egypt's palmy groves,  
 Her grotts, and sepulchres of Kings <sup>2</sup>  
 The exil'd Spirit sighing roves;

<sup>8</sup> "It is reported that the hunting equipage of the Sultan Mahmoud was so magnificent that he kept 400 grey-hounds and bloodhounds, each of which wore a collar set with jewels and a covering edged with gold and pearls." — *Universal History*, vol. iii.

<sup>9</sup> "The Mountains of the Moon, or the Montes Lunae of antiquity, at the foot of which the Nile is supposed to arise." — *Bruce*.

<sup>1</sup> "The Nile, which the Abyssinians know by the names of Abey and Alawy or the Giant." — *Asiat. Research*, vol. i. p. 387.

<sup>2</sup> See Perry's View of the Levant for an account of the sepulchres in Upper Thebes, and the numberless grotts, covered all over with hieroglyphics in the mountains of Upper Egypt.

And now hangs listening to the doves  
In warm ROSETTA'S vale <sup>3</sup> — now loves  
To watch the moonlight on the wings  
Of the white pelicans that break  
The azure calm of MOERIS' Lake. <sup>4</sup>

'Twas a fair scene — a Land more bright  
Never did mortal eye behold!

Who could have thought, that saw this night

Those valleys and their fruits of gold

Basking in heav'n's serenest light; —

Those groups of lovely date-trees bending

Languidly their leaf-crown'd heads,

Like youthful maids, when sleep descending

Warns them to their silken beds <sup>5</sup>; —

Those virgin lilies, all the night

Bathing their beauties in the lake,

That they may rise more fresh and bright,

When their beloved Sun's awake; —

Those ruin'd shrines and towers that seem

The relics of a splendid dream;

Amid whose fairy loneliness

Nought but the lap-wing's cry is heard,

Nought seen but (when the shadows, flitting

Fast from the moon, unsheath its gleam)

Some purple-wing'd Sultana <sup>6</sup> sitting

Upon a column, motionless

And glittering, like an Idol bird! —

Who could have thought, that there, ev'n there,

Amid those scenes so still and fair,

The Demon of the Plague hath cast

From his hot wing a deadlier blast,

More mortal far than ever came

From the red Desert's sands of flame!

So quick, that every living thing

Of human shape, touch'd by his wing,

Like plants, where the Sinoom hath past,

At once falls black and withering!

The sun went down on many a brow,

Which, full of bloom and freshness then,

Is rankling in the pest-house now,

And ne'er will feel that sun again!

And oh! to see the' unburied heaps

On which the lonely moonlight sleeps —

The very vultures turn away,

And sicken at so foul a prey!

Only the fierce hyaena stalks <sup>7</sup>

Throughout the city's desolate walks

At midnight, and his carnage plies —

Woe to the half-dead wretch, who meets

The glaring of those large blue eyes <sup>8</sup>

Amid the darkness of the streets!

"Poor race of Men!" said the pitying Spirit,

"Dearly ye pay for your primal Fall —

"Some flow'rets of Eden ye still inherit,

"But the trail of the Serpent is over them all!"

She wept — the air grew pure and clear

Around her, as the bright drops ran;

<sup>3</sup> "The orchards of Rosetta are filled with turtle-doves." — *Sonnini*.

<sup>4</sup> Savary mentions the pelicans upon Lake Moeris.

<sup>5</sup> "The superb date-tree, whose head languidly reclines, like that of a handsome woman overcome with sleep." — *Dafard et Hadad*.

<sup>6</sup> "That beautiful bird, with plumage of the finest shining blue, with purple beak and legs, the natural and living ornament of the temples and palaces of the Greeks and Romans, which from the stateliness of its port, as well as the brilliancy of its colours, has obtained the title of Sultana," — *Sonnini*.

<sup>7</sup> Jackson, speaking of the plague that occurred in West Barbary, when he was there, says, "The birds of the air fled away from the abodes of men. The hyaenas, on the contrary, visited the cemeteries, etc.

<sup>8</sup> *Bruce*.

For there's a magic in each tear,  
 Such kindly Spirits weep for man!  
 Just then beneath some orange trees,  
 Whose fruit and blossoms in the breeze  
 Were wantoning together, free,  
 Like age at play with infancy —  
 Beneath that fresh and springing bower,  
 Close by the Lake, she heard the moan  
 Of one who, at this silent hour,  
 Had thither stol'n to die alone.  
 One who in life, where'er he mov'd,  
 Drew after him the hearts of many;  
 Yet now, as though he ne'er were lov'd,  
 Dies here, unseen, unwept by any!  
 None to watch near him — none to slake  
 The fire that in his bosom lies,  
 With ev'n a sprinkle from that lake,  
 Which shines so cool before his eyes.  
 No voice, well-known through many a day,  
 To speak the last, the parting word,  
 Which, when all other sounds decay,  
 Is still like distant music heard.  
 That tender farewell on the shore  
 Of this rude world, when all is o'er,  
 Which cheers the spirit, ere its bark  
 Puts off into the unknown Dark.  
 Deserted youth! one thought alone  
 Shed joy around his soul in death —  
 That she, whom he for years had known,  
 And lov'd, and might have call'd his own,  
 Was safe from this foul midnight's breath; —  
 Safe in her father's princely halls,  
 Where the cool airs from fountain falls,  
 Freshly perfum'd by many a brand  
 Of the sweet wood from India's land,  
 Were pure as she whose brow they fann'd.  
 But see, — who yonder comes by stealth,  
 This melancholy bower to seek,  
 Like a young envoy, sent by Health,  
 With rosy gifts upon her cheek?  
 'Tis she — far off, through moonlight dim,  
 He knew his own betrothed bride,  
 She, who would rather die with him,  
 Than live to gain the world beside! —  
 Her arms are round her lover now,  
 His livid cheek to her's she presses,  
 And dips, to bind his burning brow,  
 In the cool lake her loosen'd tresses.  
 Ah! once, how little did he think  
 An hour would come when he should shrink  
 With horror from that dear embrace,  
 Those gentle arms, that were to him  
 Holy as is the cradling place  
 Of Eden's infant cherubim!  
 And now he yields — now turns away,  
 Shuddering as if the venom lay  
 All in those proffer'd lips alone —  
 Those lips that, then so fearless grown,  
 Never until that instant came  
 Near his unask'd or without shame.  
 "Oh! let me only breathe the air,  
 "The blessed air, that's breath'd by thee,  
 "And, whether on its wings it bear  
 "Healing or death, 'tis sweet to me!  
 "There, drink my tears while yet they fall, —  
 "Would that my bosom's blood were balm,  
 "And, well thou know'st, I'd shed it all,  
 "To give thy brow one minute's calm.



"Nay, turn not from me that dear face —  
 "Am I not thine — thy own lov'd bride —  
 "The one, the chosen one, whose place  
 "In life or death is by thy side!  
 "Think'st thou that she, whose only light,  
 "In this dim world, from thee hath shone,  
 "Could bear the long, the cheerless night,  
 "That must be her's, when thou art gone?  
 "That I can live, and let thee go,  
 "Who art my life itself? — No, no, —  
 "When the stem dies, the leaf that grew  
 "Out of its heart must perish too!  
 "Then turn to me, my own love, turn,  
 "Before like thee I fade and burn;  
 "Cling to these yet cool lips, and share  
 "The last pure life that lingers there!"  
 She fails — she sinks — as dies the lamp  
 In charnel airs or cavern-damp,  
 So quickly do his baleful sighs  
 Quench all the sweet light of her eyes!  
 One struggle — and his pains is past —  
 Her lover is no longer living!  
 One kiss the maiden gives, one last,  
 Long kiss, which she expires in giving!

"Sleep," said the PERI, as softly she stole  
 The farewell sigh of that vanishing soul,  
 As true as e'er warm'd a woman's breast —  
 "Sleep on, in visions of odour rest,  
 "In balmier airs than ever yet stirr'd  
 "The' enchanted pile of that lonely bird,  
 "Who sings at the last his own death lay<sup>9</sup>,  
 "And in music and perfume dies away!"

Thus saying, from her lips she spread  
 Uncarthy breathings through the place,  
 And shook her sparkling wreath, and shed  
 Such lustre o'er each paly face,  
 That like two lovely saints they seem'd  
 Upon the eve of doomsday taken  
 From their dim graves, in odour sleeping; —  
 While that benevolent PERI beam'd  
 Like their good angel, calmly keeping  
 Watch o'er them, till their souls would waken!

But morn is blushing in the sky;  
 Again the PERI soars above,  
 Bearing to Heav'n that precious sigh  
 Of pure, self-sacrificing love.  
 High throbb'd her heart, with hope elate,  
 The Elysian palm she soon shall win,  
 For the bright Spirit at the gate  
 Smil'd as she gave that offering in;  
 And she already hears the trees  
 Of Eden, with their crystal bells  
 Ringing in that ambrosial breeze  
 That from the throne of ALLA swells;  
 And she can see the starry bowls  
 That lie around that lucid lake,  
 Upon whose banks admitted Souls  
 Their first sweet draught of glory take!<sup>10</sup>

But ah! even Peris' hopes are vain —  
 Again the Fates forbade, again  
 The' immortal barrier clos'd — "not yet,"

<sup>9</sup> "In the East, they suppose the Phoenix to have fifty orifices in his bill, which are continued to his tail; and that, after living one thousand years, he builds himself a funeral pile, sings a melodious air of different harmonies through his fifty organ pipes, flaps his wings with a velocity which sets fire to the wood, and consumes himself." *Richardson*.

<sup>10</sup> "On the shores of a quadrangular lake stand a thousand goblets, made of stars, out of which souls predestined to enjoy felicity drink the crystal wave." — From *Chateaubriand's* Description of the Mahometan Paradise, in his *Beauties of Christianity*.

The Angel said, as with regret,  
 He shut from her that glimpse of glory —  
 "True was the maiden, and her story,  
 "Written in light o'er ALLA's head,  
 "By seraph eyes shall long be read.  
 "But, PERI, see — the crystal bar  
 "Of Eden moves not — holier far  
 "Than ev'n this sigh the boon must be  
 "That opes the Gates of Heav'n for thee,"

Now, upon SYRIA's land of roses <sup>1</sup>  
 Softly the light of Eve reposes,  
 And, like a glory, the broad sun  
 Hangs over sainted LEBANON;  
 Whose head in wintry grandeur towers,  
 And whitens with eternal sleet,  
 While summer, in a vale of flowers,  
 Is sleeping rosy at his feet.

To one, who look'd from upper air  
 O'er all the' enchanted regions there,  
 How beauteous must have been the glow,  
 The life, the sparkling from below!  
 Fair gardens, shining streams, with ranks  
 Of golden melons on their banks,  
 More golden where the sun-light falls; —  
 Gay lizards, glittering on the walls <sup>2</sup>  
 Of ruin'd shrines, busy and bright  
 As they were all alive with light; —  
 And, yet more splendid, numerous flocks  
 Of pigeons, settling on the rocks,  
 With their rich restless wings, that gleam  
 Various in the crimson beam  
 Of the warm west, — as if inlaid  
 With brilliants from the mine, or made  
 Of tearless rainbows, such as span  
 The' unclouded skies of PERISTAN!  
 And then, the mingling sounds that come,  
 Of shepherd's ancient reed <sup>3</sup>, with hum  
 Of the wild bees of PALESTINE,  
 Banqueting through the flowery vales; —  
 And, JORDAN, those sweet banks of thine,  
 And woods, so full of nightingales!

But nought can charm the luckless PERI;  
 Her soul is sad — her wings are weary —  
 Joyless she sees the sun look down  
 On that great Temple, once his own <sup>4</sup>,  
 Whose lonely columns stand sublime,  
 Flinging their shadows from on high,  
 Like dials which the wizard, Time,  
 Had rais'd to count his ages by!

Yet haply there may lie conceal'd  
 Beneath those Chambers of the Sun,  
 Some amulet of gems, anneal'd  
 In upper fires, some tablet seal'd  
 With the great name of SOLOMON,  
 Which, spell'd by her illumin'd eyes,  
 May teach her where, beneath the moon,  
 In earth or ocean lies the boon,  
 The charm, that can restore so soon,  
 An erring Spirit to the skies!

<sup>1</sup> Richardson thinks that Syria had its name from Suri, a beautiful and delicate species of rose for which that country has been always famous; — hence, Suristan, the Land of Roses.

<sup>2</sup> "The number of lizards I saw one day in the great court of the Temple of the Sun at Balbec, amounted to many thousands; the ground, the walls, and stones of the ruined building were covered with them." — Bruce.

<sup>3</sup> The Syrinx or Pan's pipe is still a pastoral instrument in Syria. — Russel.

<sup>4</sup> The Temple of the Sun at Balbec.

Cheer'd by this hope she bends her thither; —  
 Still laughs the radiant eye of Heaven,  
 Nor have the golden bowers of Even  
 In the rich West begun to wither; —  
 When, o'er the vale of BALBEC winging  
 Slowly, she sees a child at play,  
 Among the rosy wild-flowers singing,  
 As rosy and as wild as they;  
 Chasing, with eager hands and eyes,  
 The beautiful blue damsel-flies<sup>5</sup>,  
 That flutter'd round the jasmine stems,  
 Like winged flowers or flying gems: —  
 And, near the boy, who, tir'd with play,  
 Now nestling 'mid the roses lay,  
 She saw a wearied man dismount  
 From his hot steed, and on the brink  
 Of a small minaret's rustic fount  
 Impatient fling him down to drink.  
 Then swift his haggard brow he turn'd  
 To the fair child, who fearless sat,  
 Though never yet hath day-beam burn'd  
 Upon a brow more fierce than that, —  
 Sullenly fierce — a mixture dire,  
 Like thunder-clouds, of gloom and fire!  
 In which the PERI's eye could read  
 Dark tales of many a ruthless deed;  
 The ruin'd maid — the shrine profan'd —  
 Oaths broken — and the threshold stain'd  
 With blood of guests! — *there* written, all,  
 Black as the damning drops that fall  
 From the denouncing Angel's pen,  
 Ere Mercy weeps them out again!  
 Yet tranquil now that man of crime,  
 (As if the balmy evening time  
 Soften'd his spirit,) look'd and lay,  
 Watching the rosy infant's play: —  
 Though still, whene'er his eye by chance  
 Fell on the boy's, its lurid glance  
 Met that unclouded, joyous gaze,  
 As torches, that have burnt all night  
 Through some impure and godless rite,  
 Encounter morning's glorious rays.  
 But hark! the vesper call to prayer,  
 As slow the orb of day-light sets,  
 Is rising sweetly on the air,  
 From SYRIA's thousand minarets!  
 The boy has started from the bed  
 Of flowers, where he had laid his head,  
 And down upon the fragrant sod  
 Kneels, with his forehead to the south,  
 Lispering the' eternal name of God  
 From purity's own cherub mouth,  
 And looking, while his hands and eyes  
 Are lifted to the glowing skies,  
 Like a stray babe of Paradise,  
 Just lighted on that flowery plain,  
 And seeking for its home again!  
 Oh 'twas a sight — that Heav'n — that Child —  
 A scene, which might have well beguil'd  
 Ev'n haughty EBLIS of a sigh  
 For glories lost and peace gone by!  
 And how felt *he*, the wretched Man  
 Reclining there — while memory ran  
 O'er many a year of guilt and strife,  
 Flew o'er the dark flood of his life,

<sup>5</sup> "You behold there a considerable number of a remarkable species of beautiful insects, the elegance of whose appearance and their attire procured for them the name of Damsels." — *Soumini*.

Nor found one sunny resting-place,  
 Nor brought him back one branch of grace!  
 "There *was* a time," he said, in mild,  
 Heart-humbled tones — "thou blessed child!  
 "When young and haply pure as thou,  
 "I look'd and pray'd like thee — but now —"  
 He hung his head — each nobler aim  
 And hope and feeling, which had slept  
 From boyhood's hour, that instant came  
 Fresh o'er him, and he wept — he wept! —  
 Blest tears of soul-felt penitence!  
 In whose benign, redeeming flow  
 Is felt the first, the only sense  
 Of guiltless joy that guilt can know.  
 "There's a drop," said the PERI, "that down from the moon  
 "Falls through the withering airs of June  
 "Upon Egypt's land <sup>6</sup>, of so healing a power,  
 "So balmy a virtue, that ev'n in the hour  
 "That drop descends, contagion dies,  
 "And health reanimates earth and skies! —  
 "Oh, is it not thus, thou man of sin,  
 "The precious tears of repentance fall?  
 "Though foul thy fiery plagues within,  
 "One heavenly drop hath dispell'd them all!"  
 And now — behold him kneeling there  
 By the child's side, in humble prayer,  
 While the same sun-beam shines upon  
 The guilty and the guiltless one,  
 And hymns of joy proclaim through Heaven  
 The triumph of a Soul Forgiven!  
 'Twas when the golden orb had set,  
 While on their knees they linger'd yet,  
 There fell a light, more lovely far  
 Than ever came from sun or star,  
 Upon the tear that, warm and meek,  
 Dew'd that repentant sinner's cheek:  
 To mortal eye this light might seem  
 A northern flash or meteor beam —  
 But well the enraptur'd PERI knew  
 'Twas a bright smile the Angel threw  
 From Heaven's gate, to hail that tear  
 Her harbinger of glory near!  
 "Joy, joy for ever! my task is done —  
 "The Gates are pass'd, and Heaven is won!  
 "Oh! am I not happy? I am, I am —  
 "To thee, sweet Eden! how dark and sad  
 "Are the diamond turrets of SHADUKIAM <sup>7</sup>,  
 "And the fragrant bowers of AMBERABAD!  
 "Farewell, ye odours of Earth, that die,  
 "Passing away like a lover's sigh; —  
 "My feast is now of the Tooba Tree <sup>8</sup>,  
 "Whose scent is the breath of Eternity!  
 "Farewell ye vanishing flowers, that shone  
 "In my fairy wreath, so bright and brief, —  
 "Oh! what are the brightest that e'er have blown,  
 "To the lote-tree, springing by ALLA's Throne, <sup>9</sup>,  
 "Whose flowers have a soul in every leaf!  
 "Joy, joy for ever! — my task is done —  
 "The Gates are pass'd, and Heav'n is won!"

<sup>6</sup> The Nocta, or Miraculous Drop, which falls in Egypt precisely on St. John's day, i June, and is supposed to have the effect of stopping the plague.

<sup>7</sup> The Country of Delight — the name of a Province in the kingdom of Jinnistan, or Fair Land, the capital of which is called the city of Jewels. Amberabad is another of the cities of Jinnistan.

<sup>8</sup> The tree Tooba, that stands in Paradise, in the palace of Mahomet. See *Sale's Prelim Disc.* — Touba, says *D'Herbelot*, signifies beatitude, or eternal happiness.

<sup>9</sup> Mahomet is described, in the 53d Chapter of the Koran, as having seen the angel Gabriel "by the lote-tree, beyond which there is no passing: near it is the Garden of Eternal Abode. This tree, say the commentators, stands in the seventh Heaven, on the right hand of the Throne of God.



"AND this," said the Great Chamberlain, "is poetry! this flimsy manufacture of the brain, which, in comparison with the lofty and durable monuments of genius, is as the gold filligree-work of Zamara beside the eternal architecture of Egypt!" After this gorgeous sentence, which, with a few more of the same kind, FADLA-DEEN kept by him for rare and important occasions, he proceeded to the anatomy of the short poem just recited. The lax and easy kind of metre in which it was written ought to be denounced, he said, as one of the leading causes of the alarming growth of poetry in our times. If some check were not given to this lawless facility, we should soon be overrun by a race of bards as numerous and as shallow as the hundred and twenty thousand Streams of Basra.<sup>1</sup> They who succeeded in this style deserved chastisement for their very success; — as warriors have been punished, even after gaining a victory, because they had taken the liberty of gaining it in an irregular or unestablished manner. What, then, was to be said to those who failed? to those who presumed, as in the present lamentable instance, to imitate the license and ease of the bolder sons of song, without any of that grace or vigour which gave a dignity even to negligence; — who, like them, flung the jereed<sup>2</sup> carelessly, but not, like them, to the mark; — "and who," said he, raising his voice to excite a proper degree of wakefulness in his hearers, "contrive to appear heavy and constrained in the midst of all the latitude they have allowed themselves, like one of those young pagans that dance before the Princess, who has the ingenuity to move as if her limbs were fettered, in a pair of the lightest and loosest drawers of Masulipatam!"

It was but little suitable, he continued, to the grave march of criticism to follow this fantastical Peri, of whom they had just heard, through all her flights and adventures between earth and heaven, but he could not help adverting to the puerile conceitedness of the Three Gifts which she is supposed to carry to the skies, — a drop of blood, forsooth, a sigh, and a tear! How the first of these articles was delivered into the Angel's "radiant hand" he professed himself at a loss to discover; and as to the safe carriage of the sigh and the tear, such Peris and such poets were beings by far too incomprehensible for him even to guess how they managed such matters. "But, in short," said he, "it is a waste of time and patience to dwell longer upon a thing so incurably frivolous, — puny even among its own puny race, and such as only the Banyan Hospital for Sick Insects<sup>3</sup> should undertake."

In vain did LALLA ROOKH try to soften this inexorable critic; in vain did she resort to her most eloquent common-places, — reminding him that poets were a timid and sensitive race, whose sweetness was not to be drawn forth, like that of the fragrant grass near the Ganges, by crushing and trampling upon them; — that severity often destroyed every chance of the perfection which it demanded; and that, after all, perfection was like the Mountain of the Talisman, — no one had ever yet reached its summit.<sup>4</sup> Neither these gentle axioms, nor the still gentler looks with which they were inculcated, could lower for one instant the elevation of FADLA-DEEN's eye-brows, or charm him into any thing like encouragement or even toleration of her poet. Toleration, indeed, was not among the weaknesses of FADLA-DEEN: — he carried the same spirit into matters of poetry and of religion, and, though little versed in the beauties or sublimities of either, was a perfect master of the art of persecution in both. His zeal, too, was the same in either pursuit; whether the game before him was pagans or poetasters, — worshippers of cows, or writers of epics.

They had now arrived at the splendid city of Lahore, whose mausoleums and shrines, magnificent and numberless, where Death seemed to share equal honours with Heaven, would have powerfully affected the heart and imagination of LALLA ROOKH, if feelings more of this earth had not taken entire possession of her already. She was here met by messengers, dispatched from Cashmere, who informed her that the King had arrived in the Valley, and was himself superintending the sumptuous preparations that were making in the Saloons of the Shalimar for her reception. The chill she felt on receiving this intelligence — which to a bride whose heart was free and light would have brought only images of affection and pleasure, — convinced her that her peace was gone for ever, and that she was in love, irrevocably in love, with young FERAMORZ. The veil, which this passion wears at

<sup>1</sup> "It is said that the rivers or streams of Basra were reckoned in the time of Belal ben Abi Bordeh, and amounted to the number of one hundred and twenty thousand streams. — *Ebn Haukal*.

<sup>2</sup> The name of the javelin with which the Easterns exercise, see *Castellan, Moeurs des Ottomans*, tom. iii. p. 161.

<sup>3</sup> For a description of this Hospital of the Banyans, see *Parson's Travels*, p. 262.

<sup>4</sup> "Near this is a curious hill, called Koh Talism, the Mountain of the Talisman, because, according to the traditions of the country, no person ever succeeded in gaining its summit." — *Kinneir*.

first, had fallen off, and to know that she loved was now as painful as to love *without* knowing it had been delicious. FERAMORZ too, — what misery would be his, if the sweet hours of intercourse so imprudently allowed them should have stolen into his heart the same fatal fascination as into hers; — if, notwithstanding her rank, and the modest homage he always paid to it, even *he* should have yielded to the influence of those long and happy interviews, where music, poetry, the delightful scenes of nature, — all tended to bring their hearts close together, and to waken by every means that too ready passion, which often, like the young of the desert-bird, is warmed into life by the eyes alone! <sup>5</sup> She saw but one way to preserve herself from being culpable as well as unhappy, and this, however painful, she was resolved to adopt. FERAMORZ must no more be admitted to her presence. To have strayed so far into the dangerous labyrinth was wrong, but to linger in it, while the clew was yet in her hand, would be criminal. Though the heart she had to offer to the King of Bucharia might be cold and broken, it should at least be pure; and she must only try to forget the short vision of happiness she had enjoyed, — like that Arabian shepherd, who, in wandering into the wilderness, caught a glimpse of the Gardens of Irim, and then lost them again for ever! <sup>6</sup>

The arrival of the young Bride at Lahore was celebrated in the most enthusiastic manner. The Rajas and Omras in her train, who had kept at a certain distance during the journey, and never encamped nearer to the Princess than was strictly necessary for her safeguard, here rode in splendid cavalcade through the city, and distributed the most costly presents to the crowd. Engines were erected in all the squares, which cast forth showers of confectionary among the people; while the artisans, in chariots adorned with tinsel and flying streamers, exhibited the badges of their respective trades through the streets. Such brilliant displays of life and pageantry among the palaces, and domes, and gilded minarets of Lahore, made the city altogether like a place of enchantment; — particularly on the day when LALLA ROOKH set out again upon her journey, when she was accompanied to the gate by all the fairest and richest of the nobility, and rode along between ranks of beautiful boys and girls, who waved plates of gold and silver flowers over their heads <sup>7</sup> as they went, and then threw them to be gathered by the populace.

For many days after their departure from Lahore, a considerable degree of gloom hung over the whole party. LALLA ROOKH, who had intended to make illness her excuse for not admitting the young minstrel; as usual, to the pavilion, soon found that to feign indisposition was unnecessary; — FADLADEEN felt the loss of the good road they had hitherto travelled, and was very near cursing Jehan-guire (of blessed memory!) for not having continued his delectable alley of trees <sup>8</sup>, at least as far as the mountains of Cashmere; — while the Ladies, who had nothing now to do all day but to be fanned by peacocks' feathers and listen to FADLADEEN, seemed heartily weary of the life they led, and, in spite of all the Great Chamberlain's criticisms, were tasteless enough to wish for the poet again. One evening, as they were proceeding to their place of rest for the night, the Princess, who, for the freer enjoyment of the air, had mounted her favourite Arabian palfrey, in passing by a small grove, heard the notes of a lute from within its leaves, and a voice, which she but too well knew, singing the following words: —

TELL me not of joys above,  
If that world can give no bliss,  
Truer, happier than the Love  
Which enslaves our souls in this!  
Tell me not of Houris' eyes; —  
Far from me their dangerous glow,  
If those looks that light the skies  
Would like some that burn below!  
Who that feels what Love is here,  
All its falsehood — all its pain —  
Would, for ev'n Elysium's sphere,  
Risk the fatal dream again?  
Who, that midst a desert's heat  
Sees the waters fade away,  
Would not rather die than meet  
Streams again as false as they?

The tone of melancholy defiance in which these words were uttered, went to

<sup>5</sup> The Arabians believe that the ostriches hatch their young by only looking at them. — *P. Janslebe, Relat. d'Egypte.*

<sup>6</sup> See *Sale's Koran*, note, vol. ii. p. 484.

<sup>7</sup> Ferishta.

<sup>8</sup> The fine road made by the Emperor Jehan-Guire from Agra to Lahore, planted with trees on each side.



LALLA ROOKH's heart;—and, as she reluctantly rode on, she could not help feeling it as a sad but sweet certainty, that FERAMORZ was to the full as enamoured and miserable as herself.

The place where they encamped that evening was the first delightful spot they had come to since they left Lahore. On one side of them was a grove full of small Hindoo temples, and planted with the most graceful trees of the East; where the tamarind, the cassia, and the silken plantains of Ceylon were mingled in rich contrast with the high fan-like foliage of the Palmyra, — that favourite tree of the luxurious bird that lights up the chambers of its nest with fire-flies.<sup>9</sup> In the middle of the lawn where the pavilion stood there was a tank surrounded by small mangoe-trees, on the clear cold waters of which floated multitudes of the beautiful red lotus; while at a distance stood the ruins of a strange and awful-looking tower, which seemed old enough to have been the temple of some religion no longer known, and which spoke the voice of desolation in the midst of all that bloom and loveliness. This singular ruin excited the wonder and conjectures of all. LALLA ROOKH guessed in vain, and the all-pretending FADLADEEN, who had never till this journey been beyond the precincts of Delhi, was proceeding most learnedly to show that he knew nothing whatever about the matter, when one of the Ladies suggested, that perhaps FERAMORZ could satisfy their curiosity. They were now approaching his native mountains, and this tower might be a relic of some of those dark superstitions, which had prevailed in that country before the light of Islam dawned upon it. The Chamberlain, who usually preferred his own ignorance to the best knowledge that any one else could give him, was by no means pleased with this officious reference; and the Princess, too, was about to interpose a faint word of objection, but before either of them could speak, a slave was dispatched for FERAMORZ, who, in a very few minutes, appeared before them, — looking so pale and unhappy in LALLA ROOKH's eyes, that she already repented of her cruelty in having so long excluded him.

That venerable tower, he told them, was the remains of an ancient Fire-Temple, built by those Ghebers or Persians of the old religion, who, many hundred years since, had fled hither from their Arab conquerors, preferring liberty and their altars in a foreign land to the alternative of apostacy or persecution in their own. It was impossible, he added, not to feel interested in the many glorious but unsuccessful struggles, which had been made by these original natives of Persia to cast off the yoke of their bigoted conquerors. Like their own Fire in the Burning Field at Bakon<sup>10</sup>, when suppressed in one place, they had but broken out with fresh flame in another; and, as a native of Cashmere, of that fair and Holy Valley, which had in the same manner become the prey of strangers, and seen her ancient shrines and native princes swept away before the march of her intolerant invaders, he felt a sympathy, he owned, with the sufferings of the persecuted Ghebers, which every monument like this before them but tended more powerfully to awaken.

It was the first time that FERAMORZ had ever ventured upon so much *prose* before FADLADEEN, and it may easily be conceived what effect such prose as this must have produced upon that most orthodox and most pagan-hating personage. He sat for some minutes aghast, ejaculating only at intervals "Bigoted conquerors; — sympathy with Fire-worshippers!" — while FERAMORZ, happy to take advantage of this almost speechless horror of the Chamberlain, proceeded to say that he knew a melancholy story, connected with the events of one of those brave struggles of the Fire-worshippers of Persia against their Arab masters, which, if the evening was not too far advanced, he should have much pleasure in being allowed to relate to the Princess. It was impossible for LALLA ROOKH to refuse; — he had never before looked half so animated; and when he spoke of the Holy Valley, his eyes had sparkled, she thought, like the talismanic characters on the scimitar of Solomon. Her consent was therefore most readily granted; and while FADLADEEN sat in unspeakable dismay, expecting treason and abomination in every line, the poet thus began his story of the Fire-worshippers: —

'Tis moonlight over OMAN'S Sea; <sup>1</sup>

Her banks of pearl and palmy isles  
Bask in the night-beam beauteously.

And her blue waters sleep in smiles.

'Tis moonlight in HARMOZIA'S <sup>2</sup> walls,  
And through her Emir's porphyry halls,

<sup>9</sup> The Baya, or Indian Cross-beak. — *Sir W. Jones.*

<sup>10</sup> The "Ager ardens" described by *Kempfer*, *Amoenitat. Exot.*

<sup>1</sup> The Persian Gulf, sometimes so called, which separates the shores of Persia and Arabia.

<sup>2</sup> The present Gombroon, a town on the Persian side of the Gulf.

Where, some hours since, was heard the swell  
 Of trumpet and the clash of zel,<sup>3</sup>  
 Bidding the bright-eyed sun farewell; —  
 The peaceful sun, whom better suits  
 The music of the bulbul's nest,  
 Or the light touch of lovers' lutes,  
 To sing him to his golden rest!  
 All hush'd — there's not a breeze in motion;  
 The shore is silent as the ocean.  
 If zephyrs come, so light they come,  
 Nor leaf is stirr'd nor wave is driven; —  
 The wind-tower on the Emir's dome<sup>4</sup>  
 Can hardly win a breath from heaven.

Ev'n he, that tyrant Arab, sleeps  
 Calm, while a nation round him weeps;  
 While curses load the air he breathes,  
 And falchions from unnumber'd sheaths  
 Are starting to avenge the shame  
 His race hath brought on IRAN'S<sup>5</sup> name.  
 Hard, heartless Chief, unmov'd alike  
 Mid eyes that weep and swords that strike; —  
 One of that saintly, murderous brood,  
 To carnage and the Koran given,  
 Who think through unbelievers' blood  
 Lies their directest path to heaven.  
 One, who will pause and kneel unshod  
 In the warm blood his hand hath pour'd,  
 To mutter o'er some text of God  
 Engraven on his reeking sword;<sup>6</sup> —  
 Nay, who can coolly note the line,  
 The letter of those words divine,  
 To which his blade, with searching art,  
 Had sunk into its victim's heart!

Just ALLA! what must be thy look,  
 When such a wretch before thee stands  
 Unblushing, with thy Sacred Book, —  
 Turning the leaves with blood-stain'd hands,  
 And wresting from its page sublime  
 His creed of lust and hate and crime?  
 Ev'n as those bees of TREBIZOND, —  
 Which from the sunniest flowers that glad  
 With their pure smile the gardens round,  
 Draw venom forth that drives men mad!<sup>7</sup>

Never did fierce ARABIA send  
 A satrap forth more direly great;  
 Never was IRAN doom'd to bend  
 Beneath a yoke of deadlier weight.  
 Her throne had fall'n — her pride was crush'd —  
 Her sons were willing slaves, nor blush'd,  
 In their own land, — no more their own, —  
 To crouch beneath a stranger's throne.  
 Her towers, where MITHRA once had burn'd,  
 To Moslem shrines — oh shame! — were turn'd,  
 Where slaves, converted by the sword,  
 Their mean, apostate worship pour'd,  
 And curs'd the faith their sires ador'd.  
 Yet has she hearts, mid all this ill,  
 O'er all this wreck high buoyant still  
 With hope and vengeance; — hearts that yet, —  
 Like gems, in darkness issuing rays

<sup>3</sup> A Moorish instrument of music.

<sup>4</sup> "At Gombaroon, and other places in Persia, they have towers for the purpose of catching the wind, and cooling the houses." — *Le Bruyn*.

<sup>5</sup> "Iran is the true general name for the empire of Persia." — *Asiat. Res. Disc.* 5.

<sup>6</sup> "On the blades of their scimitars some verse from the Koran is usually inscribed." — *Russel*.

<sup>7</sup> "There is a kind of Rhododendros about Trebizond, whose flowers the bee feeds upon and the honey thence drives people mad." — *Tournefort*.



They've treasur'd from the sun that's set, —

Beam all the light of long-lost days!

And swords she hath, nor weak nor slow

To second all such hearts can dare;

As he shall know, well, dearly know,

Who sleeps in moonlight luxury there,

Tranquil as if his spirit lay

Becaln'd in Heav'n's approving ray!

Sleep on — for purer eyes than thine

Those waves are hush'd, those planets shine.

Sleep on, and be thy rest unmov'd

By the white moonbeam's dazzling power; —

None but the loving and the lov'd

Should be awake at this sweet hour.

And see — where, high above those rocks

That o'er the deep their shadows fling,

Yon turret stands; — where ebon locks,

As glossy as a heron's wing

Upon the turban of a king<sup>8</sup>,

Hang from the lattice, long and wild, —

'Tis she, that Evin's blooming child,

All truth and tenderness and grace,

Though born of such ungente race; —

An image of Youth's radiant Fountain

Springing in a desolate mountain!<sup>9</sup>

Oh what a pure and sacred thing

Is Beauty, curtain'd from the sight

Of the gross world, illumining

One only mansion with her light!

Unseen by man's disturbing eye, —

The flower, that blooms beneath the sea

Too deep for sunbeams, doth not lie

Hid in more chaste obscurity!

So, HINDA, have thy face and mind,

Like holy mysteries, lain enshrin'd.

And oh what transport for a lover

To lift the veil that shades them o'er! —

Like those who, all at once, discover

In the lone deep some fairy shore,

Where mortal never trod before,

And sleep and wake in scented airs

No lip had ever breath'd but theirs.

Beautiful are the maids that glide,

On summer-eves, through YEMEN'S<sup>1</sup> dales,

And bright the glancing looks they hide

Behind their litters' roseate veils; —

And brides, as delicate and fair

As the white jasmine flowers they wear,

Hath YEMEN in her blissful clime,

Who, lull'd in cool kiosk or bower,

Before their mirrors count the time,

And grow still lovelier every hour.

But never yet hath bride or maid

In ARABY'S gay Haran smil'd,

Whose boasted brightness would not fade

Before AL HASSAN'S blooming child.

Light as the angel shapes that bless

An infant's dream, yet not the less

Rich in all woman's loveliness; —

With eyes so pure, that from their ray,

Dark Vice would turn abash'd away,

Blinded like serpents, when they gaze

<sup>8</sup> "Their kings wear plumes of black herons' feathers upon the right side, as a badge of sovereignty." — *Hanway*.

<sup>9</sup> "The fountain of Youth, by a Mahometan tradition, is situated in some dark region of the east" — *Richardson*.

<sup>1</sup> Arabia Felix.

Upon the emerald's virgin blaze!<sup>2</sup> —  
 Yet, fill'd with all youth's sweet desires,  
 Mingling the meek and vestal fires  
 Of other worlds with all the bliss,  
 The fond, weak tenderness of this!

A soul, too, more than half divine,  
 Where, through some shades of earthly feeling,  
 Religion's soften'd glories shine,

Like light through summer foliage stealing,  
 Shedding a glow of such mild hue,  
 So warm, and yet so shadowy too,  
 As makes the very darkness there  
 More beautiful than light elsewhere!

Such is the maid who, at this hour,  
 Hath risen from her restless sleep,  
 And sits alone in that high bower,  
 Watching the still and shining deep.  
 Ah! 'twas not thus, — with tearful eyes  
 And beating heart, — she us'd to gaze

On the magnificent earth and skies,  
 In her own land, in happier days.  
 Why looks she now so anxious down  
 Among those rocks, whose rugged frown

Blackens the mirror of the deep?  
 Whom waits she all this lonely night?  
 Too rough the rocks, too bold the steep,  
 For man to scale that turret's height! —

So deem'd at least her thoughtful sire,  
 When high, to catch the cool night-air,  
 After the day-beam's withering fire<sup>3</sup>,

He built her bower of freshness there,  
 And had it deck'd with costliest skill,

And fondly thought it safe as fair: —  
 Think, reverend dreamer! think so still,

Nor wake to learn what Love can dare —  
 Love, all-defying Love, who sees  
 No charm in trophies won with ease; —  
 Whose rarest, dearest fruits of bliss  
 Are pluck'd on Danger's precipice!

Bolder than they, who dare not dive  
 For pearls, but when the sea's at rest,  
 Love, in the tempest most alive,

Hath ever held that pearl the best  
 He finds beneath the stormiest water!

Yes — ARABY'S unrivall'd daughter,  
 Though high that tower, that rock-way rude,

There's one who, but to kiss thy cheek,  
 Would cline the' untrodden solitude

Of ARARAT'S tremendous peak<sup>4</sup>,  
 And think its steeps, though dark and dread,  
 Heav'n's pathways, if to thee they led!  
 Ev'n now thou seest the flashing spray,  
 That lights his oar's impatient way; —  
 Ev'n now thou hear'st the sudden shock  
 Of his swift bark against the rock,  
 And stretchest down thy arms of snow,  
 As if to lift him from below!

Like her to whom, at dead of night,  
 The bridegroom, with his locks of light<sup>5</sup>,  
 Came, in the flush of love and pride,  
 And scal'd the terrace of his bride; —

<sup>2</sup> "They say that if a snake or serpent fix his eyes on the lustre of those stones (emeralds), he immediately becomes blind." — *Ahmed ben Abdalaziz*, Treatise on Jewels.

<sup>3</sup> At Gombaroon and the Isle of Ormus it is sometimes so hot, that the people are obliged to lie all day in the water. — *Marco Polo*.

<sup>4</sup> This mountain is generally supposed to be inaccessible.

<sup>5</sup> In one of the books of Shah Namch, when Zal (a celebrated hero of Persia, remarkable for his white hair) comes to the terrace of his mistress Rodahver at night, she lets down her long tresses to assist him in his ascent; — he, however, manages it in a less romantic way by fixing his crook in a projecting beam. — See *Champion's Ferdosi*.

When, as she saw him rashly spring,  
And midway up in danger cling,  
She flung him down her long black hair,  
Exclaiming breathless, "There, love, there!"  
And scarce did manlier nerve uphold

The hero ZAL in that fond hour,  
Than wings the youth who fleet and bold  
Now climbs the rocks to HINDA'S bower.

See — light as up their granite steep

The rock-goats of ARABIA clamber<sup>6</sup>,  
Fearless from crag to crag he leaps,  
And now is in the maiden's chamber.

She loves — but knows not whom she loves,

Nor what his race, nor whence he came; —

Like one who meets, in Indian groves,

Some beauteous bird without a name,

Brought by the last ambrosial breeze,

From isles in the' undiscover'd seas,

To show his plumage for a day

To wondering eyes, and wing away!

Will he thus fly — her nameless lover?

Alla forbid! 'twas by a moon

As fair as this, while singing over

Some ditty to her soft Kanoon<sup>7</sup>,

Alone, at this same witching hour,

She first behold his radiant eyes

Gleam through the lattice of the bower,

Where nightly now they mix their sighs;

And thought some spirit of the air

(For what could wait a mortal there?)

Was pausing on his moonlight way

To listen to her lonely lay!

This fancy ne'er hath left her mind:

And — though, when terror's swoon had past,

She saw a youth, of mortal kind,

Before her in obeisance cast, —

Yet often since, when he hath spoken

Strange, awful words, — and gleams have broken

From his dark eyes, too bright to bear,

Oh! she hath fear'd her soul was given

To some unhallow'd child of air,

Some erring Spirit, cast from heaven,

Like those angelic youths of old,

Who burn'd for maids of mortal mould,

Bewilder'd left the glorious skies,

And lost their heaven for woman's eyes!

Fond girl! nor fiend nor angel he,

Who woos thy young simplicity;

But one of earth's impassion'd sons,

As warm in love, as fierce in ire

As the best heart whose current runs

Full of the Day-God's living fire!

But quench'd to-night that ardour seems,

And pale his cheek, and sunk his brow; —

Never before, but in her dreams,

Had she beheld him pale as now:

And those were dreams of troubled sleep,

From which 'twas joy to wake and weep;

Visions, that will not be forgot,

But sadden every waking scene,

Like warning ghosts, that leave the spot

All wither'd where they once have been!

"How sweetly," said the trembling maid,

Of her own gentle voice afraid,

<sup>6</sup> "On the lofty hills of Arabia Petraea are rock goats." — *Niebuhr*.

<sup>7</sup> "Canun, espèce de psalterion, avec des cordes de boyaux; les dames en touchent dans le errail, avec des décailles armées de pointes de coco." — *Toderini, translated by De Cour-*  
*mand.*

So long had they in silence stood,  
 Looking upon that tranquil flood —  
 "How sweetly does the moonbeam smile  
 "To-night upon yon leafy isle!  
 "Oft, in my fancy's wanderings,  
 "I've wish'd that little isle had wings,  
 "And we, within its fairy bowers,  
 "Were wafted off to seas unknown,  
 "Where not a pulse should beat but ours,  
 "And we might live, love, die alone!  
 "Far from the cruel and the cold, —  
 "Where the bright eyes of angels only  
 "Should come around us, to behold  
 "A paradise so pure and lonely!  
 "Would this be world enough for thee?"  
 Playful she turn'd, that he might see  
 The passing smile her cheek put on;  
 But when she mark'd how mournfully  
 His eyes met hers, that smile was gone;  
 And, bursting into heart-felt tears,  
 "Yes, yes," she cried, "my hourly fears,  
 "My dreams have boded all too right —  
 "We part — for ever part — to-night!  
 "I knew, I knew it *could* not last —  
 "'Twas bright, 'twas heavenly, but 'tis past!  
 "Oh! ever thus, from childhood's hour,  
 "I've seen my fondest hopes decay;  
 "I never lov'd a tree or flower,  
 "But 'twas the first to fade away.  
 "I never nurs'd a dear gazelle,  
 "To glad me with its soft black eye,  
 "But when it came to know me well,  
 "And love me, it was sure to die!  
 "Now too — the joy most like divine  
 "Of all I ever dreamt or knew,  
 "To see thee, hear thee, call thee mine, —  
 "Oh misery! must I lose *that* too?  
 "Yet go — on peril's brink we meet; —  
 "Those frightful rocks — that treacherous sea —  
 "No, never come again — though sweet,  
 "Though heaven, it may be death to thee.  
 "Farewell — and blessings on thy way,  
 "Where'er thou go'st, beloved stranger!  
 "Better to sit and watch that ray,  
 "And think thee safe, though far away,  
 "Than have thee near me, and in danger!"  
 "Danger! — oh, tempt me not to boast —"  
 The youth exclaim'd — "thou little know'st  
 "What he can brave, who, born and nurs'd  
 "In Danger's paths, has dar'd her worst!  
 "Upon whose ear the signal-word  
 "Of strife and death is hourly breaking;  
 "Who sleeps with head upon the sword  
 "His fever'd hand must grasp in waking!  
 "Danger! —"  
 "Say on — thou fear'st not then,  
 "And we may meet — oft meet again?"  
 "Oh! look not so, — beneath the skies  
 "I now fear nothing but those eyes.  
 "If aught on earth could charm or force  
 "My spirit from its destin'd course, —  
 "If aught could make this soul forget  
 "The bond to which its seal is set,  
 "'Twould be those eyes; — they, only they,  
 "Could melt that sacred seal away!  
 "But no — 'tis fix'd — *my* awful doom  
 "Is fix'd — on this side of the tomb  
 "We meet no more — why, why did Heaven



"Mingle two souls that earth has riven,  
 "Has rent asunder wide as ours?  
 "Oh, Arab maid! as soon the Powers  
 "Of Light and Darkness may combine,  
 "As I be link'd with thee or thine!  
 "Thy Father ——"

"Holy ALLA save

"His grey head from that lightning glance!  
 "Thou know'st him not — he loves the brave;  
 "Nor lives there under heaven's expanse  
 "One who would prize, would worship thee,  
 "And thy bold spirit, more than he.  
 "Oft when, in childhood, I have play'd  
 "With the bright falchion by his side,  
 "I've heard him swear his lipping maid  
 "In time should be a warrior's bride,  
 "And still, whene'er, at Haram hours,  
 "I take him cool sherbets and flowers,  
 "He tells me, when in playful mood,  
 "A hero shall my bridegroom be,  
 "Since maids are best in battle woo'd,  
 "And won with shouts of victory!  
 "Nay, turn not from me — thou alone  
 "Art form'd to make both hearts thy own.  
 "Go — join his sacred ranks — thou know'st  
 "The' unholy strife these Persians wage: —  
 "Good Heav'n, that frown! — ev'n now thou glow'st  
 "With more than mortal warrior's rage.  
 "Haste to the camp by morning's light,  
 "And, when that sword is rais'd in fight,  
 "Oh still remember Love and I  
 "Beneath its shadow trembling lie!  
 "One victory o'er those Slaves of Fire,  
 "These impious Ghebers, whom my sire  
 "Abhors ——"

"Hold, hold — thy words are death ——"

The stranger cried, as wild he flung  
 His mantle back, and show'd beneath  
 The Gheber belt that round him clung. <sup>8</sup> —  
 "Here, maiden, look — weep — blush to see  
 "All that thy sire abhors in me!  
 "Yes — I am of that impious race,  
 "Those Slaves of Fire who, morn and even,  
 "Hail their Creator's dwelling-place  
 "Among the living lights of heaven! <sup>9</sup>  
 "Yes — I am of that outcast few,  
 "To IRAN and to vengeance true,  
 "Who curse the hour your Arabs came  
 "To desolate our shrines of flame,  
 "And swear, before God's burning eye,  
 "To break our country's chains, or die!  
 "Thy bigot sire — nay, tremble not —  
 "He, who gave birth to those dear eyes,  
 "With me is sacred as the spot  
 "From which our fires of worship rise!  
 "But know — 'twas he I sought that night,  
 "When, from my watch-boat on the sea,  
 "I caught this turrets glimmering light,  
 "And up the rude rocks desperately  
 "Rush'd to my prey — thou know'st the rest —  
 "I climb'd the gory vulture's nest,  
 "And found a trembling dove within; —  
 "Thine, thine the victory — thine the sin —  
 "If Love hath made one thought his own,

<sup>8</sup> "They (the Ghebers) lay so much stress on their cushee or girdle, as not to dare to be an instant without it." — *Grose's Voyage*. — Le jeune homme nia d'abord la chose; mais ayant été dépouillé de sa robe, et la large ceinture qu'il portoit comme Ghebr, etc. etc. — *D'Herbelot*, art. Agduani.

<sup>9</sup> They suppose the Throne of the Almighty is seated in the sun, and hence their worship of that luminary. — *Hanway*.

"That Vengeance claims first — last — alone!  
 "Oh! had we never, never met,  
 "Or could this heart ev'n now forget  
 "How link'd, how bless'd we might have been,  
 "Had fate not frown'd so dark between!  
 "Hadst thou been born a Persian maid,  
     "In neighbouring valleys had we dwelt,  
 "Through the same fields in childhood play'd,  
     "At the same kindling altar knelt, —  
 "Then, then, while all those nameless ties,  
 "In which the charm of Country lies,  
 "Had round our hearts been hourly spun,  
 "Till IRAN'S cause and thine were one; —  
 "While in thy late's awakening sigh  
 "I heard the voice of days gone by,  
 "And saw in every smile of thine  
 "Returning hours of glory shine! —  
 "While the wrong'd Spirit of our Land  
     "Liv'd, look'd, and spoke her wrongs through thee, —  
 "God! who could then this sword withstand?  
     "Its very flash were victory!  
 "But now — estrang'd, divorc'd for ever,  
 "Far as the grasp of Fate can sever;  
 "Our only ties what love has wove, —  
     "Faith, friends, and country, sunder'd wide; —  
 "And then, then only, true to love,  
     "When false to all that's dear beside!  
 "Thy father IRAN'S deadliest foe —  
 "Thyself, perhaps, ev'n now — but no —  
 "Hate never look'd so lovely yet!  
     "No — sacred to thy soul would be  
 "The land of him who could forget  
     "All but that bleeding land for thee!  
 "When other eyes shall see, unmov'd,  
     "Her widows mourn, her warriors fall,  
 "Thou'lt think how well one Gheber lov'd,  
     "And for *his* sake thou'lt weep for all!  
 "But look —"

    With sudden start he turn'd  
 And pointed to the distant wave,  
 Where lights, like charnel meteors, burn'd  
     Blue, as o'er some seaman's grave;  
 And fiery darts, at intervals, <sup>10</sup>  
     Flew up all sparkling from the main,  
 As if each star that nightly falls,  
     Were shooting back to heaven again.  
 "My signal-lights! — I must away —  
 "Both, both are ruin'd, if I stay.  
 "Farewell — sweet life! thou cling'st in vain —  
 "Now — Vengeance! — I am thine again."  
 Fiercely he broke away, nor stopp'd,  
 Nor look'd — but from the lattice dropp'd  
 Down mid the pointed crags beneath,  
 As if he fled from love to death.  
 While pale and mute young HINDA stood,  
 Nor mov'd, till in the silent flood  
 A momentary plunge below  
 Startled her from her trance of woe; —  
 Shrieking she to the lattice flew,  
     "I come — I come — if in that tide  
 "Thou sleep'st to-night — I'll sleep there too,  
     "In death's cold wedlock by thy side.  
 "Oh! I would ask no happier bed  
     "Than the chill wave my love lies under; —  
 "Sweeter to rest together dead,  
     "Far sweeter, than to live asunder!"

10 "The Mameluks that were in the other boat, when it was dark, used to shoot up a sort of fiery arrows into the air, which in some measure resembled lightning or falling stars." — *Baumgarten*.

But no — their hour is not yet come —  
 Again she sees his pinnace fly,  
 Wafting him fleetly to his home,  
 Where'er that ill-starr'd home may lie;  
 And calm and smooth it seem'd to win  
 Its moonlight way before the wind,  
 As if it bore all peace within,  
 Nor left one breaking heart behind!

---

THE Princess, whose heart was sad enough already, could have wished that FERAMORZ had chosen a less melancholy story; as it is only to the happy that tears are a luxury. Her Ladies, however, were by no means sorry that love was once more the Poet's theme; for, when he spoke of love, they said, his voice was as sweet as if he had chewed the leaves of that enchanted tree, which grows over the tomb of the musician, Tan Sein.

Their road all the morning had lain through a very dreary country; — through valleys, covered with a low hushy jungle, where, in more than one place, the awful signal of the bamboo staff, with the white flag at its top, reminded the traveller that in that very spot the tiger had made some human creature his victim. It was therefore with much pleasure that they arrived at sunset in a safe and lovely glen, and encamped under one of those holy trees, whose smooth columns and spreading roofs seem to destine them for natural temples of religion. Beneath the shade, some pious hands had erected pillars ornamented with the most beautiful porcelain, which now supplied the use of mirrors to the young maidens, as they adjusted their hair in descending from the palankeens. Here while, as usual, the Princess sat listening anxiously, with FADLADEEN in one of his loftiest moods of criticism by her side, the young Poet, leaning against a branch of the tree, thus continued his story: —

THE morn hath risen clear and calm,  
 And o'er the Green Sea <sup>1</sup> palely shines,  
 Revealing BAHREIN'S <sup>2</sup> groves of palm,  
 And lighting KISHMA'S amber vines.  
 Fresh smell the shores of ARABY,  
 While breezes from the Indian sea  
 Blow round SELAMA'S <sup>3</sup> sainted cape,  
 And curl the shining flood beneath, —  
 Whose waves are rich with many a grape,  
 And cocoa-nut and flowery wreath,  
 Which pious seamen as they pass'd,  
 Had tow'rd that holy head-land cast —  
 Oblations to the Genii there  
 For gentle skies and breezes fair!  
 The nightingale now bends her flight  
 From the high trees, where all the night  
 She sung so sweet, with none to listen;  
 And hides her from the morning star  
 Where thickets of pomegranate glisten  
 In the clear dawn, — bespangled o'er  
 With dew, whose night-drops would not stain  
 The best and brightest scimitar <sup>4</sup>  
 That ever youthful Sultan wore  
 On the first morning of his reign!

And see — the Sun himself! — on wings  
 Of glory up the East he springs.  
 Angel of Light! who from the time  
 Those heavens began their march sublime,  
 Hath first of all the starry choir

<sup>1</sup> The Persian Gulf. — "To dive for pearls in the Green Sea, or Persian Gulf." — *Sir W. Jones*.

<sup>2</sup> Islands in the Gulf.

<sup>3</sup> Or Selemeh, the genuine name of the headland at the entrance of the Gulf, commonly called Cape Musseldom. "The Indians, when they pass the promontory, throw cocoa-nuts, fruits, or flowers into the sea, to secure a propitious voyage." — *Morier*.

<sup>4</sup> In speaking of the climate of Shiraz, Fraucklin says, "the dew is of such a pure nature, that, if the brightest scimitar should be exposed to it all night, it would not receive the least rust."



Trod in his Maker's steps of fire!

Where are the days, thou wondrous sphere,  
When IRAN, like a sun-flower, turn'd  
To meet that eye where'er it burn'd? —

When, from the banks of BENDEMEER  
To the nut-groves of SAMARCAND  
Thy temples flam'd o'er all the land?  
Where are they? ask the shades of them

Who, on CADESSIA'S <sup>5</sup> bloody plains,  
Saw fierce invaders pluck the gem  
From IRAN's broken diadem,

And bind her ancient faith in chains: —  
Ask the poor exile, cast alone  
On foreign shores, unlov'd, unknown,  
Beyond the Caspian's Iron Gates, <sup>6</sup>

Or on the snowy Mossian mountains,  
Far from his beauteous land of dates,  
Her jasmine bowers and sunny fountains!

Yet happier so than if he trod  
His own belov'd but blighted sod,  
Beneath a despot stranger's nod! —  
Oh! he would rather houseless roam

Where freedom and his god may lead,  
Than be the sleekest slave at home  
That crouches to the conqueror's creed!

Is IRAN's pride then gone for ever,  
Quench'd with the flame in MITRA's caves? —  
No — she has sons that never — never —

Will stoop to be the Moslem's slaves.  
While heav'n has light or earth has graves.

Spirits of fire, that brood not long,  
But flash resentment back for wrong;  
And hearts where, slow but deep, the seeds  
Of vengeance ripen into deeds,  
Till in some treacherous hour of calm,  
They burst, like ZEILAN's giant palm, <sup>7</sup>  
Whose buds fly open with a sound  
That shakes the pigmy forests round!

Yes, EMIR! he, who scal'd that tower,  
And, had he reach'd thy slumbering breast,  
Had taught thee, in a Gheber's power

How safe ev'n tyrant heads may rest —  
Is one of many, brave as he,  
Who loathe thy haughty race and thee;  
Who, though they know the strife is vain,  
Who, though they know the riven chain  
Snaps but to enter in the heart  
Of him who rends its links apart,  
Yet dare the issue, — blest to be  
Ev'n for one bleeding moment free,  
And die in pangs of liberty!

Thou know'st them well — 'tis some moons since  
Thy turban'd troops and blood-red flags,  
Thou satrap of a bigot Prince!

Have swarm'd among these Green Sea crags;  
Yet here, ev'n here, a sacred band,  
Ay, in the portal of that land  
Thou, Arab, dar'st to call thy own,  
Their spears across thy path have thrown;  
Here — ere the winds half wing'd thee o'er —  
Rebellion brav'd thee from the shore.

<sup>5</sup> The Place where the Persians were finally defeated by the Arabs, and their ancient monarchy destroyed.

<sup>6</sup> Derbend. — "Les Turcs appellent cette ville Demir Capi, Porte de Fer; ce sont les Caspiæ Portæ des anciens." — *D'Herbelot*.

<sup>7</sup> The Talpot or Talipot tree. "This beautiful palm-tree, which grows in the heart of the forests, may be classed among the loftiest trees, and becomes still higher when on the point of bursting forth from its leafy summit. The sheath which then envelopes the flower is very large, and, when it bursts, makes an explosion like the report of a cannon. — *Thunberg*.



Rebellion! foul, dishonouring word,  
 Whose wrongful blight so oft has stain'd  
 The holiest cause that tongue or sword  
 Of mortal ever lost or gain'd.  
 How many a spirit, born to bless,  
 Hath sunk beneath that withering name,  
 Whom but a day's, an hour's success,  
 Had wafted to eternal fame!  
 As exhalations, when they burst  
 From the warm earth, if chill'd at first,  
 If check'd in soaring from the plain,  
 Darken to fogs and sink again; —  
 But, if they once triumphant spread  
 Their wings above the mountain-head,  
 Become enthron'd in upper air,  
 And turn to sun-bright glories there!  
 And who is he that wields the might  
 Of Freedom on the Green Sea brink,  
 Before whose sabre's dazzling light  
 The eyes of YEMEN's warrior wink?  
 Who comes embower'd in the spears  
 Of KERMAN's hardy mountaineers?  
 Those mountaineers that truest, last,  
 Cling to their country's ancient rites,  
 As if that God, whose eyelids cast  
 Their closing gleam on IRAN's heights,  
 Among her snowy mountains threw  
 The last light of his worship too!  
 'Tis HAFED — name of fear, whose sound  
 Chills like the muttering of a charm; —  
 Shout but that awful name around,  
 And palsy shakes the manliest arm.  
 'Tis HAFED, most accurst and dire  
 (So rank'd by Moslem hate and ire)  
 Of all the rebel Sons of Fire!  
 Of whose malign, tremendous power  
 The Arabs, at their mid-watch hour,  
 Such tales of fearful wonder tell,  
 That each affrighted sentinel  
 Pulls down his cowl upon his eyes,  
 Lest HAFED in the midst should rise!  
 A man, they say, of monstrous birth,  
 A mingled race of flame and earth,  
 Sprung from those old, enchanted kings,<sup>8</sup>  
 Who in their fairy helms, of yore,  
 A feather from the mystic wings  
 Of the Simoorgh resistless wore;  
 And gifted by the Fiends of Fire,  
 Who groan'd to see their shrines expire,  
 With charms that, all in vain withstood,  
 Would drown the Koran's light in blood!  
 Such were the tales, that won belief,  
 And such the colouring Fancy gave  
 To a young, warm and dauntless Chief, —  
 One who, no more than mortal brave,  
 Fought for the land his soul ador'd,  
 For happy homes and altars free, —  
 His only talisman, the sword,  
 His only spell-word Liberty!  
 One of that ancient hero line,  
 Along whose glorious current shine  
 Names, that have sanctified their blood;  
 As LEBANON's small mountain-flood  
 Is render'd holy by the ranks

<sup>8</sup> Tahmuras, and other ancient Kings of Persia; whose adventures in Fairy-Land among the Peris and Dives may be found in Richardson's curious Dissertation. The griffin Simoorgh, they say, took some feathers from her breast for Tahmuras, with which he adorned his helmet, and transmitted them afterwards to his descendants.

Of sainted cedars on its banks! <sup>9</sup>  
 'Twas not for him to crouch the knee  
 Tamely to Moslem tyranny; —  
 'Twas not for him, whose soul was cast  
 In the bright mould of ages past,  
 Whose melancholy spirit, fed  
 With all the glories of the dead,  
 Though fram'd for IRAN's happiest years,  
 Was born among her chains and tears! —  
 'Twas not for him to swell the crowd  
 Of slavish heads, that shrinking bow'd  
 Before the Moslem, as he pass'd,  
 Like shrubs beneath the poison-blast —  
 No — far he fled — indignant fled  
     The pageant of his country's shame;  
 While every tear her children shed  
     Fell on his soul, like drops of flame;  
 And, as a lover hails the dawn  
     Of a first smile, so welcom'd he  
 The sparkle of the first sword drawn  
     For vengeance and for liberty!

But vain was valour — vain the flower  
 Of KERMAN, in that deathful hour,  
 Against AL HASSAN's whelming power. —  
 In vain they met him, helm to helm,  
 Upon the threshold of that realm  
 He came in bigot pomp to sway,  
 And with their corpses block'd his way —  
 In vain — for every lance they rais'd,  
 Thousands around the conqueror blaz'd;  
 For every arm that lin'd their shore,  
 Myriads of slaves were wafted o'er, —  
 A bloody, bold, and countless crowd,  
 Before whose swarm as fast they bow'd  
 As dates beneath the locust-cloud!

There stood — but one short league away  
 From old HARMOZIA's sultry bay —  
 A rocky mountain, o'er the Sea  
 Of OMAN beetling awfully.

A last and solitary link  
 Of those stupendous chains that reach  
 From the broad Caspian's reedy brink  
 Down winding to the Green Sea beach.  
 Around its base the bare rocks stood,  
 Like naked giants, in the flood,

As if to guard the Gulf across;  
 While, on its peak, that brav'd the sky,  
 A ruin'd Temple tower'd, so high

That oft the sleeping albatross <sup>1</sup>  
 Struck the wild ruins with her wing,  
 And from her cloud-rock'd slumbering  
 Started — to find man's dwelling there  
 In her own silent fields of air!  
 Beneath, terrific caverns gave  
 Dark welcome to each stormy wave  
 That dash'd, like midnight revellers, in; —  
 And such the strange, mysterious din  
 At times throughout those caverns roll'd, —  
 And such the fearful wonders told  
 Of restless sprites imprison'd there,  
 That bold were Moslem, who would dare,  
 At twilight hour, to steer his skiff  
 Beneath the Gheber's lonely cliff.

On the land side, those towers sublime,  
 That seem'd above the grasp of Time,

<sup>9</sup> This rivulet, says Dandini, is called the Holy River from the "cedar saints" among which it rises.

<sup>1</sup> These birds sleep in the air. They are most common about the Cape of Good Hope.

Were sever'd from the haunts of men  
 By a wide, deep, and wizzard glen,  
 So fathomless, so full of gloom,  
 No eye could pierce the void between;  
 It seem'd a place where Gholes might come  
 With their foul banquets from the tomb,  
 And in its caverns feed unseen.  
 Like distant thunder, from below,  
 The sound of many torrents came;  
 Too deep for eye or ear to know  
 If 'twere the sea's imprison'd flow,  
 Or floods of ever-restless flame.  
 For each ravine, each rocky spire  
 Of that vast mountain stood on fire; <sup>2</sup>  
 And, though for ever past the days,  
 When God was worshipp'd in the blaze  
 That from its lofty altar shone, —  
 Though fled the priests, the votaries gone,  
 Still did the mighty flame burn on  
 Through chance and change, through good and ill,  
 Like its own God's eternal will,  
 Deep, constant, bright, unquenchable!  
 Thither the vanquish'd HAFED led  
 His little army's last remains; —  
 "Welcome, terrific glen!" he said,  
 "Thy gloom, that Eblis' self might dread,  
 "Is Heav'n to him who flies from chains!"  
 O'er a dark, narrow bridge-way, known  
 To him and to his Chiefs alone,  
 They cross'd the chasm and gain'd the towers, —  
 "This home," he cried, "at least is ours —  
 "Here we may bleed, unmock'd by hymns  
 "Of Moslem triumph o'er our head;  
 "Here we may fall, nor leave our limbs  
 "To quiver to the Moslem's tread.  
 "Stretch'd on this rock, while vultures' beaks  
 "Are whetted on our yet warm cheeks,  
 "Here, — happy that no tyrant's eye  
 "Gloats on our torments — we may die!"  
 'Twas night when to those towers they came,  
 And gloomily the fitful flame,  
 That from the ruin'd altar broke,  
 Glar'd on his features, as he spoke: —  
 "'Tis o'er — what men could do, we've done —  
 "If IRAN *will* look tamely on,  
 "And see her priests, her warriors driven  
 "Before a sensual bigot's nod,  
 "A wretch, who takes his lusts to Heaven,  
 "And makes a pander of his God!  
 "If her proud sons, her high-born souls,  
 "Men, in whose veins — oh last disgrace!  
 "The blood of ZAL and RUSTAM <sup>3</sup> rolls, —  
 "If they *will* count this upstart race,  
 "And turn from MITHRA's ancient ray,  
 "To kneel at shrines of yesterday!  
 "If they *will* crouch to IRAN's foes,  
 "Why, let them — till the land's despair  
 "Cries out to Heav'n, and bondage grows  
 "Too vile for ev'n the vile to bear!  
 "Till shame at last, long hidden, burns  
 "Their inmost core, and conscience turns  
 "Each coward tear the slave lets fall  
 "Back on his heart in drops of gall!  
 "But *here*, at least, are arms unchain'd,  
 "And souls that thralldom never stain'd; —

<sup>2</sup> The Ghebers generally built their temples over subterraneous fires.

<sup>3</sup> Ancient heroes of Persia. "Among the Guebres there are some, who boast their descent from Rustan." — *Stephen's Persia*.

"This spot, at least, no foot of slave  
 "Or satrap ever yet profan'd;  
 "And though but few — though fast the wave  
 "Of life is ebbing from our veins,  
 "Enough for vengeance still remains.  
 "As panthers, after set of sun,  
 "Rush from the roots of LEBANON  
 "Across the dark-sea robber's way, <sup>4</sup>  
 "We'll bound upon our startled prey; —  
 "And when some hearts that proudest swell  
 "Have felt our falchion's last farewell;  
 "When Hope's expiring throb is o'er,  
 "And ev'n Despair can prompt no more,  
 "This spot shall be the sacred grave  
 "Of the last few who, vainly brave,  
 "Die for the land they cannot save!"

His Chiefs stood round — each shining blade  
 Upon the broken altar laid —  
 And though so wild and desolate  
 Those courts, where once the Mighty sate;  
 Nor longer on those mouldering towers  
 Was seen the feast of fruits and flowers,  
 With which of old the Magi fed  
 The wandering Spirits of their Dead; <sup>5</sup>  
 Though neither priest nor rites were there,  
 Nor charmed leaf of pure pomegranate; <sup>6</sup>  
 Nor hymn, nor censer's fragrant air,  
 Nor symbol of their worshipp'd planet; <sup>7</sup>  
 Yet the same God that heard their sires  
 Heard *them*, while on that altar's fires  
 They swore the latest, holiest deed  
 Of the few hearts, still left to bleed,  
 Should be, in IRAX's injur'd name,  
 To die upon that Mount of Flame —  
 The last of all her patriot line,  
 Before her last untrampled Shrine!  
 Brave, suffering souls! they little knew  
 How many a tear their injuries drew  
 From one meek maid, one gentle foe,  
 Whom Love first touch'd with others' woe —  
 Whose life, as free from thought as sin,  
 Slept like a lake, till Love threw in  
 His talisman, and woke the tide,  
 And spread its trembling circles wide.  
 Once, EMMA! thy unheeding child,  
 Mid all this havoc, bloom'd and smil'd, —  
 Tranquil as on some battle plain  
 The Persian lily shines and towers,  
 Before the combat's reddening stain  
 Hath fall'n upon her golden flowers.  
 Light-hearted maid, unaw'd, unmov'd,  
 While Heav'n but spar'd the sire she lov'd,  
 Once at thy evening tales of blood  
 Unlistening and aloof she stood —  
 And oft, when thou hast pac'd along  
 Thy Haram halls with furious heat,  
 Hast thou not curs'd her cheerful song,  
 That came across thee, calm and sweet,

<sup>4</sup> See Russel's account of the panthers attacking travellers in the night on the sea-shore about the roots of Lebanon.

<sup>5</sup> "Among other ceremonies the Magi used to place upon the tops of high towers various kinds of rich viands, upon which it was supposed the Peris and the spirits of their departed heroes regaled themselves. — *Richardson*.

<sup>6</sup> In the ceremonies of the Ghebers round their Fire, as described by Lord, "the Daroo," he says, "giveth them water to drink, and a pomegranate leaf to chew in the mouth, to cleanse them from inward uncleanness."

<sup>7</sup> "Early in the morning, they (the Parsees or Ghebers at Oulam) go in crowds to pay their devotions to the Sun, to whom upon all the altars there are spheres consecrated, made by magic resembling the circles of the sun, and when the sun rises, these orbs seem to be inflamed, and to turn round with a great noise. They have every one a censer in their hands, and offer incense to the sun — *Rabbi Benjamin*.



Like lutes of angels, touch'd so near  
 Hell's confines, that the damn'd can hear?  
 Far other feelings Love hath brought —

Her soul all flame, her brow all sadness,  
 She now has but the one dear thought,

And thinks that o'er, almost to madness!

Oft doth her sinking heart recall

His words — “for *my* sake weep for all;”

And bitterly, as day on day

Of rebel carnage fast succeeds,

She weeps a lover snatch'd away

In every Gheber wretch that bleeds.

There's not a sabre meets her eye,

But with his life-blood seems to swim;

There's not an arrow wings the sky,

But fancy turns its point to him.

No more she brings with footstep light

AL HASSAN's falchion for the fight;

And, — had he look'd with clearer sight,

Had not the mists, that ever rise

From a foul spirit, dimm'd his eyes —

He would have mark'd her shuddering frame,

When from the field of blood he came,

The faltering speech — the look estrang'd —

Voice, step, and life, and beauty chang'd —

He would have mark'd all this, and known

Such change is wrought by Love alone!

Ah! not the Love, that should have bless'd

So young, so innocent a breast;

Not the pure, open, prosperous Love,

That, pledg'd on earth and seal'd above,

Grows in the world's approving eyes,

In friendship's smile and home's caress,

Collecting all the heart's sweet ties

Into one knot of happiness!

No, HINDA, no, — thy fatal flame

Is nurs'd in silence, sorrow, shame. —

A passion, without hope or pleasure,

In thy soul's darkness buried deep,

It lies, like some ill-gotten treasure, —

Some idol, without shrine or name,

O'er which its pale-ey'd votaries keep

Unholy watch, while others sleep!

Seven nights have darken'd OMAN's Sea,

Since last, beneath the moonlight ray,

She saw his light oar rapidly

Hurry her Gheber's bark away, —

And still she goes, at midnight hour,

To weep alone in that high bower,

And watch, and look along the deep

For him whose smiles first made her weep, —

But watching, weeping, all was vain,

She never saw his bark again.

The owlet's solitary cry,

The night-hawk, flitting darkly by,

And oft the hateful carrion-bird,

Heavily flapping his clogg'd wing,

Which reek'd with that day's banquetting —

Was all she saw, was all she heard.

'Tis the eighth morn — AL HASSAN's brow

Is brighten'd with unusual joy —

What mighty mischief glads him now,

Who never smiles but to destroy?

The sparkle upon HERKEND's Sea,

When tost at midnight furiously,<sup>8</sup>

Tells not of wreck and ruin nigh,

<sup>8</sup> “It is observed, with respect to the Sea of Herkend, that when it is tossed by tempestuous winds it sparkles like fire.” — *Travels of two Mohammedans*.

More surely than that smiling eye!  
 "Up, daughter up — the Kerna's <sup>9</sup> breath  
 "Has blown a blast would waken death,  
 "And yet thou sleep'st — up, child, and see  
 "This blessed day for Heaven and me,  
 "A day more rich in Pagan blood  
 "Than ever flash'd o'er OMAN's flood.  
 "Before another dawn shall shine,  
 "His head — heart — limbs — will all be mine;  
 "This very night his blood shall steep  
 "These hands all over ere I sleep!" —  
 "His blood!" she faintly scream'd — her mind  
 Still singling one from all mankind —  
 "Yes — spite of his ravines and towers,  
 "HAFED, my child, this night is ours.  
 "Thanks to all-conquering treachery,  
 "Without whose aid the links accurst,  
 "That bind these impious slaves, would be  
 "Too strong for ALLA's self to burst!  
 "That rebel fiend, whose blade has spread  
 "My path with piles of Moslem dead,  
 "Whose baffling spells had almost driven  
 "Back from their course the Swords of Heaven,  
 "This night, with all his band, shall know  
 "How deep an Arab's steel can go,  
 "When God and Vengeance speed the blow.  
 "And — Prophet! — by that holy wreath  
 "Thou wor'st on OHOD's field of death, <sup>10</sup>  
 "I swear, for every sob that parts  
 "In anguish from these heathen hearts,  
 "A gem from PERSIA's plunder'd mines  
 "Shall glitter on thy Shrine of Shrines.  
 "But, ha! — she sinks — that looks so wild —  
 "Those livid lips — my child, my child,  
 "This life of blood befits not thee,  
 "And thou must back to ARABY.  
 "Ne'er had I risk'd thy timid sex  
 "In scenes that man himself might dread,  
 "Had I not hop'd our every tread  
 "Would be on prostrate Persian necks —  
 "Curst race, they offer swords instead!  
 "But cheer thee, maid, — the wind that now  
 "Is blowing o'er thy feverish brow,  
 "To-day shall waft thee from the shore;  
 "And, ere a drop of this night's gore  
 "Have time to chill in yonder towers,  
 "Thou'lt see thy own sweet Arab bowers!"

His bloody boast was all too true —  
 There lurk'd one wretch among the few  
 Whom HAFED's eagle eye could count  
 Around him on that Fiery Mount, —  
 One miscreant, who for gold betray'd  
 The pathway through the valley's shade  
 To those high towers where Freedom stood  
 In her last hold of flame and blood.  
 Left on the field last dreadful night,  
 When, sallying from their Sacred Height,  
 The Ghebers fought hope's farewell fight.  
 He lay — but died not with the brave;  
 That sun, which should have gilt his grave,  
 Saw him a traitor and a slave; —  
 And, while the few, who thence return'd  
 To their high rocky fortress mourn'd

<sup>9</sup> A kind of trumpet; — it "was that used by Tamerlane, the sound of which is described as uncommonly dreadful, and so loud as to be heard at the distance of several miles." —

<sup>10</sup> "Mohammed had two helmets, an interior and exterior one; the latter of which, called Al Mawashah, the fillet, wreath, or wreathed garland, he wore at the battle of Ohod." — *Richardson. Universal History.*

For him among the matchless dead  
 They left behind on glory's bed,  
 He liv'd, and, in the face of morn,  
 Laugh'd them and Faith and Heaven to scorn.

Oh for a tongue to curse the slave,  
 Whose treason, like a deadly blight,  
 Comes o'er the councils of the brave,  
 And blasts them in their hour of might!  
 May Life's unblest cup for him  
 Be drugg'd with treacheries to the brim, —  
 With hopes, that but allure to fly,  
 With joys, that vanish while he sips,  
 Like Dead-Sea fruits, that tempt the eye,  
 But turn to ashes on the lips!  
 His country's curse, his children's shame,  
 Outcast of virtue, peace, and fame,  
 May he, at last, with lips of flame  
 On the parch'd desert thirsting die, —  
 While lakes that shone in mockery nigh  
 Are fading off, untouch'd, untasted,  
 Like the once glorious hopes he blasted!  
 And, when from earth his spirit flies,  
 Just Prophet, let the damn'd-one dwell  
 Full in the sight of Paradise,  
 Beholding heaven, and feeling hell!

---

LALLA ROOKH had had a dream the night before, which, in spite of the impending fate of poor HAFED, made her heart more than usually cheerful during the morning, and gave her cheeks all the freshened animation of a flower that the Bid-musk has just passed over. She fancied that she was sailing on that Eastern Ocean, where the sea-gipsies, who live for ever on the water, enjoy a perpetual summer in wandering from isle to isle, when she saw a small gilded bark approaching her. It was like one of those boats which the Maldivian islanders annually send adrift, at the mercy of winds and waves, loaded with perfumes, flowers, and odoriferous wood, as an offering to the Spirit whom they call King of the Sea. At first, this little bark appeared to be empty, but, on coming nearer —

She had proceeded thus far in relating the dream to her Ladies, when FERAMORZ appeared at the door of the pavilion. In his presence, of course, every thing else was forgotten, and the continuance of the story was instantly requested by all. Fresh wood of aloes was set to burn in the cassolets; — the violet sherbets were hastily handed round, and, after a short prelude on his lute, in the pathetic measure of Nava, which is always used to express the lamentations of absent lovers, the Poet thus continued: —

THE day is lowering — stilly black  
 Sleeps the grim wave, while heaven's rack,  
 Dispers'd and wild, 'twixt earth and sky  
 Hangs like a shatter'd canopy!  
 There's not a cloud in that blue plain  
 But tells of storm to come or past; —  
 Here, flying loosely as the mane  
 Of a young war-horse in the blast; —  
 There, roll'd in masses dark and swelling,  
 As proud to be the thunder's dwelling!  
 While some, already burst and riven,  
 Seem melting down the verge of heaven;  
 As though the infant storm had rent  
 The mighty womb that gave him birth,  
 And, having swept the firmament,  
 Was now in fierce career for earth.  
 On earth 'twas yet all calm around,  
 A pulseless silence, dread, profound,  
 More awful than the tempest's sound



The diver steer'd for ORMUS' bowers,  
 And moor'd his skiff till calmer hours;  
 The sea-birds, with portentous screech,  
 Flew fast to land; — upon the beach  
 The pilot oft had paus'd, with glance  
 Turn'd upward to that wild expanse;  
 And all was boding, drear, and dark,  
 As her now soul, when HINDA's bark  
 Went slowly from the Persian shore —  
 No music tim'd her parting oar, <sup>1</sup>  
 Nor friends upon the lessening strand  
 Linger'd, to wave the unseen hand,  
 Or speak the farewell, heard no more; —  
 But lone, unheeded, from the bay  
 The vessel takes its mournful way,  
 Like some ill-destin'd bark that steers  
 In silence through the Gate of Tears. <sup>2</sup>  
 And where was stern AL HASSAN then?  
 Could not that saintly scourge of men  
 From bloodshed and devotion spare  
 One minute for a farewell there?  
 No — close within, in changeful fits  
 Of cursing and of prayer, he sits  
 In savage loneliness to brood  
 Upon the coming night of blood,  
 With that keen, second-scent of death,  
 By which the vulture snuffs his food  
 In the still warm and living breath! <sup>3</sup>  
 While o'er the wave his weeping daughter  
 Is wafted from these scenes of slaughter, —  
 As a young bird of BABYLON, <sup>4</sup>  
 Let loose to tell of victory won,  
 Flies home, with wing, ah! not unstain'd  
 By the red hands that held her chain'd.  
 And does the long-left home she seeks  
 Light up no gladness on her cheeks?  
 The flowers she nurs'd — the well-known groves,  
 Where oft in dreams her spirit roves —  
 Once more to see her dear gazelles  
 Come bounding with their silver bells;  
 Her birds' new plumage to behold,  
 And the gay, gleaming fishes count,  
 She left, all filleted with gold,  
 Shooting around their jasper fount; <sup>5</sup> —  
 Her little garden mosque to see,  
 And once again, at evening hour,  
 To tell her ruby rosary  
 In her own sweet acacia bower. —  
 Can these delights, that wait her now,  
 Call up no sunshine on her brow?  
 No — silent, from her train apart, —  
 As if ev'n now she felt at heart  
 The chill of her approaching doom, —  
 She sits, all lovely in her gloom  
 As a pale Angel of the Grave;  
 And o'er the wide, tempestuous wave,  
 Looks, with a shudder, to those towers,  
 Where, in a few short awful hours,

1 "The Easterns used to set out on their longer voyages with music." — *Harmer*.

2 "The Gate of Tears, the straits or passage into the Red Sea, commonly called Babel mandel. It received this name from the old Arabians, on account of the danger of the navigation, and the number of shipwrecks by which it was distinguished; which induced them to consider as dead, and to wear mourning for all who had the boldness to hazard the passage through it into the Ethiopic ocean." — *Richardson*.

3 "I have been told that whensoever an animal falls down dead, one or more vultures unseen before, instantly appear." — *Pennant*.

4 "They fasten some writing to the wings of a Bagdat, or Babylonian pigeon." — *Travel of certain Englishmen*.

5 "The Empress of Jehan-Guire used to divert herself with feeding tame fish in her canals some of which were many years afterwards known by fillets of gold, which she caused to be put round them." — *Harris*.



Blood, blood, in streaming tides shall run,  
Foul incense for to-morrow's sun!

"Where art thou, glorious stranger! thou,

"So lov'd, so lost, where art thou now?

"Foe — Gheber — infidel — whate'er

"The' unhallow'd name thou'rt doom'd to bear,

"Still glorious — still to this fond heart

"Dear as its blood, whate'er thou art!

"Yes — ALLA, dreadful ALLA! yes —

"If there be wrong, be crime in this,

"Let the black waves, that round us roll,

"Whelm me this instant, ere my soul,

"Forgetting faith, — home, — father, — all —

"Before its earthly idol fall,

"Nor worship ev'n Thyself above him —

"For oh! so wildly do I love him,

"Thy Paradise itself were dim

"And joyless, if not shar'd with him!"

Her hands were clasp'd — her eyes upturn'd,

Dropping their tears like moonlight rain;

And, though her lip, fond raver! burn'd

With words of passion, bold, profane,

Yet was there light around her brow,

A holiness in those dark eyes,

Which show'd — though wandering earthward now, —

Her spirit's home was in the skies.

Yes — for a spirit, pure as hers,

Is always pure, ev'n while it errs;

As sunshine, broken in the rill,

Though turn'd astray, is sunshine still!

So wholly had her mind forgot

All thoughts but one, she heeded not

The rising storm — the wave that cast

A moment's midnight, as it pass'd —

Nor heard the frequent shout, the tread

Of gathering tumult o'er her head —

Clash'd swords, and tongues that seem'd to vie

With the rude riot of the sky. —

But hark! — that war-whoop on the deck —

That crash, as if each engine there,

Mast, sails, and all, were gone to wreck,

Mid yells and stampings of despair!

Merciful heav'n! what *can* it be?

'Tis not the storm, though fearfully

The ship has shuddered as she rode

O'er mountain-waves — "Forgive me, God!

"Forgive me" — shriek'd the maid, and knelt,

Trembling all over — for she felt

As if her judgment-hour was near;

While crouching round, half dead with fear,

Her handmaids clung, nor breath'd, nor stir'd, —

When, hark! — a second crash — a third —

And now, as if a bold of thunder

Had riv'n the labouring planks asunder,

The deck falls in — what horrors then!

Blood, waves, and tackle, swords and men

Come mix'd together through the chasm; —

Some wretches in their dying spasm

Still fighting on — and some that call

"For God and IRAN!" as they fall!

Whose was the hand that turn'd away

The perils of the infuriate fray,

And snatch'd her breathless from beneath

This wilderment of wreck and death?

She knew not — for a faintness came

Chill o'er her, and her sinking frame

Amid the ruins of that hour

Lay, like a pale and scorched flower,

Beneath the red volcano's shower!  
 But oh! the sights and sounds of dread  
 That shock'd her ere her senses fled!  
 The yawning deck — the crowd that strove  
 Upon the tottering planks above —  
 The sail, whose fragments, shivering o'er  
 The strugglers' heads, all dash'd with gore,  
 Flutter'd like bloody flags — the clash  
 Of sabres, and the lightning's flash  
 Upon their blades, high toss'd about  
 Like meteor brands <sup>6</sup> — as if throughout

The elements one fury ran,  
 One general rage, that left a doubt  
 Which was the fiercer, Heav'n or Man!

Once too — but no — it could not be —  
 'Twas fancy all — yet once she thought,  
 While yet her fading eyes could see,  
 High on the ruin'd deck she caught  
 A glimpse of that unearthly form,  
 That glory of her soul, — ev'n then,  
 Amid the whirl of wreck and storm,  
 Shining above his fellow-men,  
 As, on some black and troublous night,  
 The Star of Egypt <sup>7</sup>, whose proud light  
 Never hath beam'd on those who rest  
 In the White Islands of the West, <sup>8</sup>  
 Burns through the storm with looks of flame  
 That put Heav'n's cloudier eyes to shame!  
 But no — 'twas but the minute's dream —  
 A fantasy — and ere the scream  
 Had half-way pass'd her pallid lips,  
 A death-like swoon, a chill eclipse  
 Of soul and sense its darkness spread  
 Around her, and she sunk, as dead!

How calm, how beautiful comes on  
 The stilly hour, when storms are gone:  
 When warring winds have died away,  
 And clouds, beneath the glancing ray,  
 Melt off, and leave the land and sea  
 Sleeping in bright tranquillity, —  
 Fresh as if Day again were born,  
 Again upon the lap of Morn!  
 When the light blossoms, rudely torn  
 And scatter'd at the whirlwind's will,  
 Hang floating in the pure air still,  
 Filling it all with precious balm,  
 In gratitude for this sweet calm; —  
 And every drop the thunder-showers  
 Have left upon the grass and flowers  
 Sparkles, as 'twere that lightning-gem <sup>9</sup>  
 Whose liquid flame is born of them!

When, 'stead of one unchanging breeze,  
 There blow a thousand gentle airs,  
 And each a different perfume bears, —  
 As if the loveliest plants and trees  
 Had vassal breezes of their own  
 To watch and wait on them alone,  
 And waft no other breath than theirs!  
 When the blue waters rise and fall,  
 In sleepy sunshine wantling all;  
 And ev'n that swell the tempest leaves

<sup>6</sup> The meteors that Pliny calls "faces."

<sup>7</sup> "The brilliant Canopus, unseen in European climates." — *Brown*.

<sup>8</sup> See Wilford's learned Essays on the Sacred Isles in the West.

<sup>9</sup> A precious stone of the Indies, called by the ancients Ceraunium, because it was supposed to be found in places where thunder had fallen. Tertullian says it has a glittering appearance, as if there had been fire in it; and the author of the Dissertation in Harris's Voyages supposes it to be the opal.

Is like the full and silent heaves  
Of lovers' hearts, when newly blest,  
Too newly to be quite at rest!

Such was the golden hour that broke  
Upon the world, when HINDA woke  
From her long trance, and heard around  
No motion but the water's sound  
Rippling against the vessel's side,  
As slow it mounted o'er the tide. —  
But where is she? — her eyes are dark,  
Are wilder'd still — is this the bark,  
The same, that from HARMOZIA's bay  
Bore her at morn — whose bloody way  
The sea-dog track'd? — no — strange and new  
Is all that meets her wondering view.

Upon a galliot's deck she lies,  
Beneath no rich pavilion's shade,  
No plumes to fan her sleeping eyes,  
Nor jasmine on her pillow laid.  
But the rude litter, roughly spread  
With war-cloaks, is her homely bed,  
And shawl and sash, on javelins hung,  
For awning o'er her head are flung.  
Shuddering she look'd around — there lay

A group of warriors in the sun  
Resting their limbs, as for that day  
Their ministry of death were done.  
Some gazing on the drowsy sea,  
Lost in unconscious reverie;  
And some, who seem'd but ill to brook  
That sluggish calm, with many a look  
To the slack sail impatient cast,  
As loose it flagg'd around the mast.

Blest ALLA! who shall save her now?  
There's not in all that warrior-band  
One Arab sword, one turban'd brow  
From her own Faithful Moslem land.  
Their garb — the leathern belt <sup>1</sup> that wraps  
Each yellow vest <sup>2</sup> — that rebel hue —  
The Tartar fleece upon their caps <sup>3</sup> —

Yes — yes — her fears are all too true,  
And Heav'n hath, in this dreadful hour,  
Abandon'd her to HAFED's power; —  
HAFED, the Gheber! — at the thought  
Her very heart's blood chills within;  
He, whom her soul was hourly taught  
To loathe, as some foul fiend of sin,  
Some minister, whom Hell had sent  
To spread its blast, where'er he went,  
And fling, as o'er our earth he trod,  
His shadow betwixt man and God!  
And she is now his captive, — thrown  
In his fierce hands, alive, alone;  
His the infuriate band she sees,  
All infidels — all enemies!

What was the daring hope that then  
Cross'd her like lightning, as again,  
With boldness that despair had lent,  
She darted through that armed crowd  
A look so searching, so intent,  
That ev'n the sternest warrior bow'd  
Abash'd, when he her glances caught,  
As if he guess'd whose form they sought!

<sup>1</sup> *D'heroelot*. Art. Agduani.

<sup>2</sup> "The Guebres are known by a dark yellow colour, which the men affect in their clothes."  
— *Thevenot*.

<sup>3</sup> "The Kolah, or cap, worn by the Persians, is made of the skin of the sheep of Tartary."  
— *Waring*.

But no — she sees him not — 'tis gone, —  
 The vision that before her shone  
 Through all the maze of blood and storm,  
 Is fled — 'twas but a phantom form —  
 One of those passing, rainbow dreams,  
 Half light, half shade, which Fancy's beams  
 Paint on the fleeting mists that roll  
 In trance or slumber round the soul!

But now the bark, with livelier bound,  
 Scales the blue wave — the crew's in motion  
 The oars are out, and with light sound  
 Break the bright mirror of the ocean,  
 Scattering its brilliant fragments round.  
 And now she sees — with horror sees  
 Their course is tow'rd that mountain hold, —  
 Those towers, that make her life-blood freeze,  
 Where MECCA's godless enemies

Lie, like beleaguer'd scorpions, roll'd  
 In their last deadly, venomous fold!  
 Amid the' illumin'd land and flood  
 Sunless that mighty mountain stood;  
 Save where, above its awful head,  
 There shone a flaming cloud, blood-red,  
 As 'twere the flag of destiny  
 Hung out to mark where death would be!

Had her bewilder'd mind the power  
 Of thought in this terrific hour,  
 She well might marvel where or how  
 Man's foot could scale that mountain's brow,  
 Since ne'er had Arab heard or known  
 Of path but through the glen alone. —  
 But every thought was lost in fear,  
 When, as their bounding bark drew near  
 The craggy base, she felt the waves  
 Hurry them tow'rd those dismal caves  
 That from the Deep in windings pass  
 Beneath that Mount's volcanic mass —  
 And loud a voice on deck commands  
 To lower the mast and light the brands! —  
 Instantly o'er the dashing tide  
 Within a cavern's mouth they glide,  
 Gloomy as that eternal Porch,

Through which departed spirits go; —  
 Not ev'n the flare of brand and torch  
 Its flickering light could further throw  
 Than the thick flood that boil'd below.  
 Silent they floated — as if each  
 Sat breathless, and too aw'd for speech  
 In that dark chasm, where even sound  
 Seem'd dark, — so sullenly around  
 The goblin echoes of the cave  
 Mutter'd it o'er the long black wave,  
 As 'twere some secret of the grave!

But soft — they pause — the current turns  
 Beneath them from its onward track; —  
 Some mighty, unseen barrier spurns  
 The vexed tide, all foaming, back,  
 And scarce the oar's redoubled force  
 Can stem the eddy's whirling force;  
 When, hark! — some desperate foot has sprung  
 Among the rocks — the chain is slung —  
 The oars are up — the grapple clings,  
 And the toss'd bark in moorings swings.  
 Just then, a day-beam through the shade  
 Broke tremulous — but, ere the maid  
 Can see from whence the brightness steals,  
 Upon her brow she shuddering feels  
 A viewless hand, that promptly ties



A bandage round her burning eyes;  
 While the rude litter where she lies,  
 Uplifted by the warrior throng,  
 O'er the steep rocks is borne along.  
 Blest power of sunshine! genial Day,  
 What balm, what life is in thy ray!  
 To feel thee is such real bliss,  
 That had the world no joy but this,  
 To sit in sunshine calm and sweet, —  
 It were a world too exquisite  
 For man to leave it for the gloom,  
 The deep, cold shadow of the tomb!  
 Ev'n HINDA, though she saw not where  
     Or whither wound the perilous road,  
 Yet knew by that awakening air,  
     Which suddenly around her glow'd,  
 That they had ris'n from darkness then,  
 And breath'd the sunny world again!  
 But soon this balmy freshness fled —  
 For now the steepy labyrinth led  
 Through damp and gloom — 'mid crash of boughs,  
 And fall of loosen'd crags that rouse  
 The leopard from his hungry sleep,  
     Who, starting, thinks each crag a prey,  
 And long is heard from steep to steep,  
     Chasing them down their thundering way!  
 The jackal's cry — the distant moan  
 Of the hyaena, fierce and lone; —  
 And that eternal saddening sound  
     Of torrents in the glen beneath,  
 As 'twere the ever-dark Profound  
     That rolls beneath the Bridge of Death!  
 All, all is fearful — ev'n to see,  
     To gaze on those terrific things  
 She now but blindly hears, would be  
     Relief to her imaginings!  
 Since never yet was shape so dread,  
     But Fancy, thus in darkness thrown,  
 And by such sounds of horror fed,  
     Could frame more dreadful of her own.  
 But does she dream? has Fear again  
 Perplex'd the workings of her brain,  
 Or did a voice, all music, then  
 Come from the gloom, low whispering near —  
 "Tremble not, love, thy Gheber's here?"  
 She *does* not dream — all sense, all ear,  
 She drinks the words, "Thy Gheber's here."  
 'Twas his own voice — she could not err —  
     Throughout the breathing world's extent  
 There was but *one* such voice for her,  
     So kind, so soft, so eloquent!  
 Oh! sooner shall the rose of May  
     Mistake her own sweet nightingale,  
 And to some meaner minstrel's lay  
     Open her bosom's glowing veil,<sup>4</sup>  
 Than Love shall ever doubt a tone,  
 A breath of the beloved one!  
 Though blest, 'mid all her ills, to think,  
     She has that one beloved near,  
 Whose smile, though met on ruin's brink,  
     Hath power to make ev'n ruin dear, —  
 Yet soon this gleam of rapture, crost  
 By fears for him, is chill'd and lost.  
 How shall the ruthless HAFED brook  
 That one of Gheber blood should look,  
 With aught but curses in his eye,

<sup>4</sup> A frequent image among the oriental poets. "The nightingales warbled their enchanting notes, and rent the thin veils of the rosebud and the rose." — *Jami*.

On her — a maid of ARABY —  
 A Moslem maid — the child of him,  
 Whose bloody banner's dire success  
 Hath left their altars cold and dim,  
 And their fair land a wilderness!  
 And, worse than all, that night of blood  
 Which comes so fast — oh! who shall stay  
 The sword, that once hath tasted food  
 Of Persian hearts, or turn its way?  
 What arm shall then the victim cover,  
 Or from her father shield her lover?  
 "Save him, my God!" she inly cries —  
 "Save him this night — and if thine eyes  
 "Have ever welcom'd with delight  
 "The sinner's tears, the sacrifice  
 "Of sinners' hearts — guard him this night,  
 "And here, before thy throne, I swear  
 "From my heart's inmost core to tear  
 "Love, hope, remembrance, though they be  
 "Link'd with each quivering life-string there,  
 "And give it bleeding all to Thee!  
 "Let him but live, the burning tear,  
 "The sighs so sinful, yet so dear,  
 "Which have been all too much his own,  
 "Shall from this hour be Heaven's alone.  
 "Youth pass'd in penitence, and age  
 "In long and painful pilgrimage,  
 "Shall leave no traces of the flame  
 "That wastes me now — nor shall his name  
 "Ere bless my lips, but when I pray  
 "For his dear spirit, that away  
 "Casting from its angelic ray  
 "The' eclipse of earth, he too may shine  
 "Redeem'd, all glorious and all Thine!  
 "Think — think what victory to win  
 "One radiant soul like his from sin; —  
 "One wandering star of virtue back  
 "To its own native, heaven-ward track!  
 "Let him but live, and both are Thine,  
 "Together Thine — for, blest or crost,  
 "Living or dead his doom is mine,  
 "And if he perish, both are lost!"

---

THE next evening LALLA ROOKH was entreated by her Ladies to continue the relation of her wonderful dream; but the fearful interest that hung round the fate of HINDA and her lover had completely removed every trace of it from her mind; — much to the disappointment of a fair scer or two in her train, who prided themselves on their skill in interpreting visions, and who had already remarked, as an unlucky omen, that the Princess, on the very morning after the dream, had worn a silk dyed with the blossoms of the sorrowful tree, Nilica.

FADLADEEN, whose wrath had more than once broken out during the recital of some parts of this most heterodox poem, seemed at length to have made up his mind to the infliction; and took his seat the evening with all the patience of a martyr, while the Poet continued his profane and seditious story thus: —

To tearless eyes and hearts at ease  
 The leafy shores and sun-bright seas,  
 That lay beneath that mountain's height,  
 Had been a fair enchanting sight.  
 'Twas one of those ambrosial eves  
 A day of storm so often leaves  
 At its calm setting — when the West  
 Opens her golden bowers of rest,  
 And a moist radiance from the skies  
 Shoots trembling down, as from the eyes

Of some meek penitent, whose last,  
Bright hours atone for dark ones past,  
And whose sweet tears, o'er wrong forgiven,  
Shine, as they fall, with light from heaven!

'Twas stillness all — the winds that late  
Had rush'd through KERMAN's almond groves,  
And shaken from her bowers of date

That cooling feast the traveller loves, <sup>1</sup>  
Now, hush'd to languor, scarcely curl

The Green Sea wave, whose waters gleam  
Limpid, as if her mines of pearl

Were melted all to form the stream.  
And her fair islets, small and bright,

With their green shores reflected there,  
Look like those Peri isles of light,  
That hang by spell-work in the air.

But vainly did those glories burst  
On HINDA's dazzled eyes, when first  
The bandage from her brow was taken,  
And pale and aw'd as those who waken  
In their dark tombs — when, scowling near,  
The Searchers of the Grave <sup>2</sup> appear, —  
She shuddering turn'd to read her fate

In the fierce eyes that flash'd around;  
And saw those towers all desolate,

That o'er her head terrific frown'd,  
As if defying ev'n the smile

Of that soft heaven to gild their pile.  
In vain, with mingled hope and fear,

She looks for him whose voice so dear  
Had come, like music, to her ear —

Strange, mocking dream! again 'tis fled.  
And oh! the shoots, the pangs of dread

That through her inmost bosom run,  
When voices from without proclaim

"HAFED, the Chief" — and, one by one,  
The warriors shout that fearful name!

He comes — the rock resounds his tread —  
How shall she dare to lift her head,

Or meet those eyes, whose scorching glare  
Not YEMEN's boldest sons can bear?

In whose red beam, the Moslem tells,  
Such rank and deadly lustre dwells,

As in those hellish fires that light  
The mandrake's charnel leaves at night! <sup>3</sup>

How shall she bear that voice's tone,  
At whose loud battle-cry alone

Whole squadrons oft in panic ran,  
Scatter'd like some vast caravan,

When, stretch'd at evening round the well,  
They hear the thirsting tiger's yell!

Breathless she stands, with eyes cast down,  
Shrinking beneath the fiery frown,

Which, fancy tells her, from that brow  
Is flashing o'er her fiercely now;

And shuddering, as she hears the tread  
Of his retiring warrior band, —

Never was pause so full of dread;  
Till HAFED with a trembling hand

Took hers, and, leaning o'er her, said,  
"HINDA!" — that word was all he spoke,

<sup>1</sup> "In parts of Kerman, whatever dates are shaken from the trees by the wind they do not touch, but leave them for those who have not any, or for travellers." — *Ebn Haukel*.

<sup>2</sup> The two terrible angels, Monkir and Nakir, who are called "the Searchers of the Grave" in the "Creed of the orthodox Mahometans," given by Ockley, vol. ii.

<sup>3</sup> "The Arabians call the mandrake 'the Devil's candle,' on account of its shining appearance in the night." — *Richardson*.

And 'twas enough — the shriek that broke  
 From her full bosom told the rest —  
 Panting with terror, joy, surprise,  
 The maid but lifts her wondering eyes,  
 To hide them on her Gheber's breast!  
 'Tis he, 'tis he — the man of blood,  
 The fellest of the Fire-fiends brood,  
 HAFED, the demon of the fight,  
 Whose voice unnerves, whose glances blight, —  
 Is her own loved Gheber, mild  
 And glorious as when first he smil'd  
 In her lone tower, and left such beams  
 Of his pure eye to light her dreams,  
 That she believ'd her bower had given  
 Rest to some wanderer from heaven!

Moments there are, and this was one,  
 Snatch'd like a minute's gleam of sun  
 Amid the black Simoom's eclipse —

Or like those verdant spots that bloom  
 Around the crater's burning lips,

Sweetening the very edge of doom!  
 The past — the future — all that Fate  
 Can bring of dark or desperate  
 Around such hours, but makes them cast  
 Intenser radiance while they last!

Ev'n he, this youth — though dimm'd and gone  
 Each star of Hope that cheer'd him on —  
 His glories lost — his cause betray'd —  
 IRAN, his dear-lov'd country, made  
 A land of carcasses and slaves,  
 One dreary waste of chains and graves! —  
 Himself but lingering, dead at heart,

To see the last, long-struggling breath  
 Of Liberty's great soul depart,

Then lay him down, and share her death —  
 Ev'n he, so sunk in wretchedness,

With doom still darker gathering o'er him,  
 Yet, in this moment's pure caress,

In the mild eyes that shone before him,  
 Beaming that blest assurance, worth  
 All other transports known on earth,  
 That he was lov'd — well, warmly lov'd —  
 Oh! in this precious hour he prov'd  
 How deep, how thorough-felt the glow  
 Of rapture, kindling out of woe; —  
 How exquisite one single drop  
 Of bliss, thus sparkling to the top  
 Of misery's cup — how keenly quaff'd,  
 Though death must follow on the draught!

She too, while gazing on those eyes

That sink into her soul so deep,

Forgets all fears, all miseries,

Or feels them like the wretch in sleep,  
 Whom fancy cheats into a smile,  
 Who dreams of joy, and sobs the while!  
 The mighty Ruins where they stood,

Upon the mount's high, rocky verge,  
 Lay open tow'rd's the ocean flood,

Where lightly o'er the' illumin'd surge

Many a fair bark that, all the day,  
 Had lurk'd in sheltering creek or bay,  
 Now bounded on and gave their sails,  
 Yet dripping, to the evening gales;  
 Like eagles, when the storm is done,  
 Spreading their wet wings in the sun.  
 The beauteous clouds, though daylight's Star  
 Had sunk behind the hills of LAR,  
 Were still with lingering glories bright, —



As if, to grace the gorgeous West,  
 The Spirit of departing Light  
 That eve had left his sunny vest  
 Behind him, ere he wing'd his flight.  
 Never was scene so form'd for love!  
 Beneath them, waves of crystal move  
 In silent swell — heav'n glows above,  
 And their pure hearts, to transport given,  
 Swell like the wave, and glow like heav'n.  
 But ah! too soon that dream is past —  
 Again, again her fear returns; —  
 Night, dreadful night, is gathering fast,  
 More faintly the horizon burns,  
 And every rosy tint that lay  
 One the smooth sea hath died away.  
 Hastily to the darkening skies  
 A glance she casts — then wildly cries  
 "At night, he said — and, look 'tis near —  
 "Fly, fly — if yet thou lov'st me, fly —  
 "Soon will his murderous band be here,  
 "And I shall see thee bleed and die. —  
 "Hush! — heard'st thou not the tramp of men  
 "Sounding from yonder fearful glen? —  
 "Perhaps ev'n now they climb the wood —  
 "Fly, fly — though still the West is bright,  
 "He'll come — oh! yes — he wants thy blood —  
 "I know him — he'll not wait for night!"

In terrors ev'n to agony  
 She clings around the wondering Chief; —  
 "Alas, poor wilder'd maid! to me  
 "Thou ow'st this raving trance of grief.  
 "Lost as I am, nought ever grew  
 "Beneath my shade but perish'd too —  
 "My doom is like the Dead Sea air,  
 "And nothing lives that enters there!  
 "Why were our barks together driven  
 "Beneath this morning's furious heaven?  
 "Why, when I saw the prize that chance  
 "Had thrown into my desperate arms, —  
 "When, casting but a single glance  
 "Upon thy pale and prostrate charms,  
 "I vow'd (though watching viewless o'er  
 "Thy safety through that hour's alarms)  
 "To meet the' unmanning sight no more —  
 "Why have I broke that heart-wrung vow?  
 "Why weakly, madly met thee now? —  
 "Start not — that noise is but the shock  
 "Of torrents through yon valley hurl'd —  
 "Dread nothing here — upon this rock  
 "We stand above the jarring world,  
 "Alike beyond its hope — its dread —  
 "In gloomy safety, like the Dead!  
 "Or, could ev'n earth and hell unite  
 "In league to storm this Sacred Height,  
 "Fear nothing thou — myself, to-night,  
 "And each o'erlooking star that dwells  
 "Near God will be thy sentinels; —  
 "And, ere to-morrow's dawn shall glow,  
 "Back to thy sire —"

"To-morrow! — no —"  
 The maiden scream'd — "thou'lt never see  
 "To-morrow's sun — death, death will be  
 "The night-ery through each recking tower,  
 "Unless we fly, ay, fly this hour;  
 "Thou art betray'd — some wretch who knew  
 "That dreadful glen's mysterious clew —  
 "Nay, doubt not — by yon stars, 'tis true —  
 "Hath sold thee to my vengeful sire;

"This morning, with that smile so dire  
 "He wears in joy, he told me all,  
 "And stamp'd in triumph through our hall,  
 "As though thy heart already beat  
 "Its last life-throb beneath his feet!  
 "Good Heav'n, how little dream'd I then  
 "His victim was my own lov'd youth! —  
 "Fly — send — let some one watch the glen —  
 "By all my hopes of heaven 'tis truth!  
 Oh! colder than the wind that freezes  
 Founts, that but now in sunshine play'd,  
 Is that congealing pang which seizes  
 The trusting bosom, when betray'd.  
 He felt it — deeply felt — and stood,  
 As if the tale had froz'n his blood,  
 So maz'd and motionless was he; —  
 Like one whom sudden spells enchant,  
 Or some mute, marble habitant  
 Of the still Halls of ISHMONIE! <sup>4</sup>

But soon the painful chill was o'er,  
 And his great soul, herself once more,  
 Look'd from his brow in all the rays  
 Of her best, happiest, grandest days!  
 Never, in moment most elate,  
 Did that high spirit loftier rise; —  
 While bright, serene, determinate,  
 His looks are lifted to the skies,  
 As if the signal-lights of Fate  
 Were shining in those awful eyes!  
 'Tis come — his hour of martyrdom  
 In IRAN's sacred cause is come;  
 And, though his life hath pass'd away  
 Like lightning on a stormy day,  
 Yet shall his death-hour leave a track  
 Of glory, permanent and bright,  
 To which the brave of after-times,  
 The suffering brave, shall long look back  
 With proud regret, — and by its light,  
 Watch through the hours of slavery's night  
 For vengeance on the oppressor's crimes!  
 This rock, his monument aloft,  
 Shall speak the tale to many an age;  
 And hither bards and heroes oft  
 Shall come in secret pilgrimage,  
 And bring their warrior sons and tell  
 The wondering boys where HAFED fell,  
 And swear them on those lone remains  
 Of their lost country's ancient fanes,  
 Never — while breath of life shall live  
 Within them — never to forgive  
 The accursed race, whose ruthless chain  
 Hath left on IRAN's neck a stain  
 Blood, blood alone can cleanse again!

Such are the swelling thoughts that now  
 Enthroned themselves on HAFED's brow;  
 And ne'er did Saint of ISSA<sup>5</sup> gaze  
 On the red wreath, for martyrs twin'd,  
 More proudly than the youth surveys  
 That pile, which through the gloom behind,  
 Half lighted by the altar's fire,  
 Glimmers, — his distant funeral pyre!  
 Heap'd by his own, his comrades' hands,  
 Of every wood of odorous breath,  
 There, by the Fire-god's shrine it stands,  
 Ready to fold in radiant death.

<sup>4</sup> For an account of Ishmonie, the petrified city in Upper Egypt, where it is said there are many statues of men, women, etc. to be seen to this day, see *Perry's View of the Levant*.

<sup>5</sup> Jesus.

The few still left of those who swore  
 To perish there, when hope was o'er —  
 The few, to whom that cone of flame,  
 Which rescues them from bonds and shame,  
 Is sweet and welcome as the bed  
 For their own infant Prophet spread,  
 When pitying Heav'n to roses turn'd  
 The death-flames that beneath him burn'd! <sup>6</sup>

With watchfulness the maid attends  
 His rapid glance where'er it bends —  
 Why shoot his eyes such awful beams?  
 What plans he now? what thinks or dreams?  
 Alas! why stands he musing here,  
 When every moment teems with fear?  
 "HAFED, my own beloved Lord,"  
 She kneeling cries — first, last ador'd!  
 "If in that soul thou'st ever felt  
 "Half what thy lips impassion'd swore,  
 "Here, on my knees that never knelt  
 "To any but their God before,  
 "I pray thee, as thou lov'st me, fly —  
 "Now, now — ere yet their blades are nigh.  
 "Oh haste — the bark that bore me hither  
 "Can waft us o'er yon darkening sea  
 "East — west — alas, I care not whither,  
 "So thou art safe, and I with thee!  
 "Go where we will, this hand in thine,  
 "Those eyes before me smiling thus,  
 "Through good and ill, through storm and shine,  
 "The world's a world of love for us!  
 "On some calm, blessed shore we'll dwell,  
 "Where 'tis no crime to love too well; —  
 "Where thus to worship tenderly  
 "An erring child of light like thee  
 "Will not be sin — or, if it be,  
 "Where we may weep our faults away,  
 "Together kneeling, night and day,  
 "Thou, for *my* sake, at ALLA's shrine,  
 "And I — at *any* God's, for thine!"

Wildly these passionate words she spoke —  
 Then hung her head, and wept for shame;  
 Sobbing, as if a heart-string broke  
 With every deep-heav'd sob that came:  
 While he, young, warm — oh! wonder not  
 If, for a moment, pride and fame,  
 His oath — his cause — that shrine of flame,  
 And IRAN's self are all forgot  
 For her whom at his feet he sees,  
 Kneeling in speechless agonies.  
 No, blame him not, if Hope awhile  
 Dawn'd in his soul, and threw her smile  
 O'er hours to come — o'er days and nights  
 Wing'd with those precious, pure delights  
 Which she, who bends all beauties there,  
 Was born to kindle and to share!  
 A tear or two, which, as he bow'd  
 To raise the suppliant, trembling stole,  
 First warn'd him of this dangerous cloud  
 Of softness passing o'er his soul.  
 Starting, he brush'd the drops away,  
 Unworthy o'er that cheek to stray; —  
 Like one who, on the morn of fight,  
 Shakes from his sword the dews of night,  
 That had but dimm'd, not stain'd its light.  
 Yet, though subdued the unnerving thrill,

<sup>6</sup> The Ghebers say that when Abraham, their great Prophet, was thrown into the fire by order of Nimrod, the flame turned instantly into "a bed of roses, where the child sweetly reposed." — *Tavernier*.



Its warmth, its weakness linger'd still  
 So touching in each look and tone,  
 That the foud, fearing, hoping maid  
 Half counted on the flight she pray'd,  
 Half thought the hero's soul was grown  
 As soft, as yielding as her own,  
 And smil'd and bless'd him, while he said,  
 "Yes — if there be some happier sphere,  
 "Where fadeless truth like ours is dear; —  
 "If there be any land of rest  
 "For those who love and ne'er forget,  
 "Oh! comfort thee — for safe and blest  
 "We'll meet in that calm region yet!"

Scarcely had she time to ask her heart  
 If good or ill these words impart,  
 When the rous'd youth impatient flew  
 To the tower-wall, where, high in view,  
 A ponderous sea-horn <sup>7</sup> hung, and blew  
 A signal, deep and dread as those  
 The storm fiend at his rising blows. —  
 Full well his Chieftains, sworn and true  
 Through life and death, that signal knew;  
 For 'twas the appointed warning-blast,  
 The alarm, to tell when hope was past,  
 And the tremendous death-die cast!  
 And there, upon the mouldering tower,  
 Hath hung this sea-horn many an hour,  
 Ready to sound o'er land and sea  
 That dirge-note of the brave and free.

They came — his Chieftains at the call  
 Came slowly round, and with them all —  
 Alas, how few? — the worn remains  
 Of those who late o'er KERMAN's plains  
 Went gaily prancing to the clash  
 Of Moorish zel and tymbalon,  
 Catching new hope from every flash  
 Of their long lances in the sun —  
 And, as their coursers charg'd the wind,  
 And the white ox-tails stream'd behind,<sup>8</sup>  
 Looking, as if the steeds they rode  
 Were wing'd, and every Chief a God!  
 How fall'n, how alter'd now! how wan  
 Each scarr'd and faded visage shone,  
 As round the burning shrine they came; —

How deadly was the glare it cast,  
 As mute they pans'd before the flame  
 To light their torches as they pass'd!  
 'Twas silence all — the youth hath plann'd  
 The duties of his soldier-band;  
 And each determin'd brow declares  
 His faithful Chieftains well know theirs.  
 But minutes speed — night gems the skies —  
 And oh how soon, ye blessed eyes,  
 That look from heaven, ye may behold  
 Sights that will turn your star-fires cold!  
 Breathless with awe, impatience, hope,  
 The maiden sees the veteran group  
 Her litter silently prepare,  
 And lay it at her trembling feet; —  
 And now the youth, with gentle care,  
 Hath plac'd her in the shelter'd seat,  
 And press'd her hand — that lingering press  
 Of hands, that for the last time sever;

<sup>7</sup> "The shell called Siiankos, common to India, Africa, and the Mediterranean, and at used in many parts as a trumpet for blowing alarms or giving signals: it sends forth a deep and hollow sound." — *Pennant*.

<sup>8</sup> "The finest ornament for the horses is made of six large flying tassels of long white hair taken out of the tails of wild oxen, that are to be found in some places of the Indies." — *Tehenot*.



Of hearts, whose pulse of happiness,

When that hold breaks, is dead for ever.

And yet to *her* this sad caress

Gives hope — so fondly hope can err!

'Twas joy, she thought, joy's mute excess —

Their happy flight's dear harbinger;

'Twas warmth — assurance — tenderness —

'Twas any thing but leaving her.

"Haste, haste!" she cried, "the clouds grow dark,

"But still, ere night, we'll reach the bark;

"And, by to-morrow's dawn — oh bliss!

"With thee upon the sun-bright deep,

"Far off, I'll but remember this,

"As some dark vanish'd dream of sleep!

"And thou ——" but ha! — he answers not —

Good Heav'n! — and does she go alone?

She now has reach'd that dismal spot,

Where, some hours since, his voice's tone

Had come to soothe her fears and ills,

Sweet as the Angel ISRAFIL's,<sup>2</sup>

When every leaf on Eden's tree

Is trembling to his minstrelsy —

Yet now — oh now, he is not nigh —

"HAFED! my HAFED! — if it be

"Thy will, thy doom this night to die,

"Let me but stay to die with thee,

"And I will bless thy loved name,

"Till the last life-breath leave this frame.

"Oh! let our lips, our cheeks be laid

"But near each other while they fade;

"Let us but mix our parting breaths,

"And I can die ten thousand deaths!

"You too, who hurry me away

"So cruelly, one moment stay —

"Oh! stay — one moment is not much

"He yet may come — for *him* I pray —

"HAFED! dear HAFED! —" all the way

In wild lamentings, that would touch

A heart of stone, she shriek'd his name

To the dark woods — no HAFED came: —

No — hapless pair — you've look'd your last:

Your hearts should both have broken then:

The dream is o'er — your doom is cast —

You'll never meet on earth again!

Alas for him, who hears her cries! —

Still half-way down the steep he stands,

Watching with fix'd and feverish eyes

The glimmer of those burning brands,

That down the rocks, with mournful ray,

Light all he loves on earth away!

Hopeless as they who, far at sea,

By the cold moon have just consign'd

The corse of one, lov'd tenderly,

To the bleak flood they leave behind;

And on the deck still lingering stay,

And long look back, with sad delay,

To watch the moonlight on the wave,

That ripples o'er that cheerless grave.

But see — he starts — what heard he then?

That dreadful shout! — across the glen,

From the land-side it comes, and loud

Rings through the chasm; as if the crowd

Of fearful things, that haunt that dell,

Its Gholes and Dives and shapes of hell,

Had all in one dread howl broke out,

So loud, so terrible that shout!

"They come — the Moslems come!" — he cries,

<sup>2</sup> "The Angel Israfil, who has the most melodious voice of all God's creatures" — *Salc.*

His proud soul mounting to his eyes,  
 "Now, Spirits of the Brave, who roam  
 "Enfranchis'd through yon starry dome,  
 "Rejoice — for souls of kindred fire  
 "Are on the wing to join your choir!"  
 He said — and, light as bridegrooms bound  
 To their young loves, reclin'd the steep  
 And gain'd the shrine — his Chiefs stood round —  
 Their swords, as with instinctive leap,  
 Together, at that cry accurst,  
 Had from their sheaths, like sunbeams, burst.  
 And hark! — again — again it rings;  
 Near and more near its echoings  
 Peal through the chasm — oh! who that then  
 Had seen those listening warrior-men,  
 With their swords grasp'd, their eyes of flame  
 Turn'd on their Chief — could doubt the shame,  
 The' indignant shame with which they thrill  
 To hear those shouts and yet stand still?

He read their thoughts — they were his own —  
 "What! while our arms can wield these blades,  
 "Shall we die tamely? die alone?  
 "Without one victim to our shades,  
 "One Moslem heart, where, buried deep,  
 "The sabre from its toil may sleep?  
 "No — God of IRAN's burning skies!  
 "Thou scorn'st the' inglorious sacrifice.  
 "No — though of all earth's hope bereft,  
 "Life, swords, and vengeance still are left.  
 "We'll make yon valley's reeking caves  
 "Live in the awe-struck minds of men,  
 "Till tyrants shudder, when their slaves  
 "Tell of the Ghebers' bloody glen.  
 "Follow, brave hearts! — this pile remains  
 "Our refuge still from life and chains;  
 "But his the best, the holiest bed,  
 "Who sinks entomb'd in Moslem dead!"

Down the precipitous rocks they sprung.  
 While vigour, more than human, strung  
 Each arm and heart. — The' exulting foe  
 Still through the dark defiles below,  
 Track'd by his torches' lurid fire,  
 Wound slow, as through GOLCONDA's vale <sup>1</sup>  
 The mighty serpent, in his ire,  
 Glides on with glittering, deadly trail.  
 No torch the Ghebers need — so well  
 They know each mystery of the dell,  
 So oft have, in their wanderings,  
 Cross'd the wild race that round them dwell,  
 The very tigers from their delves  
 Look out, and let them pass, as things  
 Untam'd and fearless like themselves!

There was a deep ravine, that lay  
 Yet darkling in the Moslem's way; —  
 Fit spot to make invaders rue  
 The many fall'n before the few.  
 The torrents from that morning's sky  
 Had fill'd the narrow chasm breast-high,  
 And, on each side, aloft and wild,  
 Huge cliffs and toppling crags were pil'd,  
 The guards, with which young Freedom lines  
 The pathways to her mountain shrines.  
 Here, at this pass, the scanty band  
 Of IRAN's lost avengers stand; —  
 Here wait, in silence like the dead,  
 And listen for the Moslem's tread

<sup>1</sup> See Hoole upon the Story of Sinbad.

So anxiously, the carrion-bird  
Above them flaps his wing unheard!

They come — that plunge into the water  
Gives signal for the work of slaughter.  
Now, Ghebers, now — if e'er your blades  
Had point or prowess, prove them now —  
Woe to the file that foremost wades!

They come — a falchion greets each brow,  
And, as they tumble, trunk on trunk,  
Beneath the gory waters sunk,  
Still o'er their drowning bodies press  
New victims quick and numberless;  
Till scarce an arm in HAFED's band

So fierce their toil, hath power to stir  
But listless from each crimson hand  
The sword hangs, clogg'd with massacre.

Never was horde of tyrants met  
With bloodier welcome — never yet  
To patriot vengeance hath the sword  
More terrible libations pour'd!  
All up the dreary, long ravine  
By the red, murky glimmer seen  
Of half-quench'd brands, that o'er the flood  
Lie scatter'd round and burn in blood,  
What ruin glares! what carnage swims!  
Heads, blazing turbans, quivering limbs,  
Lost swords that, dropp'd from many a hand,  
In that thick pool of slaughter stand; —  
Wretches who wading, half on fire

From the toss'd brands that round them fly,  
'Twixt flood and flame in shrieks expire; —

And some who, grasp'd by those that die,  
Sink woundless with them, smother'd o'er  
In their dead brethren's gushing gore!

But vainly hundreds, thousands bleed,  
Still hundreds, thousands more succeed;  
Countless as tow'rsd some flame at night  
The North's dark insects wing their flight,  
And quench or perish in its light.  
To this terrific spot they pour —  
Till, bridg'd with Moslem bodies o'er,  
It bears aloft their slippery tread,  
And o'er the dying and the dead,  
Tremendous causeway — on they pass. —  
Then, hapless Ghebers, then, alas,  
What hope was left for you? for you,  
Whose yet warm pile of sacrifice  
Is smoking in their vengeful eyes —  
Whose swords how keen, how fierce they knew,  
And burn with shame to find how few.  
Crush'd down by that vast multitude,  
Some found their graves where first they stood;  
While some with hardier struggle died,  
And still fought on by HAFED's side,  
Who fronting to the foe, trod back  
Tow'rsd the high towers his gory track;  
And, as a lion swept away

By sudden swell of JORDAN's pride  
From the wild covert where he lay,<sup>2</sup>  
Long battles with the' o'erwhelming tide,  
So fought he back with fierce delay,  
And kept both foes and fate at bay.

But whither now? their track is lost,  
Their prey escap'd — guide, torches gone —

<sup>2</sup> "In this thicket upon the banks of the Jordan several sorts of wild beasts are wont to harbour themselves, whose being washed out of the covert by the overflowings of the river gave occasion to that allusion of Jeremiah, *he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan.*" — *Maunder's Aleppo.*



By torrent-beds and labyrinth's crost,  
 The scatter'd crowd rush blindly on —  
 "Curse on those tardy lights that wind,"  
 They panting cry, "so far behind —"  
 "Oh for a bloodhound's precious scent,  
 "To track the way the Gheber went!"  
 Vain wish — confusedly along  
 They rush, more desperate as more wrong:  
 Till, wilder'd by the far-off lights,  
 Yet glittering up those gloomy heights,  
 Their footing, maz'd and lost, they miss,  
 And down the darkling precipice  
 Are dash'd into the deep abyss; —  
 Or midway hang, impal'd on rocks,  
 A banquet, yet alive, for flocks  
 Of ravening vultures, — while the dell  
 Re-echoes with each horrible yell.  
 Those sounds — the last, to vengeance dear,  
 That e'er shall ring in HAFED's ear, —  
 Now reach'd him, as aloft, alone,  
 Upon the steep way breathless thrown,  
 He lay beside his reeking blade,  
 Resign'd, as if life's task were o'er,  
 Its last blood-offering amply paid,  
 And IRAN's self could claim no more.  
 One only thought, one lingering beam  
 Now broke across his dizzy dream  
 Of pain and weariness — 'twas she  
 His heart's pure planet, shining yet  
 Above the waste of memory,  
 When all life's other lights were set.  
 And never to his mind before  
 Her image such enchantment wore.  
 It seem'd as if each thought that stain'd,  
 Each fear that chill'd their loves was past,  
 And not one cloud of earth remain'd  
 Between him and her glory cast;  
 As if to charms, before so bright,  
 New grace from other worlds was given,  
 And his soul saw her by the light  
 Now breaking o'er itself from heaven!  
 A voice spoke near him — 'twas the tone  
 Of a lov'd friend, the only one  
 Of all his warriors, left with life  
 From that short night's tremendous strife. —  
 "And must we then, my Chief, die here?  
 "Foes round us, and the Shrine so near!"  
 These words have rous'd the last remains  
 Of life within him — "what! not yet  
 "Beyond the reach of Moslem chains!"  
 The thought could make ev'n Death forget  
 His icy bondage — with a bound  
 He springs, all bleeding, from the ground,  
 And grasps his comrade's arm, now grown  
 Ev'n feebler, heavier than his own,  
 And up the painful pathway leads,  
 Death gaining on each step he treads.  
 Speed them, thou God, who heard'st their vow!  
 They mount — they bleed — oh save them now —  
 The crags are red they've clamber'd o'er,  
 The rock-weed's dripping with their gore —  
 Thy blade too, HAFED, false at length,  
 Now breaks beneath thy tottering strength —  
 Haste, haste — the voices of the Foe  
 Come near and nearer from below —  
 One effort more — thank Heav'n! 'tis past,  
 They've gain'd the topmost steep at last.  
 And now they touch the temple's walls,  
 Now HAFED sees the Fire divine —



When, lo! — his weak, worn comrade falls  
Dead on the threshold of the Shrine.

"Alas, brave soul, too quickly fled!

"And must I leave thee withering here,

"The sport of every ruffian's tread,

"The mark for every coward's spear?

"No, by yon altar's sacred beams!"

He cries, and, with a strength that seems

Not of this world, uplifts the frame

Of the fall'n Chief, and tow'rd's the flame

Bears him along; — with death-damp hand

The corpse upon the pyre he lays,

Then lights the consecrated brand,

And fires the pile, whose sudden blaze

Like lightning bursts o'er OMAN'S Sea. —

"Now, Freedom's God! I come to Thee,"

The youth exclaims, and with a smile

Of triumph vaulting on the pile,

In that last effort, ere the fires

Have harm'd one glorious limb, expires!

What shriek was that on OMAN'S tide?

It came from yonder drifting bark,

That just has caught upon her side

The death-light — and again is dark.

It is the boat — ah, why delay'd? —

That bears the wretched Moslem maid

Confided to the watchful care

Of a small veteran band, with whom

Their generous Chieftain would not share

The secret of his final doom;

But hop'd when HINDA, safe and free,

Was render'd to her father's eyes,

Their pardon, full and prompt, would be

The ransom of so dear a prize. —

Unconscious, thus, of HAFED'S fate,

And proud to guard their beauteous freight,

Scarce had they clear'd the surfy waves

That foam around those frightful caves,

When the curst war-whoops, known so well,

Came echoing from the distant dell —

Sudden each oar, upheld and still,

Hung dripping o'er the vessel's side,

And, driving at the current's will,

They rock'd along the whispering tide,

While every eye in mute dismay,

Was tow'rd that fatal mountain turn'd,

Where the dim altar's quivering ray

As yet all lone and tranquil burn'd.

Oh! 'tis not, HINDA, in the power

Of fancy's most terrific touch

To paint thy pangs in that dread hour —

Thy silent agony — 'twas such

As those who feel could paint too well,

But none e'er felt and liv'd to tell!

'Twas not alone the dreary state

Of a lorn spirit, crush'd by fate,

When, though no more remains to dread,

The panic chill will not depart; —

When, though the inmate Hope be dead,

Her ghost still haunts the mouldering heart.

No — pleasures, hopes, affections gone,

The wretch may bear, and yet live on,

Like things, within the cold rock found

Alive, when all's congeal'd around.

But there's a blank repose in this,

A calm stagnation, that were bliss

To the keen, burning, harrowing pain,

Now felt through all thy breast and brain —

That spasm of terror, mte, intense,  
That breathless, agoniz'd suspense,  
From whose hot throb, whose deadly aching  
The heart hath no relief but breaking!

Calm is the wave — heav'n's brilliant lights

Reflected dance beneath the prow; —  
Time was when, on such lovely nights,

She who is there, so desolate now,  
Could sit all cheerful, though alone,

And ask no happier joy than seeing  
That star-light o'er the waters thrown —  
No joy but that to make her blest,

And the fresh buoyant sense of being  
That bounds in youth's yet careless breast, —  
Itself a star, not borrowing light,  
But in its own glad essence bright.

How different now! — but, hark, again  
The yell of havoc rings — brave men!

In vain, with beating hearts, ye stand  
On the bark's edge — in vain each hand  
Half draws the falchion from its sheath;

All's o'er — in rust your blades may lie;  
He, at whose word they've scatter'd death,  
Ev'n now, this night, himself must die!

Well may ye look to yon dim tower,  
And ask, and wondering guess what means  
The battle-cry at this dead hour —

Ah! she could tell you — she, who leans  
Unheeded there, pale, sunk, aghast,  
With brow against the dew-cold mast —

Too well she knows — her more than life,  
Her soul's first idol and its last,

Lies bleeding in that murderous strife.

But see — what moves upon the height?  
Some signal — 'tis a torch's light.

What bodes its solitary glare?

In gasping silence tow'rd the shrine  
All eyes are turned — thine, HINDA, thine

Fix their last failing life-beams there.

'Twas but a moment — fierce and high  
The death-pile blaz'd into the sky,  
And far away o'er rock and flood

Its melancholy radiance sent;

While HAFED, like a vision stood  
Reveal'd before the burning pyre,  
Tall, shadowy, like a Spirit of Fire

Shrin'd in its own grand element!

"'Tis he!" — the shuddering maid exclaims —

But, while she speaks, he's seen no more;  
High burst in air the funeral flames,  
And Iran's hopes and her's are o'er!

One wild, heart-broken shriek she gave,  
Then sprung, as if to reach that blaze,  
Where still she fix'd her dying gaze,

And, gazing, sunk into the wave, —  
Deep, deep, — where never care or pain  
Shall reach her innocent heart again!

Farewell — farewell to thee, ARABY'S daughter!

(Thus warbled a PERI beneath the dark sea.)

No pearl ever lay, under OMAN'S green water,  
More pure in its shell than thy Spirit in thee.

Oh! fair as the sea-flower close to thee growing,

How light was thy heart 'till love's witchery came,

Like the wind of the south <sup>3</sup> o'er a summer lute blowing,

And hush'd all its music, and wither'd its frame;

<sup>3</sup> "This wind (the Samoor) so softens the strings of lutes, that they can never be tuned while it lasts." — *Stephen's Persia*.

But long, upon ARABY'S green sunny highlands,  
 Shall maids and their lovers remember the doom  
 Of her, who lies sleeping among the Pearl Islands,  
 With nought but the sea-star <sup>4</sup> to light up her tomb.

And still, when the merry date-season is burning, <sup>5</sup>  
 And calls to the palm-groves the young and the old,  
 The happiest there, from their pastime returning,  
 At sunset, will weep when thy story is told.

The young village maid, when with flowers she dresses  
 Her dark flowing hair for some festival day,  
 Will think of thy fate till, neglecting her tresses,  
 She mournfully turns from the mirror away.

Nor shall IRAN, belov'd of her Hero! forget thee —  
 Though tyrants watch over her tears as they start,  
 Close, close by the side of that Hero she'll set thee,  
 Embalm'd in the innermost shrine of her heart.

Farewell — be it ours to embellish thy pillow  
 With every thing beauteous that grows in the deep;  
 Each flower of the rock and each gem of the billow  
 Shall sweeten thy bed and illumine thy sleep.

Around thee shall glisten the loveliest amber  
 That ever the sorrowing sea-bird has wept; <sup>6</sup>  
 With many a shell, in whose hollow-wreath'd chamber,  
 We, Peris of Ocean, by moonlight have slept.

We'll dive where the gardens of coral lie darkling,  
 And plant all the rosiest stems at thy head;  
 We'll seek where the sands of the Caspian <sup>7</sup> are sparkling,  
 And gadier their gold to strew over thy bed.

Farewell — farewell — until Pity's sweet fountain  
 Is lost in the hearts of the fair and the brave,  
 They'll weep for the Chieftain who died on that mountain,  
 They'll weep for the Maiden who sleeps in this wave.

THE singular placidity with which FADLADEEN had listened, during the latter part of this obnoxious story, surprised the Princess and FERAMORZ exceedingly; and even inclined towards him the hearts of these unsuspicious young persons, who little knew the source of a complacency so marvellous. The truth was, he had been organizing, for the last few days, a most notable plan of persecution against the poet, in consequence of some passages that had fallen from him on the second evening of recital, — which appeared to this worthy Chamberlain to contain language and principles, for which nothing short of the summary criticism of the Chabuk <sup>1</sup> would be advisable. It was his intention, therefore, immediately on their arrival at Cashmere, to give information to the king of Bucharia of the very dangerous sentiments of his minstrel; and if, unfortunately, that monarch did not act with suitable vigour on the occasion, (that is, if he did not give the Chabuk to FERAMORZ, and a place to FADLADEEN,) there would be an end, he feared, of all legitimate government in Bucharia. He could not help, however, auguring better both for himself and the cause of potentates in general; and it was the pleasure arising from these mingled anticipations that diffused such unusual satisfaction through his features, and made his eyes shine out, like poppies of the desert, over the wide and lifeless wilderness of that countenance.

Having decided upon the Poet's chastisement in this manner, he thought it but humanity to spare him the minor tortures of criticism. Accordingly, when they

<sup>4</sup> "One of the greatest curiosities found in the Persian Gulf is a fish which the English call Star-fish. It is circular, and at night very luminous, resembling the full moon surrounded by rays." — *Mirza Abu Taleb*.

<sup>5</sup> For a description of the merriment of the date-time, of their work, their dances, and their return home from the palm-groves at the end of autumn with the fruits, see *Kempfer, Amoenitat. Brot*.

<sup>6</sup> Some naturalists have imagined that amber is a concretion of the tears of birds. — See *Trevour, Chambers*.

<sup>7</sup> "The bay Kiesclarke, which is otherwise called the Golden Bay, the sand whereof shines as fire." — *Struy*.

<sup>1</sup> "The application of whips or rods." — *Dubois*.



assembled next evening in the pavilion, and LALLA ROOKH expected to see all the beauties of her bard melt away, one by one, in the acidity of criticism, like pearls in the cup of the Egyptian Queen, — he agreeably disappointed her by merely saying, with an ironical smile, that the merits of such a poem deserved to be tried at a much higher tribunal; and then suddenly passing off into a panegyric upon all Mussulman sovereigns, more particularly his august and Imperial master, Aurungzebe, — the wisest and best of the descendants of Timur, — who, among other great things he had done for mankind, had given to him, FADLADEEN, the very profitable posts of Betel-carrier and Taster of Sherbets to the Emperor, Chief Holder of the Girdle of beautiful Forms<sup>2</sup>, and Grand Nazir, or Chamberlain of the Haram.

They were now not far from that Forbidden River, <sup>3</sup> beyond which no pure Hindoo can pass; and were reposing for a time in the rich valley of Hussun Abdaul, which had always been a favourite resting-place of the Emperors in their annual migrations to Cashmere. Here often had the Light of the Faith, Jehanguire, wandered with his beloved and beautiful Nourmahal; and here would LALLA ROOKH have been happy to remain for ever, giving up the throne of Bucharia and the world, for FERAMORZ and love in this sweet lonely valley. The time was now fast approaching when she must see him no longer, — or see him with eyes whose every look belonged to another; and there was a melancholy preciousness in these last moments, which made her heart cling to them as it would to life. During the latter part of the journey, indeed, she had sunk into a deep sadness, from which nothing but the presence of the young minstrel could awake her. Like those lamps in tombs, which only light up when the air is admitted, it was only at his approach that her eyes became smiling and animated. But here, in this dear valley, every moment was an age of pleasure; she saw him all day, and was, therefore, all day happy, — resembling, she often thought, that people of Zinge, who attribute the unfading cheerfulness they enjoy to one genial star that rises nightly over their heads.<sup>4</sup>

The whole party, indeed, seemed in their liveliest mood during the few days they passed in this delightful solitude. The young attendants of the Princess, who were here allowed a freer range than they could safely be indulged with in a less sequestered place, ran wild among the gardens and bounded through the meadows, lightly as young roes over the aromatic plains of Tibet. While FADLADEEN, beside the spiritual comfort he derived from a pilgrimage to the tomb of the Saint from whom the valley is named, had opportunities of gratifying, in a small way, his taste for victims, by putting to death some hundreds of those unfortunate little lizards, which all pious Mussulmans make it a point to kill; — taking for granted, that the manner in which the creature hangs its head is meant as a mimicry of the attitude in which the Faithful say their prayers!

About two miles from Hussun Abdaul were those Royal Gardens, which had grown beautiful under the care of so many lovely eyes, and were beautiful still, though those eyes could see them no longer. This place, with its flowers and its holy silence, interrupted only by the dipping of the wings of birds in its marble basins filled with the pure water of those hills, was to LALLA ROOKH all that her heart could fancy of fragrance, coolness, and almost heavenly tranquillity. As the Prophet said of Damascus, “it was too delicious;” — and here, in listening to the sweet voice of FERAMORZ, or reading in his eyes what yet he never dared to tell her, the most exquisite moments of her whole life were passed. One evening, when they had been talking of the Sultana Nourmahal, — the Light of the Haram,<sup>5</sup> who had so often wandered among these flowers, and fed with her own hands, in those marble basins, the small shining fishes of which she was so fond<sup>6</sup>, — the youth, in order to delay the moment of separation, proposed to recite a short story, or rather rhapsody, of which this adored Sultana was the heroine. It related, he said, to the reconciliation of a sort of lovers’ quarrel, which took place between her and the Emperor during a Feast of Roses at Cashmere; and would remind the Princess of that difference between Haroun-al-Raschid and his fair mistress Marida, which was so happily made up by the soft strains of the musician, Moussali. As the story was chiefly to be told in song, and FERAMORZ had unluckily forgotten his own lute in the valley, he borrowed the vina of LALLA ROOKH’s little Persian slave, and thus began: —

<sup>2</sup> Kempfer mentions such an officer among the attendants of the King of Persia, and calls him “*formae corporis estimator*.” His business was, at stated periods, to measure the ladies of the Haram by a sort of regulation-girdle, whose limits it was not thought graceful to exceed. If any of them outgrew this standard of shape, they were reduced by abstinence till they came within its bounds.

<sup>3</sup> The Attock.

<sup>4</sup> The Star Sehil, or Canopus.

<sup>5</sup> Nourmahal signifies Light of the Haram. She was afterwards called Nourjehan, or the Light of the World.

<sup>6</sup> See note, p. 70.



Who has not heard of the Vale of CASHMERE,  
 With its roses the brightest that earth ever gave,<sup>1</sup>  
 Its temples, and grottos, and fountains as clear  
 As the love-lighted eyes that hang over their wave?

Oh! to see it at sunset, — when warm o'er the Lake  
 Its splendour at parting a summer eve throws,  
 Like a bride, full of blushes, when ling'ring to take  
 A last look of her mirror at night ere she goes! —  
 When the shrines through the foliage are gleaming half shown,  
 And each hallows the hour by some rites of its own.  
 Here the music of pray'r from a minaret swells,  
 Here the Magian his urn full of perfume is swinging,  
 And here, at the altar, a zone of sweet bells  
 Round the waist of some fair Indian dancer is ringing.<sup>2</sup>  
 Or to see it by moonlight, — when mellowly shines  
 The light o'er its palaces, gardens, and shrines;  
 When the water-falls gleam like a quick fall of stars,  
 And the nightingale's hymn from the Isle of Chenars  
 Is broken by laughs and light echoes of feet  
 From the cool, shining walks where the young people meet. —  
 Or at morn, when the magic of daylight awakes  
 A new wonder each minute, as slowly it breaks,  
 Hills, cupolas, fountains, call'd forth every one  
 Out of darkness, as they were just born of the Sun.  
 When the Spirit of Fragrance is up with the day,  
 From his Haram of night-flowers stealing away;  
 And the wind, full of wantonness, woos like a lover  
 The young aspen-trees<sup>3</sup> till they tremble all over.  
 When the East is as warm as the light of first hopes,  
 And Day, with his banner of radiance unfur'd,  
 Shines in through the mountainous portal<sup>4</sup> that opes,  
 Sublime, from that Valley of bliss to the world!

But never yet, by night or day,  
 In dew of spring or summer's ray,  
 Did the sweet Valley shine so gay  
 As now it shines — all love and light!  
 Visions by day and feasts by night!  
 A happier smile illumines each brow,  
 With quicker spread each heart uncloses,  
 And all is ecstasy, — for now

The Valley holds its Feast of Roses.<sup>5</sup>  
 That joyous time, when pleasures pour  
 Profusely round, and in their shower  
 Hearts open, like the Season's Rose, —  
 The Flowret of a hundred leaves,<sup>6</sup>  
 Expanding while the dew-fall flows,  
 And every leaf its balm receives!  
 'Twas when the hour of evening came  
 Upon the Lake, serene and cool,  
 When Day had hid his sultry flame  
 Behind the palms of BARAMOULE.<sup>7</sup>  
 When maids began to lift their heads,  
 Refresh'd from their embroider'd beds,  
 Where they had slept the sun away,  
 And wak'd to moonlight and to play.

<sup>1</sup> "The rose of Kashmiro for its brilliancy and delicacy of odour has long been proverbial in the East." — *Forster*.

<sup>2</sup> "Tied round her waist the zone of bells, that sounded with ravishing melody." — *Song of Jayadeva*.

<sup>3</sup> "The little isles in the Lake of Cachemire are set with arbours and large-leaved aspen-trees, slender and tall." — *Bernier*.

<sup>4</sup> "The Tuckt Suliman, the name bestowed by the Mahomettans on this hill, forms one side of a grand portal to the Lake." — *Forster*.

<sup>5</sup> "The Feast of Roses continues the whole time of their remaining in bloom." — See *Pietro de la Valle*.

<sup>6</sup> "Gul sad berk, the Rose of a hundred leaves. I believe a particular species." — *Ousley*.

<sup>7</sup> *Bernier*.

All were abroad — the busiest hive  
 On BELA'S<sup>2</sup> hills is less alive  
 When saffron beds are full in flower,  
 Than look'd the Valley in that hour.  
 A thousand restless torches play'd  
 Through every grove and island shade;  
 A thousand sparkling lamps were set  
 On every dome and minaret;  
 And fields and pathways, far and near,  
 Were lighted by a blaze so clear,  
 That you could see, in wandering round,  
 The smallest rose-leaf on the ground.  
 Yet did the maids and matrons leave  
 Their veils at home, that brilliant eve;  
 And there were glancing eyes about,  
 And cheeks, that would not dare shine out  
 In open day, but thought they might  
 Look lovely then, because 'twas night!  
 And all were free, and wandering,  
 And all exclaim'd to all they met  
 That never did the summer bring  
 So gay a Feast of Roses yet; —  
 The moon had never shed a light  
 So clear as that which bless'd them there;  
 The roses ne'er shone half so bright,  
 Nor they themselves look'd half so fair.

And what a wilderness of flowers!  
 It seem'd as though from all the bowers  
 And fairest fields of all the year,  
 The mingled spoil were scatter'd here.  
 The Lake, too, like a garden breathes,  
 With the rich buds that o'er it lie, —  
 As if a shower of fairy wreaths  
 Had fall'n upon it from the sky!  
 And then the sounds of joy, — the beat  
 Of tabors and of dancing feet; —  
 The minaret-cryer's chaunt of glee  
 Sung from his lighted gallery,<sup>9</sup>  
 And answer'd by a ziraleet  
 From neighbouring Haram, wild and sweet; —  
 The merry laughter, echoing  
 From gardens, where the silken swing  
 Wafts some delighted girl above  
 The top leaves of the orange grove;  
 Or, from those infant groupes at play  
 Among the tents<sup>1</sup> that line the way,  
 Flinging, unaw'd by slave or mother,  
 Handfuls of roses at each other! —  
 And the sounds from the Lake, — the low whisp'ring in boats,  
 As they shoot through the moonlight; — the dipping of oars,  
 And the wild, airy warbling that every where floats,  
 Through the groves, round the islands, as if all the shores  
 Like those of HATHAY utter'd music, and gave  
 An answer in song to the kiss of each wave!<sup>2</sup>  
 But the gentlest of all are those sounds, full of feeling,  
 That soft from the lute of some lover are stealing, —  
 Some lover, who knows all the heart-touching power  
 Of a lute and a sigh in this magical hour.

8 A place mentioned in the *Toozek Jehangeery*, or *Memoirs of Jehanguire*, where there is an account of the beds of saffron flowers about Cashmere.

9 "It is the custom among the women to employ the Maazcen to chaunt from the gallery of the nearest minaret, which on that occasion is illuminated, and the women assembled at the house respond at intervals with a ziraleet or joyous chorus," — *Russell*.

1 "At the keeping of the Feast of Roses we beheld an infinite number of tents pitched, with such a crowd of men, women, boys and girls, with music, dances," etc. etc. — *Herbert*.

2 "An old commentator of the Chou-King says, the ancients having remarked that a current of water made some of the stones near its banks send forth a sound, they detached some of them, and being charmed with the delightful sound they emitted, constructed king or musical instruments of them." — *Grosier*.

Oh! best of delights as it every where is  
 To be near the lov'd *One* — what a rapture is his  
 Who in moonlight and music thus sweetly may glide  
 O'er the Lake of CASHMERE, with that *One* by his side!  
 If woman can make the worst wilderness dear,  
 Think, think what a Heav'n she must make of CASHMERE!

So felt the magnificent Son of ACBAR,<sup>3</sup>

When from power and pomp and the trophies of war  
 He flew to that Valley, forgetting them all  
 With the Light of the HARAM, his young NOURMAHAL.  
 When free and uncrown'd as the Conqueror rov'd  
 By the banks of that Lake, with his only belov'd,  
 He saw, in the wreath she would playfully snatch  
 From the hedges, a glory his crown could not match,  
 And prefer'd in his heart the least ringlet that curl'd  
 Down her exquisite neck to the throne of the world!

There's a beauty, for ever unchangingly bright,  
 Like the long, sunny lapse of a summer day's light,  
 Shining on, shining on, by no shadow made tender;  
 Till love falls asleep in its sameness of splendour.  
 This was not the beauty — oh! nothing like this,  
 That to young NOURMAHAL gave such magic of bliss;  
 But that loveliness, ever in motion, which plays  
 Like the light upon autumn's soft shadowy days,  
 Now here and now there, giving warmth as it flies  
 From the lips to the cheek, from the cheek to the eyes,  
 Now melting in mist and now breaking in gleams,  
 Like the glimpses a saint hath of Heav'n in his dreams!  
 When pensive, it seem'd as if that very grace,  
 That charm of all others, was born with her face;  
 And when angry, — for ev'n in the tranquillest climes  
 Light breezes will ruffle the blossoms sometimes —  
 The short, passing anger but seem'd to awaken  
 New beauty, like flow'rs that are sweetest when shaken.  
 If tenderness touch'd her, the dark of her eye  
 At once took a darker, a heavenlier dye,  
 From the depth of whose shadow, like holy revealings  
 From innermost shrines, came the light of her feelings!  
 Then her mirth — oh! 'twas sportive as ever took wing  
 From the heart with a burst, like the wild bird in spring; —  
 Illum'd by a wit that would fascinate sages,  
 Yet playful as *Peris* just loos'd from their cages.<sup>4</sup>  
 While her laugh, full of life, without any controul  
 But the sweet one of gracefulness, rung from her soul;  
 And where it most sparkled no glance could discover,  
 In lip, cheek, or eyes, for she brighten'd all over, —  
 Like any fair lake that the breeze is upon,  
 When it breaks into dimples and laughs in the sun.  
 Such, such were the peerless enchantments, that gave  
 NOURMAHAL the proud Lord of the East for her slave,  
 And though bright was his Haram, — a living *parterre*  
 Of the flow'r's<sup>5</sup> of this planet — though treasures were there,  
 For which SOLIMAN's self might have giv'n all the store  
 That the navy from OPIUM e'er wing'd to his shore,  
 Yet dim before her were the smiles of them all,  
 And the Light of his Haram was young NOURMAHAL!

But where is she now, this night of joy,  
 When bliss is every heart's employ? —  
 When all around her is so bright,  
 So like the visions of a trance,  
 That one might think, who came by chance  
 Into the vale this happy night,

<sup>3</sup> Jehanguir was the son of the Great Acbar.

<sup>4</sup> In the wars of the Dives with the *Peris*, whenever the former took the latter prisoners, "they shut them up in iron cages, and hung them on the highest trees. Here they were visited by their companions, who brought them the choicest odours." — *Richardson*.

<sup>5</sup> In the Malay language the same word signifies women and flowers.



He saw that City of Delight<sup>6</sup>  
 In Fairy-land, whose streets and towers  
 Are made of gems and light and flowers! —  
 Where is the lov'd Sultana? where,  
 When mirth brings out the young and fair,  
 Does she, the fairest, hide her brow,  
 In melancholy stillness now?

Alas! — how light a cause may move  
 Dissension between hearts that love!  
 Hearts that the world in vain had tried,  
 And sorrow but more closely tied;  
 That stood the storm, when waves were rough,  
 Yet in a sunny hour fall off,  
 Like ships that have gone down at sea,  
 When heav'n was all tranquillity!  
 A something, light as air — a look,  
 A word unkind or wrongly taken —  
 Oh! love, that tempests never shook,  
 A breath, a touch like this hath shaken.  
 And ruder words will soon rush in  
 To spread the breach that words begin;  
 And eyes forget the gentle ray  
 They wore in courtship's smiling day;  
 And voices lose the tone that shed  
 A tenderness round all they said;  
 Till fast declining, one by one,  
 The sweetnesses of love are gone,  
 And hearts, so lately mingled, seem  
 Like broken clouds, — or like the stream,  
 That smiling left the mountain's brow,  
 As though its waters ne'er could sever,  
 Yet, ere it reach the plain below,  
 Breaks into floods, that part for ever.

Oh, you, that have the charge of Love,  
 Keep him in rosy bondage bound,  
 As in the Fields of Bliss above  
 He sits, with flowrets fetter'd round; <sup>7</sup> —  
 Loose not a tie that round him clings,  
 Nor ever let him use his wings;  
 For ev'n an hour, a minute's flight  
 Will rob the plumes of half their light.  
 Like that celestial bird, — whose nest  
 Is found beneath far Eastern skies, —  
 Whose wings, though radiant when at rest,  
 Lose all their glory when he flies! <sup>8</sup>

Some difference, of this dangerous kind, —  
 By which, though light, the links that bind  
 The fondest hearts may soon be riven;  
 Some shadow in love's summer heaven,  
 Which, though a fleecy speck at first,  
 May yet in awful thunder burst; —  
 Such cloud it is, that now hangs over  
 The heart of the Imperial Lover,  
 And far hath banish'd from his sight  
 His NOORMAHAL, his Haram's Light!  
 Hence is it, on this happy night,  
 When Pleasure through the fields and groves  
 Has let loose all her world of loves,  
 And every heart has found its own, —  
 He wanders, joyless and alone,  
 And weary as that bird of Thrace,

<sup>6</sup> The capital of Shadukiam. See note, p. 50.

<sup>7</sup> See the representation of the Eastern Cupid, pinioned closely round with wreaths of flowers, in *Picart's Cérémonies Religieuses*.

<sup>8</sup> "Among the birds of Tonquin is a species of goldfinch, which sings so melodiously that it is called the Celestial Bird. Its wings, when it is perched, appear variegated with beautiful colours, but when it flies they lose all their splendour." — *Grosier*.

Whose pinion knows no resting-place, <sup>9</sup>  
 In vain the loveliest cheeks and eyes  
 This Eden of the Earth supplies  
 Come crowding round — the cheeks are pale,  
 The eyes are dim — though rich the spot  
 With every flow'r this earth has got,  
 What is it to the nightingale,  
 If there his darling rose is not? <sup>1</sup>  
 In vain the Valley's smiling throng  
 Worship him, as he moves along;  
 He heeds them not — one smile of hers  
 Is worth a world of worshippers.  
 They but the Star's adorers are,  
 She is the Heav'n that lights the Star?

Hence is it too that NOURMAHAL,  
 Amid the luxuries of this hour,  
 Far from the joyous festival,  
 Sits in her own sequester'd bower,  
 With no one near, to soothe or aid,  
 But that inspir'd and wond'rous maid,  
 NAMOUNA, the Enchantress; — one,  
 O'er whom his race the golden sun  
 For unremember'd years has run,  
 Yet never saw her blooming brow  
 Younger or fairer than 'tis now.  
 Nay, rather, as the west-wind's sigh  
 Freshens the flower it passes by,  
 Time's wing but seem'd, in stealing o'er,  
 To leave her lovelier than before.  
 Yet on her smiles a sadness hung,  
 And when, as oft, she spoke or sung  
 Of other worlds, there came a light  
 From her dark eyes so strangely bright,  
 That all believ'd nor man nor earth  
 Were conscious of NAMOUNA's birth!

All spells and talismans she knew,  
 From the great Mantra <sup>2</sup> which around  
 The Air's sublimer Spirits drew,  
 To the gold gems <sup>3</sup> of AFRIC, bound  
 Upon the wandering Arab's arm,  
 To keep him from the Siltim's <sup>4</sup> harm.  
 And she had pledg'd her powerful art,  
 Pledg'd it with all the zeal and heart  
 Of one who knew, though high her sphere,  
 What 'twas to lose a love so dear,  
 To find some spell that should recall  
 Her Selim's <sup>5</sup> smile to NOURMAHAL!

'Twas midnight — through the lattice, wreath'd  
 With woodbine, many a perfume breath'd  
 From plants that wake when others sleep,  
 From timid jasmine buds, that keep  
 Their odour to themselves all day,  
 But, when the sun-light dies away,  
 Let the delicious secret out  
 To every breeze that roams about; —  
 When thus NAMOUNA: — "'Tis the hour  
 "That scatters spells on herb and flower,

<sup>9</sup> "As these birds on the Bosphorus are never known to rest, they are called by the French *les ames damnées*." — *Dalloway*.

<sup>1</sup> "You may place a hundred handfuls of fragrant herbs and flowers before the nightingale, yet he wishes not, in his constant heart, for more than the sweet breath of his beloved rose." — *Jami*.

<sup>2</sup> "He is said to have found the great *Mantra*, spell or talisman, through which he ruled over the elements and spirits of all denominations." — *Wilford*.

<sup>3</sup> "The gold jewels of Jinnie, which are called by the Arabs *El Herrez*, from the supposed charm they contain." — *Jackson*.

<sup>4</sup> "A demon, supposed to haunt woods, etc. in a human shape." — *Richardson*.

<sup>5</sup> The name of Jehanguir before his accession to the throne.

"And garlands might be gather'd now,  
 "That, twin'd around the sleeper's brow.  
 "Would make him dream of such delights,  
 "Such miracles and dazzling sights  
 "As Genii of the Sun behold,  
 "At evening, from their tents of gold  
 "Upon the' horizon — where they play  
 "Till twilight comes, and, ray by ray,  
 "Their sunny mansions melt away!  
 "Now, too, a chaplet might be wreath'd  
 "Of buds o'er which the moon has breath'd,  
 "Which worn by her, whose love has stray'd,  
 "Might bring some Peri from the skies,  
 "Some sprite, whose very soul is made  
 "Of flowrets' breaths and lovers' sighs,  
 "And who might tell —"

"For me, for me,"

Cried NOURMAHAL impatiently, —  
 "Oh! twine that wreath for me to-night."  
 Then, rapidly, with foot as light  
 As the young musk-roe's, out she flew  
 To cull each shining leaf that grew  
 Beneath the moonlight's hallowing beams  
 For this enchanted Wreath of Dreams.  
 Anemones and Seas of Gold, <sup>6</sup>  
 And new-blown lilies of the river,  
 And those sweet flowrets, that unfold  
 Their buds on CAMADEVA's quiver; <sup>7</sup> —  
 The tube-rose, with her silvery light,  
 That in the Gardens of MALAY  
 Is call'd the Mistress of the Night, <sup>8</sup>  
 So like a bride, scented and bright,  
 She comes out when the sun's away. —  
 Amaranths, such as crown the maids  
 That wander through ZAMARA's shades; <sup>9</sup> —  
 And the white moon-flower, as it shows  
 On SERENDIB's high crags to those  
 Who near the isle at evening sail,  
 Scenting her clove-trees in the gale;  
 In short, all flowrets and all plants,  
 From the divine Amrita tree, <sup>1</sup>  
 That blesses heaven's inhabitants  
 With fruits of immortality,  
 Down to the basil <sup>2</sup> tuft, that waves  
 Its fragrant blossom over graves,  
 And to the humble rosemary,  
 Whose sweets so thanklessly are shed  
 To scent the desert and the dead, —  
 All in that garden bloom, and all  
 Are gather'd by young NOURMAHAL,  
 Who heaps her baskets with the flowers  
 And leaves, till they can hold no more;  
 Then to NAMORNA flies, and showers  
 Upon her lap the shining store.

<sup>6</sup> "Hemasagara, or the Sea of Gold, with flowers of the brightest gold colour." — *Sir W. Jones*.

<sup>7</sup> "This tree (the Nagacesara) is one of the most delightful on earth, and the delicious odour of its blossoms justly gives them a place in the quiver of Camadeva or the God of Love." — *Id.*

<sup>8</sup> "The Malaysians style the tube-rose (*Polianthes tuberosa*) Sandal Malam, or the Mistress of the Night." — *Pennant*.

<sup>9</sup> The people of the Batta country in Samatra (of which Zamara is one of the ancient names) "when not engaged in war, lead an idle, inactive life, passing the day in playing on a kind of flute, crowned with garlands of flowers, among which the globe-amaranthus, a native of the country, mostly prevails." — *Marsden*.

<sup>1</sup> "The largest and richest sort (of the Jambu or rose-apple) is called Amrita or immortal and the mythologists of Tibet apply the same word to a celestial tree, bearing ambrosial fruit." — *Sir W. Jones*.

<sup>2</sup> Sweet basil, called Rayhan in Persia, and generally found in church-yards.

<sup>3</sup> "In the Great Desert are found many stalks of lavender and rosemary." — *Asiat. Res.*



With what delight the' Enchantress views  
 So many buds, bath'd with the dews  
 And beams of that bless'd hour! — her glance  
 Spoke something, past all mortal pleasures,  
 As, in a kind of holy trance,  
 She hung above those fragrant treasures,  
 Bending to drink their balmy airs,  
 As if she mix'd her soul with theirs.  
 And 'twas, indeed, the perfume shed  
 From flow'rs and scented flame that fed  
 Her charmed life — for none had e'er  
 Beheld her taste of mortal fare,  
 Nor ever in aught earthly dip,  
 But the morn's dew, her roseate lip.  
 Fill'd with the cool, inspiring smell,  
 The' Enchantress now begins her spell,  
 Thus singing, as she winds and weaves  
 In mystic form the glittering leaves: —

---

I know where the winged visions dwell  
 That around the night-bed play;  
 I know each herb and flowret's bell,  
 Where they hide their wings by day.  
 Then hasten we, maid,  
 To twine our braid,  
 To-morrow the dreams and flowers will fade.

The image of love, that nightly flies  
 To visit the bashful maid,  
 Steals from the jasmine flower, that sighs  
 Its soul, like her, in the shade.  
 The hope, in dreams, of a happier hour  
 That alights on misery's brow,  
 Springs out of the silvery almond-flower,  
 That blooms on a leafless bough. <sup>4</sup>  
 Then hasten we, maid,  
 To twine our braid,  
 To-morrow the dreams and flowers will fade.

The visions, that oft to worldly eyes  
 The glitter of mines unfold,  
 Inhabit the mountain-herb <sup>5</sup>, that dyes  
 The tooth of the fawn like gold.  
 The phantom shapes — oh touch not them —  
 That appal the murderer's sight,  
 Lurk in the fleshly mandrake's stem,  
 That shrieks, when torn at night!  
 Then hasten we, maid,  
 To twine our braid,  
 To-morrow the dreams and flowers will fade.

The dream of the injur'd, patient mind,  
 That smiles at the wrongs of men,  
 Is found in the bruise'd and wounded rind  
 Of the cinnamon, sweetest then!  
 Then hasten we, maid,  
 To twine our braid,  
 To-morrow the dreams and flowers will fade.

---

No sooner was the flowery crown  
 Plac'd on her head, than sleep came down,  
 Gently as nights of summer fall,  
 Upon the lids of NOURMAHAL; —

<sup>4</sup> "The almond-tree, with white flowers, blossoms on the bare branches." — *Hasselquist*.

<sup>5</sup> An herb on Mount Libanus, which is said to communicate a yellow golden hue to the teeth of the goats and other animals that graze upon it.

And, suddenly, a tuneful breeze,  
 As full of small, rich harmonies  
 As ever wind, that o'er the tents  
 Of AZAB<sup>6</sup> blew, was full of scents,  
 Steals on her ear and floats and swells,  
 Like the first air of morning creeping  
 Into those wreathy, Red-Sea shells,  
 Where Love himself, of old, lay sleeping;<sup>7</sup>  
 And now a Spirit form'd, 'twould seem,  
 Of music and of light, so fair,  
 So brilliantly his features beam,  
 And such a sound is in the air  
 Of sweetness when he waves his wings,  
 Hovers around her, and thus sings:

From CHINDARA'S<sup>8</sup> warbling fount I come,  
 Call'd by that moonlight garland's spell;  
 From CHINDARA'S fount, my fairy home,  
 Where in music, morn and night, I dwell.  
 Where lutes in the air are heard about,  
 And voices are singing the whole day long,  
 And every sigh the heart breathes out  
 Is turn'd, as it leaves the lips, to song!  
 Hither I come  
 From my fairy home,  
 And if there's a magic in Music's strain,  
 I swear by the breath  
 Of that moonlight wreath,  
 Thy Lover shall sigh at thy feet again.  
 For mine is the lay that lightly floats,  
 And mine are the murmuring, dying notes,  
 That fall as soft as snow on the sea,  
 And melt in the heart as instantly!  
 And the passionate strain that, deeply going,  
 Refines the bosom it trembles through,  
 As the musk-wind, over the water blowing,  
 Ruffles the wave, but sweetens it too!

Mine is the charm, whose mystic sway  
 The Spirits of past Delight obey; —  
 Let but the tuneful talisman sound,  
 And they come, like Genii, hovering round.  
 And mine is the gentle song, that bears  
 From soul to soul, the wishes of love,  
 As a bird, that wafts through genial airs  
 The cinnamon seed from grove to grove.<sup>9</sup>

'Tis I that mingle in one sweet measure  
 The past, the present, and future of pleasure;  
 When Memory links the tone that is gone  
 With the blissful tone that's still in the ear;  
 And hope from a heavenly note flies on  
 To a note more heavenly still that is near!

The warrior's heart, when touch'd by me,  
 Can as downy soft and as yielding be  
 As his own white plume, that high amid death  
 Through the field has shone — yet moves with a breath.  
 And, oh, how the eyes of Beauty glisten,  
 When Music has reach'd her inward soul,  
 Like the silent stars, that wink and listen  
 While Heav'n's eternal melodies roll!  
 So, hither I come  
 From my fairy home,

<sup>6</sup> The myrrh country.

<sup>7</sup> "This idea (of deities living in shells) was not unknown to the Greeks, who represent the young Nerites, one of the Cupids, as living in shells on the shores of the Red Sea." — *Ilford*

<sup>8</sup> "A fabulous fountain, where instruments are said to be constantly playing." — *Richardson*.

<sup>9</sup> "The Pompadour pigeon is the species, which, by carrying the fruit of the cinnamon to different places, is a great disseminator of this valuable tree." — See *Brown's Illustr. Tab.*

And if there's a magic in Music's strain,  
 I swear by the breath  
 Of that moonlight wreath,  
 Thy Lover shall sigh at thy feet again.

'Tis dawn — at least that earlier dawn,  
 Whose glimpses are again withdrawn, <sup>1</sup>  
 As if the morn had wak'd, and then  
 Shut close her lids of light again.  
 And NOURMAHAL is up, and trying  
 The wonders of her lute, whose strings —  
 Oh bliss! — now murmur like the sighing  
 From that ambrosial Spirit's wings!  
 And then, her voice — 'tis more than human —  
 Never, till now, had it been given  
 To lips of any mortal woman  
 To utter notes so fresh from heaven;  
 Sweet as the breath of angel sighs,  
 When angel sighs are most divine. —  
 "Oh! let it last till night," she cries;  
 "And he is more than ever mine."  
 And hourly she renews the lay,  
 So fearful lest its heavenly sweetness  
 Should, ere the evening, fade away, —  
 For things so heavenly have such fleetness!  
 But, far from fading, it but grows  
 Richer, diviner as it flows;  
 Till rapt she dwells on every string,  
 And pours again each sound along,  
 Like Echo, lost and languishing  
 In love with her own wondrous song.  
 That evening, (trusting that his soul  
 Might be from haunting love releas'd  
 By mirth, by music, and the bowl,)  
 The' Imperial SELIM held a Feast  
 In his magnificent Shalimar; —  
 In whose Saloons, when the first star  
 Of evening o'er the waters trembled,  
 The Valley's loveliest all assembled;  
 All the bright creatures that, like dreams,  
 Glide through its foliage, and drink beams  
 Of beauty from its founts and streams. <sup>2</sup>  
 And all those wandering minstrel-maids,  
 Who leave — how can they leave? — the shades  
 Of that dear Valley, and are found  
 Singing in gardens of the south <sup>3</sup>  
 Those songs, that ne'er so sweetly sound  
 As from a young Cashmerian's mouth.  
 There too the Haram's inmates smile;  
 Maids from the West, with sun-bright hair,  
 And from the Garden of the NILE,  
 Delicate as the roses there; <sup>4</sup> —  
 Daughters of Love from CYPRUS' rocks,  
 With Paphian diamonds in their locks; <sup>5</sup> —  
 Light Peri forms, such as there are  
 On the gold meads of CANDAHAR; <sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> "They have two mornings, the Soobhi Kazim, and the Soobhi Sadig, the false and the real day-break." — *Waring*.

<sup>2</sup> "The waters of Cachemir are the more renowned from its being supposed that the Cachemirians are indebted for their beauty to them." — *Ali Yezdi*.

<sup>3</sup> "From him I received the following little Gazzel or Love Song, the notes of which he committed to paper from the voice of one of those singing girls of Cashmere, who wander from that delightful valley over the various parts of India." — *Persian Miscellanies*.

<sup>4</sup> "The roses of the Jinan Nile, or Garden of the Nile, (attached to the Emperor of Morocco's Palace,) are unequalled, and mattresses are made of their leaves for the men of rank to recline upon." — *Jackson*.

<sup>5</sup> "On the side of a mountain near Paphos there is a cavern which produces the most beautiful rock-crystal. On account of its brilliancy it has been called the Paphian diamond." — *Mariti*.

<sup>6</sup> "There is a part of Candahar, called Peria or Fairy Land." — *Thevenot*. In some of those countries to the north of India vegetable gold is supposed to be produced.



And they, before whose sleepy eyes,  
 In their own bright Kathaian bowers,  
 Sparkle such rainbow butterflies,<sup>7</sup>  
 That they might fancy the rich flowers,  
 That round them in the sun lay sighing,  
 Had been by magic all set flying!  
 Every thing young, every thing fair  
 From East and West is blushing there,  
 Except — except — oh NOURMAHAL!  
 Thou loveliest, dearest of them all,  
 The one, whose smile shone out alone,  
 Amidst a world the only one!  
 Whose light, among so many lights,  
 Was like that star, on starry nights,  
 The seaman singles from the sky,  
 To steer his bark for ever by!  
 Thou wert not there — so SELIM thought,  
 And every thing seem'd drear without thee;  
 But ah! thou wert, thou wert — and brough  
 Thy charm of song all fresh about thee.  
 Mingling unnotic'd with a band  
 Of lutanists from many a land,  
 And veil'd by such a mask as shades  
 The features of young Arab maids,<sup>8</sup> —  
 A mask that leaves but one eye free,  
 To do its best in witchery, —  
 She rovd, with beating heart, around,  
 And waited, trembling, for the minute,  
 When she might try if still the sound  
 Of her lov'd lute had magic in it.  
 The board was spread with fruits and wine;  
 With grapes of gold, like those that shine  
 On CASBIN's hills<sup>9</sup>; — pomegranates full  
 Of melting sweetness, and the pears  
 And sunniest apples<sup>1</sup> that CAUBUL  
 In all its thousand gardens<sup>2</sup> bears.  
 Plantains, the golden and the green,  
 MALAYA's nectar'd mangusteen;<sup>3</sup>  
 Prunes of BOKARA, and sweet nuts  
 From the far groves of SAMARCAND,  
 And BASHA dates, and apricots,  
 Seed of the Sun<sup>4</sup>, from IRAN's land; —  
 With rich conserve of VISNA cherries,<sup>5</sup>  
 Of orange flowers, and of those berries  
 That, wild and fresh, the young gazelles  
 Feed on in ERAC's rocky dells.<sup>6</sup>  
 All these in richest vases smile,  
 In baskets of pure santal-wood,  
 And urns of porcelain from that isle<sup>7</sup>  
 Sunk underneath the Indian flood,

7 "These are the butterflies, which are called in the Chinese language Flying Leaves. Some of them have such shining colours, and are so variegated, that they may be called flying flowers; and indeed they are always produced in the finest flower-gardens." — *Dunn*.

8 "The Arabian women wear black masks with little clasps prettily ordered." — *Carreri*. Niebuhr mentions their showing but one eye in conversation.

9 "The golden grapes of Casbin." — *Description of Persia*.

1 "The fruits exported from Caubul are apples, pears, pomegranates, etc." — *Elphinstone*.

2 "We sat down under a tree, listened to the birds, and talked with the son of our Meh-maundar about our country and Caubul, of which he gave an enchanting account: that city and its 100,000 gardens, etc." — *Id*.

3 "The Mangusteen, the most delicate fruit in the world; the pride of the Malay Islands." — *Marsden*.

4 "A delicious kind of apricot, called by the Persians tokin-ekshems, signifying sun's seed." — *Description of Persia*.

5 "Sweetmeats in a crystal cup, consisting of rose-leaves in conserve, with lemon of Visna cherry, orange flowers, etc." — *Russell*.

6 "Antelopes cropping the fresh berries of Erac." — *The Moallakat*, Poem of Tarafa.

7 Mauri-ga-Sima, an island near Formosa, supposed to have been sunk in the sea for the crimes of its inhabitants. The vessels which the fishermen and divers bring up from it are sold at an immense price in China and Japan. — See *Kempfer*.

Whence oft the lucky diver brings  
 Vases to grace the halls of kings.  
 Wines too, of every clime and hue,  
 Around their liquid lustre threw;  
 Amber Rosolli <sup>8</sup>, — the bright dew  
 From vineyards of the Green-Sea gushing; <sup>9</sup>  
 And SHIMAZ wine, that richly ran  
 As if that jewel, large and rare,  
 The ruby for which KUBLAI-KHAN  
 Offer'd a city's wealth <sup>1</sup>, was blushing  
 Melted within the goblets there!

And amply SELIM quaffs of each,  
 And seems resolv'd the flood shall reach  
 His inward heart, — shedding around  
 A genial deluge, as they run,  
 That soon shall leave no spot undrown'd,  
 For love to rest his wings upon.  
 He little knew how well the boy  
 Can float upon a goblet's streams,  
 Lighting them with his smile of joy; —  
 As bards have seen him, in their dreams,  
 Down the blue GANGES laughing glide  
 Upon a rosy lotus wreath, <sup>2</sup>  
 Catching new lustre from the tide  
 That with his image shone beneath.

But what are cups, without the aid,  
 Of song to speed them as they flow?  
 And see — a lovely Georgian maid,  
 With all the bloom, the freshen'd glow  
 Of her own country maidens' looks,  
 When warm they rise from TEFLIS' brooks; <sup>3</sup>  
 And with an eye, whose restless ray,  
 Full, floating, dark — oh he, who knows  
 His heart is weak, of Heav'n should pray  
 To guard him from such eyes as those! —  
 With a voluptuous wildness flings  
 Her snowy hand across the strings  
 Of a syrinda <sup>4</sup>, and thus sings: —

Come hither, come hither — by night and by day,  
 We linger in pleasures that never are gone;  
 Like the waves of the summer, as one dies away,  
 Another as sweet and as shining comes on.  
 And the Love that is o'er, in expiring, gives birth  
 To a new one as warm, as unequal'd in bliss;  
 And oh! if there be an Elysium on earth,  
 It is this, it is this.

Here maidens are sighing, and fragrant their sigh  
 As the flower of the Amra just op'd by a bee; <sup>5</sup>  
 And precious their tears as that rain from the sky, <sup>6</sup>  
 Which turns into pearls as it falls in the sea.  
 Oh! think what the kiss and the smile must be worth,  
 When the sigh and the tear are so perfect in bliss;  
 And own if there be an Elysium on earth,  
 It is this, it is this.

<sup>8</sup> Persian Tales.

<sup>9</sup> The white wine of Kishna.

<sup>1</sup> "The King of Zeilan is said to have the very finest ruby that was ever seen. Kublai-Khan sent and offered the value of a city for it, but the King answered he would not give it for the treasure of the world." — *Marco Polo*.

<sup>2</sup> The Indians feign that Cupid was first seen floating down the Ganges on the Nymphaea Nelumbo. — See *Pennant*.

<sup>3</sup> Teflis is celebrated for its natural warm baths. — See *Ebn Haukal*.

<sup>4</sup> "The Indian Syrinda or guitar." — *Symez*.

<sup>5</sup> "Delightful are the flowers of the Amra trees on the mountain tops, while the murmuring bees pursue their voluptuous toil." — *Song of Jayadeva*.

<sup>6</sup> "The Nisan or drops of spring rain, which they believe to produce pearls if they fall into shells. — *Richardson*.

Here sparkles the nectar that, hallow'd by love,  
 Could draw down those angels of old from their sphere,  
 Who for wine of this earth <sup>7</sup> left the fountains above,  
 And forgot heaven's stars for the eyes we have here.  
 And, bless'd with the odour our goblet gives forth,  
 What Spirit the sweets of his Eden would miss?  
 For oh! if there be an Elysium on earth,  
 It is this, it is this.

---

The Georgian's song was scarcely mute,  
 When the same measure, sound for sound,  
 Was caught up by another lute,  
 And so divinely breathed around,  
 That all stood hush'd and wondering,  
 And turn'd and look'd into the air,  
 As if they thought to see the wing  
 Of ISRAFIL <sup>8</sup>, the Angel, there; —  
 So pow'rfully on every soul  
 That new, enchanted measure stole.  
 While now a voice, sweet as the note  
 Of the charm'd lute, was heard to float  
 Along its chords, and so entwine  
 Its sound with theirs, that none knew whether  
 The voice or lute was most divine,  
 So wond'rously they went together: —

---

There's a bliss beyond all that the minstrel has told,  
 When two, that are link'd in one heavenly tie,  
 With heart never changing and brow never cold,  
 Love on through all ills, and love on till they die!  
 One hour of a passion so sacred is worth  
 Whole ages of heartless and wandering bliss;  
 And oh! if there be an Elysium on earth,  
 It is this, it is this.

---

'Twas not the air, 'twas not the words,  
 But that deep magic in the chords  
 And in the lips, that gave such power  
 As Music knew not till that hour.  
 At once a hundred voices said,  
 "It is the mask'd Arabian maid!"  
 While SELIM, who had felt the strain  
 Deepest of any, and had lain  
 Some minutes rapt, as in a trance,  
 After the fairy sounds were o'er,  
 Too inly touch'd for utterance,  
 Now motion'd with his hand for more: —

---

Fly to the desert, fly with me,  
 Our Arab tents are rude for thee;  
 But oh! the choice what heart can doubt  
 Of tents with love, or thrones without?  
 Our rocks are rough, but smiling there  
 The acacia waves her yellow hair,  
 Lonely and sweet, nor lov'd the less  
 For flowering in a wilderness.  
 Our sands are bare, but down their slope  
 The silvery-footed antelope  
 As gracefully and gaily springs  
 As o'er the marble courts of Kings.

<sup>7</sup> For an account of the share which wine had in the fall of the angels, see *Mariti*.

<sup>8</sup> The Angel of Music. See note, p. 83.



Then come — thy Arab maid will be  
 The lov'd and lone acacia-tree,  
 The antelope, whose feet shall bless  
 With their light sound thy loneliness.

Oh! there are looks and tones that dart  
 An instant sunshine through the heart, —  
 As if the soul that minute caught  
 Some treasure it through life had sought;

As if the very lips and eyes  
 Predestin'd to have all our sighs,  
 And never be forgot again,  
 Sparkled and spoke before us then!

So came thy every glance and tone,  
 When first on me they breath'd and shone;  
 New, as if brought from other spheres,  
 Yet welcome as if lov'd for years!

Then fly with me, — if thou hast known  
 No other flame, nor falsely thrown  
 A gem away, that thou hadst sworn  
 Should ever in thy heart be worn.

Come, if the love thou hast for me  
 Is pure and fresh as mine for thee, —  
 Fresh as the fountain under ground,  
 When first 'tis by the lapwing found.<sup>9</sup>

But if for me thou dost forsake  
 Some other maid, and rudely break  
 Her worshipp'd image from its base,  
 To give to me the ruin'd place; —

Then, fare thee well — I'd rather make  
 My bower upon some icy lake  
 When thawing suns begin to shine,  
 Than trust to love so false as thine!

---

There was a pathos in this lay,  
 That, ev'n without enchantment's art,  
 Would instantly have found its way  
 Deep into SELIM's burning heart:

But breathing, as it did, a tone  
 To earthly lutes and lips unknown;  
 With every chord fresh from the touch  
 Of Music's Spirit, — 'twas too much!

Starting, he dash'd away the cup, —  
 Which, all the time of this sweet air,  
 His hand had held, untasted, up,

As if 'twere fix'd by magic there, —  
 And naming her, so long unnam'd,  
 So long unseen, wildly exclaim'd,  
 "Oh NOURMAHAL! oh NOURMAHAL!"

"Hadst thou but sung this witching strain,  
 "I could forget — forgive thee all,  
 "And never leave those eyes again."

The mask is off — the charm is wrought —  
 And SELIM to his heart has caught,  
 In blushes, more than ever bright,  
 His NOURMAHAL, his Haram's Light!  
 And well do vanish'd frowns enhance  
 The charm of every brighten'd glance;  
 And dearer seems each dawning smile  
 For having lost its light awhile;  
 And, happier now for all her sighs,  
 As on his arm her head reposes,  
 She whispers him, with laughing eyes,  
 "Remember, love, the Feast of Roses!"

<sup>9</sup> The Hudhud, or Lapwing, is supposed to have the power of discovering water under ground.

FADLADEEN, at the conclusion of this light rhapsody, took occasion to sum up his opinion of the young Cashmerian's poetry, — of which, he trusted, they had that evening heard the last. Having recapitulated the epithets, "frivolous" — "inharmonious" — "nonsensical," he proceeded to say that, viewing it in the most favourable light, it resembled one of those Maldivian boats, to which the Princess had alluded in the relation of her dream <sup>1</sup> — a slight, gilded thing, sent adrift without rudder or ballast, and with nothing but vapid sweets and faded flowers on board. The profusion, indeed, of flowers and birds, which this poet had ready on all occasions, — not to mention dew, gems, etc. — was a most oppressive kind of opulence to his hearers; and had the unlucky effect of giving to his style all the glitter of the flower-garden without its method, and all the flutter of the aviary without its song. In addition to this, he chose his subjects badly, and was always most inspired by the worst parts of them. The charms of paganism, the merits of rebellion, — these were the themes honoured with his particular enthusiasm; and, in the poem just recited, one of his most palatable passages was in praise of that beverage of the Unfaithful, wine; "being, perhaps," said he, relaxing into a smile, as conscious of his own character in the Haram on this point, "one of those bards, whose fancy owes all its illumination to the grape, like that painted porcelain, so curious and so rare, whose images are only visible when liquor is poured into it." Upon the whole, it was his opinion, from the specimens which they had heard, and which, he begged to say, were the most tiresome part of the journey, that — whatever other merits this well-dressed young gentleman might possess — poetry was by no means his proper avocation: "and, indeed," concluded the critic, "from his fondness for flowers and for birds, I would venture to suggest that a florist or a bird-catcher is a much more suitable calling for him than a poet."

They had now begun to ascend those barren mountains which separate Cashmere from the rest of India; and, as the heats were intolerable, and the time of their encampments limited to the few hours necessary for refreshment and repose, there was an end to all their delightful evenings, and LALLA ROOKH saw no more of FERAMORZ. She now felt that her short dream of happiness was over, and that she had nothing but the recollection of its few blissful hours, like the one draught of sweet water that serves the camel across the wilderness, to be her heart's refreshment during the dreary waste of life that was before her. The blight that had fallen upon her spirits soon found its way to her cheek, and her ladies saw with regret — though not without some suspicion of the cause — that the beauty of their mistress, of which they were almost as proud as of their own, was fast vanishing away at the very moment of all when, she had most need of it. What must the King of Bucharia feel, when instead of the lively and beautiful LALLA ROOKH, whom the poets of Delhi had described as more perfect than the divinest images in the House of Azor, he should receive a pale and inanimate victim, upon whose cheek neither health nor pleasure bloomed, and from whose eyes Love had fled, — to hide himself in her heart!

If any thing could have charmed away the melancholy of her spirits, it would have been the fresh air and enchanting scenery of that Valley, which the Persians so justly called the Unequalled. <sup>2</sup> But neither the coolness of its atmosphere, so luxuriant after toiling up those bare and burning mountains; — neither the splendour of the minarets and pagodas, that shone out from the depth of its woods, nor the grottoes, hermitages, and miraculous fountains, which make every spot of that region holy ground; — neither the countless waterfalls, that rush into the Valley from all those high and romantic mountains that encircle it, nor the fair city on the Lake, whose houses, roofed with flowers, appeared at a distance like one vast and variegated parterre; — not all these wonders and glories of the most lovely country under the sun could steal her heart for a minute from those sad thoughts, which but darkened and grew bitterer every step she advanced.

The gay pomps and processions that met her upon her entrance into the Valley, and the magnificence with which the roads all along were decorated, did honour to the taste and gallantry of the young King. It was night when they approached the city, and, for the last two miles, they had passed under arches, thrown from hedge to hedge, festooned with only those rarest roses from which the Attar Gul, more precious than gold, is distilled, and illuminated in rich and fanciful forms with lanterns of the triple-coloured tortoise-shell of Pegu. Sometimes, from a dark wood by the

<sup>1</sup> See page 69.

<sup>2</sup> Kachmire be Nazcer. — *Forster*.



side of the road, a display of fire-works would break out, so sudden and so brilliant, that a Bramin might think he saw that grove, in whose purple shade the God of Battles was born, bursting into a flame at the moment of his birth; — while, at other times, a quick and playful irradiation continued to brighten all the fields and gardens by which they passed, forming a line of dancing lights along the horizon; like the meteors of the north as they are seen by those hunters, who pursue the white and blue foxes on the confines of the Icy Sea.

These arches and fire-works delighted the Ladies of the Princess exceedingly; and, with their usual good logic, they deduced from his taste for illuminations, that the King of Bucharra would make the most exemplary husband imaginable. Nor, indeed, could LALLA ROOKH herself help feeling the kindness and splendour with which the young bridegroom welcomed her; — but she also felt how painful is the gratitude, which kindness from those we cannot love excites; and that their best blandishments come over the heart with all that chilling and deadly sweetness, which we can fancy in the cold, odoriferous wind that is to blow over this earth in the last days.

The marriage was fixed for the morning after her arrival, when she was, for the first time, to be presented to the monarch in that Imperial Palace beyond the lake, called the Shalimar. Though a night of more wakeful and anxious thought had never been passed in the Happy Valley before, yet, when she rose in the morning and her Ladies came round her, to assist in the adjustment of the bridal ornaments, they thought they had never seen her look half so beautiful. What she had lost of the bloom and radiancy of her charms was more than made up by that intellectual expression, that soul in the eyes which is worth all the rest of loveliness. When they had tinged her fingers with the Henna leaf, and placed upon her brow a small coronet of jewels, of the shape worn by the ancient Queens of Bucharra, they flung over her head the rose-coloured bridal veil, and she proceeded to the barge that was to convey her across the Lake; — first kissing, with a mournful look, the little amulet of cornelian which her father had hung about her neck at parting.

The morning was as fair as the maid upon whose nuptials it rose, and the shining Lake, all covered with boats, the minstrels playing upon the shores of the islands, and the crowded summer-houses on the green hills around, with shawls and banners waving from their roofs, presented such a picture of animated rejoicing, as only she, who was the object of it all, did not feel with transport. To LALLA ROOKH alone it was a melancholy pageant; nor could she have even borne to look upon the scene, were it not for a hope that, among the crowds around, she might once more perhaps catch a glimpse of FERAMORZ. So much was her imagination haunted by this thought, that there was scarcely an islet or boat she passed, at which her heart did not flutter with a momentary fancy that he was there. Happy, in her eyes, the humblest slave upon whom the light of his dear looks fell! — In the barge immediately after the Princess was FADLADEEN, with his silken curtains thrown widely apart, that all might have the benefit of his august presence, and with his head full of the speech he was to deliver to the King, “concerning FERAMORZ, and literature, and the Chabuk, as connected therewith.”

They had now entered the canal which leads from the Lake to the splendid domes and saloons of the Shalimar, and glided on through gardens ascending from each bank, full of flowering shrubs that made the air all perfume; while from the middle of the canal rose jets of water, smooth and unbroken, to such a dazzling height, that they stood like pillars of diamond in the sun-shine. After sailing under the arches of various saloons, they at length arrived at the last and most magnificent, where the monarch awaited the coming of his bride; and such was the agitation of her heart and frame, that it was with difficulty she walked up the marble steps, which were covered with cloth of gold for her ascent from the barge. At the end of the hall stood two thrones, as precious as the Cerulean Throne of Koollburga, on one of which sat ALIRIS, the youthful King of Bucharra, and on the other was, in a few minutes, to be placed the most beautiful Princess in the world. — Immediately upon the entrance of LALLA ROOKH into the saloon, the monarch descended from his throne to meet her; but scarcely had he time to take her hand in his, when she screamed with surprise and fainted at his feet. It was FERAMORZ himself that stood before her! — FERAMORZ was, himself, the Sovereign of Bucharra, who in this disguise had accompanied his young bride from Delhi, and, having won her love as an humble minstrel, now amply deserved to enjoy it as a King.

The consternation of FADLADEEN at this discovery was, for the moment, almost pitiable. But change of opinion is a resource too convenient in courts for this experienced courtier not to have learned to avail himself of it. His criticisms were all, of course, recanted instantly; he was seized with an admiration of the King's verses, as unbounded as, he begged him to believe, it was disinterested; and the following



week saw him in possession of an additional place, swearing by all the Saints of Islam that never had there existed so great a poet as the Monarch, ALIRIS, and ready to prescribe his favourite regimen of the Chabuk for every man, woman, and child that dared to think otherwise.

Of the happiness of the King and Queen of Bucharia, after such a beginning, there can be but little doubt; and, among the lesser symptoms, it is recorded of LALLA ROOKH, that, to the day of her death, in memory of their delightful journey, she never called the King by any other name than FERAMORZ.

---

THE  
LOVES OF THE ANGELS,  
A POEM.

BY THOMAS MOORE.

---

## LOVES OF THE ANGELS

It happened, after the sons of men had multiplied in those days, that daughters were born to them elegant and beautiful; and when the Angels, the sons of heaven, beheld them, they became enamoured of them.

*The Book of Enoch*, chap. vii. sect. 2.

BY THOMAS MOORE



## P R E F A C E.

---

**T**HIS Poem, somewhat different in form, and much more limited in extent, was originally designed as an episode for a work, about which I have been, at intervals, employed during the last two years. Some months since, however, I found that my friend Lord Byron had, by an accidental coincidence, chosen the same subject for a Drama; and, as I could not but feel the disadvantage of coming after so formidable a rival, I thought it best to publish my humble sketch immediately, with such alterations and additions as I had time to make, and thus, by an earlier appearance in the literary horizon, give myself the chance of what astronomers call an *Heliacal rising*, before the luminary, in whose light I was to be lost, should appear.

As objections may be made, by persons whose opinions I respect, to the selection of a subject of this nature from the Scripture, I think it right to remark, that, in point of fact, the subject is *not* scriptural — the notion upon which it is founded (that of the love of Angels for women) having originated in an erroneous translation by the LXX. of that verse in the sixth chapter of Genesis, upon which the sole authority for the fable rests.\* The foundation of my story, therefore, has as little to do with Holy Writ as have the dreams of the later Platonists, or the reveries of the Jewish divines; and, in appropriating the notion thus to the uses of poetry, I have done no more than establish it in that region of fiction, to which the opinions of the most rational Fathers, and of all other Christian theologians, have long ago consigned it.

In addition to the fitness of the subject for poetry, it struck me also as capable of affording an allegorical medium, through which might be shadowed out (as I have endeavoured to do in the following stories,) the fall of the Soul from its original purity — the loss of light and happiness which it suffers, in the pursuit of this world's perishable pleasures — and the punishments, both from conscience and Divine justice, with which impurity, pride, and presumptuous inquiry into the awful secrets of God, are sure to be visited. The beautiful story of Cupid and Psyche owes its chief charm to this sort of "veiled meaning," and it has been my wish (however I may have failed in the attempt) to communicate the same *moral* interest to the following pages.

---

### THE L O V E S O F T H E A N G E L S.

---

**T**WAS when the world was in its prime,

When the fresh starts had just begun

Their race of glory, and young Time

Told his first birth-days by the sun;

When, in the light of Nature's dawn

Rejoicing, men and angels met

On the high hill and sunny lawn, —

Ere sorrow came, or Sin had drawn

"Twixt man and heaven her curtain yet!

When earth lay nearer to the skies

Than in these days of crime and woe,

And mortals saw, without surprise,

In the mid-air, angelic eyes

Gazing upon this world below.

Alas, that Passion should profane,

Ev'n then, that morning of the earth!

\* See Note.

That, sadder still, the fatal stain  
Should fall on hearts of heavenly birth —  
And oh, that stain so dark should fall  
From Woman's love, most sad of all!

One evening, in that time of bloom,  
On a hill's side, where hung the ray  
Of sunset, sleeping in perfume,

Three noble youths conversing lay;  
And, as they look'd, from time to time,  
To the far sky, where Daylight furl'd  
His radiant wing, their brows sublime

Bespoke them of that distant world —  
Creatures of light, such as still play,

Like motes in sunshine, round the Lord,  
And through their infinite array  
Transmit each moment, night and day,

The echo of His luminous word!

Of Heaven they spoke, and, still more oft,  
Of the bright eyes that charm'd them thence;

Till, yielding gradual to the soft

And balmy evening's influence —

The silent breathing of the flowers —

The melting light that beam'd above,

As on their first, fond, erring hours,

Each told the story of his love,

The history of that hour unblest,

When, like a bird, from its high nest

Won down by fascinating eyes,

For Woman's smile he lost the skies.

The First who spoke was one, with look

The least celestial of the three —

A Spirit of light mould, that took

The prints of earth most yielding;

Who, ev'n in heaven, was not of those

Nearest the Throne, but held a place

Far off, among those shining rows

That circle out through endless space,

And o'er whose wings the light from Him

In the great centre falls most dim.

Still fair and glorious, he but shone

Among those youths th' unheavenliest one —

A creature, to whom light remain'd

From Eden still, but alter'd, stain'd,

And o'er whose brow not Love alone

A blight had, in his transit, sent,

But other, earthlier joys had gone,

And left their foot-prints as they went.

Sighing, as through the shadowy Past

Like a tomb-searcher, Memory ran,

Lifting each shroud that Time had cast

O'er buried hopes, he thus began: —

### FIRST ANGEL'S STORY.

'Twas in a land, that far away

Into the golden orient lies,

Where Nature knows not night's delay,

But springs to meet her bridegroom, Day,

Upon the threshold of the skies.

One morn, on earthly mission sent,

And mid-way choosing where to light,

I saw, from the blue element —

Oh beautiful, but fatal sight! —

One of earth's fairest womankind,

Half veil'd from view, or rather shrin'd

In the clear crystal of a brook;

Which, while it hid no single gleam

Of her young beauties, made them look  
More spirit-like, as they might seem  
Through the dim shadowing of a dream.

Pausing in wonder I look'd on,  
While, playfully around her breaking  
The waters, that like diamonds shone,  
She mov'd in light of her own making.  
At length, as slowly I descended  
To view more near a sight so splendid,  
The tremble of my wings all o'er  
(For through each plume I felt the thrill)  
Startled her, as she reach'd the shore  
Of that small lake — her mirror still —  
Above whose brink she stood, like snow  
When rosy with a sunset glow.  
Never shall I forget those eyes! —  
The shame, the innocent surprise  
Of that bright face, when in the air  
Uplooking, she beheld me there.  
It seem'd as if each thought, and look,  
And motion were that minute chain'd  
Fast to the spot, such root she took,  
And — like a sunflower by a brook,  
With face upturn'd — so still remain'd!

In pity to the wondering maid,  
Though loth from such a vision turning.  
Downward I bent, beneath the shade  
Of my spread wings to hide the burning  
Of glances, which — I well could feel —  
For me, for her, too warmly shone;  
But, ere I could again unseal  
My restless eyes, or even steal  
One side-long look, the maid was gone —  
Hid from me in the forest leaves,  
Sudden as when, in all her charms  
Of full-blown light, some cloud receives  
The Moon into his dusky arms.

'Tis not in words to tell the power,  
The despotism that, from that hour,  
Passion held o'er me — day and night  
I sought around each neighbouring spot,  
And, in the chase of this sweet light,  
My task, and heaven, and all forgot —  
All, but the one, sole, haunting dream  
Of her I saw in that bright stream.

Nor was it long, ere by her side  
I found myself, whole happy days,  
Listening to words, whose music vied  
With our own Eden's seraph lays,  
When seraph lays are warm'd by love,  
But, wanting *that*, far, far above! —  
And looking into eyes where, blue  
And beautiful, like skies seen through  
The sleeping wave, for me there shone  
A heaven, more worshipp'd than my own.  
Oh what, while I could hear and see  
Such words and looks, was heaven to me?  
Though gross the air on earth I drew,  
'Twas blessed, while she breath'd it too;  
Though dark the flowers, though dim the sky,  
Love lent them light, while she was nigh.  
Throughout creation I but knew  
Two separate worlds — the *one*, that small,  
Belov'd, and consecrated spot  
Where *LEA* was — the other, all  
The dull, wide waste, where she was *not*!  
But vain my suit, my madness vain;



Though gladly, from her eyes to gain  
 One earthly look, one stray desire,  
 I would have torn the wings, that hung  
 Furl'd at my back, and o'er that Fire  
 Unnam'd in heaven their fragments flung; —  
 'Twas hopeless all — pure and unmov'd  
 She stood, as lilies in the light  
 Of the hot noon but look more white; —  
 And though she lov'd me, deeply lov'd,  
 'Twas not as man, as mortal — no,  
 Nothing of earth was in that glow —  
 She lov'd me but as one, of race  
 Angelic, from that radiant place  
 She saw so oft in dreams — that Heaven,  
 To which her prayers at morn were sent,  
 And on whose light she gaz'd at even,  
 Wishing for wings, that she might go  
 Out of this shadowy world below,  
 To that free, glorious element!

Well I remember by her side  
 Sitting at rosy even-tide,  
 When, — turning to the star, whose head  
 Look'd out, as from a bridal bed,  
 At that mute, blushing hour, — she said,  
 "Oh! that it were my doom to be  
 "The Spirit of yon beauteous star,  
 "Dwelling up there in purity,  
 "Alone, as all such bright things are; —  
 "My sole employ to pray and shine,  
 "To light my censer at the sun,  
 "And fling its fire towards the shrine  
 "Of Him in heaven, the Eternal One!"  
 So innocent the maid — so free  
 From mortal taint in soul and frame,  
 Whom 'twas my crime — my destiny —  
 To love, aye, burn for, with a flame,  
 To which earth's wildest fires are tame.  
 Had you but seen her look, when first  
 From my mad lips the avowal burst;  
 Not angry — no — the feeling had  
 No touch of anger, but most sad —  
 It was a sorrow, calm as deep,  
 A mournfulness that could not weep,  
 So fill'd the heart was to the brink,  
 So fix'd and frozen there — to think  
 That angel natures — even I,  
 Whose love she clung to, as the tie  
 Between her spirit and the sky —  
 Should fall thus headlong from the height  
 Of such pure glory into sin —  
 The sin, of all, most sure to blight,  
 The sin, of all, that the soul's light  
 Is soonest lost, extinguish'd in!  
 That, though but frail and human, she  
 Should, like the half-bird of the sea,  
 Try with her wing sublimer air,  
 While I, a creature born up there,  
 Should meet her, in my fall from light,  
 From heaven and peace, and turn her flight  
 Downward again, with me to drink  
 Of the salt tide of sin, and sink!

That very night — my heart had grown  
 Impatient of its inward burning;  
 The term, too, of my stay was flown,  
 And the bright Watchers\* near the throne,  
 Already, if a meteor shone

\* See Note.

Between them and this nether zone,  
 'Thought 'twas their herald's wing returning; —  
 Oft did the potent spell-word, given  
 To Envoys hither from the skies,  
 To be pronounc'd, when back to heaven  
 It is their hour or wish to rise,  
 Come to my lips that fatal day;  
 And once, too, was so nearly spoken,  
 That my spread plumage in the ray  
 And breeze of heaven began to play —  
 When my heart fail'd — the spell was broken —  
 The word unfinish'd died away,  
 And my check'd plumes, ready to soar, —  
 Fell slack and lifeless as before.

How could I leave a world, which she,  
 Or lost or won, made all to me,  
 Beyond home — glory — every thing?  
 How fly, while yet there was a chance,  
 A hope — aye, even of perishing  
 Utterly by that fatal glance!  
 No matter where my wanderings were,  
 So there she look'd, mov'd, breath'd about —  
 Woe, ruin, death, more sweet with her,  
 Than all heaven's proudest joys without!

But, to return — that very day  
 A feast was held, where, full of mirth,  
 Came, crowding thick as flowers that play  
 In summer winds, the young and gay  
 And beautiful of this bright earth.  
 And she was there, and 'mid the young  
 And beautiful stood first, alone;  
 Though on her gentle brow still hung  
 The shadow I that morn had thrown —  
 The first, that ever shame or woe  
 Had cast upon its vernal snow.  
 My heart was madden'd — in the flush  
 Of the wild revel I gave way  
 To all that frantic mirth — that rush  
 Of desperate gaiety, which they,  
 Who never felt how pain's excess  
 Can break out thus, think happiness —  
 Sad mimicry of mirth and life,  
 Whose flashes come but from the strife  
 Of inward passions — like the light  
 Struck out by clashing swords in fight.

Then, too, that juice of earth, the bane  
 And blessing of man's heart and brain —  
 That draught of sorcery, which brings  
 Phantoms of fair, forbidden things —  
 Whose drops, like those of rainbows, smile  
 Upon the mists that circle man,  
 Bright'ning not only Earth, the while,  
 But grasping Heaven, too, in their span! —  
 Then first the fatal wine-cup rain'd  
 Its dews of darkness through my lips,  
 Casting whate'er of light remain'd  
 To my lost soul into eclipse,  
 And filling it with such wild dreams,  
 Such fantasies and wrong desires,  
 As, in the absence of heaven's beams,  
 Haunt us for ever — like wild-fires  
 That walk this earth, when day retires.

Now hear the rest — our banquet done,  
 I sought her in the' accustom'd bower,  
 Where late we oft, when day was gone,  
 And the world hush'd, had met alone,  
 At the same silent, moonlight hour.

I found her — oh, so beautiful!

Why, why have hapless Angels eyes?

Or why are there not flowers to cull,

As fair as Woman, in yon skies?

Still did her brow, as usual, turn

To her lov'd star, which seem'd to burn

Purer than ever on that night;

While she, in looking, grew more bright,

As though that planet were an urn

From which her eyes drank liquid light.

There was a virtue in that scene,

A spell of holiness around,

Which would have — had my brain not been

Thus poison'd, madden'd — held me bound,

As though I stood on God's own ground.

Ev'n as it was, with soul all flame,

And lips that burn'd in their own sighs,

I stood to gaze, with awe and shame —

The memory of Eden came

Full o'er me when I saw those eyes;

And tho' too well each glance of mine

To the pale, shrinking maiden prov'd

How far, alas, from aught divine,

Aught worthy of so pure a shrine,

Was the wild love with which I lov'd,

Yet must she, too, have seen — oh yes,

'Tis soothing but to *think* she saw —

The deep, true, soul-felt tenderness,

The homage of an Angel's awe

To her, a mortal, whom pure love

Then plac'd above him — far above —

And all that struggle to repress

A sinful spirit's mad excess,

Which work'd within me at that hour,

When — with a voice, where Passion shed

All the deep sadness of her power,

Her melancholy power — I said,

"Then be it so — if back to heaven

"I must unlov'd, unpitied fly,

"Without one blest memorial given

"To sooth me in that lonely sky —

"One look, like those the young and fond

"Give when they're parting — which would be,

"Ev'n in remembrance, far beyond

"All heaven hath left of bliss for me!

"Oh, but to see that head recline

"A minute on this trembling arm,

"And those mild eyes look up to mine

"Without a dread, a thought of harm!

"To meet but once the thrilling touch

"Of lips that are too fond to fear me —

"Or, if that boon be all too much,

"Ev'n thus to bring their fragrance near me!

"Nay, shrink not so — a look — a word —

"Give them but kindly and I fly;

"Already, see, my plumes have stirr'd,

"And tremble for their home on high.

"Thus be our parting — cheek to cheek —

"One minute's lapse will be forgiven,

"And thou, the next, shalt hear me speak

"The spell that plumes my wing for heaven!"

While thus I spoke, the fearful maid,

Of me, and of herself afraid,

Had shrinking stood, like flowers beneath

The scorching of the south-wind's breath:

But when I nam'd — alas, too well,

I now recall, though wilder'd then, —



Instantly, when I nam'd the spell,  
 Her brow, her eyes uprose again,  
 And, with an eagerness, that spoke  
 The sudden light that o'er her broke,  
 "The spell, the spell! — oh, speak it now,  
 "And I will bless thee!" she exclaim'd —

Unknown what I did, inflam'd,  
 And lost already, on her brow  
 I stamp'd one burning kiss, and nam'd  
 The mystic word, till then ne'er told  
 To living creature of earth's mould!  
 Scarce was it said, when, quick as thought,  
 Her lips from mine, like echo, caught  
 The holy sound — her hands and eyes  
 Were instant lifted to the skies,  
 And thrice to heaven she spoke it out

With that triumphant look Faith wears,  
 When not a cloud of fear or doubt,  
 A vapour from this vale of tears,  
 Between her and her God appears!  
 That very moment her whole frame  
 All bright and glorified became,  
 And at her back I saw uncloze  
 Two wings, magnificent as those

That sparkle round the' Eternal Throne,  
 Whose plumes, as buoyantly she rose  
 Above me, in the moon-beam shone  
 With a pure light, which — from its hue,  
 Unknown upon this earth — I knew  
 Was light from Eden, glistening through!  
 Most holy vision! ne'er before

Did aught so radiant — since the day  
 When Lucifer, in falling, bore  
 The third of the bright stars away\* —  
 Rise, in earth's beauty, to repair  
 That loss of light and glory there!

But did I tamely view her flight?

Did not I, too, proclaim out thrice  
 The powerful words that were, that night, —  
 Oh ev'n for heaven too much delight! —

Again to bring us, eyes to eyes,  
 And soul to soul, in Paradise?

I did — I spoke it o'er and o'er —

I pray'd, I wept, but all in vain;  
 For me the spell had power no more,

There seem'd around me some dark chain  
 Which still, as I essay'd to soar,

Baffled, alas, each wild endeavour:  
 Dead lay my wings, as they have lain  
 Since that sad hour, and will remain —

So wills the' offended God — for ever!

It was to yonder star I trac'd  
 Her journey up the' illumin'd waste —  
 That isle in the blue firmament,  
 To which so oft her fancy went

In wishes and in dreams before,  
 And which was now — such, Purity,  
 Thy blest reward — ordain'd to be  
 Her home of light for evermore!

Once — or did I but fancy so? —

Ev'n in her flight to that fair sphere,  
 Mid all her spirit's new-felt glow,  
 A pitying look she turn'd below

On him who stood in darkness here;  
 Him whom, perhaps, if vain regret  
 Can dwell in heaven, she pities yet;

\* See Note.

And oft, when looking to this dim  
 And distant world, remembers him.  
 But soon that passing dream was gone;  
 Farther and farther off she shone,  
 Till lessen'd to a point, as small  
     As are those specks that yonder burn —  
 Those vivid drops of light, that fall  
     The last from day's exhausted urn.  
 And when at length she merg'd, afar,  
 Into her own immortal star,  
 And when at length my straining sight  
     Had caught her wing's last fading ray,  
 That minute from my soul the light  
     Of heaven and love both pass'd away;  
 And I forgot my home, my birth,  
     Profan'd my spirit, sunk my brow,  
 And revell'd in gross joys of earth,  
     Till I became — what I am now!"

The Spirit bow'd his head in shame;  
     A shame, that of itself would tell —  
 Were there not ev'n those breaks of flame,  
 Celestial, through his clouded frame —  
     How grand the height from which he fell!  
 That holy Shame, which ne'er forgets  
     What clear renown it us'd to wear;  
 Whose blush remains, when Virtue sets,  
     To show her sunshine *has* been there.

Once only, while the tale he told,  
 Were his eyes lifted to behold  
 That happy stainless star, where she  
 Dwelt in her bower of purity!  
 One minute did he look, and then —  
     As though he felt some deadly pain  
     From its sweet light through heart and brain —  
 Shrunk back, and never look'd again.

Who was the Second Spirit? — he  
     With the proud front and piercing glance —  
 Who seem'd, when viewing heaven's expanse,  
 As though his far-sent eye could see  
 On, on into the' Immensity  
 Behind the veils of that blue sky,  
 Where God's sublimest secrets lie? —  
 His wings, the while, though day was gone,  
     Flashing with many a various hae  
 Of light they from themselves alone,  
     Instinct with Eden's brightness, drew —  
 A breathing forth of beams at will,  
 Of living beams, which, though no more  
 They kept their early lustre, still  
     Were such, when glittering out all o'er,  
     As mortal eye-lids wink'd before.

'Twas RUBI — once among the prime  
 And flower of those bright creatures, nam'd  
 Spirits of Knowledge\*, who o'er Time  
     And Space and Thought an empire claim'd,  
 Second alone to Him, whose light  
 Was, ev'n to theirs, as day to night —  
 'Twixt whom and them was distance far  
     And wide, as would the journey be  
 To reach from any island star  
     The vague shores of Infinity!  
 'Twas RUBI, in whose mournful eye  
 Slept the dim light of days gone by;  
 Whose voice, though sweet, fell on the ear  
     Like echoes, in some silent place,

\* The Cherubin. — See Note.

When first awak'd for many a year;  
 And when he smil'd — if o'er his face  
 Smile ever shone — 'twas like the grace  
 Of moonlight rainbows, fair, but wan,  
 The sunny life, the glory gone.  
 Ev'n o'er his pride, though still the same,  
 A softening shade from sorrow came;  
 And though at times his spirit knew  
 The kindlings of disdain and ire,  
 Short was the fitful glare they threw —  
 Like the last flashes, fierce but few,  
 Seen through some noble pile on fire!  
 Such was the Angel, who now broke  
 The silence that had come o'er all,  
 When he, the Spirit that last spoke,  
 Clos'd the sad history of his fall;  
 And, while a sacred lustre, flown  
 For many a day, rehun'd his cheek,  
 And not those sky-tun'd lips alone  
 But his eyes, brow, and tresses, roll'd  
 Like sunset waves, all seem'd to speak —  
 Thus his eventful story told: —

## SECOND ANGEL'S STORY.

"You both remember well the day  
 When unto Eden's new-made bowers,  
 He, whom all living things obey,  
 Summon'd his chief angelic powers  
 To witness the one wonder yet,  
 Beyond man, angel, star, or sun,  
 He must achieve, ere he could set  
 His seal upon the world, as done  
 To see that last perfection rise,  
 That crowning of creation's birth,  
 When, mid the worship and surprise  
 Of circling angels, Woman's eyes  
 First open'd upon heaven and earth;  
 And from their lids a thrill was sent,  
 That through each living spirit went  
 Like first light through the firmament!  
 Can you forget how gradual stole  
 The fresh-awaken'd breath of soul  
 Throughout her perfect form — which seem'd  
 To grow transparent, as there beam'd  
 That dawn of Mind within, and caught  
 New loveliness from each new thought?  
 Slow as o'er summer seas we trace  
 The progress of the noontide air,  
 Dimpling its bright and silent face  
 Each minute into some new grace,  
 And varying heaven's reflections there —  
 Or, like the light of evening, stealing  
 O'er some fair temple, which all day  
 Hath slept in shadow, slow revealing  
 Its several beauties, ray by ray,  
 Till it shines out, a thing to bless,  
 All full of light and loveliness.  
 Can you forget her blush, when round  
 Through Eden's lone, enchanted ground  
 She look'd — and at the sea — the skies —  
 And heard the rush of many a wing,  
 By God's command then vanishing,  
 And saw the last few angel eyes,  
 Still lingering — mine among the rest, —  
 Reluctant leaving scene so blest?  
 From that miraculous hour, the fate  
 Of this new, glorious Being dwelt  
 For ever, with a spell-like weight,



Upon my spirit — early, late,  
 Whate'er I did, or dream'd, or felt,  
 The thought of what might yet befall  
 That splendid creature mix'd with all. —  
 Nor she alone, but her whole race

Through ages yet to come — whate'er  
 Of feminine, and fond, and fair,  
 Should spring from that pure mind and face,  
 All wak'd my soul's intensest care;  
 Their forms, souls, feelings, still to me  
 God's most disturbing mystery!

It was my doom — ev'n from the first,  
 When summon'd with my cherub peers,  
 To witness the young vernal burst  
 Of Nature through those blooming spheres,  
 Those flowers of light, that sprung beneath  
 The first touch of the Eternal's breath —  
 It was my doom still to be haunted

By some new wonder, some sublime  
 And matchless work, that, for the time  
 Held all my soul, enchain'd, enchanted,  
 And left me not a thought, a dream,  
 A word, but on that only theme!

The wish to know — that endless thirst,  
 Which ev'n by quenching is awak'd,  
 And which becomes or blest or curst,

As is the fount whereat 'tis slak'd —  
 Still urg'd me onward, with desire  
 Insatiate, to explore, inquire —  
 Whate'er the wondrous things might be,  
 That wak'd each new idolatry —

Their cause, aim, source from whence they sprung,  
 Their inmost powers, as though for me  
 Existence on that knowledge hung.

Oh what a vision were the stars,  
 When first I saw them burn on high,  
 Rolling along, like living cars

Of light, for gods to journey by!  
 They were my heart's first passion — days  
 And nights, unwearied, in their rays  
 Have I hung floating, till each sense  
 Seem'd full of their bright influence.  
 Innocent joy! alas, how much

Of misery had I shunn'd below,  
 Could I have still liv'd blest with such;  
 Nor, proud and restless, burn'd to know  
 The knowledge that brings guilt and woe!

Often — so much I lov'd to trace  
 The secrets of this starry race —  
 Have I at morn and evening run  
 Along the lines of radiance spun,  
 Like webs, between them and the sun,  
 Untwisting all the tangled ties  
 Of light into their different dyes —  
 Then fleetly wing'd I off, in quest  
 Of those, the farthest, loneliest,  
 That watch, like winking sentinels,  
 The void, beyond which Chaos dwells,  
 And there, with noiseless plume, pursued  
 Their track through that grand solitude,  
 Asking intently all and each

What soul within their radiance dwelt,  
 And wishing their sweet light were speech,  
 That they might tell me all they felt.

Nay, oft, so passionate my chace  
 Of these resplendent heirs of space,  
 Oft did I follow — lest a ray  
 Should 'scape me in the farthest night —

Some pilgrim Comet, on his way  
 To visit distant shrines of light,  
 And well remember how I sung  
 Exulting out, when on my sight  
 New worlds of stars, all fresh and young.  
 As if just born of darkness, sprung!

Such was my pure ambition then,  
 My sinless transport, night and morn;  
 Ere this still newer world of men,  
 And that most fair of stars was born  
 Which I, in fatal hour, saw rise  
 Among the flowers of Paradise!

Thenceforth my nature all was chang'd,  
 My heart, soul, senses turn'd below;  
 And he, who but so lately rang'd

Yon wonderful expanse, where glow  
 Worlds upon worlds, yet found his mind  
 Ev'n in that luminous range confin'd,  
 Now blest the humblest, meanest sod  
 Of the dark earth where Woman trod!  
 In vain my former idols glisten'd

From their far thrones; in vain these ears  
 To the once-thrilling music listen'd,  
 That hymn'd around my favourite spheres —  
 To earth, to earth each thought was given,  
 That in this half-lost soul had birth;  
 Like some high mount, whose head's in heaven,  
 While its whole shadow rests on earth!

Nor was it Love, ev'n yet, that thrall'd  
 My spirit in his burning ties;  
 And less, still less could it be call'd  
 That grosser flame, round which Love flies  
 Nearer and nearer, till he dies —

No, it was wonder, such as thrill'd  
 At all God's works my dazzled sense;  
 The same rapt wonder, only fill'd  
 With passion, more profound, intense, —

A vehement, but wandering fire,  
 Which, though nor love, nor yet desire,  
 Though through all womankind it took

Its range, as vague as lightnings run,  
 Yet wanted but a touch, a look,  
 To fix it burning upon *One*.

Then, too, the ever-restless zeal,  
 The' insatiate curiosity  
 To know what shapes, so fair, must feel —  
 To look, but once, beneath the seal

Of so much loveliness, and see  
 What souls belong'd to those bright eyes —

Whether, as sun-beams find their way  
 Into the gem that hidden lies,

Those looks could inward turn their ray,  
 To make the soul as bright as they!  
 All this impell'd my anxious chase,

And still the more I saw and knew  
 Of Woman's fond, weak, conquering race,  
 The' intenser still my wonder grew.

I had beheld their First, their Eve,  
 Born in that splendid Paradise,  
 Which God made solely to receive  
 The first light of her waking eyes.

I had seen purest angels lean  
 In worship o'er her from above;  
 And man — oh yes, had envying seen  
 Proud man possess'd of all her love.

I saw their happiness, so brief,  
 So exquisite — her error, too,

That easy trust, that prompt belief  
 In what the warm heart wishes true;  
 That faith in words, when kindly said,  
 By which the whole fond sex is led —  
 Mingled with (what I durst not blame,  
 For 'tis my own) that wish to know,  
 Sad, fatal zeal, so sure of woe;  
 Which, though from heaven all pure it came,  
 Yet stain'd, misus'd, brought sin and shame  
 On her, on me, on all below!  
 I had seen this; had seen Man — arm'd  
 As his soul is with strength and sense —  
 By her first words to ruin charn'd;  
 His vaunted reason's cold defence,  
 Like an ice-barrier in the ray  
 Of melting summer, smil'd away!  
 Nay — stranger yet — spite of all this —  
 Though by her counsels taught to err,  
 Though driv'n from Paradise for her,  
 (And *with* her — *that*, at least, was bliss)  
 Had I not heard him, ere he cross'd  
 The threshold of that earthly heaven,  
 Which by her wildering smile he lost —  
 So quickly was the wrong forgiven —  
 Had I not heard him, as he prest  
 The frail, fond trembler to a breast  
 Which she had doom'd to sin and strife,  
 Call her — think what — his Life! his Life!\*  
 Yes — such the love-taught name — the first,  
 That ruin'd Man to Woman gave,  
 Ev'n in his out-cast hour, when curst,  
 By her fond witchery, with that worst  
 And earliest boon of love — the grave!  
 She, who brought death into the world,  
 There stood before him, with the light  
 Of their lost Paradise still bright  
 Upon those sunny locks, that curl'd  
 Down her white shoulders to her feet —  
 So beautiful in form, so sweet  
 In heart and voice, as to redeem  
 The loss, the death of all things dear,  
 Except herself — and make it seem  
 Life, endless Life, while she was near!  
 Could I help wondering at a creature,  
 Enchanted round with spells so strong —  
 One, to whose every thought, word, feature,  
 In joy and woe, through right and wrong,  
 Such sweet omnipotence heaven gave,  
 To bless or ruin, curse or save?  
 Nor did the marvel cease with her —  
 New Eves in all her daughters came,  
 As strong to charm, as weak to err,  
 As sure of man through praise and blame,  
 Whate'er they brought him, pride or shame,  
 Their still unreasoning worshipper —  
 And, wheresoe'er they smil'd, the same  
 Enchantresses of soul and frame,  
 Into whose hands, from first to last,  
 This world with all its destinies,  
 Devotedly by heaven seems cast,  
 To save or damn it, as they please!  
 Oh, 'tis not to be told how long,  
 How restlessly I sigh'd to find  
 Some one, from out that shining throng,  
 Some abstract of the form and mind

\* Chavah, the name by which Adam called the woman after their transgression, means Life." — See Note.



Of the whole matchless sex, from which,  
 In my own arms beheld, possess,  
 I might learn all the powers to witch,  
 To warm, and (if my fate unblest  
*Would* have it) ruin, of the rest!  
 Into whose inward soul and sense  
 I might descend, as doth the bee  
 Into the flower's deep heart, and thence  
 Rife, in all its purity,  
 The prime, the quintessence, the whole  
 Of wondrous Woman's frame and soul!

At length, my burning wish, my prayer, —  
 (For such — oh what will tongues not dare,  
 When hearts go wrong? — this lip preferr'd) —  
 At length my ominous prayer was heard —  
 But whether heard in heaven or hell,  
 Listen — and you will know *too* well.  
 There was a maid, of all who move  
 Like visions o'er this orb, most fit  
 To be a bright young angel's love,  
 Herself so bright, so exquisite!  
 The pride, too, of her step, as light  
 Along the unconscious earth she went,  
 Seem'd that of one, born with a right  
 To walk some heavenlier element,  
 And tread in places where her feet  
 A star at every step should meet.  
 'Twas not alone that loveliness  
 By which the wilder'd sense is caught —  
 Of lips, whose very breath could bless —  
 Of playful blushes, that seem'd nought  
 But luminous escapes of thought —  
 Of eyes that, when by anger stirr'd,  
 Were fire itself, but, at a word  
 Of tenderness, all soft became  
 As though they could, like the sun's bird,  
 Dissolve away in their own flame —  
 Of from, as pliant as the shoots  
 Of a young tree, in vernal flower;  
 Yet round and glowing as the fruits  
 That drop from it in summer's hour —  
 'Twas not alone this loveliness  
 That falls to loveliest woman's share,  
 Though, even here, her form could spare  
 From its own beauty's rich excess  
 Enough to make all others fair —  
 But 'twas the Mind, sparkling about  
 Through her whole frame — the soul, brought out  
 To light each charm, yet independent  
 Of what it lighted, as the sun  
 That shines on flowers, would be resplendent  
 Were there no flowers to shine upon —  
 'Twas this, all this, in one combin'd,  
 The' unnumber'd looks and arts that form  
 The glory of young woman-kind,  
 Taken in their first fusion, warm,  
 Ere time had chill'd a single charm,  
 And stamp'd with such a seal of Mind,  
 As gave to beauties, that might be  
 Too sensual else, too unrefin'd,  
 The impress of divinity!  
 'Twas this — a union, which the hand  
 Of Nature kept for her alone,  
 Of every thing most playful, bland,  
 Voluptuous, spiritual, grand,  
 In angel-natures and her own —  
 Oh this it was that drew me nigh  
 One, who seem'd kin to heaven as I,

My bright twin sister of the sky —  
 One, in whose love, I felt, were given  
 The mix'd delights of either sphere,  
 All that the spirit seeks in heaven,  
 And all the senses burn for here!

Had we — but hold — hear every part  
 Of our sad tale — spite of the pain  
 Remembrance gives, when the fix'd dart  
 Is stirr'd thus in the wound again —  
 Hear every step, so full of bliss,  
 And yet so ruinous, that led  
 Down to the last, dark precipice,  
 Where perish'd both — the fall'n, the dead!

From the first hour she caught my sight,  
 I never left her — day and night  
 Hovering unseen around her way,  
 And mid her loneliest musings near,  
 I soon could track each thought that lay,  
 Gleaming within her heart, as clear  
 As pebbles within brooks appear;  
 And there, among the countless things  
 That keep young hearts for ever glowing,  
 Vague wishes, fond imaginings,  
 Love-dreams, as yet no object knowing —  
 Light, winged hopes, that come when bid,  
 And rainbow joys that end in weeping,  
 And passions, among pure thoughts hid,  
 Like serpents under flow'rets sleeping —  
 'Mong all these feelings — felt where'er  
 Young hearts are beating — I saw there  
 Proud thoughts, aspirings high — beyond  
 Whate'er yet dwelt in soul so fond —  
 Glimpses of glory, far away  
 Into the bright, vague future given,  
 And fancies, free and grand, whose play,  
 Like that of eaglets, is near heaven!  
 With this, too — what a soul and heart  
 To fall beneath the tempter's art! —  
 A zeal for knowledge, such as ne'er  
 Enshrin'd itself in form so fair  
 Since that first, fatal hour, when Eve,  
 With every fruit of Eden blest,  
 Save only *one*, rather than leave  
 That one unknown, lost all the rest.

It was in dreams that first I stole  
 With gentle mastery o'er her mind —  
 In that rich twilight of the soul,  
 When Reason's beam, half hid behind  
 The clouds of sense, obscurely gilds  
 Each shadowy shape that Fancy builds —  
 'Twas then, by that soft light, I brought  
 Vague, glimmering visions to her view —  
 Catches of radiance, lost when caught,  
 Bright labyrinths, that led to nought,  
 And vistas, with a void seen through —  
 Dwellings of bliss, that opening shone,  
 Then clos'd, dissolv'd, and left no trace —  
 All that, in short, could tempt Hope on,  
 But give her wing no resting-place;  
 Myself the while, with brow, as yet,  
 Pure as the young moon's coronet,  
 Through every dream *still* in her sight,  
 The enchanter of each mocking scene,  
 Who gave the hope, then brought the blight,  
 Who said 'Behold yon world of light,'  
 Then sudden dropt a veil between!

At length, when I perceiv'd each thought,

Waking or sleeping, fix'd on nought  
 But these illusive scenes, and me,  
 The phantom, who thus came and went,  
 In half revealments, only meant

To madden curiosity —  
 When by such various arts I found  
 Her fancy to its utmost wound,  
 One night — 'twas in a holy spot,  
 Which she for pray'r had chos'n — a grot  
 Of purest marble, built below  
 Her garden beds, through which a glow  
 From lamps invisible then stole,

Brightly pervading all the place —  
 Like that mysterious light the soul,  
 Itself unseen, sheds through the face —  
 There, at her altar while she knelt,  
 And all that woman ever felt,

When God and man both claim'd her sighs  
 Every warm thought, that ever dwelt,  
 Like summer clouds, 'twixt earth and skies,  
 Too pure to fall, too gross to rise,  
 Spoke in her gestures, tones and eyes, —  
 Thus, by the tender light, which lay  
 Dissolving round, as if its ray

Was breath'd from her, I heard her say: —

“Oh idol of my dreams! whate'er

“Thy nature be — human, divine,

“Or but half heav'nly — still too fair,

“Too heavenly to be ever mine!

“Wonderful Spirit, who dost make

“Slumber so lovely, that it seems

“No longer life to live awake,

“Since heaven itself descends in dreams,

“Why do I ever lose thee? why —

“When on thy realms and thee I gaze —

“Still drops that veil, which I could die,

“Oh gladly, but one hour to raise?

“Long ere such miracles as thou

“And thine came o'er my thoughts, a thirst

“For light was in this soul, which now

“Thy looks have into passion nurs'd.

“There's nothing bright above, below,

“In sky — earth — ocean, that this breast

“Doth not intensely burn to know,

“And thee, thee, thee, o'er all the rest!

“Then come, oh Spirit, from behind

“The curtains of thy radiant home,

“Whether thou would'st as God be shrin'd,

“Or lov'd and clasp'd as mortal, come!

“Bring all thy dazzling wonders here,

“That I may waking know and see —

“Or waft me hence to thy own sphere,

“Thy heaven or — aye, even *that* with thee!

“Demon or God, who hold'st the book

“Of knowledge spread beneath thine eye,

“Give me, with thee, but one bright look

“Into its leaves, and let me die!

“By those ethereal wings, whose way

“Lies through an element, so fraught

“With floating Mind, that, as they play,

“Their every movement is a thought!

“By that most precious hair, between

“Whose golden clusters the sweet wind

“Of Paradise so late hath been,

“And left its fragrant soul behind!



"By those impassion'd eyes, that melt  
 "Their light into the inmost heart,  
 "Like sunset in the waters, felt  
 "As molten fire through every part, —  
 "I do implore thee, oh most bright  
 "And worshipp'd Spirit, shine but o'er  
 "My waking, wondering eyes this night,  
 "'This one blest night — I ask no more!"

Exhausted, breathless, as she said  
 These burning words, her languid head  
 Upon the altar's steps she cast,  
 As if that brain-throb were its last —  
 Till, startled by the breathing, nigh,  
 Of lips, that echoed back her sigh,  
 Sudden her brow again she rais'd,  
 And there, just lighted on the shrine,  
 Beheld me — not as I had blaz'd  
 Around her, full of light divine,  
 In her late dreams, but soften'd down  
 Into more mortal grace — my crown  
 Of flowers, too radiant for this world,  
 Left hanging on yon starry steep;  
 My wings shut up, like banners fur'd,  
 When Peace hath put their pomp to sleep;  
 Or like autumnal clouds, that keep  
 Their lightnings sheath'd, rather than mar  
 The dawning hour of some young star —  
 And nothing left, but what besem'd  
 The' accessible, though glorious mate  
 Of mortal woman — whose eyes beam'd  
 Back upon hers, as passionate;  
 Whose ready heart brought flame for flame,  
 Whose sin, whose madness was the same,  
 And whose soul lost, in that one hour,  
 For her and for her love — oh more  
 Of heaven's light than ev'n the power  
 Of heav'n itself could now restore!  
 And yet that hour!" —

The Spirit here

Stopp'd in his utterance, as if words  
 Gave way beneath the wild career  
 Of his then rushing thoughts — like chords,  
 Midway in some enthusiast's song,  
 Breaking beneath a touch too strong —  
 While the clench'd hand upon the brow  
 Told how remembrance throbb'd there now!  
 But soon 'twas o'er — that casual blaze  
 From the sunk fire of other days,  
 That relic of a flame, whose burning  
 Had been too fierce to be relum'd,  
 Soon pass'd away, and the youth, turning  
 To his bright listeners, thus resum'd: —  
 "Days, months elaps'd, and, though what most  
 On earth I sigh'd for was mine, all, —  
 Yet — was I happy? God, thou know'st,  
 Howe'er they smile, and feign, and boast,  
 What happiness is theirs, who fall!  
 'Twas bitterest anguish — made more keen  
 Ev'n by the love, the bliss, between  
 Whose throbs it came, like gleams of hell  
 In agonizing cross-light given  
 Athwart the glimpses, they who dwell  
 In purgatory catch of heaven!  
 The only feeling that to me  
 Seem'd joy, or rather my sole rest  
 From aching misery, was to see  
 My young, proud, blooming LILIS blest —

She, the fair fountain of all ill

To my lost soul — whom yet its thirst  
Fervidly panted after still,

And found the charm fresh as at first! —  
To see *her* happy — to reflect

Whatever beams still round me play'd  
Of former pride, of glory wreck'd,

On her, my Moon, whose light I made,  
And whose soul worshipp'd ev'n my shade —  
This was, I own, enjoyment — this  
My sole, last lingering glimpse of bliss.

And proud she was, bright creature! — proud,

Beyond what ev'n most queenly stirs  
In woman's heart, nor would have bow'd

That beautiful young brow of hers  
To aught beneath the First above,  
So high she deem'd her Cherub's love!

Then, too, that passion, hourly growing

Stronger and stronger — to which even  
Her love, at times, gave way — of knowing

Every thing strange in earth and heaven;

Not only what God loves to show,

But all that He hath seal'd below

In darkness, for man *not* to know —

Ev'n this desire, alas, ill-starr'd

And fatal as it was, I sought

To feed each minute, and unbarr'd

Such realms of wonder on her thought,

As ne'er, till then, had let their light

Escape on any mortal's sight!

In the deep earth — beneath the sea —

Through caves of fire — through wilds of air —

Wherever sleeping Mystery

Had spread her curtain, we were there —

Love still beside us, as we went,

At home in each new element,

And sure of worship every where!

Then first was Nature taught to lay

The wealth of all her kingdoms down

At woman's worshipp'd feet, and say,

"Bright creature, this is all thine own!"

Then first were diamonds caught — like eyes

Shining in darkness — by surprise,

And made to light the conquering way

Of proud young beauty with their ray.

Then, too, the pearl from out its shell

Unsightly, in the sunless sea,

(As 'twere a spirit, forc'd to dwell

In form unlovely) was set free,

And round the neck of woman threw

A light it lent and borrow'd too.

For never did this maid — whate'er

The' ambition of the hour — forget

Her sex's pride in being fair,

Nor that adornment, tasteful, rare,

Which makes the mighty magnet, set

In Woman's form, more mighty yet.

Nor was there aught within the range

Of my swift wing in sea or air,

Of beautiful, or grand, or strange,

That, quickly as her wish could change,

I did not seek, with such fond care,

That when I've seen her look above

At some bright star admiringly,

I've said "nay, look not there, my love,

Alas, I cannot give it thee!"

But not alone the wonders found

'Through Nature's realm — the' unveil'd, material,

Visible glories, that hang round,  
Like lights, through her enchanted ground —  
But whatsoe'er unseen, ethereal,  
Dwells far away from human sense,  
Wrapp'd in its own intelligence —

The mystery of that Fountain-head,

From which all vital spirit runs,  
All breath of Life, where'er 'tis shed

Through men or angels, flowers or suns —

The workings of the' Almighty Mind,

When first o'er Chaos he design'd

The outlines of this world; and through

That spread of darkness — like the bow,

Call'd out of rain-clouds, hne hy hne —

Saw the grand, gradual picture grow!

The covenant with human kind

Which God hath made — the chains of Fate

He round himself and them hath twin'd,

Till his high task he consummate —

Till good from evil, love from hate,

Shall be work'd out through sin and pain,

And Fate shall loose her iron chain,

And all be free, be bright again!

Such were the deep-drawn mysteries,

And some, perhaps, ev'n more profound,

More wildering to the mind than these,

Which — far as woman's thought could sound,

Or a fall'n, outlaw'd spirit reach —

She dar'd to learn, and I to teach.

Till — fill'd with such unearthly lore,

And mingling the pure light it brings

With much that fancy had, before,

Shed in false, tinted glimmerings —

The' enthusiast girl spoke out, as one

Inspir'd, among her own dark race,

Who from their altars, in the sun

Left standing half adorn'd, would run

To gaze upon her holier face.

And, though but wild the things she spoke,

Yet mid that play of error's smoke

Into fair shapes by fancy curl'd,

Some gleams of pure religion broke —

Glimpses, that have not yet awoke,

But startled the still dreaming world!

Oh, many a truth, remote, sublime,

Which God would from the minds of men

Have kept conceal'd, till his own time,

Stole out in these revelations then —

Revelments dim, that have fore-run,

By ages, the bright, Saving One!\*

Like that imperfect dawn, or light

Escaping from the Zodiac's signs,

Which makes the doubtful east half bright

Before the real morning shines!

Thus did some moons of bliss go by —

Of bliss to her, who saw but love

And knowledge throughout earth and sky;

To whose enamour'd soul and eye,

I seem'd, as is the sun on high,

The light of all below, above,

The spirit of sea, land, and air,

Whose influence, felt every where,

Spread from its centre, her own heart,

Ev'n to the world's extremest part —

While through that world her reinless mind

Had now career'd so fast and far,

\* It is the opinion of some of the Fathers, that the knowledge which the Heathens possessed of the Providence of God, a Future State, and other sublime doctrines of Christianity, was derived from the premature revelations of these fallen angels to the women of earth. — See Note.



That earth itself seem'd left behind,  
 And her proud fancy, unconfin'd,  
 Already saw heaven's gates a-jar!

Happy enthusiast! still, oh, still  
 Spite of my own heart's mortal chill,  
 Spite of that double-fronted sorrow,  
 Which looks at once before and back,  
 Beholds the yesterday, the morrow,  
 And sees both comfortless, both black —  
 Spite of all this, I could have still  
 In her delight forgot all ill;  
 Or, if pain *would* not be forgot,  
 At least have borne and murmur'd not.  
 When thoughts of an offended heaven,  
 Of sinfulness, which I — ev'n I,  
 While down its steep most headlong driven, —  
 Well knew could never be forgiven,  
 Came o'er me with an agony  
 Beyond all reach of mortal woe, —  
 A torture kept for those who know,  
 Know every thing, and, worst of all,  
 Know and love virtue while they fall! —  
 Ev'n then, her presence had the power  
 To soothe, to warm, — nay, ev'n to bless —  
 If ever bliss could graft its flower  
 On stem so full of bitterness —  
 Ev'n then her glorious smile to me  
 Brought warmth and radiance, if not balm,  
 Like moonlight on a troubled sea,  
 Brightening the storm it cannot calm.

Oft, too, when that disheartening fear,  
 Which all who love, beneath the sky,  
 Feel, when they gaze on what is dear —  
 The dreadful thought that it must die!  
 That desolating thought, which comes  
 Into men's happiest hours and homes;  
 Whose melancholy boding flings  
 Death's shadow o'er the brightest things,  
 Sicklies the infant's bloom, and spreads  
 The grave beneath young lovers' heads!  
 This fear, so sad to all — to me  
 Most full of sadness, from the thought  
 That I must still live on, when she  
 Would, like the snow that on the sea  
 Fell yesterday, in vain be sought —  
 That heaven to me the final seal  
 Of all earth's sorrow would deny,  
 And I eternally must feel  
 The death-pang, without power to die!  
 Ev'n this, her fond endearments — fond  
 As ever twisted the sweet bond  
 'Twixt heart and heart — could charm away;  
 Before her look no clouds would stay,  
 Or, if they did, their gloom was gone,  
 Their darkness put a glory on!  
 There seem'd a freshness in her breath,  
 Beyond the reach, the power of death;  
 And then, her voice — oh, who could doubt  
 That 'twould for ever thus breathe out  
 A music, like the harmony  
 Of the tun'd orbs, too sweet to die!  
 While in her lip's awakening touch  
 There thrill'd a life ambrosial — such  
 As mantles in the fruit steep'd through  
 With Eden's most delicious dew —  
 Till I could almost think, though known  
 And lov'd as human, they had grown  
 By bliss, celestial as my own!

But 'tis not, 'tis not for the wrong,  
 The guilty, to be happy long;  
 And she, too, now, had sunk within  
 The shadow of her tempter's sin —  
 Shadow of death, whose withering frown  
 Kills whatsoe'er it lights upon —  
 Too deep for ev'n *her* soul to shun  
 The desolation it brings down!

Listen, and, if a tear there be  
 Left in your hearts, weep it for me.

'Twas on the evening of a day,  
 Which we in love had dream'd away;  
 In that same garden, where, beneath  
 The silent earth, stripp'd of my wreath,  
 And furling up those wings, whose light  
 For mortal gaze were else too bright,  
 I first had stood before her sight;  
 And found myself — oh, ecstasy,  
 Which ev'n in pain I ne'er forget —  
 Worshipp'd as only God should be,  
 And lov'd as never man was yet!  
 In that same garden we were now,  
 Thoughtfully side by side reclining,  
 Her eyes turn'd upward, and her brow  
 With its own silent fancies shining.  
 It was an evening bright and still  
 As ever blush'd on wave or bower,  
 Smiling from heaven, as if nought ill  
 Could happen in so sweet an hour.  
 Yet, I remember, both grew sad  
 In looking at that light — ev'n she,  
 Of heart so fresh, and brow so glad,  
 Felt the mute hour's solemnity,  
 And thought she saw, in that repose,  
 The death-hour not alone of light,  
 But of this whole fair world — the close  
 Of all things beautiful and bright —  
 The last, grand sun-set, in whose ray  
 Nature herself died calm away!

At length, as if some thought, awaking  
 Suddenly, sprung within her breast —  
 Like a young bird, when day-light breaking  
 Startles him from his dreamy nest —  
 She turn'd upon me her dark eyes,  
 Dilated into that full shape  
 They took in joy, reproach, surprise,  
 As if to let more soul escape,  
 And, playfully as on my head  
 Her white hand rested, smil'd and said: —

"I had, last night, a dream of thee,  
 "Resembling those divine ones, given,  
 "Like preludes to sweet minstrelsy,  
 "Before thou cam'st, thyself, from heaven.

"The same rich wreath was on thy brow,  
 "Dazzling as if of star-light made;  
 "And these wings, lying darkly now,  
 "Like meteors round thee flash'd and play'd.

"All bright as in those happy dreams  
 "Thou stood'st, a creature to adore  
 "No less than love, breathing out beams,  
 "As flowers do fragrance, at each pore!

"Sudden I felt thee draw me near  
 "To thy pure heart, where, fondly plac'd,  
 "I seem'd within the atmosphere  
 "Of that exhaling light embrac'd;

"And, as thou heldst me there, the flame  
 "Pass'd from thy heavenly soul to mine,  
 "Till — oh, too blissful — I became,  
 "Like thee, all spirit, all divine.  
 "Say, why did dream so bright come o'er me,  
 "If, now I wake, 'tis faded, gone?  
 "When will my Cherub shine before me  
 "Thus radiant, as in heaven he shone?  
 "When shall I, waking, be allow'd  
 "To gaze upon those perfect charms,  
 "And hold thee thus, without a cloud,  
 "A chill of earth, within my arms?  
 "Oh what a pride to say — this, this  
 "Is my own Angel — all divine,  
 "And pure, and dazzling as he is,  
 "And fresh from heaven, he's mine, he's mine!  
 "Think'st thou, were LILIS in thy place,  
 "A creature of yon lofty skies,  
 "She would have hid one single grace,  
 "One glory from her lover's eyes?  
 "No, no — then, if thou lov'st like me,  
 "Shine out, young Spirit, in the blaze  
 "Of thy most proud divinity,  
 "Nor think thou'lt wound this mortal gaze.  
 "Too long have I look'd doating on —  
 "Those ardent eyes, intense ev'n thus —  
 "Too near the stars themselves have gone,  
 "To fear aught grand or luminous.  
 "Then doubt me not — oh, who can say  
 "But that this dream may yet come true,  
 "And my blest spirit drink thy ray  
 "Till it becomes all heavenly too?  
 "Let me this once but feel the flame  
 "Of those spread wings, the very pride  
 "Will change my nature, and this frame  
 "By the mere touch be deified!"

Thus spoke the maid, as one, not us'd  
 To be by man or God refus'd —  
 As one, who felt her influence o'er  
 All creatures, whatsoever they were,  
 And, though to heaven she could not soar,  
 At least would bring down heaven to her!

Little did she, alas, or I —  
 Ev'n I, whose soul, but half-way yet  
 Immurg'd in sin's obscurity,  
 Was as the planet where we lie,  
 O'er half whose disk the sun is set —  
 Little did we foresee the fate,  
 The dreadful — how can it be told?  
 Oh God! such anguish to relate  
 Is o'er again to feel, behold!  
 But, charg'd as 'tis, my heart must speak  
 Its sorrow out, or it will break!  
 Some dark misgivings *had*, I own,  
 Pass'd for a moment through my breast —  
 Fears of some danger, vague, unknown,  
 To one, or both — something unblest  
 To happen from this proud request.  
 But soon these hoding fancies fled;  
 Nor saw I aught that could forbid  
 My full revelation, save the dread  
 Of that first dazzle, that unhid  
 And bursting glory on a lid  
 Untried in heaven — and ev'n this glare  
 She might, by love's own nursing care,  
 Be, like young eagles, taught to bear.



For well I knew the lustre shed  
 From my rich wings, when proudest spread,  
 Was, in its nature, lambent, pure,  
 And innocent as is the light  
 The glown-worm hangs out to allure  
 Her mate to her green bower at night.  
 Oft had I, in the mid-air, swept  
 Through clouds in which the lightning slept,  
 As in his lair, ready to spring,  
 Yet wak'd him not — though from my wing  
 A thousand sparks fell glittering!  
 Oft too when round me from above  
 The feather'd snow (which, for its whiteness,  
 In my pure days I used to love)  
 Fell, like the moultings of heaven's Dove, —  
 So harmless, though so full of brightness,  
 Was my brow's wreath, that it would shake  
 From off its flowers each downy flake  
 As delicate, unmelted, fair,  
 And cool as they had fallen there!  
 Nay ev'n with LILIS — had I not  
 Around her sleep in splendor come —  
 Hung o'er each beauty, nor forgot  
 To print my radiant lips on some?  
 And yet, at morn, from that repose,  
 Had she not wak'd, unscath'd and bright,  
 As doth the pure, unconscious rose,  
 Though by the fire-fly kiss'd all night?  
 Ev'n when the rays I scatter'd stole  
 Intensest to her dreaming soul,  
 No thrill disturb'd th' insensate frame —  
 So subtle, so refin'd that flame,  
 Which, rapidly as lightnings melt  
 The blade within the unharm'd sheath,  
 Can, by the outward form unfelt,  
 Reach and dissolve the soul beneath!  
 Thus having (as, alas, deceiv'd  
 By my sin's blindness, I believ'd)  
 No cause for dread, and those black eyes  
 There fix'd upon me, eagerly  
 As if the' unlocking of the skies  
 Then waited but a sign from me —  
 How was I to refuse? how say  
 One word that in her heart could stir  
 A fear, a doubt, but that each ray  
 I brought from heaven belong'd to her!  
 Slow from her side I rose, while she  
 Stood up, too, mutely, tremblingly,  
 But not with fear — all hope, desire,  
 She waited for the awful boon,  
 Like priestesses, with eyes of fire  
 Watching the rise of the full moon,  
 Whose beams — they know, yet cannot shun —  
 Will madden them when look'd upon!  
 Of all my glories, the bright crown,  
 Which, when I last from heaven came down,  
 I left — see, where those clouds afar  
 Sail through the west — there hangs it yet,  
 Shining remote, more like a star  
 Than a fall'n angel's coronet —  
 Of all my glories, this alone  
 Was wanting — but the' illumin'd brow,  
 The curls, like tendrils that had grown  
 Out of the sun — the eyes, that now  
 Had love's light added to their own,  
 And shed a blaze, before unknown  
 Ev'n to themselves — the' unfolded wings  
 From which, as from two radiant springs,  
 Sparkles fell fast around, like spray —

All I could bring of heaven's array,  
 Of that rich panoply of charms  
 A Cherub moves in, on the day  
 Of his best pomp, I now put on;  
 And, proud that in her eyes I shone  
 Thus glorious, glided to her arms,  
 Which still (though at a sight so splendid  
 Her dazzled brow had instantly  
 Sunk on her breast) were wide extended  
 To clasp the form she durst not see!

Great God! how *could* thy vengeance light  
 So bitterly on one so bright?  
 How could the hand, that gave such charms,  
 Blast them again, in love's own arms?  
 Scarce had I touch'd her shrinking frame,  
 When — oh most horrible! — I felt  
 That every spark of that pure flame —  
 Pure, while among the stars I dwelt —  
 Was now by my transgression turn'd  
 Into gross, earthly fire, which burn'd,  
 Burn'd all it touch'd, as fast as eye  
 Could follow the fierce ravening flashes,  
 Till there — oh God, I still ask why  
 Such doom was hers? — I saw her lie  
 Black'ning within my arms to ashes!  
 Those cheeks, a glory but to see —  
 Those lips, whose touch was what the first  
 Fresh cup of immortality

Is to a new-made angel's thirst!  
 Those arms, within whose gentle round,  
 My heart's horizon, the whole bound  
 Of its hope, prospect, heaven was found!  
 Which, ev'n in this dread moment, fond  
 As when they first were round me cast,  
 Loos'd not in death the fatal bond,  
 But, burning, held me to the last —  
 That hair, from under whose dark veil,  
 The snowy neck, like a white sail  
 At moonlight seen 'twixt wave and wave,  
 Shone out by gleams — that hair, to save  
 But one of whose long, glossy wreaths,  
 I could have died ten thousand deaths! —  
 All, all, that seem'd, one minute since,  
 So full of love's own redolence,  
 Now, parch'd and black, before me lay,  
 Withering in agony away;  
 And mine, oh misery! mine the flame,  
 From which this desolation came —  
 And I the fiend, whose foul caress  
 Had blasted all that loveliness!

'Twas madd'ning, 'twas — but hear even worse —  
 Had death, death only, been the curse  
 I brought upon her — had the doom  
 But ended here, when her young bloom  
 Lay in the dust, and did the spirit  
 No part of that fell curse inherit,  
 'Twere not so dreadful — but, come near —  
 Too shocking 'tis for earth to hear —  
 Just when her eyes, in fading, took  
 Their last, keen, agoniz'd farewell,  
 And look'd in mine with — oh, that look!  
 Avenging Power, whate'er the hell  
 Thou may'st to human souls assign,  
 The memory of that look is mine! —  
 In her last struggle, on my brow  
 Her ashy lips a kiss imprest,  
 So withering! — I feel it now —  
 'Twas fire — but fire, ev'n more unblest

Than was my own, and like that flame,  
The angels shudder but to name,  
Hell's everlasting element!

Deep, deep it pierc'd into my brain,  
Madd'ning and torturing as it went,  
And here — see here, the mark, the stain  
It left upon my front — burnt in  
By that last kiss of love and sin —  
A brand, which ev'n the wreathed pride  
Of these bright curls, still forc'd aside  
By its foul contact, cannot hide!

But is it thus, dread Providence —  
Can it, indeed, be thus, that she,  
Who, but for one proud, fond offence,  
Had honour'd heaven itself, should be  
Now doom'd — I cannot speak it — no,  
Merciful God! it is not so —  
Never could lips divine have said  
The fiat of a fate so dread.

And yet, that look — that look, so fraught

With more than anguish, with despair —  
That new, fierce fire, resembling nought

In heaven or earth — this scorch I bear! —  
Oh, — for the first time that these knees

Have bent before thee since my fall,  
Great Power, if ever thy decrees

Thou could'st for prayer like mine recall,  
Pardon that spirit, and on me,

On me, who taught her pride to err,  
Shed out each drop of agony

Thy burning phial keeps for her!

See, too, where low beside me kneel

Two other out-casts, who, though gone  
And lost themselves, yet dare to feel

And pray for that poor mortal one.

Alas, too well, too well they know

The pain, the penitence, the woe

That Passion brings down on the best,

The wisest and the loveliest. —

Oh, who is to be sav'd, if such

Bright, erring souls are not forgiven;

So loth they wander, and so much

Their very wanderings lean tow'rd's heaven!

Again, I cry, Just God, transfer

That creature's sufferings all to me —

Mine, mine the guilt, the torment be,

To save one minute's pain to her,

Let mine last all eternity!"

He paus'd, and to the earth bent down

His throbbing head; while they, who felt  
That agony as 'twere their own,

Those angel youths, beside him knelt,

And, in the night's still silence there,

While mournfully each wandering air

Play'd in those plumes, that never more

To their lost home in heav'n must soar,

Breath'd inwardly the voiceless prayer,

Unheard by all but Mercy's ear —

And which if Mercy *did not* hear,

Oh, God would not be what this bright

And glorious universe of his,

This world of beauty, goodness, light

And endless love proclaims He is!

---

Not long they knelt, when, from a wood  
That crown'd that airy solitude,  
They heard a low, uncertain sound,  
As from a lute, that just had found

Some happy theme, and murmur'd round  
 The new-born fancy — with fond tone,  
 Like that of ring-dove o'er her brood —  
 Scarce thinking aught so sweet its own!  
 Till soon a voice, that match'd as well

That gentle instrument, as suits  
 The sea-air to an ocean-shell,

(So kin its spirit to the lute's,)

Tremblingly follow'd the soft strain,  
 Interpreting its joy, its pain,

And lending the light wings of words  
 To many a thought, that else had lain  
 Unfledg'd and mute among the chords.

All started at the sound — but chief

The third young Angel, in whose face,  
 Though faded like the others, grief

Had left a gentler, holier trace;  
 As if, ev'n yet, through pain and ill,  
 Hope had not quit him — as if still  
 Her precious pearl, in sorrow's cup,  
 Unmelted at the bottom lay,

To shine again, when, all drunk up,  
 The bitterness should pass away.

Chiefly did he, though in his eyes  
 There shone more pleasure than surprise,  
 Turn to the wood, from whence that sound

Of solitary sweetness broke,

Then, listening, look delighted round

To his bright peers, while thus it spoke: —

"Come, pray with me, my seraph love,

"My angel-lord, come, pray with me;

"In vain to-night my lip hath strove

"To send one holy prayer above —

"The knee may bend, the lip may move,

"But pray I cannot, without thee!

"I've fed the altar in my bower

"With droppings from the incense tree;

"I've shelter'd it from wind and shower,

"But dim it burns the livelong hour,

"As if, like me, it had no power

"Of life or lustre, without thee!

"A boat at midnight sent alone

"To drift upon the moonless sea,

"A lute, whose leading chord is gone,

"A wounded bird, that hath but one

"Imperfect wing to soar upon,

"Are like what I am, without thee!

"Then ne'er, my spirit-love, divide,

"In life or death, thyself from me;

"But when again, in sunny pride,

"Thou walk'st through Eden, let me glide,

"A prostrate shadow, by thy side —

"Oh happier thus than without thee!"

The song had ceas'd, when, from the wood —

Where, curving down that airy height,  
 It reach'd the spot on which they stood —

There suddenly shone out a light  
 From a clear lamp, which, as it blaz'd  
 Across the brow of one, who rais'd  
 The flame aloft, (as if to throw  
 Its light upon that group below)  
 Display'd two eyes, sparkling between  
 The dusky leaves, such as are seen  
 By fancy only, in those faces,

That haunt a poet's walk at even,  
 Looking from out their leafy places

Upon his dreams of love and heaven.

'Twas but a moment — the blush, brought



O'er all her features at the thought  
 Of being seen thus, late, alone,  
 By any but the eyes she sought,  
 Had scarcely for an instant shone  
 Through the dark leaves when she was gone —  
 Gone, like a meteor that o'erhead  
 Suddenly shines, and, ere we've said,  
 "Look, look, how beautiful!" — 'tis fled.  
 Yet, ere she went, the words, "I come,  
 "I come, my NAMA," reach'd her ear,  
 In that kind voice, familiar, dear,  
 Which tells of confidence, of home, —  
 Of habit, that hath drawn hearts near,  
 Till they grow one — of faith sincere,  
 And all that Love most loves to hear!  
 A music, breathing of the past,  
 The present and the time to be,  
 Where Hope and Memory, to the last,  
 Lengthen out life's true harmony!  
 Nor long did he, whom call so kind  
 Summon'd away, remain behind;  
 Nor did there need much time to tell  
 What they — alas, more fall'n than he  
 From happiness and heaven — knew well,  
 His gentler love's short history!  
 Thus did it run — *not* as he told  
 The tale himself, but as 'tis grav'd  
 Upon the tablets that, of old,  
 By CHAM were from the deluge sav'd,  
 All written over with sublime  
 And saddening legends of the' unblest,  
 But glorious Spirits of that time,  
 And this young Angel's 'mong the rest.

### THIRD ANGEL'S STORY.

Among the Spirits, of pure flame,  
 That round the' Almighty Throne abide —  
 Circles of light, that from the same  
 Eternal centre sweeping wide,  
 Carry its beams on every side,  
 (Like spheres of air that waft around  
 The undulations of rich sound)  
 Till the far-circling radiance be  
 Diffus'd into infinity!  
 First and immediate near the Throne,  
 As if peculiarly God's own,  
 The Seraphs stand — this burning sign  
 Trac'd on their banner, "Love Divine!"  
 Their rank, their honours, far above  
 Ev'n those to high-brow'd Cherubs given,  
 Though knowing all — so much doth Love  
 Transcend all Knowledge, ev'n in heaven!  
 'Mong these was ZARAPH once — and none  
 E'er felt affection's holy fire,  
 Or yearn'd towards the' Eternal One,  
 With half such longing, deep desire.  
 Love was to his impassion'd soul  
 Not, as with others, a mere part  
 Of its existence, but the whole —  
 The very life-breath of his heart!  
 Often, when from the' Almighty brow  
 A lustre came, too bright to hear,  
 And all the seraph ranks would bow  
 Their heads beneath their wings, nor dare  
 To look upon the' effulgence there —  
 This Spirit's eyes would court the blaze,  
 (Such pride he in adoring took)

\* The Seraphim are the Spirits of Divine Love. — See Note.

And rather lose, in that one gaze,

The power of looking, than *not* look!

Then too, when angel voices sung

The mercy of their God, and strung

Their harps to hail, with welcome sweet,

The moment, watch'd for by all eyes,

When some repentant sinner's feet

First touch'd the threshold of the skies,

Oh then how clearly did the voice

Of ZARAPH above all rejoice!

Love was in every buoyant tone,

Such love, as only could belong

To the blest angels, and alone

Could, ev'n from angels, bring such song!

Alas, that it should e'er have been

The same in heaven as it is here,

Where nothing fond or bright is seen,

But it hath pain and peril near —

Where right and wrong so close resemble,

That what we take for virtue's thrill

Is often the first downward tremble

Of the heart's balance into ill —

Where Love hath not a shrine so pure,

So holy, but the serpent, Sin,

In moments, ev'n the most secure,

Beneath his altar may glide in!

So was it with that Angel — such

The charm, that stop'd his fall along

From good to ill, from loving much,

Too easy lapse, to loving wrong. —

Ev'n so that am'rous Spirit, bound

By beauty's spell, where'er 'twas found,

From the bright things above the moon

Down to earth's beaming eyes descended,

Till love for the Creator soon

In passion for the creature ended!

'Twas first at twilight, on the shore

Of the smooth sea, he heard the lute

And voice of her he lov'd steal o'er

The silver waters, that lay mute,

As loth, by ev'n a breath, to stay

The pilgrimage of that sweet lay;

Whose echoes still went on and on,

Till lost among the light that shone

Far off, beyond the ocean's brim —

There, where the rich cascade of day

Had, o'er the horizon's golden rim,

Into Elysium roll'd away!

Of God she sung, and of the mild

Attendant Mercy, that beside

His awful throne for ever smil'd,

Ready, with her white hand, to guide

His bolts of vengeance to their prey —

That she might quench them on the way!

Of Peace — of that Atoning Love,

Upon whose star, shining above

This twilight world of hope and fear,

The weeping eyes of Faith are fix'd

So fond, that with her every tear

The light of that love-star is mix'd! —

All this she sung, and such a soul

Of piety was in that song,

That the charm'd Angel, as it stole

Tenderly to his ear, along

Those lulling waters where he lay,

Watching the day-light's dying ray,

Thought 'twas a voice from out the wave,

An echo, that some spirit gave

To Eden's distant harmony,  
Heard faint and sweet beneath the sea!

Quickly, however, to its source,  
Tracking that music's melting course,  
He saw, upon the golden sand  
Of the sea-shore a maiden stand,  
Before whose feet the' expiring waves  
Flung their last tribute with a sigh —  
As, in the East, exhausted slaves  
Lay down the far-brought gift, and die —  
And, while her lute hung by her, hush'd,  
As if unequal to the tide  
Of song, that from her lips still gush'd,  
She rais'd, like one beatified,  
Those eyes, whose light seem'd rather given  
To be ador'd than to adore —  
Such eyes, as may have look'd *from* heaven,  
But ne'er were rais'd to it before!

Oh Love, Religion, Music — all  
That's left of Eden upon earth —  
The only blessings, since the fall  
Of our weak souls, that still recall  
A trace of their high, glorious birth —  
How kindred are the dreams you bring!  
How Love, though unto earth so prone,  
Delights to take Religion's wing,  
When time or grief hath stain'd his own!  
How near to Love's beguiling brink,  
Too oft, entranc'd Religion lies!  
While Music, Music is the link  
They *both* still hold by to the skies,  
The language of their native sphere,  
Which they had else forgotten here.

How then could ZARAPH fail to feel  
That moment's witcheries? — one, so fair,  
Breathing out music, that might steal  
Heaven from itself, and rapt in prayer  
That seraphs might be proud to share!  
Oh, he *did* feel it — far too well —  
With warmth, that much too dearly cost —  
Nor knew he, when at last he fell,  
To which attraction, to which spell,  
Love, Music, or Devotion, most  
His soul in that sweet hour was lost.  
Sweet was the hour, though dearly won,  
And pure, as aught of earth could be,  
For then first did the glorious sun  
Before religion's altar see  
Two hearts in wedlock's golden tie  
Self-pledg'd, in love to live and die —  
Then first did woman's virgin brow  
That hymeneal chaplet wear,  
Which when it dies, no second vow  
Can bid a new one bloom out there —  
Blest union! by that Angel wove,  
And worthy from such hands to come;  
Safe, sole asylum, in which Love,  
When fall'n or exil'd from above,  
In this dark world can find a home.  
And, though the Spirit had transgress'd,  
Had, from his station 'mong the blest  
Won down by woman's smile, allow'd  
Terrestrial passion to breathe o'er  
The mirror of his heart, and cloud  
God's image, there so bright before —  
Yet never did that God look down  
On error with a brow so mild;

Never did justice launch a frown,  
 That, ere it fell, so nearly smil'd.  
 For gentle was their love, with awe  
 And trembling like a treasure kept,  
 That was not theirs by holy law,  
 Whose beauty with remorse they saw,  
 And o'er whose preciousness they wept.  
 Humility, that low, sweet root,  
 From which all heavenly virtues shoot,  
 Was in the hearts of both — but most  
 In NAMA's heart, by whom alone  
 Those charms, for which a heaven was lost,  
 Seem'd all unvalued and unknown;  
 And when her Seraph's eyes she caught,  
 And hid hers glowing on his breast,  
 Ev'n bliss was humbled by the thought —  
 "What claim have I to be so blest?"  
 Still less could maid, so meek, have nurs'd  
 Desire of knowledge — that vain thirst,  
 With which the sex hath all been curs'd,  
 From luckless EVE to her, who near  
 The Tabernacle stole to hear  
 The secrets of the angels — no —  
 To love as her own Seraph lov'd,  
 With Faith, the same through bliss and woe —  
 Faith, that, were ev'n its light remov'd,  
 Could, like the dial, fix'd remain,  
 And wait till it shone out again —  
 With Patience that, though often bow'd  
 By the rude storm, can rise anew,  
 And Hope that, ev'n from Evil's cloud,  
 Sees sunny Good half breaking through!  
 This deep, relying Love, worth more  
 In heaven than all a cherub's lore —  
 This Faith, more sure than aught beside,  
 Was the sole joy, ambition, pride  
 Of her fond heart — the' unreasoning scope  
 Of all its views, above, below —  
 So true she felt it that to *hope*,  
 To *trust*, is happier than to *know*.  
 And thus in humbleness they trod,  
 Abash'd, but pure before their God;  
 Nor e'er did earth behold a sight  
 So meekly beautiful as they,  
 When, with the altar's holy light  
 Full on their brows, they knelt to pray,  
 Hand within hand, and side by side,  
 Two links of love, awhile untied  
 From the great chain above, but fast  
 Holding together to the last —  
 Two fallen Splendors, from that tree,  
 Which buds with such eternally,\*  
 Shaken to earth, yet keeping all  
 Their light and freshness in the fall.  
 Their only punishment (as wrong,  
 However sweet, must bear its brand)  
 Their only doom was this — that, long  
 As the green earth and ocean stand,  
 They both shall wander here — the same,  
 Throughout all time, in heart and frame —  
 Still looking to that goal sublime,  
 Whose light remote, but sure, they see,  
 Pilgrims of Love, whose way is Time,  
 Whose home is in Eternity!  
 Subject, the while, to all the strife,  
 True love encounters in this life —  
 The wishes, hopes, he breathes in vain;

\* An allusion to the Sephiroths or Splendors of the Jewish Cabbala, represented as a tree, of which God is the crown or summit. — See Note.



The chill, that turns his warmest sighs  
 To earthly vapour, ere they rise;  
 The doubt he feeds on, and the pain  
 That in his very sweetness lies.  
 Still worse, the' illusions that betray  
 His footsteps to their shining brink;  
 That tempt him, on his desert way  
 Through the bleak world, to bend and drink,  
 Where nothing meets his lips, alas,  
 But he again must sighing pass  
 On to that far-off home of peace,  
 In which alone his thirst will cease.  
 All this they bear, but, not the less,  
 Have moments rich in happiness —  
 Blest meetings, after many a day  
 Of widowhood past far away,  
 When the lov'd face again is seen  
 Close, close, with not a tear between —  
 Confidings frank, without control,  
 Pour'd mutually from soul to soul;  
 As free from any fear or doubt  
 As is that light from chill or stain,  
 The sun into the stars sheds out,  
 To be by them shed back again! —  
 That happy minglement of hearts,  
 Where, chang'd as chymic compounds are,  
 Each with its own existence parts,  
 To find a new one, happier far!  
 Such are their joys — and, crowning all,  
 That blessed hope of the bright hour,  
 When, happy and no more to fall,  
 Their spirits shall, with freshen'd power,  
 Rise up rewarded for their trust  
 In Him, from whom all goodness springs,  
 And, shaking off earth's soiling dust  
 From their emancipated wings,  
 Wander for ever through those skies  
 Of radiance, where Love never dies!  
 In what lone region of the earth  
 These Pilgrims now may roam or dwell,  
 God and the Angels, who look forth  
 To watch their steps, alone can tell.  
 But should we, in our wanderings,  
 Meet a young pair, whose beauty wants  
 But the adornment of bright wings,  
 To look like heaven's inhabitants —  
 Who shine where'er they tread, and yet  
 Are humble in their earthly lot,  
 As is the way-side violet,  
 That shines unseen, and were it not  
 For its sweet breath would be forgot —  
 Whose hearts, in every thought, are one,  
 Whose voices utter the same wills,  
 Answering, as Echo doth some tone  
 Of fairy music 'mong the hills,  
 So like itself, we seek in vain  
 Which is the echo, which the strain —  
 Whose piety is love, whose love,  
 Though close as 'twere their souls' embrace,  
 Is not of earth, but from above —  
 Like two fair mirrors, face to face,  
 Whose light, from one to the' other thrown,  
 Is heaven's reflection, not their own —  
 Should we e'er meet with aught so pure,  
 So perfect here, we may be sure,  
 There is but one such pair below,  
 And, as we bless them on their way  
 Through the world's wilderness, may say,  
 "There ZARAPH and his NAMA go."

THE  
F U D G E F A M I L Y  
IN  
P A R I S.

---

Le Leggi della Maschera richiedono che una persona mascherata non sia salutata per nome da uno che la conosce malgrado il suo travestimento. — CASTIGLIONE.

---

## P R E F A C E.

---

IN what manner the following Epistles came into my hands, it is not necessary for the public to know. It will be seen by Mr. FUDGE's Second Letter, that he is one of those gentlemen whose *Secret Services* in Ireland, under the mild ministry of my Lord C—CH, have been so amply and gratefully remunerated. Like his friend and associate, THOMAS REYNOLDS, Esq. he had retired upon the reward of his honest industry; but has lately been induced to appear again in active life, and superintend the training of that *Delatorian Cohort*, which Lord S—DM—TH, in his wisdom and benevolence, has organized.

Whether Mr. FUDGE, himself, has yet made any discoveries, does not appear from the following pages; — but much may be expected from a person of his zeal and sagacity, and, indeed, to *him*, Lord S—DM—TH, and the Greenlandbound ships, the eyes of all lovers of *discoveries* are now most anxiously directed.

I regret that I have been obliged to omit Mr. BOB FUDGE's Third Letter, concluding the adventures of his Day with the Dinner, Opera, etc. etc. — but, in consequence of some remarks upon Marinette's thin drapery, which, it was thought, might give offence to certain well-meaning persons, the manuscript was sent back to Paris for his revision, and had not returned when the last sheet was put to press.

It will not, I hope, be thought presumptuous, if I take this opportunity of complaining of a very serious injustice I have suffered from the public. DR. KING wrote a treatise to prove that BENTLEY "was not the author of his own book," and a similar absurdity has been asserted of *me*, in almost all the best-informed literary circles. With the name of the real author staring them in the face, they have yet persisted in attributing my works to other people; and the fame of the Twopenny Post-Bag — such as it is — having hovered doubtfully over various persons, has at last settled upon the head of a certain little gentleman, who wears it, I understand, as complacently as if it actually belonged to him; without even the honesty of avowing, with his own favourite author, (he will excuse the pun)

Εγώ δ' ὁ ΜΩΡΟΣ αἶρας

Εδησαμην μετώπῳ.

I can only add that if any lady or gentleman, curious in such matters, will take the trouble of calling at my lodgings, 245, Piccadilly, I shall have the honour of assuring them, *in propria persona*, that I am — his, or her,

very obedient,

and very humble servant,

THOMAS BROWN, THE YOUNGER.

April 17, 1818.



## LETTER I.

FROM MISS EDDY FUDGE TO MISS DOROTHY — OF CLONSKILTY, IN IRELAND.

Amiens.

DEAR DOLL, while the tails of our horses are plaiting,  
The trunks tying on, and Papa, at the door,  
Into very bad French is, as usual, translating  
His English resolve not to give a *sou* more,  
I sit down to write you a line — only think! —  
A letter from France, with French pens and French ink,  
How delightful! though, would you believe it, my dear?  
I have seen nothing yet *very* wonderful here;  
No adventure, no sentiment, far as we've come,  
But the corn-fields and trees quite as dull as at home;  
And but for the post-boy, his boots and his queue,  
I might just as well be at Clonskilty with you!  
In vain, at DESSEIN's, did I take from my trunk  
That divine fellow, STERNE, and fall reading "The Monk;"  
In vain did I think of his charming Dead Ass,  
And remember the crust and the wallet — alas!  
No monks can be had now for love or for money,  
(All owing, Pa says, to that infidel BONEY;)  
And, though one little Neddy we saw in our drive  
Out of classical Nampont, the beast was alive!  
By the by, though, at Calais, Papa had a touch  
Of romance on the pier, which affected me much.  
At the sight of that spot, where our darling DIXHUIT  
Set the first of his own dear legitimate feet,  
(Modell'd out so exactly, and — God bless the mark!  
"Tis a foot, Dolly, worthy so *Grand a Monarque*)  
He exclaimed "Oh mon Roi!" and, with tear-dropping eye,  
Stood to gaze on the spot — while some Jacobin, nigh,  
Mutter'd out with a shrug (what an insolent thing!)  
"Ma foi, he be right — 'tis de Englishman's King;  
And dat *gros pied de cochon* — begar, me vil say  
Dat de foot look mosh better, if turn'd toder way."  
There's the pillar, too — Lord! I had nearly forgot —  
What a charming idea! — rais'd close to the spot;  
The mode being now, (as you've heard, I suppose,)  
To build tombs over legs, \* and raise pillars to toes.

This is all that's occur'd sentimental as yet;  
Except, indeed, some little flow'r-nymphs we've met,  
Who disturb one's romance with pecuniary views,  
Flinging flow'rs in your path, and then — bawling for *sous*!  
And some picturesque beggars, whose multitudes seem  
To recall the good days of the *ancien regime*,  
All as ragged and brisk, you'll be happy to learn,  
And as thin as they were in the time of dear STERNE.

Our party consists, in a neat Calais job,  
Of Papa and myself, Mr. CONNOR and BOB.  
You remember how sheepish BOB look'd at Kilrandy,  
But, Lord! he's quite alter'd — they've made him a Dandy;  
A thing, you know, whisker'd, great-coated, and lac'd,  
Like an hour-glass, exceedingly small in the waist:  
Quite a new sort of creatures, unknown yet to scholars,  
With heads, so immoveably stuck in shirt-collars,  
That seats like our music-stools soon must be found them,  
To twirl, when the creatures may wish to look round them!  
In short, dear, "a Dandy" describes what I mean,  
And BOB's far the best of the *genus* I've seen:  
An improving young man, fond of learning, ambitious,  
And goes now to Paris to study French dishes,

\* To commemorate the landing of Louis le Désiré from England, the impression of his foot is marked out on the pier at Calais, and a pillar with an inscription raised opposite to the spot.

\*\* Ci-git la jambe de etc. etc.

Whose names — think, how quick! — he already knows pat,  
*A la braise, petits pâtés*, and — what d'ye call that  
 They inflict on potatoes? — oh *maitre d'hôtel* —  
 I assure you, dear DOLLY, he knows them as well  
 As if nothing but these all his life he had eat,  
 Though a bit of them BOBBY has never touch'd yet;  
 But just knows the names of French dishes and cooks,  
 As dear Pa knows the titles of authors and books.  
 As to Pa, what d'ye think? — mind, it's all *entre nous*,  
 But you know, love, I never keep secrets from you —  
 Why, he's writing a book — what! a tale? a romance?  
 No, ye Gods, would it were! — but his Travels in France;  
 At the special desire (he let out t'other day)  
 Of his friend and his patron, my Lord C—STL-R-GH,  
 Who said, "My dear FUDGE —" I forget th' exact words,  
 And, it's strange, no one ever remembers my Lord's;  
 But 'twas something to say that, as all must allow  
 A good orthodox work is much wanting just now,  
 To expound to the world the new — thingummie — science,  
 Found out by the — what's-its-name — Holy Alliance,  
 And prove to mankind that their rights are but folly,  
 Their freedom a joke (which it is, you know, DOLLY)  
 "There's none," said his Lordship, "if I may be judge,  
 Half so fit for this great undertaking as FUDGE!"  
 The matter's soon settled — Pa flies to *the Row*,  
 (The first stage your tourists now usually go)  
 Settles all for his quarto — advertisements, praises —  
 Starts post from the door, with his tablets — French phrases —  
 "Scott's Visit," of course — in short, ev'ry thing he has  
 An author can want, except words and ideas: —  
 And, lo! the first thing, in the spring of the year,  
 Is PHIL FUDGE at the front of a Quarto, my dear!  
 But, bless me, my paper's near out, so I'd better  
 Draw fast to a close: — this exceeding long letter  
 You owe to a *déjeuner à la fourchette*,  
 Which BOBBY would have, and is hard at it yet. —  
 What's next? oh, the tutor, the last of the party,  
 Young CONNOR: — they say he's so like BOXAPARTE,  
 His nose and his chin, — which Papa rather dreads,  
 As the Bourbons, you know, are suppressing all heads  
 That resemble old Nap's, and who knows but their honours  
 May think, in their fright, of suppressing poor CONNOR's?  
*Au reste*, (as we say) the young lad's well enough,  
 Only talks much of Athens, Rome, virtue, and stuff;  
 A third cousin of ours, by the way — poor as Job,  
 (Though of royal descent by the side of Mamma)  
 And for charity made private tutor to Bob —  
*Entre nous*, too, a Papist — how lib'ral of Pa!  
 This is all, dear, — forgive me for breaking off thus!  
 But Bob's *déjeuner's* done, and Papa's in a fuss.

B. F.

P. S.

How provoking of Pa! he will not let me stop  
 Just to run in and rummage some milliner's shop;  
 And my *début* in Paris, I blush to think on it,  
 Must now, DOLL, be made in a hideous low bonnet.  
 But Paris, dear Paris! — oh, *there* will be joy,  
 And romance, and high bonnets, and Madame LE ROI! \*

## LETTER II.

FROM PHIL. FUDGE, ESQ. TO THE LORD VISCOUNT C—H.

Paris.

AT length, my Lord, I have the bliss  
 To date to you a line from this

\* A celebrated mantua-maker in Paris.

“Demoraliz’d” metropolis;  
 Where, by plebeians low and scurvy,  
 The throne was turn’d quite topsy-turvy,  
 And Kingship, tumbled from its seat,  
 “Stood prostrate” at the people’s feet.  
 Where (still to use your Lordship’s tropes)  
 The level of obedience slopes  
 Upward and downward, as the stream  
 Of hydra faction kicks the beam!  
 Where the poor palace changes masters  
 Quicker than a snake its skin,  
 And Louis is roll’d out on castors,  
 While BONEY’s borne on shoulders in: —  
 But where, in every change, no doubt,  
 One special good your Lordship traces, —  
 That ’tis the Kings alone turn out,  
 The Ministers still keep their places.

How oft, dear Viscount C — CH,  
 I’ve thought of thee upon the way,  
 As in my job (what place could be  
 More apt to wake a thought of thee?)  
 Or, oftener far, when gravely sitting  
 Upon my dickey, (as is fitting  
 For him who writes a Tour, that he  
 May more of men and manners see,)  
 I’ve thought of thee and of thy glories,  
 Thou guest of Kings, and King of Tories!  
 Reflecting how thy fame has grown  
 And spread, beyond man’s usual share,  
 At home, abroad, till thou art known,  
 Like Major SEMPLE, every where!  
 And marv’ling with what pow’rs of breath  
 Your Lordship, having speech’d to death  
 Some hundreds of your fellow-men,  
 Next speech’d to Sovereigns’ ears, — and when  
 All Sovereigns else were doz’d, at last  
 Speech’d down the Sovereign\*\* of Belfast.  
 Oh! mid the praises and the trophies  
 Thou gain’st from Morosophs and Sophis;  
 Mid all the tributes to thy fame,  
 There’s one thou shouldst be chiefly pleas’d at —  
 That Ireland gives her snuff thy name,  
 And C — CH’s the thing now sneez’d at!

But hold, my pen! — a truce to praising —  
 Though ev’n your Lordship will allow  
 The theme’s temptations are amazing;  
 But time and ink run short, and now,  
 (As thou wouldst say, my guide and teacher  
 In these gay metaphorical fringes.)  
 I must embark into the feature  
 On which this letter chiefly hinges; — \*\*\*  
 My Book, the Book that is to prove —  
 And will, so help ye Sprites above,  
 That sit on clouds, as grave as judges,  
 Watching the labours of the FUDGES! —  
 Will prove that all the world, at present,  
 Is in a state extremely pleasant:  
 That Europe — thanks to royal swords  
 And bay’nets, and the Duke commanding —

\* This excellent imitation of the noble Lord’s style shews how deeply Mr. Fudge must have studied his great original. Irish oratory, indeed, abounds with such startling peculiarities. Thus the eloquent Counsellor B ———, in describing some hypocritical pretender to charity said — “He put his hand in his breeches-pocket, like a crocodile, and,” etc. etc.

\*\* The title of the chief magistrate of Belfast, before whom his Lordship (with the “studium immane loquendi” attributed by Ovid to that chattering and rapacious class of birds, the pies delivered sundry long and self-gratulatory orations, on his return from the Continent. It was a one of these Irish dinners that his gallant brother, Lord S., proposed the health of “The brave cavalry officer in Europe — the Regent!”

\*\*\* Verbatim from one of the noble Viscount’s Speeches — “And now, Sir, I must embark into the feature on which this question chiefly hinges.”



Enjoys a peace which, like the Lord's,

Passeth all human understanding:

That France prefers her go-cart King

To such a coward scamp as BONEY —

Though round, with each a leading-string,

There standeth many a Royal crony,

For fear the chubby, tottering thing

Should fall, if left there *loney-poney*:

That England, too, the more her debts,

The more she spends, the richer gets;

And that the Irish, grateful nation!

Remember when by *thee* reign'd over,

And bless thee for their flagellation,

As HELOISA did her lover!\*

That Poland, left for Russia's lunch

Upon the side-board, snug reposes;

While Saxony's as pleas'd as Punch,

And Norway "on a bed of roses!"

That, as for some few million souls,

Transferr'd by contract, bless the clods!

If half were strangled — Spaniards, Poles,

And Frenchmen — 't wouldn't make much odds,

So Europe's goodly Royal ones

Sit easy on their sacred thrones;

So FERDINAND embroiders gaily,

And LOUIS eats his *salmi*\*\* daily;

So time is left to Emperor SANDY

To be *half* Caesar and *half* Dandy;

And G——GE the R——T (who'd forget

That doughtiest chieftain of the set?)

Hath wherewithal for trinkets new,

For dragons, after Chinese models,

And chambers where Duke Ho and Soo

Might come and nine times knock their noddles! —

All this my Quarto 'll prove — much more

Than Quarto ever prov'd before —

In reasoning with the *Post* I'll vie,

My facts the *Courier* shall supply,

My jokes V——s——T, P——LE my sense,

And thou, sweet Lord, my eloquence!

My Journal, penn'd by fits and starts,

On BRIDY's back or BOBBY's shoulder,

(My son, my Lord, a youth of parts,

Who longs to be a small place-holder)

Is — though *I* say't, that shouldn't say —

Extremely good; and, by the way,

*One* extract from it — *only* one —

To show its spirit, and I've done.

"*Jul. thirty-first.* — Went, after snack,

"To the Cathedral of St. Denny;

"Sigh'd o'er the Kings of ages back,

"And — gave the old Concierge a penny!

"(*Mem.* — Must see *Rheims*, much fam'd, 'tis said,

"For making Kings and gingerbread.)

"Was shown the tomb where lay, so stately,

"A little Bourbon, buried lately,

"Thrice high and puissant, we were told,

"Though only twenty-four hours old!""

"Hear this, thought I, ye Jacobins;

"Ye Burdetts, tremble in your skins!

"If Royalty, but ag'd a day,

"Can boast such high and puissant sway,

"What impious hand its pow'r would fix,

"Full fledg'd and wigg'd † at fifty-six!"

\* See her Letters.

\*\* *Ὅσα τε, οἷα εἶδουσι δι' ὁτρυνεῖς βασιλῆες.*

HOMER ODYSSEY, 3.

\*\*\* So described on the coffin: "très haute et puissante Princesse, âgée d'un jour."

† There is a fulness and breadth in this portrait of Royalty, which reminds us of what



The argument's quite new, you see,  
And proves exactly Q. E. D. —  
So now, with duty to the R—G—T,  
I am, dear Lord,

Your most obedient,

P. F.

*Hotel Breteuil, Rue Rivoli.*

Neat lodgings — rather dear for me;  
But Biddy said she thought 'twould look  
Genteeler thus to date my Book,  
And Biddy's right — besides, it curries  
Some favour with our friends at MURRAY's,  
Who scorn what any man can say,  
That 'dates from Rue St. Honoré!

### LETTER III.

FROM MR. BOB FUDGE TO RICHARD —, ESQ.

OH DICK! you may talk of your writing and reading,  
Your Logic and Greek, but there's nothing like feeding;  
And *this* is the place for it, DICKY, you dog,  
Of all places on earth — the head quarters of Prig!  
Talk of England — her fam'd Magna Charta, I swear, is  
A humbug, a sham, to the Carte\* at old VÉRY's;  
And as for your Juries — *who* would not set o'er 'em  
A Jury of Tasters,\*\* with woodcocks before 'em?  
Give CARTWRIGHT his Parliaments, fresh every year —  
But those friends of *short Commons* would never do here;  
And, let ROMILLY speak as he will on the question,  
No Digest of Law's like the laws of digestion!

By the by, DICK, I fatten — but *n'importe* for that,  
'Tis the mode — your Legitimates always get fat.  
There's the R—G—T, there's LOUIS — and BOXEY tried too,  
But, tho' somewhat imperial in paunch, 't wouldn't do: —  
He improv'd, indeed, much in this point, when he wed,  
But he ne'er grew right royally fat *in the head*.  
DICK, DICK, what a place is this Paris! — but stay —  
As my raptures may bore you, I'll just sketch a Day,  
As we pass it, myself and some comrades I've got,  
All thorough-bred Gnostics, who know what is what.

After dreaming some hours of the land of Cocaigne,†  
That Elysium of all that is *friand* and nice,  
Where for hail they have *bon-bons*, and claret for rain,  
And the skaiters in winter show off on *cream-ice*;  
Where so ready all nature its cookery yields,  
*Macaroni au parmesan* grows in the fields;  
Little birds fly about with the true pheasant taint,  
And the geese are all born with a liver complaint!‡  
I rise — put on neck-cloth — stiff, tight, as can be —  
For a lad who goes *into the world*, DICK, like me,  
Should have his neck tied up, you know — there's no doubt of it —

Pliny says, in speaking of Trajan's great qualities: — “*nonne longè latèque Principem ostentant?*”

\* See the Quarterly Review for May, 1816, where Mr. Hobhouse is accused of having written his book “in a back street of the French capital.”

\*\* The Bill of Fare. — VÉRY, a well-known Restaurateur.

\*\*\* Mr. Bob alludes particularly, I presume, to the famous Jury Dégustateur, which used to assemble at the Hotel of M. Grimois de la Reynière, and of which this modern Arcestratus has given an account in his Almanach des Gourmands, cinquième année, p. 78.

† The fairy-land of cookery and *gourmandise*; “Pais, où le ciel offre les viandes toutes cuites, et où, comme on parle, les louettes tombent toutes roties. Du Latin, coquere.” — Duchat.

‡ The process by which the liver of the unfortunate goose is enlarged, in order to produce that richest of all dainties, the *foie gras*, of which such renowned *patés* are made at Strasbourg and Toulouse, is thus described in the *Cours Gastronomique*; — “On déplume l'estomac des oies; on attache ensuite ces animaux aux chenets d'une cheminée, et on les nourrit devant le feu. La captivité et la chaleur donnent à ces volatiles une maladie hépatique, qui fait gonfler leur foie,” etc. p. 206.

Almost as tight as some lads who go out of it.  
 With whiskers well oil'd, and with boots that "hold up  
 "The mirror to nature" — so bright you could sup  
 Off the leather like china; with coat, too, that draws  
 On the tailor, who suffers, a martyr's applause! —  
 With head bridled up, like a four-in-hand leader,  
 And stays — devil's in them — too tight for a feeder,  
 I strut to the old Café Hardy, which yet  
 Beats the field at a *déjeuner à la fourchette*.  
 There, Dick, what a breakfast! — oh, not like your ghost  
 Of a breakfast in England, your curst tea and toast;  
 But a side-board, you dog, where one's eye roves about,  
 Like a Turk's in the Haram, and thence singles out  
 One's *paté* of larks, just to tune up the throat,  
 One's small limbs of chickens, done *en papillote*,  
 One's *crudite* cutlets, drest all ways but plain,  
 Or one's kidneys — imagine, Dick — done with champagne!  
 Then, some glasses of *Beaune*, to dilute — or, mayhap,  
*Chambertin*,\* which you know's the pet tippie of NAR,  
 And which Dad, by the by, that legitimate stickler,  
 Much scruples to taste, but I'm not so partic'lar. —  
 Your coffee comes next, by prescription; and then, Dick, 's  
 The coffee's ne'er-failing and glorious appendix,  
 (If books had but such, my old Grecian, depend on't,  
 I'd swallow ev'n W—RK—NS', for sake of the end on't);  
 A neat glass of *parfait-amour*, which one sips  
 Just as if bottled velvet " tipp'd over one's lips!  
 This repast being ended, and *paid for* — (how odd!  
 'Till a man's us'd to paying, there's something so queer in't!)-  
 The sun now well out, and the girls all abroad,  
 And the world enough air'd for us, Nobs, to appear in't,  
 We lounge up the Boulevards, where — oh, Dick, the phyzzes,  
 The turn-outs, we meet — what a nation of quizzes!  
 Here toddles along some old figure of fun,  
 With a coat you might date Anno Domini 1;  
 A lac'd hat, worsted stockings, and — noble old soul!  
 A fine ribbon and cross in his best button-hole;  
 Just such as our PR—E, who nor reason nor fun dreads,  
 Inflicts, without ev'n a court-martial, on hundreds."\*\*  
 Here trips a *grisette*, with a fond, roguish eye,  
 (Rather eatable things these *grisettes* by the by);  
 And there an old *demoiselle*, almost as fond,  
 In a silk that has stood since the time of the Fronde.  
 There goes a French Dandy — ah, Dick! unlike some ones  
 We've seen about WHITE's — the Mounseers are but rum ones;  
 Such hats! — fit for monkies — I'd back Mrs. DRAPER  
 To cut neater weather-boards out of brown paper:  
 And coats — how I wish, if it wouldn't distress 'em,  
 They'd club for old B—M—L, from Calais, to dress 'em!  
 The collar sticks out from the neck such a space,  
 That you'd swear 'twas the plan of this headcopping nation,  
 To leave there behind them a snug little place  
 For the head to drop into, on decapitation!  
 In short, what with mountebanks, Counts, and friseurs,  
 Some mummers by trade, and the rest amateurs —  
 What with captains in new jockey-hoots and silk breeches,  
 Old dustmen with swinging great opera-hats,  
 And shoeblacks reclining by statues in niches,  
 There never was seen such a race of Jack Sprats!  
 From the Boulevards — but hearken! — yes — as I'm a sinner,  
 The clock is just striking the half-hour to dinner:  
 So no more at present — short time for adorning —  
 My Day must be finish'd some other fine morning.  
 Now, hey for old BEAUVILLIERS'† larder, my boy!

\* The favourite wine of Napoleon.

\*\* *Velours en bouteille*.

\*\*\* It was said by Wicquefort, more than a hundred years ago, "Le Roi d'Angleterre fait plus de chevaliers que tous les autres Rois de la Chrétienté ensemble." — What would he now?

† A celebrated Restaurateur.

And, once *there*, if the Goddess of Beauty and Joy  
 Were to write "Come and kiss me, dear BOB!" I'd not budge —  
 Not a step, Dick, as sure as my name is

R. FUDGE.

## LETTER IV.

FROM PHELIM CONNOR TO —.

"RETURN!" — no, never, while the withering hand  
 Of bigot power is on that hapless land;  
 While, for the faith my fathers held to God,  
 Ev'n in the fields where free those fathers trod,  
 I am proscrib'd, and — like the spot left bare  
 In Israel's halls, to tell the proud and fair  
 Amidst their mirth, that Slavery had been there —  
 On all I love, home, parents, friends, I trace  
 The mournful mark of bondage and disgrace!  
 No! — let *them* stay, who in their country's pangs  
 See nought but food for factions and harangues;  
 Who yearly kneel before their masters' doors,  
 And hawk their wrongs, as beggars do their sores:  
 "Still let your . . . . .

Still hope and suffer, all who can! — but I,  
 Who durst not hope, and cannot hear, must fly.  
 But whither? — every-where the scourge pursues —  
 Turn where he will, the wretched wanderer views,  
 In the bright, broken hopes of all his race,  
 Countless reflections of th' Oppressor's face!  
 Every-where gallant hearts, and spirits true,  
 Are serv'd up victims to the vile and few;  
 While E\*\*\*\*\*, every-where — the general foe  
 Of Truth and Freedom, wheresoe'er they glow —  
 Is first, when tyrants strike, to aid the blow!  
 Oh, E\*\*\*\*\*! could such poor revenge atone  
 For wrongs, that well might claim the deadliest one;  
 Were it a vengeance, sweet enough to sate  
 The wretch who flies from thy intolerant hate,  
 To hear his curses on such barbarous sway  
 Echoed, where'er he bends his cheerless way; —  
 Could *this* content him, every lip he meets  
 Teems for his vengeance with such poisonous sweets;  
 Were *this* his luxury, never is thy name  
 Pronounc'd, but he doth banquet on thy shame;  
 Hears maledictions ring from every side  
 Upon that grasping power, that selfish pride,  
 Which vaunts its own, and scorns all rights beside;  
 That low and desperate envy, which to blast  
 A neighbour's blessings, risks the few thou hast; —  
 That monster, Self, too gross to be conceal'd,  
 Which ever lurks behind thy proffer'd shield; —  
 That faithless craft, which, in thy hour of need,  
 Can court the slave, can swear he shall be freed,  
 Yet basely spurns him, when thy point is gain'd,  
 Back to his masters, ready gagg'd and chain'd!  
 Worthy associate of that band of Kings,  
 That royal, rav'ning flock, whose vampire wings  
 O'er sleeping Europe treacherously brood,  
 And fan her into dreams of promis'd good,  
 Of hope, of freedom — but to drain her blood!

\* "They use to leave a yard square of the wall of the house unplastered, on which the write, in large letters, either the forementioned verse of the Psalmist ('If I forget thee, Jerusalem,' etc.) or the words — 'The memory of the desolation.'" *Leo of Modena*.

"I have thought it prudent to omit some parts of Mr. Phelim Connors letter. He is evidently an intemperate young man, and has associated with his cousins, the Fudges, to very little purpose.



If *thus* to hear thee branded be a bliss  
 That Vengeance loves, there's yet more sweet than this, —  
 That 'twas an Irish head, an Irish heart,  
 Made thee the fall'n and tarnish'd thing thou art;  
 'That, as the Centaur\* gave th' infected vest  
 In which he died, to rack his conqueror's breast,  
 We sent thee C——cu: — as heaps of dead  
 Have slain their slayers by the pest they spread,  
 So bath our land breath'd out — thy fame to dim,  
 Thy strength to waste, and rot thee, soul and limb —  
 Her worst infections all condens'd in him!

When will the world shake off such yokes? oh, when  
 Will that redeeming day shine out on men,  
 That shall behold them rise, erect and free  
 As Heav'n and Nature meant mankind should be!  
 When Reason shall no longer blindly now  
 To the vile pagod things, that o'er her brow,  
 Like him of Jaghernaut, drive trampling bow;  
 Nor Conquest dare to desolate God's earth,  
 Nor drunken Victory, with a NERO's mirth,  
 Strike her lewd harp amidst a people's groans; —  
 But, built on love, the world's exalted thrones  
 Shall to the virtuous and the wise be given —  
 Those bright, those sole Legitimates of Heaven!

When will this be? — or, oh! is it, in truth,  
 But one of those sweet, day-break dreams of youth,  
 In which the Soul, as round her morning springs,  
 'Twixt sleep and waking, sees such dazzling things!  
 And must the hope, as vain as it is bright,  
 Be all giv'n up? — and are *they* only right,  
 Who say this world of thinking souls was made  
 To be by Kings partition'd, truck'd, and weigh'd  
 In scales that, ever since the world begun,  
 Have counted millions but as dust to one?  
 Are *they* the only wise, who laugh to scorn  
 The rights, the freedom to which man was born?  
 Who . . . . .

Who, proud to kiss each separate rod of power,  
 Bless, while he reigns, the minion of the hour;  
 Worship each would-be God, that o'er them moves,  
 And take the thundering of his brass for JOVE's!  
 If *this* be wisdom, then farewell, my books,  
 Farewell, ye shrines of old, ye classic brooks,  
 Which fed my soul with currents, pure and fair,  
 Of living Truth, that now must stagnate there! —  
 Instead of themes that touch the lyre with light,  
 Instead of Greece, and her immortal fight  
 For Liberty, which once awak'd my strings,  
 Welcome the Grand Conspiracy of Kings,  
 The High Legitimates, the Holy Band,  
 Who, bolder ev'n than He of Sparta's land,  
 Against whole millions, panting to be free,  
 Would guard the pass of right-line tyranny!  
 Instead of him, th' Athenian bard, whose blade  
 Had stood the onset which his pen pourtray'd,  
 Welcome . . . . .

And, 'stead of ARISTIDES — woe the day  
 Such names should mingle! — welcome C——cu!  
 Here break we off, at this unballow'd name,  
 Like priests of old, when words ill-omen'd came.  
 My next shall tell thee, bitterly shall tell,

\* Membra et Herculeos toros  
 Urit lues Nessæa.  
 Ille, ille victor vincitur.



Thoughts that . . . . .

Thoughts that — could patience hold — 'twere wiser far  
To leave still hid and burning where they are!

## LETTER V.

FROM MISS BIDDY FUDGE TO MISS DOROTHY —.

WHAT a time since I wrote! — I'm a sad, naughty girl  
Though, like a tee-totum, I'm all in a twirl,  
Yet ev'n (as you wittily say) a tee-totum  
Between all its twirls gives a *letter* to note 'em,  
But, Lord, such a place! and then, DOLLY, my dresses,  
My gowns, so divine! — there's no language expresses,  
Except just the two words "superbe," "magnifique,"  
The trimmings of that which I had home last week!  
It is call'd — I forget — *à la* — something which sounded  
Like *alicampane* — but, in truth, I'm confounded  
And bother'd, my dear, 'twixt that troublesome boy's  
(BOB's) cookery language, and Madame LE ROI's:  
What with fillets of roses, and fillets of veal,  
Things *garni* with lace, and things *garni* with eel,  
One's hair and one's cutlets both *en papillote*,  
And a thousand more things I shall ne'er have by rote,  
I can scarce tell the difference, at least as to phrase,  
Between beef *à la Psyche* and curls *à la braise*. —  
But, in short, dear, I'm trick'd out quite *à la Française*,  
With my bonnet — so beautiful! — high up and poking,  
Like things that are put to keep chimnies from smoking.

Where shall I begin with the endless delights  
Of this Eden of milliners, monkies, and sights —  
'This dear busy place, where there's nothing transacting  
But dressing and dinnering, dancing and acting?  
Imprimis, the Opera — mercy, my ears!

Brother BOBBY's remark, t'other night, was a true one; —  
"This *must* be the music," said he, "of the *spears*,  
For I'm curst if each note of it doesn't run through one!"  
Pa says (and you know, love, his Book's to make out  
'Twas the Jacobins brought every mischief about)  
That this passion for roaring has come in of late,  
Since the rabble all tried for a *voice* in the State. —  
What a frightful idea, one's mind to o'erwhelm!

What a chorus, dear DOLLY, would soon be let loose of it,  
If, when of age, every man in the realm

Had a voice like old LAÏS,\* and chose to make use of it!  
No — never was known in this riotous sphere  
Such a breach of the peace as their singing, my dear.  
So bad too, you'd swear that the God of both arts,

Of Music and Physic, had taken a frolic  
For setting a loud fit of asthma in parts,

And composing a fine rumbling base to a cholic!

But, the dancing — *ah parlez-moi*, DOLLY, *de ça* —  
There, *indeed*, is a treat that charms all but Papa.  
Such beauty — such grace — oh ye sylphs of romance!

Fly, fly to TITANIA, and ask her if she has  
One light-footed nymph in her train, that can dance  
Like divine BIGOTTINI and sweet FANNY BIAS!

FANNY BIAS in FLORA — dear creature! — you'd swear,

When her delicate feet in the dance twinkle round,  
That her steps are of light, that her home is the air,

And she only *par complaisance* touches the ground.

And when BIGOTTINI in *PSYCHE* dishevels

Her black flowing hair, and by daemons is driven,

Oh! who does not envy those rude little devils,

That hold her and hug her, and keep her from heaven?

\* The oldest, most celebrated, and most noisy of the singers at the French Opera.

Then, the music — so softly its cadences die,  
So divinely — oh, DOLLY! between you and I,  
It's as well for my peace that there's nobody nigh  
To make love to me then — *you've* a soul, and can judge  
What a crisis 'twould be for your friend BIDDY FUDGE!

The next place (which BOBBY has near lost his heart in)  
They call it the Play-house — I think — of St. Martin;  
Quite charming — and *very* religious — what folly  
To say that the French are not pious, dear DOLLY,  
When here one beholds, so correctly and rightly,  
The Testament turn'd into melo-drames nightly;  
And, doubtless, so fond they're of scriptural facts,  
They will soon get the Pentateuch up in five acts.  
Here DANIEL, in pantomime, \*\* bids hold defiance  
To NEBUCHADNEZZAR and all his stuff'd lions,  
While pretty young Israelites dance round the Prophet,  
In very thin clothing, and *but* little of it; —  
Here BÉGRAND, \*\*\* who shines in this scriptural path,  
As the lovely SUSANNA, without ev'n a relic  
Of drapery round her, comes out of the bath  
In a manner that, BOB says, is quite *Eve-angelic*!

But in short, dear, 'twould take me a month to recite  
All the exquisite places we're at, day and night;  
And besides, ere I finish, I think you'll be glad  
Just to hear one delightful adventure I've had.

Last night, at the Beaujon, † a place where — I doubt  
If I well can describe — there are cars, that set out  
From a lighted pavilion, high up in the air,  
And rattle you down, DOLL, — you hardly know where.  
These vehicles, mind me, in which you go through  
This delightfully dangerous journey, hold *two*.  
Some cavalier asks, with humility, whether

You'll venture down with him — you smile — 'tis a match;  
In an instant you're seated, and down both together

Go thund'ring, as if you went post to old Scratch! ††  
Well, it was but last night, as I stood and remark'd  
On the looks and odd ways of the girls who embark'd,  
The impatience of some for the perilous flight,  
The forc'd giggle of others, twixt pleasure and fright, —  
That there came up — imagine, dear DOLL, if you can —  
A fine fallow, sublime, sort of Werter-fac'd man,  
With mustachios that gave (what we read of so oft)  
The dear Corsair expression, half savage, half soft,  
As Hyænas in love may be fancied to look, or  
A something between ABELARD and old BEUCHER!  
Up he came, DOLL, to me, and, uncovering his head,  
(Rather bald, but so warlike!) in bad English said,  
"Ah! my dear — if Ma'mselle vil be so very good —  
Just for von littel course" — though I scarce understood  
What he wish'd me to do, I said, thank him, I would.  
Off we set — and, though 'faith, dear, I hardly knew whether

My head or my heels were the uppermost then,  
For 'twas like heav'n and earth, DOLLY, coming together, —

Yet, spite of the danger, we dar'd it again.

And oh! as I gaz'd on the features and air

Of the man, who for me all this peril defied,

\* The Theatre de la Porte St. Martin, which was built when the Opera House in the Palais Royal was burned down, in 1781. — A few days after this dreadful fire, which lasted more than a week and in which several persons perished, the Parisian *élégantes* displayed flame coloured dresses, "couleur de feu d'Opéra!" — *Dulaure, Curiosités de Paris*.

\*\* A piece very popular last year, called "Daniel, ou La Fosse aux Lions." The following scene will give an idea of the daring sublimity of these scriptural pantomimes. "Scene 20. — La fournaise devient un herceau de nuages azurés, au fond duquel est un groupe de nuages plus lumineux, et au milieu 'Jehovah' au centre d'un cercle de rayons brillans, qui annonce la présence de l'Eternel."

\*\*\* Madame Bégrand, a finely formed woman, who acts in "Susanna and the Elders," — "L'Amour et la Folie," etc. etc.

† The Promenades Aériennes, or French Mountains. — See a description of this singular and fantastic place of amusement in a pamphlet, truly worthy of it, by "F. F. Cotterel, Médecin, Docteur de la Faculté de Paris," etc. etc.

†† According to Dr. Cotterel the cars go at the rate of forty-eight miles an hour.

I could fancy almost he and I were a pair

Of unhappy young lovers, who thus, side by side,  
Were taking, instead of rape, pistol, or dagger, a  
Desperate dash down the Falls of Niagara!

This achiev'd, through the gardens\* we saunter'd about,

Saw the fire-works, exclaim'd "magnifique!" at each cracker,  
And, when 'twas all o'er, the dear man saw us out

With the air, I will say, of a Prince, to our *fiacre*.

Now, hear me — this Stranger — it may be mere folly —  
But *who* do you think we all think it is, Dolly?

Why, bless you, no less than the great King of Prussia,  
Who's here now incog." — he, who made such a fuss, you  
Remember, in London, with BLUCHER and PLATOFF,  
When SAL was near kissing old BLUCHER's cravat off!

Pa says he's come here to look after his money,  
(Not taking things now as he us'd under BOXER)

Which suits with our friend, for BOB saw him, he swore,  
Looking sharp to the silver receiv'd at the door.

Besides, too, they say that his grief for his Queen  
(Which was plain in this sweet fellow's face to be seen)

Requires such a stimulant dose as this car is,  
Us'd three times a day with young ladies in Paris.

Some Doctor, indeed, has declar'd that such grief

Should — unless 'twould to utter despairing its folly push —  
Fly to the Beaujon, and there seek relief

By rattling, as BOB says, "like shot through a holly-bush."

I must now bid adieu — only think, DOLLY, think

If this *should* be the King — I have scarce slept a wink  
With imagining how it will sound in the papers,

And how all the Misses my good luck will grudge,  
When they read that Count RUPPIN, to drive away vapours,

Has gone down the Beaujon with Miss BIDDY FUDGE.

*Nota bene.* — Papa's almost certain 'tis he —

For he knows the Legitimate ent, and could see,  
In the way he went poising and manag'd to tower  
So erect in the car, the true *Balance of Power*.

## LETTER VI.

FROM PHIL. FUDGE, ESQ. TO HIS BROTHER TIM. FUDGE, ESQ. BARRISTER AT LAW.

Yours of the 12th receiv'd just now —

Thanks for the hint, my trusty brother!

'Tis truly pleasing to see how

We, FUDGES, stand by one another.

But never fear — I know my chap,

And he knows *me* too — *verbum sap.*

My Lord and I are kindred spirits,

Like in our ways as two young ferrets;

Both fashion'd, as that supple race is,

To twist into all sorts of places; —

Creatures lengthy, lean, and hungering,

Fond of blood and burrow-mongering.

As to my Book in 91,

Call'd "Down with Kings, or, Who'd have thought it?"

Bless you, the Book's long dead and gone, —

Not ev'n th' Attorney-General bought it.

And, though some few seditious tricks

I play'd in 95 and 6,

As you remind me in your letter,

\* In the Café attached to these gardens there are to be (as Doctor Cotterel informs us) "douze nègres, très alertes, qui contrasteront par l'ébène de leur peau avec le teint de lis et de roses de nos belles. Les glaces et les sorbets, servis par une main bieu noire, fera davantage ressortir l'albatre des bras arrondis de celles-ci." — P. 22.

\*\* His Majesty, who was at Paris under the travelling name of Count Ruppini, is known to have gone down the Beaujon very frequently.



His Lordship likes me all the better; —  
We, proselytes, that come with news full,  
Are, as he says, so vastly useful!

REYNOLDS and I — (you know TOM REYNOLDS —

Drinks his claret, keeps his chaise —  
Lucky the dog that first unkennels  
Traitors and Luddites now-a-days;  
Or who can help to *bag* a few,  
When S—D — TH wants a death or two;)

REYNOLDS and I, and some few more,  
All men, like us, of *information*,  
Friends, whom his Lordship keeps in store,  
As *under-saviours* of the nation —\*

Have form'd a Club this season, where  
His Lordship sometimes takes the chair,  
And gives us many a bright oration  
In praise of our sublime vocation;  
Tracing it up to great King MIDAS,  
Who, though in fable typified as  
A royal Ass, by grace divine  
And right of ears, most asinine,  
Was yet no more, in fact historical,

Than an exceeding well-bred tyrant;  
And these, his *ears*, but allegorical,  
Meaning Informers, kept at high rent —\*\*  
Gem'men, who touch'd the Treasury glisteners,  
Like us, for being trusty listeners;  
And picking up each tale and fragment,  
For royal MIDAS's green bag meant.

"And wherefore," said this best of Peers,  
"Should not the R—G—T too have ears,"\*\*\*  
"To reach as far, as long and wide as  
"Those of his model, good King MIDAS?"  
This speech was thought extremely good,  
And (rare for him) was understood —  
Instant we drank "The R—G—T's Ears,"  
With three times three illustrious cheers,

That made the room resound like thunder —  
"The R—G—T's Ears, and may he ne'er  
"From foolish shame, like MIDAS, wear  
"Old paltry wigs to keep them under!"†  
This touch at our old friends, the Whigs,  
Made us as merry all as grigs.

In short, (I'll thank you not to mention  
These things again) we get on gaily;  
And, thanks to pension and Suspension,  
Our little Club increases daily.

CASTLES, and OLIVER, and such,  
Who don't as yet full salary touch,  
Nor keep their chaise and pair, nor buy  
Houses and lands, like TOM and I,  
Of course don't rank with us, *salvators*,††  
But merely serve the Club as waiters.  
Like Knights, too, we've our *collar* days,

\* Lord C.'s tribute to the character of his friend, M. Reynolds, will long be remembered with equal credit to both.

\*\* This interpretation of the fable of Midas's ears seems the most probable of any, and is thus stated in Hoffmann: — "Hæc allegoria significatum, Midam, utpote tyrannum, subauscultatores dimittere solitum, per quos, quæcunque per omnem regionem vel fierent, vel dicerentur, cognosceret, nimirum illis utens aurium vice."

\*\*\* Brossette, in a note on this line of Boileau, "Midas, le Roi Midas a des oreilles d'Ane," tells us, that "M. Perrault le Médecin voulut faire à notre auteur un crime d'état de ce vers, comme d'une maligne allusion au Roi." I trust, however, that no one will suspect the line in the text of any such indecorous allusion.

† It was not under wigs, but tiaras, that King Midas endeavoured to conceal these appendages:

Tempora purpureis tentat velare tiaris.

OVID.

The Noble Giver of the toast, however, had evidently, with his usual clearness, confounded King Midas, Mr. Liston, and the P—e R—g—t together.

†† Mr. Pudge and his friends should go by this name — as the man who, some years since, saved the late Right Hon. George Rose from drowning, was ever after called *Salvator Rosa*.



(For us, I own, an awkward phrase)  
 When, in our new costume adorn'd, —  
 The R—g—r's buff-and-blue coats turn'd —  
 We have the honour to give dinners  
 To the chief Rats in upper stations; \*  
 Your W—xs, V—xs — half-fledg'd sinners,  
 Who shame us by their imitations;  
 Who turn, 'tis true — but what of that?  
 Give me the useful *peaching* Rat;  
 Not things as mute as Punch, when bought,  
 Whose wooden heads are all they've brought;  
 Who, false enough to shirk their friends,  
 But too faint-hearted to betray,  
 Are, after all their twists and bends,  
 But souls in Limbo, damn'd half way.  
 No, no, — we nobler vermin are  
 A *genus* useful as we're rare;  
 'Midst all the things miraculous  
 Of which your natural histories brag,  
 The rarest must be Rats like us,  
 Who let the eat out of the bag.  
 Yet still these Tyros in the cause  
 Deserve, I own, no small applause;  
 And they're by us receiv'd and treated  
 With all due honours — only seated  
 In th' inverse scale of their reward,  
 The merely *promis'd* next my Lord;  
 Small *pensions* then, and so on, down,  
 Rat after rat, they graduate  
 Through job, red ribbon, and silk gown,  
 To Chanc'llorship and Marquisate.  
 This serves to nurse the ratting spirit;  
 The less the bribe the more the merit.  
 Our music's good, you may be sure;  
 My lord, you know, 's an amateur — \*\*  
 Takes every part with perfect ease,  
 Though to the Base by nature suited,  
 And, form'd for all, as best may please,  
 For whips and bolts, or chords and keys,  
 Turns from his victims to his glees,  
 And has them both well *executed*.  
 H—r—p, who, tho' no Rat himself,  
 Delights in all such liberal arts,  
 Drinks largely to the House of Guelph,  
 And superintends the *Corni* parts.  
 While C—xx—g, \*\*\* who'd be *first* by choice,  
 Consents to take an *under* voice;  
 And G—s, † who well that signal knows,  
 Watches the *Volti Subitos*. ††  
 In short, as I've already hinted,  
 We take, of late, prodigiously;  
 But as our Club is somewhat stinted  
 For *Gentlemen*, like Tom and me,  
 We'll take it kind if you'll provide  
 A few *Squireens* ††† from t'other side; —

\* This intimacy between the Rats and Informers is just as it should be — “*verè dulce sodalitium*.”

\*\* His Lordship, during one of the busiest periods of his Ministerial career, took lessons three times a week from a celebrated music-master, in glee-singing.

\*\*\* This Right Hon. Gentleman ought to give up his present alliance with Lord C., if upon no other principle than that which is inculcated in the following arrangement between two Ladies of Fashion:

Says Clarinda, “though tears it may cost,  
 “It is time we should part, my dear Sue;  
 “For *your* character's totally lost,  
 “And I have not sufficient for *two*!”

† The rapidity of this Noble Lord's transformation, at the same instant, into a Lord of the Bed-chamber and an opponent of the Catholic Claims, was truly miraculous.

†† Turn instantly — a frequent direction in music-books.

††† The Irish diminutive of *Squire*.

Some of those loyal, cunning elves,  
 (We often tell the tale with laughter)  
 Who us'd to hide the pikes themselves,  
 Then hang the fools who found them after.  
 I doubt not you could find us, too,  
 Some Orange Parsons that would do;  
 Among the rest, we've heard of one,  
 The Reverend — something — HAMILTON,  
 Who stuff'd a figure of himself  
 (Delicious thought!) and had it shot at,  
 To bring some Papists to the shelf,  
 That couldn't otherwise be got at —  
 If he'll but join th' Association,  
 We'll vote him in by acclamation.

And now, my brother, guide, and friend,  
 This somewhat tedious scrawl must end.  
 I've gone into this long detail,  
 Because I saw your nerves were shaken  
 With anxious fears lest I should fail  
 In this new, *loyal*, course I've taken.  
 But, bless your heart! you need not doubt —  
 We, FUDGES, know what we're about.  
 Look round, and say if you can see  
 A much more thriving family.  
 There's JACK, the Doctor — night and day  
 Hundreds of patients so besiege him,  
 You'd swear that all the rich and gay  
 Fell sick on purpose to oblige him.  
 And while they think, the precious ninnies,  
 He's counting o'er their pulse so steady,  
 The rogue but counts how many guineas  
 He's fobb'd, for that day's work, already.  
 I'll ne'er forget th' old maid's alarm,  
 When, feeling thus Miss Sukey Flirt, he  
 Said, as he dropp'd her shrivell'd arm,  
 "Damn'd bad this morning — only thirty!"

Your dowagers, too, every one,  
 So gen'rous are, when they call him in,  
 That he might now retire upon  
 The rheumatisms of three old women.  
 Then, whatsoe'er your ailments are,  
 He can so learnedly explain ye 'em —  
 Your cold, of course, is a *catarrh*,  
 Your head-ach is a *hemi-cranium*: —  
 His skill, too, in young ladies' lungs,  
 The grace with which, most mild of men,  
 He begs them to put out their tongues,  
 Then bids them — put them in again!  
 In short, there's nothing now like JACK; —  
 Take all your doctors, great and small,  
 Of present times and ages back,  
 Dear Doctor FUDGE is worth them all.

So much for physic — then, in law too,  
 Counsellor TIM! to thee we bow;  
 Not one of us gives more eclat to  
 Th' immortal name of FUDGE than thou.  
 Not to expatiate on the art  
 With which you play'd the patriot's part,  
 Till something good and snug should offer; —  
 Like one, who, by the way he acts  
 Th' enlightening part of candle-snuffer,  
 The manager's keen eye attracts,  
 And is promoted thence by him  
 To strut in robes, like thee, my TIM! —  
 Who shall describe thy pow'rs of face,  
 Thy well-fee'd zeal in every case,  
 Or wrong or right — but ten times warmer

(As suits thy calling) in the former —  
 Thy glorious, lawyer-like delight  
 In puzzling all that's clear and right,  
 Which, though conspicuous in thy youth,  
 Improves so with a wig and band on,  
 That all thy pride's to way-lay Truth,  
 And leave her not a leg to stand on. —  
 Thy patent, prime, morality, —  
 Thy cases, cited from the Bible —  
 Thy candour, when it falls to thee  
 To help in trouncing for a libel; —  
 "God knows, I, from my soul, profess  
 "To hate all bigots and benighters!  
 "God knows, I love, to ev'n excess,  
 "The sacred Freedom of the Press,  
 "My only aim's to — crush the writers."  
 These are the virtues, TIM, that draw  
 The briefs into thy bag so fast;  
 And these, oh TIM — if Law be Law —  
 Will raise thee to the Bench at last.

I blush to see this letter's length, —  
 But 'twas my wish to prove to thee  
 How full of hope, and wealth, and strength,  
 Are all our precious family.  
 And, should affairs go on as pleasant  
 As, thank the Fates, they do at present —  
 Should we but still enjoy the sway  
 Of S—m—n and of C—n,  
 I hope, ere long, to see the day  
 When England's wisest statesmen, judges,  
 Lawyers, peers, will all be — FUDGES!  
 Good bye — my paper's out so nearly,  
 I've only room for

Yours sincerely.

## LETTER VII.

FROM PHILIM CONNOR TO —.

**B**EFORE we sketch the Present — let us cast  
 A few, short, rapid glances to the Past.

When he, who had defied all Europe's strength,  
 Beneath his own weak rashness sunk at length; —  
 When, loos'd, as if by magic, from a chain  
 That seem'd like Fate's, the world was free again,  
 And Europe saw, rejoicing in the sight,  
 The cause of Kings, for *once*, the cause of Right; —  
 Then was, indeed, an hour of joy to those  
 Who sigh'd for justice — liberty — repose,  
 And hop'd the fall of one great vulture's nest  
 Would ring its warning round, and scare the rest.  
 And all was bright with promise; — Kings began  
 To own a sympathy with suffering Man,  
 And Man was grateful — Patriots of the South  
 Caught wisdom from a Cossack Emperor's mouth,  
 And heard, like accents thaw'd in Northern air,  
 Unwonted words of freedom burst forth there!

Who did not hope, in that triumphant time,  
 When monarchs, after years of spoil and crime,  
 Met round the shrine of Peace, and Heav'n look'd on,  
 Who did not hope the lust of spoil was gone; —  
 That that rapacious spirit, which had play'd  
 The game of Pilnitz o'er so oft, was laid,  
 And Europe's Rulers, conscious of the past,  
 Would blush, and deviate into right at last?



But no — the hearts, that nurs'd a hope so fair,  
 Had yet to learn what men on thrones can dare;  
 Had yet to know, of all earth's ravening things,  
 The only *quite* untameable are Kings!  
 Scarce had they met when, to its nature true,  
 The instinct of their race broke out anew;  
 Promises, treaties, charters, all were vain,  
 And "Rapine! — rapine!" was the cry again.  
 How quick they carv'd their victims, and how well,  
 Let Saxony, led injur'd Genoa tell, —  
 Let all the human stock that, day by day,  
 Was at that Royal slave-mart truck'd away, —  
 The million souls that, in the face of heaven,  
 Were split to fractions,\* barter'd, sold, or given  
 To swell some despot Power, too huge before,  
 And weigh down Europe with one Mammoth more!  
 How safe the faith of Kings let France decide; —  
 Her charter broken, ere its ink had dried, —  
 Her Press enthrall'd — her Reason mock'd again  
 With all the monkery it had spurn'd in vain —  
 Her crown disgrac'd by one, who dar'd to own  
 He thank'd not France but England for his throne —  
 Her triumphs cast into the shade by those,  
 Who had grown old among her bitterest foes,  
 And now return'd, beneath her conquerors' shields,  
 Unblushing slaves! to claim her heroes' fields,  
 To tread down every trophy of her fame,  
 And curse that glory which to them was shame! —  
 Let these — let all the damning deeds, that then  
 Were dar'd through Europe, cry aloud to men,  
 With voice like that of crashing ice that rings  
 Round Alpine huts, the perfidy of Kings;  
 And tell the world, when hawks shall harmless bear  
 The shrinking dove, when wolves shall learn to spare  
 The helpless victim for whose blood they lusted,  
 Then, and then only, monarchs may be trusted!

It could not last — these horrors *could* not last —  
 France would herself have ris'n, in might, to cast  
 Th' insulters off — and oh! that then, as now,  
 Chain'd to some distant islet's rocky brow,  
 NAPOLEON ne'er had come to force, to blight,  
 Ere half matur'd, a cause so proudly bright; —  
 To palsy patriot hearts with doubt and shame,  
 And write on Freedom's flag a despot's name; —  
 To rush into the lists, unask'd, alone,  
 And make the stake of *all* the game of *one*!  
 Then would the world have seen again what power  
 A people can put forth in Freedom's hour;  
 Then would the fire of France once more have blaz'd; —  
 For every single sword, reluctant rais'd  
 In the stale cause of an oppressive throne,  
 Millions would then have leap'd forth in her own;  
 And never, never had th' unholy stain  
 Of Bourbon feet disgrac'd her shores again!

But fate decreed not so — th' Imperial Bird,  
 That, in his neighbouring cage, unfeard, unstirr'd,  
 Had seem'd to sleep with head beneath his wing,  
 Yet watch'd the moment for a daring spring; —  
 Well might he watch, when deeds were done, that made  
 His own transgressions whiten in their shade;  
 Well might he hope a world, thus trampled o'er  
 By clumsy tyrants, would be his once more: —  
 Forth from its cage that eagle burst to light,

\* "Whilst the congress was re-constructing Europe — not according to rights, natural affluences, language, habits, or laws; but by tables of finance, which divided and subdivided her population into *souls*, *demi-souls*, and even *fractions*, according to a scale of the direct duties or taxes, which could be levied by the acquiring state," etc. — Sketch of the Military and Political Power of Russia. The words on the protocol are *ames*, *demi-ames*, etc.



From steeple on to steeple wing'd its flight,  
 With calm and easy grandeur, to that throne  
 From which a Royal craven just had flown;  
 And resting there, as in its aerie, furl'd  
 Those wings, whose very rustling shook the world!

What was your fury then, ye crown'd array,  
 Whose feast of spoil, whose plundering holiday  
 Was thus broke up, in all its greedy mirth,  
 By one bold chieftain's stamp on Gallic earth!  
 Fierce was the cry, and fulminant the ban, —  
 "Assassinate, who will — enchain, who can,  
 "The vile, the faithless, outlaw'd, low-born man!"  
 "Faithless!" — and this from *you* — from *you*, forsooth,  
 Ye pious Kings, pure paragons of truth,  
 Whose honesty all knew, for all had tried;  
 Whose true Swiss zeal had serv'd on every side;  
 Whose fame for breaking faith so long was known,  
 Well might ye claim the craft as all your own,  
 And lash your lordly tails, and fume to see  
 Such low-born apes of Royal perfidy!  
 Yes — yes — to you alone did it belong  
 To sin for ever, and yet ne'er do wrong —  
 The frauds, the lies of Lords legitimate  
 Are but fine policy, deep strokes of state;  
 But let some upstart dare to soar so high  
 In Kingly craft, and "outlaw" is the cry!  
 What, though long years of mutual treachery  
 Had peopled full your diplomatic shelves  
 With ghosts of treaties, murder'd 'mong yourselves;  
 Though each by turns was knave and dupe — what then?  
 A Holy League would set all straight again;  
 Like Juxo's virtue, which a dip or two  
 In some bless'd fountain made as good as new!"  
 Most faithful Russia — faithful to whome'er  
 Could plunder best, and give him amplest share;  
 Who, ev'n when vanquish'd, sure to gain his ends,  
 For want of foes to rob, made free with friends,"  
 And, deepening still by amiable gradations,  
 When foes were stript of all, then fleec'd relations!†  
 Most mild and saintly Prussia — steep'd to th' ears  
 In persecuted Poland's blood and tears,  
 And now, with all her harpy wings outspread  
 O'er sever'd Saxony's devoted head!  
 Pure Austria too — whose hist'ry nought repeats  
 But broken leagues and subsidiz'd defeats;  
 Whose faith, as Prince, extinguish'd Venice shows,  
 Whose faith, as man, a widow'd daughter knows!  
 And thou, oh England — who, though once as shy  
 A cloister'd maids, of shame or perfidy,  
 Art now *broke in*, and, thanks to C — GR,  
 In all that's worst and falsest lead'st the way!

Such was the pure divan, whose pens and wits  
 Th' escape from Elba frighten'd into fits; —  
 Such were the saints, who doom'd NAPOLEON's life,  
 In virtuous frenzy, to th' assassin's knife!  
 Disgusting crew! — *who* would not gladly fly  
 To open, downright, bold-fac'd tyranny,  
 To honest guilt, that dares do all but lie,  
 From the false, juggling craft of men like these,  
 Their canting crimes and varnish'd villainies; —  
 These Holy Leaguers, who then loudest boast  
 Of faith and honour, when they've stain'd them most;  
 From whose affection men should shrink as loath

\* "L'aigle volera de clocher en clocher, jusqu'aux tours de Notre-Dame." — Napoleon's Proclamation on landing from Elba.

\*\* Singulis annis in quodam Atticæ fonte lota virginitatem recuperasse fingitur.

\*\*\* At the Peace of Tilsit, where he abandoned his ally, Prussia, to France, and received a portion of her territory.

† The seizure of Finland from his relative of Sweden.

As from their hate, for they'll be fleec'd by both;  
 Who, ev'n while plund'ring, forge Religion's name  
 To frank their spoil, and, without fear or shame,  
 Call down the Holy Trinity\* to bless  
 Partition leagues, and deeds of devilishness!  
 But hold — enough — soon would this swell of rage  
 O'erflow the boundaries of my scanty page, —  
 So, here I pause — farewell — another day.  
 Return we to those Lords of pray'r and prey,  
 Whose loathsome cant, whose frauds by right divine  
 Deserve a lash — oh! weightier far than mine!

## LETTER VIII.

FROM MR. BOB FUDGE TO RICHARD —, ESQ.

DEAR DICK, while old DONALDSON'S\*\* mending my stays, —  
 Which I *knew* would go smash with me one of these days,  
 And, at yesterday's dinner, when, full to the throttle,  
 We lads had begun our desert with a bottle  
 Of neat old Constantia, on *my* leaning back  
 Just to order another, by Jove I went crack! —  
 Or, as honest TOM said, in his nautical phrase,  
 "D—n my eyes, BOB, in *doubling* the *Cape* you've *miss'd stays*."\*\*\*  
 So, of course, as no gentleman's seen out without them,  
 They're now at the Schneider's† — and, while he's about them,  
 Here goes for a letter, post-haste, neck and crop —  
 Let us see — in my last I was — where did I stop?  
 Oh, I know — at the Boulevards, as motley a road as  
 Man ever would wish a day's lounging upon;  
 With its cafés and gardens, hotels and pagodas,  
 Its founts, and old Counts sipping beer in the sun:  
 With its houses of all architectures you please,  
 From the Grecian and Gothic, DICK, down by degrees  
 To the pure Hottentot, or the Brighton Chinese;  
 Where in temples antique you may breakfast or dinner it,  
 Lunch at a mosque, and see Punch from a minaret.  
 Then, DICK, the mixture of bonnets and bowers,  
 Of foliage and frippery, *fiacres* and flowers,  
 Green-grocers, green gardens — one hardly knows whether  
 'Tis country or town, they're so müss'd up together!  
 And there, if one loves the romantic, one sees  
 Jew clothes-men, like shepherds, reclin'd under trees;  
 Or Quidnuncs, on Sunday, just fresh from the barber's,  
 Enjoying their news and *groseille*†† in those arbours,  
 While gaily their wigs, like the tendrils, are curling,  
 And founts of red currant-juice††† round them are purling.

Here, DICK, arm in arm as we chattering stray,  
 And receive a few civil "Goul-dems" by the way, —  
 For, 'tis odd, these mounseers, — though we've wasted our wealth  
 And our strength, till we've thrown ourselves into a phthisic,  
 To cram down their throats an old King for their health,  
 As we whip little children to make them take physic; —  
 Yet, spite of our good-natur'd money and slaughter,

\* The usual preamble of these flagitious compacts. In the same spirit, Catherine, after the awful massacre of Warsaw, ordered a solemn "thanksgiving to God in all the churches, for the blessings conferred upon the Poles;" and commanded that each of them should "swear fidelity and loyalty to her, and to shed in her defence the last drop of their blood, as they should answer for it to God, and his terrible judgment, kissing the holy word and cross of their saviour!"

\*\* An English tailor at Paris.

\*\*\* A ship is said to miss stays, when she does not obey the helm in tacking.

† The dandy term for a tailor.

†† "Lemonade and *eau-de-groseille* are measured out at every corner of every street, from tastic vessels, jingling with bells, to thirsty tradesmen or wearied messengers." — See Lady Morgan's lively description of the streets of Paris, in her very amusing work upon France, vol. 6.

††† These gay, portable fountains, from which the *groseille* water is administered, are among the most characteristic ornaments of the streets of Paris.

They hate us, as Beelzebub hates holy-water!  
 But who the deuce cares, Dick, as long as they nourish us  
 Neatly as now, and good cookery flourishes —  
 Long as, by bay'nets protected, we, Natties,  
 May have our full fling at their *salmis* and *pâtés*?  
 And, truly, I always declar'd 'twould be pity  
 To burn to the ground such a choice-feeding city:  
 Had *Dad* but his way, he'd have long ago blown  
 The whole batch to old Nick — and the *people*, I own,  
 If for no other cause than their curst monkey looks,  
 Well deserve a blow-up — but then, damn it, their *Cooks*!  
 As to Marshals, and Statesmen, and all their whole lineage,  
 For aught that *I* care, you may knock them to spinage:  
 But think, Dick, their *Cooks* — what a loss to mankind!  
 What a void in the world would their art leave behind!  
 Their chronometer spits — their intense salamanders —  
 Their ovens — their pots, that can soften old ganders,  
 All vanish'd for ever — their miracles o'er,  
 And the *Marmite Perpétuelle*\* bubbling no more!  
 Forbid it, forbid it, ye Holy Allies,

Take whatever ye fancy — take statues, take money —  
 But leave them, oh leave them their *Perigueux* pies,

Their glorious goose-livers, and high pickled tunny!"

Though many, I own, are the evils they've brought us,  
 Though Royalty's here on her very last legs,

Yet, who can help loving the land that has taught us

Six hundred and eighty-five ways to dress eggs?\*\*\*

You see, Dick, in spite of their cries of "God-dam,"

"Coquin Anglais," et caetera — how generous I am!

And now (to return, once again, to my "Day,"

Which will take us all night to get through in this way)

From the Boulevards we saunter through many a street,

Crack jokes on the natives — mine, all very neat —

Leave the Signs of the Times to political sops,

And find twice as much fun in the Signs of the Shops; —

Here, a *Lonis Dix-huit* — there, a *Martinmas* goose,

(Much in vogue since your eagles are gone out of use) —

*Henri Quatres* in shoals, and of Gods a great many,

But Saints are the most on hard duty of any: —

*St. Tony*, who us'd all temptations to spurn,

Here hangs o'er a beer-shop, and tempts in his turn;

While there *St. VENECIA*† sits hemming and frilling her

Holy *mouchoir* o'er the door of some milliner;

*Saint Austin*'s the "outward and visible sign

Of an inward" cheap dinner, and pint of small wine;

While *St. DENYS* hangs out o'er some batter of *ton*,

And possessing, good bishop, no head of his own,††

Takes an interest in Dandies, who've got — next to none!

Then we stare into shops — read the evening's *affiches* —

Or, if some, who're *Lotharios* in feeding, should wish

Just to flirt with a luncheon, (a devilish bad trick,

As it takes off the bloom of one's appetite, Dick,)

To the *Passage des* — what d'ye call't — *des Panoramas*†††

We quicken our pace, and there heartily cram as

Seducing young *pâtés*, as ever could cozen

One out of one's appetite, down by the dozen.

We vary, of course — *petits pâtés* do one day,

\* "Cette merveilleuse Marmite Perpétuelle, sur le feu depuis près d'un siècle; qui a donné le jour à plus de 300,000 chapons." — *Alman. de Gourmands*, Quatrième Année, p. 152.

\*\* Le thon mariné, one of the most favourite and indigestible *hors-d'oeuvres*. This fish is taken chiefly in the Golfe de Lyon. "La tête et le dessous du ventre sont les parties les plus recherchées des gourmets." — *Cours Gastronomique*, p. 252.

\*\*\* The exact number mentioned by M. de la Reynière — "On connoît en France 685 manières différentes d'accommoder les oeufs; sans compter celles que nos savans imaginent chaque jour."

† Veronica, the Saint of the Holy Handkerchief, is also, under the name of Venisse or Venecia, the tutelary saint of milliners.

†† St. Denys walked three miles after his head was cut off. The *mot* of a woman of wit upon this legend is well known: — "Je le crois bien, en pareil cas, il n'y a que le premier pas qui coûte."

††† Off the Boulevards Italiens.



The next we've our lunch with the Gauffrier Hollandais,\*  
That popular artist, who brings out, like Sc—TT,  
His delightful productions so quick, hot and hot;  
Not the worse for the exquisite comment that follows, —  
Divine maresquino, which — Lord, how one swallows!

Once more, then, we saunter forth after our snack, or  
Subscribe a few francs for the price of a *fiacre*,  
And drive far away to the old Montagnes Russes,  
Where we find a few twirls in the car of much use  
To regen'rate the hunger and thirst of us sinners,  
Who've laps'd into snacks — the perdition of dinners.  
And here, Dick — in answer to one of your queries,

About which we, Gourmands, have had much discussion —  
I've tried all these mountains, Swiss, French, and Ruggieri's,  
And think, for *digestion*,\*\* there's none like the Russian;  
So equal the motion — so gentle, though fleet —

It, in short, such a light and salubrious scamper is,  
That take whom you please — take old L—s D—x—n—T,

And stuff him—ay, up to the neck—with stew'd lampreys,\*\*\*  
So wholesome these Mounts, such a solvent I've found them,  
That, let me but rattle the Monarch well down them,  
The fiend, Indigestion, would fly far away,  
And the regicide lampreys† be foiled of their prey!

Such, Dick, are the classical sports that content us,  
Till five o'clock brings on that hour so momentous,  
That epoch — but woe! my lad — here comes the Schneider,  
And, curse him, has made the stays three inches wider —  
Too wide by an inch and a half — what a Guy!  
But, no matter — 'twill all be set right by-and-by —  
As we've MASSINOT's†† eloquent *carte* to eat still up,  
An inch and a half's but a trifle to fill up.  
So — not to lose time, Dick — here goes for the task;  
*Au revoir*, my old boy — of the Gods I but ask,  
That my life, like "the Leap of the German,"††† may be,  
"Du lit à la table, d'la table au lit!"

R. F.

## LETTER IX.

FROM PHIL. FUDGE, ESQ. TO THE LORD VISCOUNT C—ST—GH.

My Lord, th' Instructions, brought to-day,  
"I shall in all my best obey."  
Your Lordship talks and writes so sensibly!  
And — whatsoe'er some wags may say —  
Oh! not at *all* incomprehensibly.

I feel th' inquiries in your letter  
About my health and French most flattering;  
Thank ye, my French, though somewhat better,  
Is, on the whole, but weak and smattering: —

\* In the Palais Royal; successor, I believe, to the Flamand, so long celebrated for the *coûleur* of his Gauffres.

\*\* Doctor Cotterel recommends, for this purpose, the Beaujon or French Mountains, and calls them "une médecine aérienne, couleur de rose," but I own I prefer the authority of Mr. Bob, who seems, from the following note found in his own hand-writing, to have studied all these mountains very carefully:

*Memoranda* — The Swiss little notice deserves,  
While the fall at Ruggieri's is death to weak nerves;  
And (what'er Doctor Cotterel may write on the question)  
The turn at the Beaujon's too sharp for digestion.

I doubt whether Mr. Bob is quite correct in accenting the second syllable of Ruggieri.

\*\*\* A dish so indigestible, that a late novelist, at the end of his book, could imagine no more summary mode of getting rid of all his heroes and heroines than by a hearty supper of stewed lampreys.

† They killed Henry I. of England: — "a food (says Hume, gravely,) which always agreed better with his palate than his constitution."

†† A famous Restaurateur — now Dupont.

††† An old French saying; — "Faire le saut de l'Allemand, du lit à la table et de la table au lit."



Nothing, of course, that can compare  
 With his who made the Congress stare,  
 (A certain Lord we need not name)  
 Who, ev'n in French, would have his trope,  
 And talk of "*bâtir un système*  
*"Sur l'équilibre de l'Europe!"*  
 Sweet metaphor! — and then th' Epistle,  
 Which bid the Saxon King go whistle,  
 That tender letter to "Mon Prince,"\*  
 Which show'd alike thy French and sense; —  
 Oh no, my Lord — there's none can do  
 Or say *un-English* things like you;  
 And, if the schemes that fill thy breast  
 Could but a vent congenial seek,  
 And use the tongue that suits them best,  
 What charming Turkish would'st thou speak!  
 But as for me, a Frenchless grub,  
 At Congress never born to stammer,  
 Nor learn like thee, my Lord, to snub  
 Fall'n Monarchs, out of CHAMBAUD'S grammar —  
 Bless you, you do not, *cannot* know  
 How far a little French will go;  
 For all one's stock, one need but draw  
 On some half dozen words like these —  
*Comme ça — par-là — là-bas — ah ha!*  
 They'll take you all through France with ease.

Your Lordship's praises of the scraps  
 I sent you from my Journal lately,  
 (Enveloping a few lac'd caps  
 For Lady C.) delight me greatly.  
 Her flattering speech — "what pretty things  
 One finds in Mr. FUDGE's pages!"  
 Is praise which (as some poet sings)  
 Would pay one for the toils of ages.

Thus flatter'd, I presume to send  
 A few more extracts by a friend;  
 And I should hope they'll be no less  
 Approv'd of than my last MS. —  
 The former ones, I fear, were creas'd,  
 As BIDDY round the caps *would* pin them;  
 But these will come to hand, at least  
 Unrumped, for — there's nothing in them.

---

*Extracts from Mr. Fudge's Journal, addressed to Lord C.  
 Aug. 10.*

Went to the Mad-house — saw the man,"  
 Who thinks, poor wretch, that, while the Fiend  
 Of Discord here full riot ran,  
*He*, like the rest, was guillotined; —  
 But that when, under BONEY'S reign,  
 (A more discreet, though quite as strong one)  
 The heads were all restor'd again,  
*He*, in the scramble, got a *wrong* one.  
 Accordingly, he still cries out  
 This strange head fits him most unpleasantly;  
 And always runs, poor dev'l, about,  
 Inquiring for his own incessantly!  
 While to his case a tear I dropt,  
 And saunter'd home, thought I—ye Gods!  
 How many heads might thus be swopp'd,  
 And, after all, not make much odds!

\* The celebrated letter to Prince Hardenburgh (written, however, I believe, originally English,) in which his Lordship, professing to see "no moral or political objection" to the membership of Saxony, denounced the unfortunate King as "not only the most devoted, the most favoured of Bonaparte's vassals."

\*\* This extraordinary madman is, I believe, in the Bicêtre. He imagines, exactly as Fudge states it, that, when the heads of those who had been guillotined were restored, he mistake got some other person's instead of his own.

For instance, there's V—s—TT—T's head —  
 ("Tam carum"\* it may well be said)  
 If by some curious chance it came  
 To settle on BILL SOAMES'S\*\* shoulders,  
 Th' effect would turn out much the same  
 On all respectable cash-holders:  
 Except that while, in its *new* socket,  
 The head was planning schemes to win  
 A *zig-zag* way into one's pocket,  
 The hands would plunge *directly* in.

Good Viscount S—DM—H, too, instead  
 Of his own grave, respected head,  
 Might wear (for aught I see that bars)  
 Old Lady WILHELMINA FRUMP'S —  
 So while the hand sign'd *Circulars*,  
 The head might lisp out "What is trumps?" —  
 The R—G—T's brains could we transfer  
 To some robust man-milliner,  
 The shop, the shears, the lace, and ribbon  
 Would go, I doubt not, quite as glib on;  
 And, *vice versâ*, take the pains  
 To give the P—CE the shopman's brains,  
 One only change from thence would flow,  
*Ribbons* would not be wasted so!

'Twas thus I ponder'd on, my Lord;  
 And, ev'n at night, when laid in bed,  
 I found myself, before I snor'd,  
 Thus chopping, swopping head for head.  
 At length I thought, fantastic elf!  
 How such a change would suit *myself*.  
 'Twixt sleep and waking, one by one,  
 With various perieraniums saddled,  
 At last I tried your Lordship's on,  
 And then I grew completely addled —  
 Forgot all other heads, or rot 'em!  
 And slept, and dreant that I was — BOTTOM.

Aug. 21.

Walk'd out with daugther BID — was shown  
 The House of Commons, and the Throne,  
 Whose velvet cushion's just the same\*\*\*  
 NAPOLEON sat on — what a shame!  
 Oh, can we wonder, best of speakers!  
 When LORIS seated thus we see,  
 That France's "fundamental features"  
 Are much the same they us'd to be?  
 However, — God preserve the Throne,  
 And *cushion* too — and keep them free  
 From accidents, which *have* been known  
 To happen ev'n to Royalty!†

Aug. 23.

Read, at a stall, (for oft one pops  
 On something at these stalls and shops,  
 That does to *quote*, and gives one's Book  
 A classical and knowing look. —  
 Indeed I've found, in Latin, lately,  
 A course of stalls improves me greatly.)  
 'Twas thus I read, that, in the East,  
 A monarch's *fat's* a serious matter;  
 And once in every year, at least,  
 He's weigh'd — too see if he gets fatter:††

\* Tam cari capitis — HORAT.

\*\* A celebrated pickpocket.

\*\*\* The only change, if I recollect right, is the substitution of lilies for bees. This war upon the bees is, of course, universal; "exitium misere apibus," like the angry nymphs in Virgil: — but may not *new swarms* arise out of the *victims* of Legitimacy yet?

† I am afraid that Mr. Fudge alludes here to a very awkward accident, which is well known to have happened to poor L—s le D—s—é, some years since, at one of the R—g—t's Fêtes. He was sitting next our gracious Queen at the time.

†† "The 3rd day of the Feast the King causeth himself to be weighed with great care." — Bernier's *Voyage to Surat*, etc.

Then, if a pound or two he be  
 Increas'd, there's quite a jubilee!'  
 Suppose, my Lord, — and far from me  
 To treat such things with levity —  
 But just suppose the R—g—t's weight  
 Were made thus an affair of state;  
 And, ev'ry sessions, at the close, —  
 'Stead of a speech, which, all can see, is  
 Heavy and dull enough, God knows —  
 Were we to try how heavy *he* is.  
 Much would it glad all hearts to hear  
 That, while the Nation's Revenue  
 Loses so many pounds a year,  
 The P—e, God bless him! *gains* a few.

With bales of muslin, chintzes, spices,  
 I see the Easterns weigh their Kings; —  
 But, for the R—g—t, my advice is,  
 We should throw in much *heavier* things:  
 For instance —————'s quarto volumes,  
 Which, though not spices, serve to wrap them;  
 Dominic ST—DD—t's Daily columns,  
 "Prodigious!" — in, of course, we'd clap them —  
 Letters, that C—RTW—t's pen indites,  
 In which, with logical confusion,  
 The Major like a Minor writes,  
 And never comes to a *Conclusion*: —  
 Lord S—m—rs' pamphlet — or his head —  
 (Ah, *that* were worth its weight in lead!)  
 Along with which we *in* may whip, sly,  
 The Speeches of Sir JOHN C—x H—p—sly;  
 That Baronet of many words,  
 Who loves so, in the House of Lords,  
 To whisper Bishops — and so nigh  
 Unto their wigs in whisp'ring goes,  
 That you may always know him by  
 A patch of powder on his nose! —  
 If this won't do, we *in* must cram  
 The "Reasons" of Lord B—ck—gh—m;  
 (A Book his Lordship means to write,  
 Entitled "Reasons for my Rattling:")  
 Or, should these prove too small and light,  
 His — —'s a host — we'll bundle *that* in!  
 And, *still* should all these masses fail  
 To stir the R—g—t's ponderous scale,  
 Why then, my Lord, in heaven's name,  
 Pitch in, without reserve or stint,  
 The whole of R—gl—y's beauteous Dame —  
 If *that* won't raise him, devil's in't!

Aug. 31.

Consulted MURPHY'S TACITUS

About those famous spies at Rome,\*  
 Whom certain Whigs — to make a fuss —  
 Describe as much resembling us,\*\*  
 Informing gentlemen, at home.  
 But, bless the fools, they *can't* be serious,  
 To say Lord S—dm—tn's like TIBERIUS!  
 What! *he*, the Peer, that injures no man,  
 Like that severe, blood-thirsty Roman! —  
 'Tis true, the Tyrant lent an ear to

\* "I remember," says Bernier, "that all the Omrahs expressed great joy that the King weighed two pounds more now than the year preceding." — Another author tells us that "Fatness, as well as a very large head, is considered, throughout India, as one of the most precious gifts of heaven. An enormous skull is absolutely revered, and the happy owner is looked up to as a superior being. To a Prince a joulter head is invaluable." — *Oriental Field Sports*.

\*\* The name of the first worthy who set up the trade of informer at Rome (to whom our Oliver and Castles ought to erect a statue) was Romanus Hispo; — "qui formam vitæ in illam quam postea celebrem miserie tempore et audacie hominum fecerunt." — Tacit. Annal. I. 74  
 \*\*\* They certainly possessed the same art of *instigating* their victims, which the Report of the Secret Committee attributes to Lord Sidmouth's agents: — "*socius* (says Tacitus of one of them) *libidinum et necessitatum, quo pluribus indicibus intigaret.*"



All sorts of spices — so doth the Peer, too.

'Tis true my Lord's Elect tell fibs,

And deal in perjury — *ditto* TIB's.

'Tis true, the Tyrant screen'd and hid

His rogues from justice\* — *ditto* SID.

'Tis true the Peer is grave and glib

At moral speeches — *ditto* TIB.\*\*

'Tis true, the feats the Tyrant did

Were in his dotage — *ditto* SID.

So far, I own, the parallel

'Twixt TIB and SID goes vastly well;

But there are points in TIB that strike

My humble mind as much more like

Yourself, my dearest Lord, or him

Of th' India Board — that soul of whim!

Like him, TIBERIUS lov'd his joke,\*\*

On matters, too, where few can bear one;

*E. g.* a man, cut up, or broke

Upon the wheel — a devilish fair one!

Your common fractures, wounds, and fits,

Are nothing to such wholesale wits;

But, let the sufferer gasp for life,

The joke is then worth any money;

And, if he writhe beneath a knife, —

Oh dear, that's something *quite* too funny.

In this respect, my Lord, you see

The Roman wag and ours agree:

Now as to *your* resemblance — mum —

This parallel we need not follow;†

Though 'tis, in Ireland, said by some

Your Lordship beats TIBERIUS hollow;

Whips, chains — but these are things too serious

For me to mention or discuss;

Whene'er your Lordship acts TIBERIUS,

PHIL. FUDGE's part is *Tacitus*!

Sept. 2.

Was thinking, had Lord S—DM—TH got

Up any decent kind of Plot

Against the winter-time — if not,

Alas, alas, our ruin's fated;

All done up, and *spifflicated*!

Ministers and all their vassals,

Down from C—TL—GH to CASTLES, —

Unless we can kick up a riot,

Ne'er can hope for peace or quiet!

What's to be done? — Spa-Fields was clever;

But even that brought gibes and mockings

Upon our heads — so, *mem.* — must never

Keep ammunition in old stockings;

For fear some should in his curst head

Take it to say our force was *worsted*.

*Mem.* too — when SID. an army raises,

It must not be "incog." like *Bayes's*:

Nor must the General be a hobbling

Professor of the art of Cobbling;

Lest men, who perpetrate such puns,

Should say, with Jacobinic grin,

He felt, from soleing *Wellingtons*,††

A *Wellington's* great soul within!

\* "Neque tamen id Sereuo noxae fuit, quem odium publicum tutiorem faciebat. Nam ut is districtior accusator velut sacrosanctus erat." *Annal. Lib. 4, 36.* — Or, as it is translated Mr. Fudge's friend, Murphy: — "This daring accuser had the *curse* of the people, and a protection of the Emperor. Informers, in proportion as they rose in guilt, became sacred characters."

\*\* Murphy even confers upon one of his speeches the epithet "constitutional." Mr. Fudge might have added to his parallel, that Tiberius was a good private character: — "egregium a famaque quoad privatus."

\*\*\* "*Ludibria scitis permiscere solitus.*"

† There is one point of resemblance between Tiberius and Lord C. which Mr. Fudge might have mentioned — "*suspensa semper et obscura verba.*"

†† Short boots, so called.



Nor must an old Apothecary  
 Go take the Tower, for lack of pence,  
 With (what these wags would call, so merry)  
*Physical force and phial-ence!*  
 No—no—our Plot, my Lord, must be  
 Next time contriv'd more skilfully.  
 John Bull, I grieve to say, is growing  
 So troublesomely sharp and knowing,  
 So wise — in short, so Jacobin —  
 'Tis monstrous hard to take him in.

Sept. 6.

Heard of the fate of our Ambassador  
 In China, and was sorely nettled;  
 But think, my Lord, we should not pass it o'er  
 Till all this matter's fairly settled;  
 And here's the mode occurs to me: —  
 As none of our Nobility  
 Though for their *own* most gracious King  
 (They would kiss hands, or — any thing)  
 Can be persuaded to go through  
 This farce-like trick of the *Ko-tou*;  
 And as these Mandarins *won't* bend,  
 Without some mumming exhibition,  
 Suppose, my Lord, you were to send  
 GRIMALDI to them on a mission:  
 As Legate JOE could play his part,  
 And if, in diplomatic art,  
 The "*volto sciolto*"\* 's meritorious,  
 Let JOE but grin, he has it, glorious!  
 A *title* for him 'seasily made;  
 And, by the by, one Christmas time,  
 If I remember right, he play'd  
 Lord MORLEY in some pantomime; — \*\*  
 As Earl of M—RL—Y then gazette him,  
 If t'other Earl of M—RL—Y 'll let him.  
 (And why should not the world be blest  
 With *two* such stars, for East and West?)  
 Then, when before the Yellow Screen  
 He's brought — and, sure, the very essence  
 Of etiquette would be that scene  
 Of JOE in the Celestial Presence! —  
 He thus should say: — "Duke Ho and Soo,  
 "I'll play what tricks you please for you,  
 "If you'll, in turn, but do for me  
 "A few small tricks you now shall see.  
 "If I consult *your* Emperor's liking,  
 "At least you'll do the same for *my* King."  
 He then should give them nine such grins,  
 As would astound ev'n Mandarins;  
 And throw such somersets before  
 The picture of King GEORGE (God bless him!)  
 As, should Duke Ho but try them o'er,  
 Would, by CONFUCIUS, much distress him!  
 I start this merely as a hint,  
 But think you'll find some wisdom in't;  
 And, should you follow up the job,  
 My son, my Lord, (you know poor BOB)  
 Would in the suite be glad to go  
 And help his Excellency, JOE; —  
 At least, like noble AMU—NST's son,  
 The lad will do to *practise* on.\*\*\*

\* The *open countenance*, recommended by Lord Chesterfield.

\*\* Mr. Fudge is a little mistaken here. It was *not* Grimaldi, but some very inferior performer who played this part of "Lord Morley" in the pantomime, — so much to the horror of the distinguished Earl of that name. The expostulatory letters of the Noble Earl to Mr. H—rr—s, up this vulgar profanation of his spick-and-span new title, will, I trust, some time or other, given to the world.

\*\*\* See Mr. Ellis's account of the Embassy.

## LETTER X.

FROM MISS BIDDY FUDGE TO MISS DOROTHY — .

WELL, it is n't the King, after all, my dear creature!  
 But *don't* you go laugh, now — there's nothing to quiz in't —  
 For grandeur of air and for grimness of feature,  
 He *might* be a King, DOLL, though, hang him, he is n't.  
 At first, I felt hurt, for I wish'd it, I own,  
 For no other cause but to vex Miss MALONE, —  
 The great heiress, you know, of Shandangan, who's here,  
 Showing off with *such* airs, and a real Cashmere,\*  
 While mine's but a paltry, old rabbit-skin, dear!)  
 But says Pa, after deeply consid'ring the thing,  
 I am just as well pleas'd it should *not* be the King;  
 As I think for my BIDDY, so *gentille* and *jolie*,  
 "Whose charms may their price in an *honest* way fetch,  
 That a Brandenburg" — (what *is* a Brandenburg, DOLLY?) —  
 "Would be, after all, no such very great catch.  
 "If the R—H—T indeed —" added he, looking sly —  
 You remember that comical squint of his eye)  
 But I stopped him with "La, Pa, how *can* you say so,  
 "When the R—G—T loves none but old women, you know!"  
 Which is fact, my dear DOLLY — we, girls of eighteen,  
 And so slim — Lord, he'd think us not fit to be seen;  
 And would like us much better as old — ay, as old  
 As that Countess of DESMOND, of whom I've been told  
 That she liv'd to much more than a hundred and ten,  
 And was kill'd by a fall from a cherry-tree then!  
 What a frisky old girl! but — to come to my lover,  
 Who, though not a King, is a *hero* I'll swear, —  
 You shall hear all that's happen'd, just briefly run over,  
 Since that happy night, when we whisk'd through the air!

Let me see — 'twas on Saturday — yes, DOLLY, yes —  
 From that evening I date the first dawn of my bliss;  
 When we both rattled off in that dear little carriage,  
 Whose journey, Bob says, is so like Love and Marriage,  
 "Beginning gay, desperate, dashing, down-hilly,  
 "And ending as dull as a six-inside Dilly!"  
 Well, scarcely a wink did I sleep the night through,  
 And, next day, having scribbled my letter to you,  
 With a heart full of hope this sweet fellow to meet  
 I set out with Papa, to see LOUIS DIX-HUIT  
 Make his bow to some half-dozen women and boys,  
 Who get up a small concert of shrill *Vive le Roi* —  
 And how vastly genteeler, my dear, even this is,  
 Than vulgar Pall-Mall's oratorio of hisses!  
 The gardens seem'd full — so, of course, we walk'd o'er 'em,  
 Among orange-trees, clipp'd into town-bred decorum,  
 And daphnes, and vases, and many a statue  
 There staring, with not ev'n a stitch on them, at you!  
 The ponds, too, we view'd — stood awhile on the brink  
 To contemplate the play of those pretty gold fishes —  
 "Live *bullion*," says merciless BOB, "which, I think,  
 "Would, if coin'd, with a little *mint* sauce, be delicious!"

But *what*, DOLLY, what, is the gay orange-grove,  
 Or gold fishes to her that's in search of her love?  
 In vain did I wildly explore every chair  
 Where a thing *like* a man was — no lover sate there!  
 In vain my fond eyes did I eagerly cast  
 At the whiskers, mustachios, and wigs that went past,  
 To obtain, if I could, but a glance at that curl,  
 But a glimpse of those whiskers, as sacred, my girl,

\* See Lady Morgan's "France" for the anecdote, told her by Madame de Genlis, of the young gentleman whose love was cured by finding that his mistress wore a *shawl* "peau de lapin."

"The cars, on the return, are dragged up slowly by a chain.

As the lock that, Pa says, 'is to Mussulmen giv'n,  
 For the angel to hold by that "lugs them to heaven!" —  
 Alas, there went by me full many a quiz,  
 And mustachios in plenty, but nothing like his!  
 Disappointed, I found myself sighing out "well-a-day," —  
 Thought of the words of T—M M—RE's Irish Melody,  
 Something about the "green spot of delight,""  
 (Which, you know, Captain MACINTOSH sung to us one day):  
 Ah DOLLY, my "spot" was that Saturday night,  
 And its verdure, how fleeting, had wither'd by Sunday!  
 We din'd at a tavern — La, what do I say?  
 If Bob was to know! — a *Restaurateur's*, dear;  
 Where your *properest* ladies go dine every day,  
 And drink Burgundy out of large tumblers, like beer.  
 Fine BOB (for he's really grown *super-fine*)  
 Condescended, for once, to make one of the party;  
 Of course, though but three, we had dinner for nine,  
 And, in spite of my grief, love, I own I eat hearty.  
 Indeed, DOLL, I know not how 'tis, but, in grief,  
 I have always found eating a wond'rous relief;  
 And BOB, who's in love, said he felt the same, *quite* —  
 "My sighs," said he, "ceas'd with the first glass I drank you;  
 'The lamb made me tranquil, the puffs made me light,  
 And — now that all's o'er — why, I'm — pretty well, thank you!"  
 To my great annoyance, we sat rather late;  
 For BOBBY and Pa had a furious debate  
 About singing and cookery — BOBBY, of course,  
 Standing up for the latter Fine Art in full force;  
 And Pa saying, "God only knows which is worst,  
 "The French singers or cooks, but I wish us well over it —  
 "What with old LAIS and VÉRY, I'm curst  
 "If my head or my stomach will ever recover it!"  
 'Twas dark, when we got to the Boulevards to stroll,  
 And in vain did I look 'mong the street Macaronis,  
 When, sudden, it struck me — last hope of my soul —  
 That some angel might take the dear man to TORTONI's!""  
 We enter'd — and, scarcely had BOB, with an air,  
 For a *grappe à la jardinière* call'd to the waiters,  
 When, oh DOLL! I saw him — my hero was there,  
 (For I knew his white small-clothes and brown leather gaiters)  
 A group of fair statues from Greece smiling o'er him,†  
 And lots of red currant-juice sparkling before him!  
 Oh DOLLY, these heroes — what creatures they are!  
 In the *boudoir* the same as in fields full of slaughter;  
 As cool in the Beaujon's precipitous car,  
 As when safe at TORTONI's, o'er ic'd currant-water!  
 He join'd us — imagine, dear creature, my extasy —  
 Join'd by the man I'd have broken ten necks to see!  
 BOB wish'd to treat him with *Punch à la glace*,  
 But the sweet fellow swore that my *beauté*, my *grace*,  
 And my *je-ne-sais-quoi* (then his whiskers he twirl'd)  
 Were, to him, "on de top of all *Ponch* in de world." —  
 How pretty! — though oft (as, of course, it must be)  
 Both his French and his English are Greek, DOLL, to me.  
 But, in short, I felt happy as ever fond heart did;  
 And happier still, when 'twas fix'd, ere we parted,  
 That, if the next day should be *pastoral* weather,  
 We all would set off, in French buggies, together,

\* For this scrap of knowledge "Pa" was, I suspect, indebted to a note upon Volney's *Rulus*; a book which usually forms part of a Jacobin's library, and with which Mr. Fudge must have been well acquainted at the time when he wrote his "Down with Kings," etc. The note in Volney is as follows: — It is by this tuft of hair, (on the crown of the head) worn by the majority of Mussulmans, that the Angel of the Tomb is to take the elect and carry them to Paradise."

"The young lady, whose memory is not very correct, must allude, I think, to the following lines: —

Oh that fairy form is ne'er forgot,  
 Which First Love trac'd;  
 Still it ling'ring haunts the greenest spot  
 On Memory's waste!

\*\*\* A fashionable *café glacier* on the Italian Boulevards.

† "You eat your ice at Tortoni's," says Mr. Scott, "under a Grecian group."



To see *Montmorency* — that place which, you know,  
 Is so famous for cherries and *JEAN JACQUES ROUSSEAU*.  
 His card then he gave us — the *name*, rather creas'd —  
 But 'twas *CALICOT* — something — a Colonel, at least!  
 After which — sure there never was hero so civil — he  
 Saw us safe home to our door in *Rue Rivoli*,  
 Where his *last words*, as, at parting, he threw  
 A soft look o'er his shoulders, were — "how do you do!"\*  
 But, lord, — there's Papa for the post — I'm so vext —  
*Montmorency* must now, love, be kept for my next.  
 That dear Sunday night! — I was charmingly drest,  
 And — so providential! — was looking my best;  
 Such a sweet muslin gown, with a flounce — and my frills,  
 You've no notion how rich — (though Pa has by the bills)  
 And you'd smile had you seen, when we sat rather near,  
 Colonel *CALICOT* eyeing the cambric, my dear.  
 Then the flow'rs in my bonnet — but, la, it's in vain —  
 So, good by, my sweet *DOLL* — I shall soon write again.  
 B. F.

*Nota bene* — our love to all neighbours about —  
 Your Papa in particular — how is his gont?

P. S. I've just open'd my letter to say,  
 In your next you must tell me (now *do*, *DOLLY*, pray,  
 For I hate to ask *BOB*, he's so ready to quiz)  
 What sort of a thing, dear, a *Brandenburgh* is.

## LETTER XI.

FROM PHELM CONNOR TO —————

YES — 'twas a cause, as noble and as great  
 As ever hero died to vindicate —  
 A Nation's right to speak a Nation's voice,  
 And own no power but of the Nation's choice!  
 Such was the grand, the glorious cause that now  
 Hung trembling on *NAPOLEON*'s single brow;  
 Such the sublime arbitrement, that pour'd,  
 In patriot eyes, a light around his sword,  
 A glory then, which never, since the day  
 Of his young victories, had illum'd its way!  
 Oh 'twas not then the time for tame debates,  
 Ye men of Gaul, when chains were at your gates;  
 When he, who fled before your Chieftain's eye,  
 As geese from eagles on Mount Taurus fly,\*\*  
 Denounc'd against the land, that spurn'd his chain,  
 Myriads of swords to bind it fast again —  
 Myriads of fierce invading swords, to track  
 Through your best blood his path of vengeance back;  
 When Europe's Kings, that never yet combin'd  
 But (like those upper Stars, that, when conjoin'd,  
 Shed war and pestilence) to scourge mankind,  
 Gather'd around, with hosts from every shore,  
 Hating *NAPOLEON* much, but Freedom more,  
 And, in that coming strife, appall'd to see  
 The world yet left one chance for liberty! —  
 No, 'twas not then the time to weave a net  
 Of bondage round your Chief; to curb and fret  
 Your veteran war-horse, pawing for the fight,  
 When every hope was in his speed and might —  
 To waste the hour of action in dispute,  
 And coolly plan how Freedom's *boughs* should shoot,  
 When your Invader's axe was at the root!

\* Not an unusual mistake with foreigners.

\*\* See *Aelian*, Lib. 5. cap. 29 — who tells us that these geese, from a consciousness of their own loquacity, always cross Mount Taurus with stones in their bills, to prevent any unlucky cackle from betraying them to the eagles — διατρεπονται σιωπῶντες.



No, sacred Liberty! that God, who throws  
 Thy light around, like his own sunshine, knows  
 How well I love thee, and how deeply hate  
*All tyrants, upstart and Legitimate —*  
 Yet, in that hour, were France my native land,  
 I would have followed, with quick heart and hand,  
 NAPOLEON, NERO — ay, no matter whom —  
 To snatch my country from that damning doom,  
 That deadliest curse that on the conquer'd waits —  
 A Conqueror's satrap, thron'd within her gates!  
 True, he was false — despotic — all you please —  
 Had trampled down man's holiest liberties —  
 Had, by a genius, form'd for nobler things  
 Than lie within the grasp of *vulgar* Kings,  
 But rais'd the hopes of men — as eaglets fly  
 With tortoises aloft into the sky —  
 To dash them down again more shatteringly!  
 'All this I own — but still . . .

## LETTER XII.

FROM MISS EDDY FUDGE TO MISS DOROTHY —.

AT last, DOLLY, — thanks to a potent emetic,  
 Which BOBBY and Pa, with grimace sympathetic,  
 Have swallowed this morning, to balance the bliss  
 Of an eel *matclote* and a *bisque d'écrevisses* —  
 I've a morning at home to myself, and sit down  
 To describe you our heavenly trip out of town.  
 How agog you must be for this letter, my dear!  
 Lady JANE, in the novel, less languish'd to hear  
 If that elegant cornet she met at Lord NEVILLE'S  
 Was actually dying with love or — blue devils.  
 But Love, DOLLY, Love is the theme I pursue;  
 With Blue Devils, thank heav'n, I have nothing to do —  
 Except, indeed, dear Colonel CALICOT spics  
 Any imps of that colour in *certain* blue eyes,  
 Which he stares at till I, DOLL, at *his* do the same;  
 Then he simpers — I blush — and would often exclaim,  
 If I knew but the French for it, "Lord, Sir, for shame!"  
 Well, the morning was lovely — the trees in full dress  
 For the happy occasion — the sunshine express —  
 Had we order'd it, dear, of the best poet going,  
 It scarce could be furnish'd more golden and glowing.  
 Though late when we started, the scent of the air  
 Was like GATTIE'S rose-water — and, bright, here and there,  
 On the grass an odd dew-drop was glittering yet,  
 Like my aunt's diamond pin on her green tabbinet!  
 And the birds seem'd to warble as blest on the boughs,  
 As if *each* a plum'd Calicot had for her spouse;  
 And the grapes were all blushing and kissing in rows,  
 And — in short, need I tell you, wherever one goes  
 With the creature one loves, 'tis all *coulour de rose*;  
 And, ah, I shall ne'er, liv'd I ever so long, see  
 A day such as that at divine Montmorency!  
 There was but one drawback — at first when we started,  
 The Colonel and I were inhumanly parted;  
 How cruel — young hearts of such moments to rob!  
 He went in Pa's buggy, and I went with Bob;  
 And, I own, I felt spitefully happy to know  
 That Papa and his comrade agreed but so-so.  
 For the Colonel, it seems, is a stickler of BONEY'S —

\* Somebody (Fontenelle, I believe) has said, that if he had his hand full of truths, he would open but one finger at a time; and I find it necessary to use the same sort of reserve with respect to Mr. Phelim Connor's very plain-spoken letters. The remainder of this Epistle is so full of unsafe matter-of-fact, that it must, for the present at least, be withheld from the public.

Serv'd with him, of course — nay, I'm sure they were cronies —  
 So martial his features! dear DOLL, you can trace  
 Ulm, Austerlitz, Lodi, as plain in his face  
 As you do on that pillar of glory and brass,  
 Which the poor Duc DE B—RI must hate so to pass!  
 It appears, too, he made — as most foreigners do —  
 About English affairs an odd blunder or two.  
 For example — misled by the names, I dare say —  
 He confounded JACK CASTLES with Lord C—GN;  
 And — such a mistake as no mortal hit ever on —  
 Fancied the present Lord C—MD—N the clever one!

But politics ne'er were the sweet fellow's trade;  
 'Twas for war and the ladies my Colonel was made.  
 And, oh, had you heard, as together we walk'd  
 Thro' that beautiful forest, how sweetly he talk'd;  
 And how perfectly well he appear'd, DOLL, to know  
 All the life and adventures of JEAN JACQUES ROUSSEAU! —  
 "'Twas there," said he — not that his words I can state —  
 'Twas a gibb'rish that Cupid alone could translate; —  
 But "there," said he (pointing where, small and remote,  
 The dear Hermitage rose), "there his JULIE he wrote, —  
 "Upon paper gilt-edg'd," without blot or erasure;  
 "Then sanded it over with silver and azure,  
 "And — oh, what will genius and fancy not do? —  
 "Tied the leaves up together with *nompaille* blue!"  
 What a trait of Rousseau! what a crowd of emotions  
 From sand and blue ribbons are conjur'd up here!  
 Alas, that a man of such exquisite\*\*\* notions  
 Should send his poor brats to the Foundling, my dear!

"'Twas here, too, perhaps," Colonel CALICOT said —  
 As down the small garden he pensively led —  
 (Though once I could see his sublime forehead wrinkle  
 With rage not to find there the lov'd periwinkle)†  
 "'Twas here he receiv'd from the fair D'EPINAY,  
 "(Who call'd him so sweetly *her Bear*, †† every day,  
 "That dear flannel petticoat, pull'd off to form  
 "A waistcoat, to keep the enthusiast warm!"†††

Such, DOLL, were the sweet recollections we ponder'd,  
 As, full of romance, through that valley we wander'd  
 The flannel (one's train of ideas, how odd it is!)  
 Led us to talk about other commodities,  
 Cambric, and silk, and — I ne'er shall forget,  
 For the sun was then hast'ning in pomp to its set,  
 And full on the Colonel's dark whiskers shone down,  
 When he ask'd me, with eagerness, — who made my gown?  
 The question confus'd me — for, DOLL, you must know,  
 And I ought to have told my best friend long ago,  
 That, by Pa's strict command, I no longer employ††††  
 That enchanting *couturière*, Madame LE ROI,  
 But am forc'd, dear, to have VICTORINE, who — deuce take her! —  
 It seems is, at present, the King's mantua-maker —  
 I mean of his party — and, though much the smartest,

\* The column in the Place Vendôme.

\*\* "Employant pour cela le plus beau papier doré, séchant l'écriture avec de la poudre d'azur et d'argent, et cousant mes cahiers avec de la *nompaille* bleue." — *Les Confessions*, Part 2, liv. 9.

\*\*\* This word, "exquisite," is evidently a favourite of Miss Fudge's; and I understand she was not a little angry when her brother Bob committed a pun on the last two syllables of it in the following couplet: —

"I'd fain praise your Poem — but tell me, how is it  
 When I cry out "Exquisite," Echo cries "quiz it?"

† The flower which Rousseau brought into such fashion among the Parisians, by exclaiming one day, "Ah, voilà de la *pervenche*!"

†† *Mon ours*, voilà votre asyle — et vous, *mon ours*, ne viendrez-vous pas aussi? — etc. etc.

††† "Un jour, qu'il geloit très fort, en ouvrant un paquet qu'elle m'envoyoit, je trouvai un petit jupon de flanelle d'Angleterre, qu'elle me marquoit avoir porté, et dont elle vouloit que je me fisse faire un gilet. Ce soin, plus qu' amical, me parut si tendre, comme si elle se fût dépouillée pour me vêtir, que, dans mon émotion, je baisai vingt fois en pleurant le billet et le jupon."

†††† Miss Biddy's notions of French pronunciation may be perceived in the rhymes which she always selects for "*Le Roi*."

LE ROI is condemn'd as a rank Bonapartist.\*  
 Think, DOLL, how confounded I look'd — so well knowing  
 The Colonel's opinions — my cheeks were quite glowing;  
 I stammer'd out something — nay, even half nam'd  
 The *legitimate* sempstress, when, loud, he exclaim'd,  
 "Yes, yes, by the stitching 'tis plain to be seen  
 "It was made by that Bourbonite b——h, VICTORINE!"  
 What a word for a hero! — but heroes *will* err,  
 And I thought, dear, I'd tell you things *just* as they were.  
 Besides, though the word on good manners intrench,  
 I assure you 'tis not *half* so shocking in French.

But this cloud, though embarrassing, soon pass'd away,  
 And the bliss altogether, the dreams of that day,  
 The thoughts that arise, when such dear fellows woo us, —  
 The *nothings* that then, love, are *every thing* to us —  
 That quick correspondence of glances and sighs,  
 And what BOB calls the "Twopenny-Post of the Eyes" —  
 Ah DOLL! though I *know* you've a heart, 'tis in vain  
 To a heart so unpractis'd these things to explain.  
 They can only be felt, in their fulness divine,  
 By her who has wander'd, at evening's decline,  
 Through a valley like that, with a Colonel like mine!

But here I must finish — for BOB, my dear DOLLY,  
 Whom physic, I find, always makes melancholy,  
 Is seiz'd with a fancy for church-yard reflections;  
 And, full of all yesterday's rich recollections,  
 Is sett'ing off for Montmartre — "for there is,"  
 Said he, looking solemn, "the tomb of the VÉRYs!"  
 "Long, long have I wish'd, as a votary true,  
 "O'er the grave of such talents to utter my moans;  
 "And, to-day — as my stomach is not in good cue  
 "For the *flesh* of the VÉRYs — I'll visit their *bones*!"  
 He insists upon *my* going with him — how teasing!  
 This letter, however, dear DOLLY, shall lie  
 Unseal'd in my draw'r, that, if any thing pleasing  
 Occurs while I'm out, I may tell you — good bye.  
 B. F.

Four o' Clock.

Oh DOLLY, dear DOLLY, I'm ruin'd for ever —  
 I ne'er shall be happy again, DOLLY, never!  
 To think of the wretch — what a victim was I!  
 'Tis too much to endure — I shall die, I shall die —  
 My brain's in a fever — my pulses beat quick —  
 I shall die, or, at least, be exceedingly sick!  
 Oh, what do you think? after all my romancing,  
 My visions of glory, my sighing, my glancing,  
 This Colonel — I scarce can commit it to paper —  
 This Colonel's no more than a vile linen-draper!!  
 'Tis true as I live — I had coax'd brother BOB so  
 (You'll hardly make out what I'm writing, I sob so)  
 For some little gift on my birth-day — September  
 The thirtieth, dear, I'm eighteen, you remember —  
 That BOB to a shop kindly order'd the coach,  
 (Ah, little I thought who the shopman would prove)  
 To bespeak me a few of those *mouchoirs de poche*,  
 Which, in happier hours, I have sigh'd for, my love, —  
 (The most beautiful things — two Napoleons the price —  
 And one's name in the corner embroider'd so nice!)  
 Well, with heart full of pleasure, I enter'd the shop,  
 But — ye Gods, what a phantom! — I thought I should drop —  
 There he stood, my dear DOLLY — no room for a doubt —  
 There, behind the vile counter, these eyes saw him stand,  
 With a piece of French cambric, before him roll'd out,

\* LE ROI, who was the *Couturière* of the Empress Maria Louisa, is at present, of course, out of fashion, and is succeeded in her station by the Royalist mantua-maker, VICTORINE.

\*\* It is the *brother* of the present excellent Restaurateur who lies entombed so magnificently in the Cimetière Montmartre. The inscription on the column at the head of the tomb concludes with the following words — "Toute sa vie fut consacrée aux arts utiles."



And that horrid yard-measure uprais'd in his hand!  
 Oh — Papa, all along, knew the secret, 'tis clear —  
 'Twas a *shopman* he meant by a "Brandenburgh," dear!  
 The man, whom I fondly had fancied a King,

And, when *that* too delightful illusion was past,  
 As a hero had worshipp'd — vile, treacherous thing —  
 To turn out but a low linen-draper at last!

My head swam around — the wretch smil'd, I believe,  
 But his smiling, alas, could no longer deceive —  
 I fell back on Bob — my whole heart seem'd to wither —  
 And, pale as a ghost, I was carried back hither!

I only remember that Bob, as I caught him,  
 With cruel facetiousness said — „curse the Kiddy!

“A staunch Revolutionist always I've thought him,

“But now I find out he's a *Counter* one, Biddy!”

Only think, my dear creature, if this should be known

To that saucy, satirical thing, Miss MALONE!

What a story 'twill be at Shandangan for ever!

What laughs and what quizzing she'll have with the men!

It will spread through the country — and never, oh, never

Can Biddy be seen at Kilrandy again!

Farewell — I shall do something desp'rate, I fear —

And, ah! if my fate ever reaches your ear,

One tear of compassion my DOLL will not grudge

To her poor — broken-hearted — young friend

BIDDY FUDGE.

*Nota bene* — I'm sure you will hear, with delight,  
 That we're going, all three, to see BRUNET to-night.  
 A laugh will revive me — and kind Mr. Cox  
 (Do you know him?) has got us the Governor's box!



The following occasional pieces have already appeared in my friend Mr. PERRY's paper, and are here, "by desire of several persons of distinction," reprinted.

T. B.

LINES ON THE DEATH OF MR. P R C—V—L.

In the dirge we sung o'er him no censure was heard,  
Unembitter'd and free did the tear-drop descend;  
We forgot, in that hour, how the statesman had err'd  
And wept for the husband, the father, and friend!

Oh, proud was the meed his integrity won,  
And gen'rous indeed were the tears that we shed,  
When, in grief, we forgot all the ill he had done,  
And, though wrong'd by him, living, bewail'd him, when dead.

Even now, if one harsher emotion intrude,  
'Tis to wish he had chosen some lowlier state,  
Had known what he was — and, content to be good,  
Had ne'er, for our ruin, aspir'd to be great.

So, left through their own little orbit to move,  
His years might have roll'd inoffensive away;  
His children might still have been bless'd with his love,  
And England would ne'er have been curs'd with his sway.

To the Editor of the Morning Chronicle.

Sir;

In order to explain the following Fragment, it is necessary to refer your readers to a late florid description of the Pavilion at Brighton, in the apartments of which, we are told, "FUM, *The Chinese Bird of Royalty*," is a principal ornament.

I am, Sir, yours, etc.

MUM.

FUM AND HUM, THE TWO BIRDS OF ROYALTY.

A FRAGMENT.

ONE day the Chinese Bird of Royalty, FUM,  
Thus accosted our own Bird of Royalty, HUM,  
In that Palace or Chine-shop (Brighton, which is it?)  
Where FUM had just come to pay HUM a short visit. —  
Near akin are these Birds, though they differ in nation,  
(The breed of the HUMs is as old as creation)  
Both, full-craw'd Legitimates — both, birds of prey,  
Both, cackling and ravenous creatures, half way  
'Twixt the goose and the vulture, like Lord C—STL—GH;  
While FUM deals in Mandarins, Bonzes, Bohea,  
Peers, Bishops, and Punch, HUM, are sacred to thee!  
So congenial their tastes, that, when FUM first did light on  
The floor of that grand China-warehouse at Brighton,  
The lanterns, and dragons, and things round the dome  
Were so like what he left, "Gad," says FUM, "I'm at home." —  
And when, turning, he saw Bishop L—GE "Zooks, it is,"  
Quoth the Bird, "yes — I know him — a Bouze, by his phyz —  
"And that jolly old idol he kneels to so low  
"Can be none but our round-about godhead, fat Fo!"  
It chanc'd, at this moment, th' Episcopal Prig  
Was imploring the P—E to dispense with his wig,  
Which the Bird, overhearing, flew high o'er his head,  
And some TOBIT-like marks of his patronage shed,  
Which so dimm'd the poor Dandy's idolatrous eye,  
That, while FUM cried "oh Fo!" all the Court cried "oh fie!"

But, a truce to digression — these Birds of a feather  
Thus talk'd, t'other night, on State matters together:  
(The P—E just in bed, or about to depart for't,

\* In consequence of an old promise, that he should be allowed to wear his own hair, whenever he might be elevated to a Bishopric by his R—l H—ss.

His legs full of gout, and his arms full of —,) —  
 "I say, HUM," says FUM — FUM, of course, spoke Chinese,  
 But, bless you, that's nothing — at Brighton one sees  
 Foreign lingoos and Bishops *translated* with ease —  
 "I say, HUM, how fares it with Royalty now?  
 "Is it *up*? is it *prime*? is it *spooney* — or how?"  
 (The Bird had just taken a flash-man's degree  
 Under B — E, Y — TH, and young Master L —)  
 "As for us in Pekin" — here, a dev'l of a din  
 From the bed-chamber came, where that long Mandarin,  
 C — STL — GH (whom FUM calls the *Confusius* of Prose)  
 Was rehearsing a speech upon Europe's repose  
 To the deep, double bass of the fat Idol's nose!  
 (*Nota bene* — his Lordship and L — V — RP — L come,  
 In collateral lines, from the old Mother HUM,  
 C — STL — GH a HUM-bug — L — V — RP — L a HUM-drum.)  
 The Speech being finish'd, out rush'd C — STL — GH,  
 Saddled HUM in a hurry, and, whip, spur, away!  
 Through the regions of air, like a Snip on his hobby,  
 Ne'er paus'd, till he lighted in St. Stephen's lobby.

### LINES ON THE DEATH OF SH — R — D — N.

Principibus placuisse viris. — HORAT.

YES, grief will have way — but the fast falling tear  
 Shall be mingled with deep execrations on those,  
 Who could bask in that Spirit's meridian career,  
 And yet leave it thus lonely and dark at its close: —  
 Whose vanity flew round him, only while fed  
 By the odour his fame in its summer-time gave; —  
 Whose vanity now, with quick scent for the dead,  
 Like the Ghoul of the East, comes to feed at his grave!  
 Oh! it sickens the heart to see bosoms so hollow,  
 And spirits so mean in the great and high-born;  
 To think what a long line of titles may follow  
 The relics of him who died — friendless and lorn!  
 How proud they can press to the fun'ral array  
 Of one, whom they shunn'd in his sickness and sorrow: —  
 How bailiffs may seize his last blanket, to-day,  
 Whose pall shall be held up by nobles, to-morrow!  
 And Thou, too, whose life, a sick epicure's dream,  
 Incoherent and gross, even grosser had pass'd,  
 Were it not for that cordial and soul-giving beam,  
 Which his friendship and wit o'er thy nothingness cast: —  
 No, not for the wealth of the land, that supplies thee  
 With millions to heap upon Foppery's shrine; —  
 No, not for the riches of all who despise thee,  
 Tho' this would make Europe's whole opulence mine; —  
 Would I suffer what — ev'n in the heart that thou hast —  
 All mean as it is — must have consciously burn'd,  
 When the pittance, which shame had wrung from thee at last,  
 And which found all his wants at an end, was return'd!  
 "Was *this* then the fate!" — future ages will say,  
 When *some* names shall live but in history's curse  
 When Truth will be heard, and these Lords of a day  
 Be forgotten as fools, or remember'd as worse; —  
 "Was this then the fate of that high-gifted man,  
 "The pride of the palace, the bower and the hall,  
 "The orator — dramatist — minstrel, — who ran  
 "Through each mode of the lyre, and was master of all!

\* The sum was two hundred pounds — offered when Sh-r-d-n could no longer take any sustenance, and declined, for him, by his friends.

"Whose mind was an essence, compounded with art  
 "From the finest and best of all other men's powers; —  
 "Who ruled, like a wizard, the world of the heart,  
 "And could call up its sunshine, or bring down its showers!

"Whose humour, as gay as the fire-fly's light,  
 Play'd round every subject, and shone as it play'd; —  
 "Whose wit, in the combat, as gentle as bright,  
 "Ne'er carried a heart-stain away on its blade; —

"Whose eloquence — bright'ning whatever it tried,  
 "Whether reason or fancy, the gay or the grave, —  
 "Was as rapid, as deep, and as brilliant a tide,  
 "As ever bore Freedom aloft on its wave!"

Yes — such was the man, and so wretched his fate; —  
 And thus, sooner or later, shall all have to grieve,  
 Who waste their morn's dew in the beams of the Great,  
 And expect 'twill return to refresh them at eve!

In the woods of the North there are insects that prey  
 On the brain of the elk till his very last sigh;  
 Oh, Genius! thy patrons, more cruel than they,  
 First feed on thy brains, and then leave thee to die!

### EPISTLE FROM TOM CRIBB TO BIG BEN.

CONCERNING SOME FOUL PLAY IN A LATE TRANSACTION.\*\*

"Ah! mio BEN!" — METASTASIO.\*\*

WHAT! BEN, my old hero, is this your renown?  
 Is this the new go? — kick a man when he's down!  
 When the foe has knock'd under, to tread on him then —  
 By the fist of my father, I blush for thee, BEN!  
 "Foul! foul!" all the lads of the fancy exclaim —  
 CHARLEY SHOCK is electrified — BELCHER spits flame —  
 And MOLYNEUX — ay, even BLACKY cries "shame!"  
 Time was, when JOHN BULL little difference spied  
 'Twixt the foe at his feet, and the friend at his side;  
 When he found (such his humour in fighting and eating)  
 His foe, like his beef-steak, the sweeter for beating —  
 But this comes, Master BEN, of your curst foreign notions,  
 Your trinkets, wigs, thingumbobs, gold lace and lotions;  
 Your Noyaus, Curaçoas, and the Devil knows what —  
 (One swig of *Blue Ruin*† is worth the whole lot!)  
 Your great and small crosses — (my eyes, what a brood!  
 A cross-buttock from me would do some of them good!)  
 Which have spoilt you, till hardly a drop, my old porpoise,  
 Of pure English claret is left in your corpus;  
 And (as JIM says) the only one trick, good or bad,  
 Of the fancy you're up to, is *fibbing*, my lad!  
 Hence it comes, — BOXIANA, disgrace to thy page! —  
 Having floor'd, by good luck, the first *swell* of the age,  
 Having conquer'd the *prime one*, that mill'd us all round,  
 You kick'd him, old BEN, as he gasp'd on the ground!  
 Ay — just at the time to show spunk, if you'd got any —  
 Kick'd him, and jaw'd him, and lag'd †† him to Botany!  
 Oh, shade of the *Checcsmonger*! ††† you, who, alas!  
 Doubled up, by the dozen, those Mounseers in brass,  
 On that great day of *milling*, when blood lay in lakes,  
 When Kings held the bottle, and Europe the stakes,  
 Look down upon BEN — see him, *dunghill* all o'er,

\* Naturalists have observed that, upon dissecting an elk, there was found in its head some large flies, with its brain almost eaten away by them. — *History of Poland*.

\*\* Written soon after Bonaparte's transportation to St. Helena.

\*\*\* Tom, I suppose, was "assisted" to this Motto by Mr. Jackson, who, it is well known, keeps the most learned company going.

† Gin.

†† Transported.

††† A Life Guardsman, one of the *Fancy*, who distinguished himself, and was killed in the memorable *set-to* at Waterloo.



Insult the fall'n foe, that can harm him no more;  
 Out, cowardly *spooney*! — again and again,  
 By the fist of my father, I blush for thee, BEN.  
 To *shew the white feather* is many men's doom,  
 But, what of *one feather*? — BEN shows a *whole Plume*.

# LINES ON A LATE DISPLAY IN THE—OF—.

*"In jociis quoque perniciosus."*  
 Aelius Lamprid. de Commod.

Is *this* then an eloquence fit for the ears  
 Of the statesmen of England — the manly, the wise?  
 Is *this* then the wit to awaken the cheers  
 Of the men, on whose counsels the world hath its eyes?  
 To make mirth — as the mummer's last brutal resource —  
 Out of torments, the deadliest man can sustain;  
 And to probe with a ridicule, cruel and coarse  
 As the knife of an Indian, the vitals of Pain:  
 To lay bare ev'ry pang that, in ribaldry's dearth,  
 Even ribalds themselves would have cover'd in shade;  
 And to mock — gracious Heaven! — with a mountebank's mirth,  
 At the quiv'ring of agony's nerve round the blade!  
 Is *this* then the feeling — is *this* the display  
 Of that Hall, where the mighty of England once spoke;  
 Where a light from the spirit of Fox, like the ray  
 O'er the chains of th' Apostle,\* infranchising broke!  
 Where a SHERIDAN'S wit (oh the contrast to this!)  
 Though as gay as the creatures of air that, in spring,  
 Seem to lend a new charm to the flow'rets they kiss,  
 Never lighted on aught that could sully its wing. —  
 Where *once* there were men — had a Momus thus shook  
 His bells o'er the bed, where a sufferer wasted,  
 Had struck down the heartless buffoon with a look,  
 And there left him, like something that lightning had blasted.  
 But *is* this the eloquence Britons applaud?  
 Forbid it, our nature! forbid it, our fame!  
 On the mime who could utter, the slaves who could laud  
 Such dishonouring trash, be the curse and the shame!  
 No, still let the witling — if Wit it can be,  
 That forsakes its own element, Freedom and Right,  
 And, like fishes whose home, when alive, was the sea,  
 To Corruption alone owes its pestilent light. —  
 No, still let the punster, the parodist draw  
 From his out-of-date libels a pittance of fame;  
 While he helps to halloo the keen beagles of law  
 At the fools who, thus sanction'd, dare venture the same.  
 Let him plunder with those, whom he ridiculed then;  
 Let him live by the crew that then waken'd his laughter,  
 Like creatures we read of, (less rank than such men)  
 Who befoul first their victim, and feed on it after!  
 Yes, still let this trader — a trader as gross  
 As the sleekest of those, whose "sweet voices" he craves,

\* Written the day after.

\*\* And a light shined in the son . . . and his chains fell off from his hands." — Acts xii. 7.

\*\*\* The power of rotten fish to *shine* is well known.

---

Whose ethics, like theirs, lie in profit and loss,  
And whose trade (if he might) would, like theirs, be in *slaves*!

Let him crouch to the rival he would have supplanted,  
Since safer he finds it to crouch than betray;  
Be his pledges belied, and his charges recanted, —  
The tribute that rival has brib'd him to pay!

All this let him do — even worse let him dare, —  
But never, just God, let the scoffer again  
Make a jest of the ills that thy creatures must bear,  
Lest thou wither the tongue that thus sports with their pain.

---

2011010000

# IRISH MELODIES.



## DEDICATION.

---

TO THE  
MARCHIONESS DOWAGER OF DONEGAL.

**I**T is now many years since, in a Letter prefixed to the Third Number of the Irish Melodies, I had the pleasure of inscribing the Poems of that work to your Ladyship, as to a person whose character reflected honour on the country to which they relate, and whose friendship had long been the pride and happiness of their Author. With the same feelings of affection and respect, confirmed if not increased by the experience of every successive year, I now place those Poems in their present new form under your protection, and am,

With perfect sincerity, your  
Ladyship's ever attached friend,

THOMAS MOORE.

*Paris, June 10, 1821.*

---

## P R E F A C E.

---

**T**HOUGH an edition of the Poetry of the Irish Melodies, separate from the Music, has long been called for, yet, having, for many reasons, a strong objection to this sort of divorce, I should with difficulty have consented to a disunion of the words from the airs, had it depended solely upon me to keep them quietly and indissolubly together. But, besides the various shapes in which these, as well as my other lyrical writings, have been published throughout America, they are included, of course, in the two editions of all my works printed at Paris, and have lately appeared, in a volume full of typographical errors, in Dublin. I have, therefore, readily acceded to the wish of the Proprietor of the Irish Melodies, for a revised and complete edition of the poetry of the Eight Numbers, though well aware that it is impossible for these verses to be detached from the beautiful airs to which they were associated, without losing even more than the "*animæ dimidium*" in the process.

The Advertisements which were prefixed to the different numbers, the Prefatory Letter upon Music, etc., will be found in an Appendix at the end of the Volume.

---

# IRISH MELODIES.

Ist. No.

## GO WHERE GLORY WAITS THEE.

Go where glory waits thee,  
But while fame elates thee,  
Oh! still remember me.  
When the praise thou meetest,  
To thine ear is sweetest,  
Oh! then remember me.  
Other arms may press thee,  
Dearer friends caress thee,  
All the joys that bless thee,  
Sweeter far may be;  
But when friends are nearest,  
And when joys are dearest,  
Oh! then remember me!

When, at eve, thou rovest  
By the star thou lovest,  
Oh! then remember me.  
Think, when home returning,  
Bright we've seen it burning,  
Oh! thus remember me.  
Oft as summer closes,  
When thine eye reposes  
On its ling'ring roses,  
Once so lov'd by thee,  
Think of her who wove them,  
Her, who made thee love them,  
Oh! then remember me.

When, around thee dying,  
Autumn leaves are lying,  
Oh! then remember me.  
And, at night, when gazing  
On the gay hearth blazing,  
Oh! still remember me.  
Then should music, stealing  
All the soul of feeling,  
To thy heart appealing,  
Draw one tear from thee  
Then let memory bring thee  
Strains I us'd to sing thee, —  
Oh! then remember me.

## WAR SONG.

### REMEMBER THE GLORIES OF BRIEN THE BRAVE\*.

REMEMBER the glories of BRIEN the brave,  
Tho' the days of the hero are o'er;  
Tho' lost to MONONIA\*\* and cold in the grave,  
He returns to KINKORA\*\*\* no more!  
That star of the field, which so often has pour'd  
Its beam on the battle, is set;

\* Brien Borombe, the great Monarch of Ireland, who was killed at the battle of Clontarf, in the beginning of the 11th century, after having defeated the Danes in twenty-five engagements.

\*\* Munster.

\*\*\* The palace of Brien.



But enough of its glory remains on each sword,  
To light us to victory yet!

MONONIA! when nature embellish'd the tint  
Of thy fields, and thy mountains so fair,  
Did she ever intend that a tyrant should print  
The footstep of slavery there?  
No, Freedom! whose smile we shall never resign,  
Go, tell our invaders, the Danes,  
That 'tis sweeter to bleed for an age at thy shrine,  
Than to sleep but a moment in chains!

Forget not our wounded companions, who stood\*  
In the day of distress by our side;  
While the moss of the valley grew red with their blood,  
They stirr'd not, but conquer'd and died!  
The sun that now blesses our arms with his light,  
Saw them fall upon OSSORY'S plain!  
Oh! let him not blush, when he leaves us to-night,  
To find that they fell there in vain!

### ERIN! THE TEAR AND THE SMILE IN THINE EYES.

ERIN! the tear and the smile in thine eyes,  
Blend like the rainbow that hangs in thy skies!  
Shining through sorrow's stream,  
Saddening through pleasure's beam,  
Thy suns with doubtful gleam,  
Weep while they rise!

ERIN! thy silent tear never shall cease,  
ERIN! thy languid smile ne'er shall increase,  
Till, like the rainbow's light,  
Thy various tints unite,  
And form, in heaven's sight,  
One arch of peace!

### OH! BREATHE NOT HIS NAME.

OH! breathe not his name, let it sleep in the shade,  
Where cold and unhonour'd his relics are laid:  
Sad, silent, and dark, be the tears that we shed,  
As the night-dew that falls on the grass o'er his head!

But the night-dew that falls, though in silence it weeps,  
Shall brighten with verdure the grave where he sleeps,  
And the tear that we shed, though in secret it rolls,  
Shall long keep his memory green in our souls.

### WHEN HE, WHO ADORES THEE.

WHEN he, who adores thee, has left but the name  
Of his fault and his sorrows behind,  
Oh! say wilt thou weep, when they darken the fame  
Of a life that for thee was resign'd!

Yes, weep, and however my foes may condemn,  
Thy tears shall efface their decree;  
For heaven can witness, though guilty to them,  
I have been but too faithful to thee!

With thee were the dreams of my earliest love;  
Every thought of my reason was thine:  
In my last humble prayer to the Spirit above,  
Thy name shall be mingled with mine!

\* This alludes to an interesting circumstance related of the Dalgais, the favourite troops of Brian, when they were interrupted in their return from the battle of Clontarf, by Fitzpatrick, prince of Ossory. The wounded men entreated that they might be allowed to fight with the rest — "Let stakes (they said) be stuck in the ground, and suffer each of us, tied to and supported by one of these stakes, to be placed in his rank by the side of a sound man." Between seven and eight hundred wounded men, (adds O'Halloran,) pale, emaciated, and supported in this manner, appeared mixed with the foremost of the troops: — never was such another sight exhibited." — *History of Ireland*, Book 12, Chap. 1.

Oh! blest are the lovers and friends who shall live,  
 The days of thy glory to see;  
 But the next dearest blessing that heaven can give  
 Is the pride of thus dying for thee.

### THE HARP THAT ONCE THROUGH TARA'S HALLS.

The harp that once through TARA's halls  
 The soul of music shed,  
 Now hangs as mute on TARA's walls,  
 As if that soul were fled. —  
 So sleeps the pride of former days,  
 So glory's thrill is o'er,  
 And hearts, that once beat high for praise.  
 Now feel that pulse no more!  
 No more to chiefs and ladies bright  
 The harp of TARA swells;  
 The chord, alone, that breaks at night,  
 Its tale of ruin tells.  
 Thus Freedom now so seldom wakes,  
 The only throb she gives,  
 Is when some heart indignant breaks,  
 To shew that still she lives.

### FLY NOT YET.

Fly not yet, 'tis just the hour,  
 When pleasure, like the midnight flower  
 That scorns the eye of vulgar light,  
 Begins to bloom for sons of night,  
 And maids who love the moon!  
 'Twas but to bless these hours of shade  
 That beauty and the moon were made;  
 'Tis then their soft attractions glowing  
 Set the tides and goblets flowing.  
 Oh! stay, — Oh! stay, —  
 Joy so seldom weaves a chain  
 Like this to-night, that oh! 'tis pain  
 To break its links so soon.  
 Fly not yet, the fount that play'd  
 In times of old through AMMON'S shade\*,  
 Though icy cold by day it ran,  
 Yet still, like souls of mirth, began  
 To burn when night was near;  
 And thus, should woman's heart and looks  
 At noon be cold as winter brooks,  
 Nor kindle till the night, returning,  
 Brings their genial hour for burning.  
 Oh! stay, — Oh! stay, —  
 When did morning ever break,  
 And find such beaming eyes awake  
 As those that sparkle here!

### OH! THINK NOT MY SPIRITS ARE ALWAYS AS LIGHT.

Oh! think not my spirits are always as light,  
 And as free from a pang as they seem to you now;  
 Nor expect that the heart-beaming smile of to-night  
 Will return with to-morrow to brighten my brow.  
 No, life is a waste of wearisome hours,  
 Which seldom the rose of enjoyment adorns;  
 And the heart, that is soonest awake to the flowers,  
 Is always the first to be touch'd by the thorns!  
 But send round the bowl, and be happy awhile —  
 May we never meet worse in our pilgrimage here,  
 Than the tear that enjoyment can gild with a smile,  
 And the smile that compassion can turn to a tear.

\* Solis Fons, near the temple of Ammon.

The thread of our life would be dark, heaven knows!  
 If it were not with friendship and love interwinn'd;  
 And I care not how soon I may sink to repose,  
 When these blessings shall cease to be dear to my mind!  
 But they who have lov'd the fondest, the purest,  
 Too often have wept o'er the dream they believ'd;  
 And the heart that has slumber'd in friendship securest,  
 Is happy indeed, if 'twas never deceiv'd.  
 But send round the bowl, while a relic of truth  
 Is in man or in woman, this prayer shall be mine, —  
 That the sunshine of love may illumine our youth,  
 And the moon-light of friendship console our decline.

### THO' THE LAST GLIMPSE OF ERIN WITH SORROW I SEE.

Tho' the last glimpse of ERIN with sorrow I see,  
 Yet wherever thou art shall seem ERIN to me;  
 In exile thy bosom shall still be my home,  
 And thine eyes make my climate wherever we roam.  
 To the gloom of some desert or cold rocky shore,  
 Where the eye of the stranger can haunt us no more,  
 I will fly with my COULIN, and think the rough wind  
 Less rude than the foes we leave frowning behind.  
 And I'll gaze on thy gold hair, as graceful it wreathes,  
 And hang o'er thy soft harp, as wildly it breathes;  
 Nor dread that the cold-hearted Saxon will tear  
 One chord from that harp, or one lock from that hair\*.

### RICH AND RARE WERE THE GEMS SHE WORE",

Rich and rare were the gems she wore,  
 And a bright gold ring on her wand she bore;  
 But oh! her beauty was far beyond  
 Her sparkling gems, or snow-white wand.  
 "Lady! dost thou not fear to stray,  
 "So lone and lovely through this bleak way?  
 "Are ERIN's sons so good or so cold,  
 "As not to be tempted by woman or gold?  
 "Sir Knight! I feel not the least alarm,  
 "No son of ERIN will offer me harm: —  
 "For though they love woman and golden store,  
 "Sir Knight! they love honour and virtue more!"

On she went, and her maiden smile  
 In safety lighted her round the green isle;  
 And blest for ever is she who relied  
 Upon ERIN's honour, and ERIN's pride!

### AS A BEAM O'ER THE FACE OF THE WATERS MAY GLOW.

As a beam o'er the face of the waters may glow,  
 While the tide runs in darkness and coldness below,

\* In the twenty-eighth year of the reign of Henry VIII., an Act was made respecting the habits, and dress in general, of the Irish, whereby all persons were restrained from being shorn or shaven above the ears, or from wearing Glibbes, or *Coulins*, (long locks,) on their heads, or hair on their upper lip, called Crommeal. On this occasion a song was written by one of our bards, in which an Irish virgin is made to give the preference to her dear *Coulin*, (or the youth with the flowing locks,) to all strangers, (by which the English were meant,) or those who wore their habits. Of this song the air alone has reached us, and is universally admired." — WALKER'S *Historical Memoirs of Irish Bards*, page 134. Mr. Walker informs us also, that about the same period, there were some harsh measures taken against the Irish Minstrels.

"This ballad is founded upon the following anecdote: "The people were inspired with such a spirit of honour, virtue and religion, by the great example of Brian, and by his excellent administration, that as a proof of it, we are informed that a young lady of great beauty, adorned with jewels and a costly dress, undertook a journey alone, from one end of the kingdom to the other, with a wand only in her hand, at the top of which was a ring of exceeding great value; and such an impression had the laws and government of this Monarch made on the minds of all the people, that no attempt was made upon her honour, nor was she robbed of her clothes or jewels." — WALKER'S *History of Ireland*, Vol. I. Book 10.



So the cheek may be ting'd with a warm sunny smile,  
 Though the cold heart to ruin runs darkly the while.  
 One fatal remembrance, one sorrow that throws  
 Its bleak shade alike o'er our joys and our woes,  
 To which life nothing darker or brighter can bring,  
 For which joy has no balm and affliction no sting! —  
 Oh! this thought in the midst of enjoyment will stay,  
 Like a dead, leafless branch in the summer's bright ray;  
 The beams of the warm sun play round it in vain,  
 It may smile in his light, but it blooms not again!

### THE MEETING OF THE WATERS\*.

THERE is not in the wide world a valley so sweet  
 As that vale in whose bosom the bright waters meet\*\*;  
 Oh! the last rays of feeling and life must depart,  
 Ere the bloom of that valley shall fade from my heart.  
 Yet, it was not that nature had shed o'er the scene  
 Her purest of crystal and brightest of green;  
 'Twas not her soft magic of streamlet or hill,  
 Oh! no, — it was something more exquisite still.  
 'Twas that friends, the lov'd of my bosom, were near,  
 Who made every dear scene of enchantment more dear,  
 And who felt how the best charms of nature improve,  
 When we see them reflected from looks that we love.  
 Sweet vale of Avoca! how calm could I rest  
 In thy bosom of shade, with the friends I love best,  
 Where the storms that we feel in this cold world should cease,  
 And our hearts, like thy waters, be mingled in peace!

### III. No.

### ST. SENANUS AND THE LADY.

#### ST. SENANUS\*\*\*.

"On! haste and leave this sacred isle,  
 "Unholy bark, ere morning smile;  
 "For on thy deck, tho' dark it be,  
 "A female form I see;  
 "And I have sworn this sainted sod  
 "Shall ne'er by woman's feet be trod!"

#### THE LADY.

"Oh! Father, send not hence my bark,  
 "Through wintry winds and billows dark:  
 "I come with humble heart to share  
 "Thy morn and evening prayer;  
 "Nor mine the feet, oh! holy Saint,  
 "The brightness of thy sod to taint."

\*The Meeting of the Waters," forms a part of that beautiful scenery which lies between Rathdrum and Arklow, in the county of Wicklow, and these lines were suggested by a visit to this romantic spot, in the summer of the year 1807.

\*\* The rivers Avon and Avoca.

\*\*\* In a metrical life of St. Senanus, which is taken from an old Kilkenny MS., and may be found among the *Acta Sanctorum Hiberniae*, we are told of his flight to the island of Scattery and his resolution not to admit any woman of the party; he refused to receive even a sister saint, St. Cannera, whom an angel had taken to the island for the express purpose of introducing her to him. The following was the ungracious answer of Senanus, according to his poetical biographer:

*Cui Praesul, quid foeminis  
 Commune est cum monachis?  
 Nec te nec ullam aliam  
 Admittemus in insulam.*

See the ACTA SANCT. HIB. Page 610.

According to Dr. Ledwich, St. Senanus was no less a personage than the River Shannon; but O'Connor, and other Antiquarians deny this metamorphosee indignantly.

The Lady's prayer *SEXANUS* spurn'd;  
 The winds blew fresh, the bark return'd;  
 But legends hint, that had the maid  
   Till morning's light delay'd,  
 And given the saint one rosy smile,  
 She ne'er had left his lonely isle.

### HOW DEAR TO ME THE HOUR.

How dear to me the hour when day-light dies,  
 And sunbeams melt along the silent sea,  
 For then sweet dreams of other days arise,  
 And memory breathes her vesper sigh to thee.  
 And, as I watch the line of light, that plays  
 Along the smooth wave tow'rd the burning west,  
 I long to tread that golden path of rays,  
 And think 'twould lead to some bright isle of rest!

### TAKE BACK THE VIRGIN PAGE.

*Written on returning a Blank Book.*

TAKE back the virgin page,  
 White and unwritten still;  
 Some hand, more calm and sage,  
   The leaf must fill.  
 Thoughts come, as pure as light,  
   Pure as even *you* require;  
 But oh! each word I write  
   Love turns to fire.  
 Yet let me keep the book,  
   Oft shall my heart renew,  
 When on its leaves I look,  
   Dear thoughts of *you*!  
 Like *you*, 'tis fair and bright;  
 Like *you*, too bright and fair  
 To let wild Passion write  
   One wrong wish there!  
 Haply, when from those eyes  
   Far, far away I roam,  
 Should calmer thoughts arise  
   Tow'rd *you* and home;  
 Fancy may trace some line,  
   Worthy those eyes to meet,  
 Thoughts that not burn, but shine,  
   Pure, calm, and sweet!  
 And, as the records are,  
   Which wand'ring seamen keep,  
 Led by their hidden star  
   Through the cold deep;  
 So may the words I write  
   Tell thro' what storms I stray —  
*You* still the unseen light,  
   Guiding my way!

### THE LEGACY.

WHEN in death I shall calm recline,  
 O bear my heart to my mistress dear;  
 Tell her it liv'd upon smiles and wine  
   Of the brightest hue, while it linger'd here;  
 Bid her not shed one tear of sorrow  
   To sully a heart so brilliant and light;  
 But balmy drops of the red grape borrow,  
   To bathe the relic from morn till night.  
 When the light of my song is o'er,  
 Then take my harp to your ancient hall;

Hang it up at that friendly door,  
 Where weary travellers love to call\*.  
 Then if some bard, who roams forsaken,  
 Revive its soft note in passing along,  
 Oh! let one thought of its master waken  
 Your warmest smile for the child of song.

Keep this cup, which is now o'erflowing,  
 To grace your revel, when I'm at rest;  
 Never, oh! never its balm bestowing  
 On lips, that beauty hath seldom blest!  
 But when some warm devoted lover  
 To her he adores shall bathe its brim,  
 Then, then my spirit around shall hover,  
 And hallow each drop that foams for him.

### HOW OFT HAS THE BENSHEE CRIED!

How oft has the Benshee cried  
 How oft has Death untied  
 Bright links that Glory wove,  
 Sweet bonds, entwined by Love!  
 Peace to each manly soul that sleepeth!  
 Rest to each faithful eye that weepeth,  
 Long may the fair and brave  
 Sigh o'er the hero's grave.

We're fallen upon gloomy days\*\*,  
 Star after star decays,  
 Every bright name, that shed  
 Light o'er the land, is fled.  
 Dark falls the tear of him who mourneth  
 Lost joy, or hope that ne'er returneth,  
 But brightly flows the tear,  
 Wept o'er a hero's bier!

Oh! quench'd are our beacon lights —  
 'Thou, of the Hundred-Fights\*\*\*!  
 'Thou, on whose burning tongue  
 Truth, peace, and freedom hung!  
 Both mute, but long as valour shineth,  
 Or mercy's soul at war repineth,  
 So long shall Erin's pride,  
 Tell how they liv'd and died.

### WE MAY ROAM THRO' THIS WORLD.

We may roam thro' this world, like a child at a feast,  
 Who but sips of a sweet, and then flies to the rest;  
 And, when pleasure begins to grow dull in the east,  
 We may order our wings, and be off to the west;  
 But if hearts that feel, and eyes that smile,  
 Are the dearest gifts that heaven supplies,  
 We never need leave our own green isle,  
 For sensitive hearts, and for sun-bright eyes.  
 Then remember, wherever your goblet is crown'd,  
 Thro' this world whether eastward or westward you roam,  
 When a cup to the smile of dear woman goes round,  
 Oh! remember the smile which adorns her at home.

In ENGLAND, the garden of beauty is kept  
 By a dragon of prudery, placed within call;

\* "In every house was one or two harps, free to all travellers, who were the more caressed, the more they excelled in music." — O'HALLORAN.

\*\* I have endeavoured here, without losing that Irish character, which it is my object to preserve throughout this work, to allude to the sad and ominous fatality, by which England has been deprived of so many great and good men, at a moment when she most requires all the aids of talent and integrity.

\*\*\* This designation, which has been applied to LORD NELSON before, is the title given to a celebrated Irish Hero, in a Poem by O'Guive, the bard of O'Neil, which is quoted in the "Philosophical Survey of the South of Ireland." Page 433. "Con, of the Hundred Fights, sleep in thy grass-grown tomb, and upbraid not our defeats with thy victories!"

† Fox "ultimus Romanorum."



But so oft this unamiable dragon has slept,  
 That the garden's but carelessly watch'd after all,  
 Oh! they want the wild sweet-briery fence,  
 Which round the flowers of ERIN dwells,  
 Which warns the touch, while winning the sense,  
 Nor charms us least when it most repels.  
 Then remember, wherever your goblet is crown'd,  
 Thro' this world, whether eastward or westward you roam,  
 When a cup to the smile of dear woman goes round,  
 Oh! remember the smile which adorns her at home.

In FRANCE, when the heart of a woman sets sail,  
 On the ocean of wedlock its fortune to try,  
 Love seldom goes far in a vessel so frail,  
 But just pilots her off, and then bids her good-bye!  
 While the daughters of ERIN keep the boy  
 Ever smiling beside his faithful oar,  
 Through billows of woe, and beams of joy,  
 The same as he look'd when he left the shore.  
 Then remember, wherever your goblet is crown'd,  
 Thro' this world, whether eastward or westward you roam,  
 When a cup to the smile of dear woman goes round,  
 Oh! remember the smile which adorns her at home.

### EVELEEN'S BOWER.

Oh! weep for the hour,  
 When to EVELEEN's bower,  
 The Lord of the Valley with false vows came;  
 The moon hid her light  
 From the heavens that night,  
 And wept behind her clouds o'er the maiden's shame.

The clouds past soon  
 From the chaste cold moon,  
 And heaven smil'd again with her vestal flame;  
 But none will see the day,  
 When the clouds shall pass away,  
 Which that dark hour left upon EVELEEN's fame.

The white snow lay  
 On the narrow path-way,  
 When the Lord of the Valley crost over the moor;  
 And many a deep print  
 On the white snow's tint  
 Shew'd the track of his foot-step to EVELEEN's door.

The next sun's ray  
 Soon melted away  
 Every trace on the path where the false Lord came;  
 But there's a light above,  
 Which alone can remove  
 That stain upon the snow of fair EVELEEN's fame.

### LET ERIN REMEMBER THE DAYS OF OLD.

LET ERIN remember the days of old,  
 Ere her faithless sons betray'd her;  
 When MALACHI wore the collar of gold\*,  
 Which he won from her proud invader;  
 When her Kings, with standard of green unfurl'd,  
 Let the Red-Branch Knights to danger\*\*; —  
 Ere the emerald gem of the western world  
 Was set in the crown of a stranger.

\* „This brought on an encounter between Malachi (the Monarch of Ireland in the tenth century) and the Danes, in which Malachi defeated two of their champions, whom he encountered successively hand to hand, taking a collar of gold from the neck of one, and carrying off the sword of the other, as trophies of his victory.” WARNER'S HISTORY OF IRELAND, Vol. I, Book 9.

\*\* „Military orders of knights were very early established in Ireland; long before the birth of Christ we find an hereditary order of Chivalry in Ulster, called *Craaidhe na Craibhe ruadh*, or the Knights of the Red Branch, from their chief seat in Emania, adjoining to the pa-

On LOUGH NEAGH's bank as the fisherman strays\*,  
 When the clear, cold eve's declining,  
 He sees the round towers of other days,  
 In the wave beneath him shining;  
 Thus shall memory often, in dreams sublime,  
 Catch a glimpse of the days that are over;  
 Thus, sighing, look through the waves of time  
 For the long-faded glories they cover!

### THE SONG OF FIONNUALA\*\*.

SILENT, oh MOYLE! be the roar of thy water,  
 Break not, ye breezes, your chain of repose,  
 While, murmuring mournfully, LIR's lonely daughter  
 Tells to the night-star her tale of woes.  
 When shall the swan, her death-note singing,  
 Sleep, with wings in darkness furl'd?  
 When will heaven, its sweet bell ringing,  
 Call my spirit from this stormy world?  
 Sadly, oh MOYLE! to thy winter-wave weeping,  
 Fade bids me languish long ages away;  
 Yet still in her darkness doth ERIN lie sleeping,  
 Still doth the pure light its dawning delay!  
 When will that day-star, mildly springing,  
 Warm our isle with peace and love?  
 When will heaven, its sweet bell ringing,  
 Call my spirit to the fields above?

### COME, SEND ROUND THE WINE.

COME, send round the wine, and leave points of belief  
 To simpleton sages, and reasoning fools;  
 This moment's a flower too fair and brief,  
 To be wither'd and stain'd by the dust of the schools.  
 Your glass may be purple, and mine may be blue,  
 But, while they are fill'd from the same bright bowl,  
 The fool, who would quarrel for difference of hue,  
 Deserves not the comfort they shed o'er the soul.  
 Shall I ask the brave soldier, who fights by my side  
 In the cause of mankind, of our creeds agree?  
 Shall I give up the friend I have valued and tried,  
 If he kneel not before the same altar with me?  
 From the heretic girl of my soul should I fly,  
 To seek somewhere else a more orthodox kiss?  
 No! perish the hearts, and the laws that try  
 Truth, valour, or love, by a standard like this!

### SUBLIME WAS THE WARNING.

SUBLIME was the warning that Liberty spoke,  
 And grand was the moment when Spaniards awoke  
 Into life and revenge from the conqueror's chain!  
 Oh Liberty! let not this spirit have rest,

lace of the Ulster kings, called *Teagh na Craibhe ruadh*, or the Academy of the Red Branch; and contiguous to which was a large hospital, founded for the sick knights and soldiers, called *Bron-bhearg*, or the House of the Sorrowful Soldier." — O' HALLORAN'S INTRODUCTION, etc., Part I. Chap. 5.

\* It was an old tradition, in the time of Giraldus, that Lough Neagh had been originally a fountain, by whose sudden overflowing the country was inundated, and a whole region, like the Atlantis of Plato, overwhelmed. He says that the fishermen, in clear weather, used to point out to strangers the tall ecclesiastical towers under the water. *Piscatores aquae illius turres, ecclesiasticas, quae more patriae arctae sunt et altae, nec non et rotundae, sub undis manifeste, sereno tempore conspiciunt et extraneis transeuntibus, reique causas admirantibus, frequenter ostendunt.* — TOPOCR. HIB. DIST. 2. C. 9.

\*\* To make this story intelligible in a song would require a much greater number of verses than any one is authorized to inflict upon an audience at once; the reader must therefore be content to learn, in a note, that Fionnuala, the daughter of Lir, was, by some supernatural power, transformed into a swan, and condemned to wander, for many hundred years, over certain lakes and rivers in Ireland, till the coming of Christianity, when the first sound of the mass-bell was to be the signal of her release. — I found this fanciful fiction among some manuscript translations from the Irish, which were begun under the direction of that enlightened friend of Ireland, the late Countess of Moira.

Till it move, like a breeze, o'er the waves of the west —  
Give the light of your look to each sorrowing spot,  
Nor oh! be the Shamrock of ERIN forgot,

While you add to your garland the Olive of SPAIN!

If the fame of our fathers, bequeath'd with their rights,  
Give to country its charm, and to home its delights,

If deceit be a wound and suspicion a stain;  
Then, ye men of IBERIA! our cause is the same,  
And oh! may his tomb want a tear and a name,  
Who would ask for a nobler, a holier death,  
Than to turn his last sigh into victory's breath

For the Shamrock of ERIN, and Olive of SPAIN!

Ye BLAKES and O' DONNELLS, whose fathers resign'd  
The green hills of their youth, among strangers to find  
That repose which, at home, they had sigh'd for in vain,  
Join, join in our hope that the flame, which you light,  
May be felt yet in ERIN, as calm, and as bright,  
And forgive even ALBION while blushing she draws,  
Like a truant, her sword, in the long-slighted cause  
Of the Shamrock of ERIN, and Olive of SPAIN.

God prosper the cause! — oh! it cannot but thrive,  
While the pulse of one patriot heart is alive,  
Its devotion to feel, and its rights to maintain;  
Then, how sainted by sorrow, its martyrs will die!  
The finger of Glory shall point where they lie,  
While, far from the foot-step of coward or slave,  
The young spirit of Freedom shall shelter their grave  
Beneath Shamrocks of ERIN and Olives of SPAIN.

#### BELIEVE ME, IF ALL THOSE ENDEARING YOUNG CHARMS.

BELIEVE me, if all those endearing young charms,  
Which I gaze on so fondly to-day,  
Were to change by to-morrow, and fleet in my arms,  
Like fairy-gifts fading away!  
Thou wouldst still be ador'd as this moment thou art,  
Let thy loveliness fade as it will,  
And around the dear ruin each wish of my heart  
Would entwine itself verdantly still.

It is not while beauty and youth are thine own,  
And thy cheeks unprofan'd by a tear,  
That the fervour and faith of a soul can be known,  
To which time will but make thee more dear!  
Oh! the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets,  
But as truly loves on to the close,  
As the sun-flower turns on her god, when he sets,  
The same look which she turn'd when he rose!

---

#### III. No.

#### ERIN! OH ERIN!

LIKE the bright lamp, that shone in KILDARE's holy fane,  
And burn'd thro' long ages of darkness and storm,  
Is the heart, that afflictions have come o'er in vain,  
Whose spirit outlives them, unfading and warm!  
ERIN! oh ERIN! thus bright, thro' the tears  
Of a long night of bondage, thy spirit appears!

\* The inextinguishable fire of St. Bridget, at Kildare, which Giraldus mentions, "Apud Kildarium occurrit Igois Sanctae Brigidae, quem inextinguibilem vocant; non quod extingui non possit, sed quod tam sollicitè moniales et sanctae mulieres ignem, suppetente materia, foveant et nutriunt, ut a tempore virginis per tot annorum curricula semper mansit inextinctus." — Girald. Camb. de Mirabil. Hibern. Dist. 2. c. 34.



The nations have fallen, and thou still art young,  
 Thy sun is but rising, when others are set;  
 And, tho' slavery's cloud o'er thy morning hath hung,  
 The full noon of freedom shall beam round thee yet.  
 ERIN! oh ERIN! tho' long in the shade,  
 Thy star will shine out, when the proudest shall fade!  
 Unchill'd by the rain, and unwak'd by the wind,  
 'The lily lies sleeping thro' winter's cold hour,  
 Till Spring, with a touch, her dark slumber unbind,  
 And day-light and liberty bless the young flower\*.  
 ERIN! oh ERIN! thy winter is past,  
 And the hope that liv'd thro' it, shall blossom at last

### DRINK TO HER.

DRINK to her, who long  
 Hath wak'd the poet's sigh;  
 The girl, who gave to song  
 What gold could never buy.  
 Oh! woman's heart was made  
 For minstrel hands alone;  
 By other fingers play'd,  
 It yields not half the tone.  
 Then, here's to her, who long  
 Hath wak'd the poet's sigh,  
 The girl, who gave to song  
 What gold could never buy!

At Beauty's door of glass  
 When Wealth and Wit once stood,  
 They ask'd her "*which might pass?*"  
 She answer'd, "he, who could.  
 With golden key Wealth thought  
 To pass — but 'twould not do:  
 While Wit a diamond brought,  
 Which cut his bright way through.  
 So here's to her, who long  
 Hath wak'd the poet's sigh;  
 The girl, who gave to song  
 What gold could never buy!

The Love that seeks a home  
 Where wealth or grandeur shines,  
 Is like the gloomy gnome,  
 That dwells in dark gold mines.  
 But oh! the poet's love  
 Can boast a brighter sphere;  
 Its native home's above,  
 Tho' woman keeps it here!  
 Then drink to her, who long  
 Hath wak'd the poet's sigh,  
 The girl, who gave to song  
 What gold could never buy.

### OH! BLAME NOT THE BARD\*.

Oh! blame not the bard, if he fly to the bowers,  
 Where pleasure lies, carelessly smiling at fame;  
 He was born for much more, and in happier hours,  
 His soul might have burn'd with a holier flame.  
 The string, that now languishes loose o'er the lyre,  
 Might have bent a proud bow to the warrior's dart\*\*.

\* Mrs. H. Tighe, in her exquisite lines on the lily, has applied this image to a still more important subject.

\*\* We may suppose this apology to have been uttered by one of those wandering bards, whom Spencer so severely, and, perhaps, truly, describes in his *State of Ireland*, and whose poems he tells us, "Were sprinkled with some pretty flowers of their natural device, which gave good grace and comeliness unto them, the which it is great pity to see abused to the gracing of wickedness and vice, which, with good usage, would serve to adorn and beautify virtue."

\*\*\* It is conjectured by Wormius, that the name of Ireland is derived from *Yr*, the Runi for a *bow*, in the use of which weapon the Irish were once very expert. This derivation is cer

And the lip, which now breathes but the song of desire,  
Might have pour'd the full tide of a patriot's heart!  
But alas for his country! — her pride is gone by,  
And that spirit is broken, which never would bend;  
O'er the ruin her children in secret must sigh,  
For 'tis treason to love her, and death to defend.  
Unpriz'd are her sons, till they've learn'd to betray;  
Undistinguish'd they live, if they shame not their sires;  
And the torch, that would light them thro' dignity's way,  
Must be caught from the pile, where their country expires!

Then blame not the bard, if, in pleasure's soft dream,  
He should try to forget, what he never can heal;  
Oh! give but a hope — let a vista but gleam  
Through the gloom of his country, and mark how he'll feel!  
That instant, his heart at her shrine would lay down  
Every passion it nurs'd, every bliss it ador'd,  
While the myrtle, now idly entwined with his crown,  
Like the wreath of HARMODIUS, should cover his sword\*.

But tho' glory be gone, and tho' hope fade away,  
Thy name, loved ERIN! shall live in his songs,  
Not ev'n in the hour, when his heart is most gay,  
Will he lose the remembrance of thee and thy wrongs!  
The stranger shall hear thy lament on his plains;  
The sigh of thy harp shall be sent o'er the deep,  
Till thy masters themselves, as they rivet thy chains,  
Shall pause at the song of their captive and weep!

#### WHILE GAZING ON THE MOON'S LIGHT.

WHILE gazing on the moon's light,  
A moment from her smile I turn'd,  
To look at orbs, that, more bright,  
In lone and distant glory burn'd.  
But, too far,  
Each proud star,  
For me to feel its warming flame —  
Much more dear  
That mild sphere,  
Which near our planet smiling came\*\*;  
Thus, Mary, be but thou my own —  
While brighter eyes unheeded play,  
I'll love those moon-light looks alone,  
Which bless my home and guide my way!

The day had sunk in dim showers,  
But midnight now, with lustre meek,  
Illumin'd all the pale flowers,  
Like hope, that lights a mourner's cheek.

I said (while  
The moon's smile  
Play'd o'er a stream, in dimpling bliss,  
"The moon looks

"On many brooks,  
"The brook can see no moon but this\*\*\*;"  
And thus, I thought, our fortunes run,  
For many a lover looks to thee,  
While oh! I feel there is but one,  
One Mary in the world for me.

\*tainly more creditable to us than the following, "So that Ireland (called the land of *Ire*, for the constant broils therein for 400 years,) was now become the land of concord." Lloyd's State Worthies, Art. The Lord Grandison.

\* See the Hymn, attributed to Alcæus, *Εν μυρτου κλαδι το ξίφος φορησω* — "I will carry my sword, hidden in myrtles, like Harmodius and Aristogiton," etc.

\*\* "Of such celestial bodies as are visible, the sun excepted, the single moon, as despicable as it is in comparison to most of the others, is much more beneficial than they all put together."

— Whiston's Theory, etc.

In the *Entretiens d'Ariste*, among other ingenious emblems, we find a starry sky without a moon, with the word *Non mille, quod absens*.

\*\*\* This image was suggested by the following thought, which occurs somewhere in Sir William Jones's works: "The moon looks upon many night-flowers, the night-flower sees but one moon."

## ILL OMENS.

WHEN day-light was yet sleeping under the billow,  
 And stars in the heavens still ling'ring shone,  
 Young KITTY, all blushing, rose up from her pillow,  
 The last time she e'er was to press it alone.  
 For the youth, whom she treasur'd her heart and her soul in,  
 Had promis'd to link the last tie before noon;  
 And, when once the young heart of a maiden is stolen,  
 The maiden hersel will steal after it soon!

As she look'd in the glass, which a woman ne'er misses,  
 Nor ever wants time for a sly glance or two,  
 A butterfly, fresh from the night-flower's kisses,  
 Flew over the mirror, and shaded her view.  
 Enrag'd with the insect for hiding her graces,  
 She brush'd him — he fell, alas! never to rise —  
 "Ah! such," said the girl, "is the pride of our faces,  
 "For which the soul's innocence too often dies.

While she stole thro' the garden, where hearts'-ease was growing,  
 She cull'd some, and kiss'd off its night-fallen dew;  
 And a rose, further on, look'd so tempting and glowing  
 That, spite of her haste, she must gather it too:  
 But, while o'er the roses too carelessly leaning,  
 Her zone flew in two, and the hearts'-ease was lost —  
 "Ah! this means," said the girl, (and she sigh'd at its meaning,)  
 "That love is scarce worth the repose it will cost!"

## BEFORE THE BATTLE.

By the hope within us springing,  
 Herald of to-morrow's strife;  
 By that sun, whose light is bringing  
 Chains or freedom, death or life —  
 Oh! remember, life can be  
 No charm for him, who lives not free!  
 Like the day-star in the wave,  
 Sinks a hero in his grave,  
 Midst the dew-fall of a nation's tears!  
 Happy is he, o'er whose decline  
 The smiles of home may soothing shine,  
 And light him down the steep of years: —  
 But oh! how grand they sink to rest,  
 Who close their eyes on victory's breast!  
 O'er his watch-fire's fading embers  
 Now the foeman's cheek turns white,  
 When his heart that field remembers,  
 Where we dimm'd his glory's light!  
 Never let him bind again  
 A chain, like that we broke from then.  
 Hark! the horn of combat calls —  
 Ere the golden evening falls,  
 May we pledge that horn in triumph round \*!  
 Many a heart, that now beats high,  
 In slumber cold at night shall lie,  
 Nor waken even at victory's sound: —  
 But oh! how blest that hero's sleep,  
 O'er whom a wondering world shall weep!

## AFTER THE BATTLE.

NIGHT clos'd around the conqueror's way,  
 And lightnings shew'd the distant hill,  
 Where those, who lost that dreadful day,  
 Stood few and faint, but fearless still!

\* "The Irish Corna was not entirely devoted to martial purposes. In the heroic ages, our ancestors quaffed Meadh out of them, as the Danish hunters do their beverage at this day."  
 WALKER.



The soldier's hope, the patriot's zeal,  
For ever dimm'd, for ever crost —  
Oh! who shall say what heroes feel,  
When all but life and honour's lost.

The last sad hour of freedom's dream,  
And valour's task, mov'd slowly by,  
While mute they watch'd, till morning's beam  
Should rise, and give them light to die! —  
There is a world, where souls are free,  
Where tyrants taint not nature's bliss  
If death that world's bright opening be,  
Oh! who would live a slave in this.

## OH! 'TIS SWEET TO THINK.

Oh! 'tis sweet to think, that, where'er we rove,  
We are sure to find something, blissful and dear;  
And that, when we're far from the lips we love,  
We have but to make love to the lips we are near\*!  
The heart, like a tendril, accustom'd to cling,  
Let it grow where it will, cannot flourish alone,  
But will lean to the nearest, and loveliest thing,  
It can twine with itself, and make closely its own,  
Then oh! what pleasure, where'er we rove,  
To be doom'd to find something, still, that is dear,  
And to know, when far from the lips we love,  
We have but to make love to the lips we are near.

'Twere a shame, when flowers around us rise,  
To make light of the rest, if the rose is not there;  
And the world's so rich in resplendent eyes,  
'Twere a pity to limit one's love to a pair.  
Love's wing and the peacock's are nearly alike,  
They are both of them bright, but they're changeable too,  
And, wherever a new beam of beauty can strike,  
It will tincture love's plume with a different hue!  
Then oh! what pleasure, where'er we rove,  
To be doom'd to find something, still, that is dear,  
And to know, when far from the lips we love,  
We have but to make love to the lips we are near.

## THE IRISH PEASANT TO HIS MISTRESS.

THROUGH grief and through danger thy smile hath cheer'd my way,  
Till hope seem'd to bud from each thorn that round me lay;  
The darker our fortune, the brighter our pure love burn'd,  
Till shame into glory, till fear into zeal was turn'd;  
Oh! slave as I was, in thy arms my spirit felt free,  
And bless'd even the sorrows that made me more dear to thee.

Thy rival was honour'd, while thou wert wrong'd and scorn'd,  
Thy crown was of briers, while gold her brows adorn'd;  
She woo'd me to temples, whilst thou lay'st hid in caves,  
Her friends were all masters, while thine, alas! were slaves;  
Yet cold in the earth, at thy feet I would rather be  
Than wed what I lov'd not, or turn one thought from thee.  
They slander thee sorely, who say thy vows are frail —  
Hadst thou been a false one, thy cheek had look'd less pale!  
They say too, so long thou hast worn those lingering chains,  
That deep in thy heart they have printed their servile stains —  
Oh! do not believe them — no chain could that soul subdue —  
Where shineth *thy* spirit, there liberty shineth too\*\*!

\* I believe it is Marmontel, who says, "*Quand on n'a pas ce que l'on aime, il faut aimer ce que l'on a.*" — There are so many matter-of-fact people, who take such *jeux d'esprit* as this defence of inconstancy, to be the actual and genuine sentiments of him, who writes them, that they compel one, in self-defence, to be as matter-of-fact as themselves, and to remind them, that Democritus was not the worse physiologist, for having playfully contended that snow was black; nor Erasmus, in any degree, the less wise, for having written an ingenious eucronium of folly.

\*\* "Where the spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty." — St. PAUL, 2 Corinthians, iii. 17.

## ON MUSIC.

WHEN thro' life unblest we rove,  
 Losing all that made life dear,  
 Should some notes we us'd to love  
 In days of boyhood, meet our ear,  
 Oh! how welcome breathes the strain!  
 Wakening thoughts that long have slept:  
 Kindling former smiles again  
 In faded eyes that long have wept!  
 Like the gale, that sighs along  
 Beds of oriental flowers,  
 Is the grateful breath of song,  
 That once was heard in happier hours;  
 Fill'd with balm, the gale sighs on,  
 Though the flowers have sunk in death;  
 So, when pleasure's dream is gone,  
 Its memory lives in Music's breath!  
 Music! — oh! how faint, how weak,  
 Language fades before thy spell!  
 Why should Feeling ever speak,  
 When thou canst breathe her soul so well?  
 Friendship's balmy words may feign,  
 Love's are ev'n more false than they;  
 Oh! 'tis only Music's strain  
 Can sweetly soothe, and not betray!

## IT IS NOT THE TEAR AT THIS MOMENT SHED\*.

It is not the tear at this moment shed,  
 When the cold turf has just been laid o'er him,  
 That can tell how belov'd was the friend that's fled,  
 Or how deep in our hearts we deplore him.  
 'Tis the tear, thro' many a long day wept,  
 Thro' a life, by his loss all shaded;  
 'Tis the sad remembrance, fondly kept  
 When all lighter griefs have faded!  
 Oh! thus shall we mourn, and his memory's light,  
 While it shines thro' our hearts, will improve them,  
 For worth shall look fairer, and truth more bright,  
 When we think how he liv'd but to love them!  
 And, as buried saints have shed perfume  
 Through shrines where they've been lying,  
 So our hearts shall horrow a sweet'ning bloom  
 From the image he left there in dying!

## THE ORIGIN OF THE HARP.

'Tis believ'd that this Harp which I wake now for thee,  
 Was a Siren of old, who sung under the sea;  
 And who often, at eve, thro' the bright billow rov'd  
 To meet, on the green shore, a youth whom she lov'd.

But she lov'd him in vain, for he left her to weep,  
 And in tears, all the night, her gold ringlets to steep,  
 Till Heav'n look'd, with pity, on true-love so warm,  
 And chang'd to this soft Harp the sea-maiden's form!

Still her bosom rose fair — still her cheeks smil'd the same —  
 While her sea-beauties gracefully curl'd round the frame;  
 And her hair, shedding tear-drops from all its bright rings,  
 Fell over her white arm, to make the gold strings\*\*

Hence it came, that this soft Harp so long hath been known  
 To mingle love's language with sorrow's sad tone;

\* These lines were occasioned by the loss of a very near and dear relative, who died lately at Madeira.

\*\* This thought was suggested by an ingenious design, prefixed to an Ode upon St. Cecilia, published some years since, by Mr. Hudson ofublin.

Till *thou* didst divide them, and teach the fond lay  
To be love, when I'm near thee, and grief when away!

## IVth. No.

## LOVE'S YOUNG DREAM.

On! the days are gone, when Beauty bright  
My heart's chain wove;  
When my dream of life, from morn till night,  
Was love, still love!  
New hope may bloom,  
And days may come,  
Of milder, calmer beam,  
But there's nothing half so sweet in life  
As love's young dream!  
Oh! there's nothing half so sweet in life  
As love's young dream!

Tho' the bard to purer fame may soar,  
When wild youth's past;  
Tho' he win the wise, who frown'd before,  
To smile at last;  
He'll never meet,  
A joy so sweet  
In all his noon of fame,  
As when first he sung to woman's ear  
His soul-felt flame,  
And, at every close, she blush'd to hear  
The one lov'd name.

Oh! that hallow'd form is ne'er forgot,  
Which first love trac'd;  
Still it lingering haunts the greenest spot  
On memory's waste!  
'Twas odour fled  
As soon as shed;  
'Twas morning's winged dream,  
'Twas a light, that ne'er can shine again  
On life's dull stream!  
Oh! 'twas light, that ne'er can shine again  
On life's dull stream!

## THE PRINCE'S DAY\*.

Tho' dark are our sorrows, to-day we'll forget them,  
And smile through our tears, like a sun-beam in showers;  
There never were hearts, if our rulers would let them,  
More form'd to be grateful and blest than ours!  
But, just when the chain  
Has ceas'd to pain,  
And hope has enwreath'd it round with flowers,  
There comes a new link  
Our spirit to sink —

Oh! the joy that we taste, like the light of the poles,  
Is a flash amid darkness, too brilliant to stay;  
But though 'twere the last little spark in our souls,  
We must light it up now, on our Prince's Day.

Contempt on the minion, who calls you disloyal!  
Tho' fierce to your foe, to your friends you are true;  
And the tribute most high to a head that is royal,  
Is love from a heart, that loves liberty too.  
While cowards, who blight  
Your fame, your right,

\* This song was written for a fête in honour of the Prince of Wales's Birth-Day, given by my friend, Major Bryan, at his seat in the county of Kilkenny.



Would shrink from the blaze of the battle array,  
 The Standard of Green  
 In front would be seen —  
 Oh! my life on your faith! were you summon'd this minute,  
 You'd cast every bitter remembrance away,  
 And shew what the arm of old ERIN has in it,  
 When rous'd by the foe, on her Prince's Day.  
 He loves the Green Isle, and his love is recorded  
 In hearts, which have suffer'd too much to forget;  
 And hope shall be crown'd, and attachment rewarded,  
 And ERIN's gay jubilee shine out yet!  
 The gem may be broke  
 By many a stroke,  
 But nothing can cloud its native ray;  
 Each fragment will cast  
 A light, to the last! —  
 And thus, ERIN, my country! tho' broken thou art,  
 There's a lustre within thee, that ne'er will decay;  
 A spirit, which beams through each suffering part,  
 And now smiles at their pain, on the Prince's Day!

### WEEP ON, WEEP ON.

WEEP on, weep on, your hour is past;  
 Your dreams of pride are o'er:  
 The fatal chain is round you cast,  
 And you are men no more!  
 In vain the hero's heart hath bled;  
 The sage's tongue hath warn'd in vain; —  
 Oh, Freedom! once thy flame hath fled,  
 It never lights again!  
 Weep on — perhaps, in after days,  
 They'll learn to love your name;  
 When many a deed shall wake in praise,  
 That now must sleep in blame.  
 And when they tread the ruin'd isle,  
 Where rest, at length, the lord and slave,  
 They'll wondering ask, how hands so vile  
 Could conquer hearts so brave?  
 "Twas fate," they'll say, "a wayward fate  
 Your web of discord wove;  
 And while your tyrants join'd in hate,  
 You never join'd in love!  
 But hearts fell off, that ought to twine,  
 And man profan'd what God hath given,  
 Till some were heard to curse the shrine,  
 Where others knelt to heaven!"

### LESBIA HATH A BEAMING EYE.

LESBIA hath a beaming eye,  
 But no one knows for whom it beameth;  
 Right and left its arrows fly,  
 But what they aim at no one dreameth!  
 Sweeter 'tis to gaze upon  
 My NORA's lid, that seldom rises;  
 Few its looks, but every one,  
 Like unexpected light, surprises!  
 Oh, my NORA CREINA, dear!  
 My gentle, bashful NORA CREINA!  
 Beauty lies  
 In many eyes,  
 But love in yours, my NORA CREINA!  
 LESBIA wears a robe of gold,  
 But all so close the nymph hath lac'd it,  
 Not a charm of beauty's mould  
 Presumes to stay where nature plac'd it!

Oh! my NORA's gown for me,  
 That floats as wild as mountain breezes,  
 Leaving every beauty free  
 To sink or swell, as Heaven pleases!  
 Yes, my NORA CREINA, dear!  
 My simple, graceful NORA CREINA!  
 Nature's dress  
 Is loveliness —  
 The dress *you* wear, my NORA CREINA.

LESBIA hath a wit refin'd,  
 But, when its points are gleaming round us,  
 Who can tell if they're design'd  
 To dazzle merely, or to wound us?  
 Pillow'd on my NORA's heart,  
 In safer slumber Love reposes —  
 Bed of peace! whose roughest part  
 Is but the crumpling of the roses.  
 Oh, my NORA CREINA, dear!  
 My mild, my artless, NORA CREINA!  
 Wit, tho' bright,  
 Hath not the light  
 That warms your eyes, my NORA CREINA.

### I SAW THY FORM IN YOUTHFUL PRIME.

I SAW thy form in youthful prime,  
 Nor thought that pale decay  
 Would steal before the steps of time,  
 And waste its bloom away, MARY!  
 Yet still thy features wore that light,  
 Which fleets not with the breath;  
 And life ne'er look'd more truly bright  
 Than in thy smile of death, MARY!  
 As streams that run o'er golden mines,  
 Yet humbly, calmly glide,  
 Nor seem to know the wealth that shines  
 Within their gentle tide, MARY!  
 So, veil'd beneath the simplest guise,  
 Thy radiant genius shone,  
 And that, which charm'd all other eyes,  
 Seem'd worthless in thy own, MARY.  
 If souls could always dwell above,  
 Thou ne'er hadst left that sphere;  
 Or could we keep the souls we love,  
 We ne'er had lost thee here, MARY.  
 Though many a gifted mind we meet,  
 Though fairest forms we see,  
 To live with them is far less sweet,  
 Than to remember thee, MARY\*!

### BY THAT LAKE, WHOSE GLOOMY SHORE\*\*.

By that Lake, whose gloomy shore  
 Sky-lark never warbles o'er\*\*\*,  
 Where the cliff hangs high and steep,  
 Young Saint KEVIN stole to sleep.  
 "Here, at least," he calmly said,  
 "Woman ne'er shall find my bed."  
 Ah! the good Saint little knew  
 What that wily sex can do.  
 'Twas from KATHLEEN's eyes he flew,  
 Eyes of most unholy blue!

\* I have here made a feeble effort to imitate that exquisite inscription of Shenstone's "Heu quanto minus est cum reliquis versari quam tui meminisse!"

\*\* This Ballad is founded upon one of the many stories related of St. Kevin, whose bed in the rock is to be seen at Glendalough, a most gloomy and romantic spot in the County of Wicklow.

\*\*\* There are many other curious traditions concerning this Lake, which may be found in Giraldu, Colgan, etc.

She had lov'd him well and long,  
Wish'd him her's, nor thought it wrong,  
Wheresoe'er the Saint would fly,  
Still he heard her light foot nigh;  
East or west, where'er he turn'd,  
Still her eyes before him burn'd.

On the bold cliff's bosom cast,  
Tranquil now he sleeps at last;  
Dreams of heav'n, nor thinks that e'er  
Woman's smile can haunt him there.  
But nor earth, nor heaven is free  
From her power, if fond she be :  
Even now, while calm he sleeps,  
KATHLEEN o'er him leans and weeps.

Fearless she had track'd his feet,  
To this rocky, wild retreat;  
And when morning met his view,  
Her mild glances met it too.  
Ah! your Saints have cruel hearts!  
Sternly from his bed he starts,  
And with rude, repulsive shock,  
Hurls her from the beetling rock.

GLENDALOUGH! thy gloomy wave  
Soon was gentle KATHLEEN's grave!  
Soon the Saint (yet ah! too late,)  
Felt her love, and mourn'd her fate.  
When he said, "Heav'n rest her soul!"  
Round the Lake light music stole;  
And her ghost was seen to glide,  
Smiling, o'er the fatal tide!

#### SHE IS FAR FROM THE LAND.

SHE is far from the land where her young hero sleeps  
And lovers are round her, sighing;  
But coldly she turns from their gaze, and weeps,  
For her heart in his grave is lying!

She sings the wild song of her dear native plains,  
Every note which he lov'd awaking. —  
Ah! little they think who delight in her strains,  
How the heart of the Minstrel is breaking!

He had liv'd for his love, for his country he died,  
They were all that to life had entwin'd him, —  
Nor soon shall the tears of his country be dried,  
Nor long will his love stay behind him.

Oh! make her a grave, where the sun-beams rest,  
When they promise a glorious morrow;  
They'll shine o'er her sleep, like a smile from the West,  
From her own loved Island of sorrow!

#### NAY, TELL ME NOT.

NAY, tell me not, dear! that the goblet drowns  
One charm of feeling, one fond regret,  
Believe me, a few of thy angry frowns  
Are all I've sunk in its bright wave yet.  
Ne'er hath a beam  
Been lost in the stream  
That ever was shed from thy form or soul;  
The balm of thy sighs,  
The light of thine eyes,

Still float on the surface, and hallow my bowl!  
Then fancy not, dearest! that wine can steal  
One blissful dream of the heart from me!  
Like founts that awaken the pilgrim's zeal,  
The bowl but brightens my love for thee!



They tell us that Love in his fairy bower  
 Had two blush-roses, of birth divine;  
 He sprinkled the one with a rainbow's shower,  
 But bath'd the other with mantling wine.  
     Soon did the buds,  
     That drank of the floods  
 Distill'd by the rainbow, decline and fade;  
     While those, which the tide  
     Of ruby had dy'd  
 All blush'd into beauty, like thee, sweet maid!  
 Then fancy not, dearest! that wine can steal  
 One blissful dream of the heart from me;  
 Like founts, that awaken the pilgrim's zeal,  
 The bowl but brightens my love for thee.

### AVENGING AND BRIGHT.

AVENGING and bright fall the swift sword of ERIN\*  
 On him who the brave sons of USNA betray'd! —  
 For ev'ry fond eye he hath waken'd a tear in,  
 A drop from his heart-wounds shall weep o'er her blade.  
 By the red cloud that hung over CONOR's dark dwelling",  
 When ULAD's three champions lay sleeping in gore"" —  
 By the billows of war which, so often, high swelling,  
 Have wafted these heroes to victory's shore!  
 We swear to revenge them! — no joy shall be tasted,  
 The harp shall be silent, the maiden unwed,  
 Our halls shall be mute, and our fields shall lie wasted,  
 Till vengeance is wreak'd on the murderer's head!  
 Yes, monarch! though sweet are our home recollections,  
 Though sweet are the tears that from tenderness fall;  
 Though sweet are our friendships, our hopes, our affections,  
 Revenge on a tyrant is sweetest of all!

### WHAT THE BEE IS TO THE FLOWERET.

*He.* — WHAT the bee is to the floweret,  
 When he looks for honey-dew,  
 Through the leaves that close embower it,  
 That, my love, I'll be to you!  
*She.* — What the bank, with verdure glowing,  
 Is to waves that wander near,  
 Whispering kisses, while they're going,  
 That I'll be to you, my dear!  
*She.* — But, they say, the bee's a rover,  
 That he'll fly, when sweets are gone;  
 And, when once the kiss is over,  
 Faithless brooks will wander on!  
*He.* — Nay, if flowers will lose their looks,  
 If sunny banks will wear away,  
 'Tis but right, that bees and brooks  
 Should sip and kiss them, while they may.

\* The words of this song were suggested by the very ancient Irish story called "Deirdri, or the lamentable fate of the sons of Usnach," which has been translated literally from the Gaelic, by Mr. O' FLANAGAN, (see vol. I. of *Transactions of the Gaelic Society of Dublin*), and upon which it appears that the "Darthula of Macpherson is founded. The treachery of Conor, King of Ulster, in putting to death the three sons of Usna, was the cause of a desolating war against Ulster, which terminated in the destruction of Emain. "This story (says Mr. O' FLANAGAN) has been, from time immemorial, held in high repute as one of the three tragic stories of the Irish. These are, 'The death of the children of Touran;' 'The death of the children of Lear,' (both regarding Tuatha de Danaus,) and this, 'The death of the children of Usnach,' which is a Milesian story." It will be recollected, that in the Second Number of these Melodies, there is a ballad upon the story of the children of Lear or Lir; "Silent, oh Moyle!" etc.

Whatever may be thought of those sanguine claims to antiquity, which Mr. O' FLANAGAN and others advance for the literature of Ireland, it would be a very lasting reproach upon our nationality, if the Gaelic researches of this gentleman did not meet with all the liberal encouragement they merit.

"Oh Nasí! view the cloud that I here see in the sky! I see over Emain-green a chilling cloud of blood-tinged red." — *Deirdris Song*.

"" Ulster.

## LOVE AND THE NOVICE.

"HERE we dwell, in holiest bowers,  
 "Where angels of light o'er our orisons bend;  
 "Where sighs of devotion and breathings of flowers  
 "To heaven in mingled odour ascend!  
 "Do not disturb our calm, oh Love!  
 "So like is thy form to the cherubs above,  
 "It well might deceive such hearts as ours."

Love stood near the Novice, and listen'd,  
 And Love is no novice in taking a hint;  
 His laughing blue eyes now with piety glistened;  
 His rosy wing turn'd to heaven's own tint.  
 "Who would have thought," the urchin cries,  
 "That Love could so well, so gravely disguise  
 "His wandering wings, and wounding eyes?"

Love now warms thee, waking and sleeping,  
 Young Novice, to him all thy orisons rise;  
 He tinges the heavenly fount with his weeping,  
 He brightens the censer's flame with his sighs.  
 Love is the Saint, enshrin'd in thy breast,  
 And angels themselves would admit such a guest,  
 If he came to them, cloth'd in Piety's vest.

THIS LIFE IS ALL CHEQUER'D WITH PLEASURES AND  
WOES.

This life is all chequer'd with pleasures and woes,  
 That chase one another, like waves of the deep, —  
 Each billow, as brightly or darkly it flows,  
 Reflecting our eyes, as they sparkle or weep.  
 So closely our whims on our miseries tread,  
 That the laugh is awak'd, ere the tear can be dried;  
 And, as fast as the rain-drop of Pity is shed,  
 The goose-feathers of Folly can turn it aside.  
 But pledge me the cup — if existence would cloy,  
 With hearts ever happy, and heads ever wise,  
 Be ours the light Grief, that is sister to joy,  
 And the short, brilliant Folly, that flashes and dies!  
 When HYLAS was sent with his urn to the fount,  
 Thro' fields full of sunshine, with heart full of play,  
 Light rambl'd the boy over meadow and mount,  
 And neglected his task for the flowers on the way\*.  
 Thus some who, like me, should have drawn and have tasted  
 The fountain that runs by Philosophy's shrine,  
 Their time with the flowers on the margin have wasted,  
 And left their light urns all as empty as mine!  
 But pledge me the goblet — while Idleness weaves  
 Her flowerets together, if Wisdom can see  
 One bright drop or two, that has fall'n on the leaves  
 From her fountain divine, 'tis sufficient for me!

## Vth. No.

## OH THE SHAMROCK!

THROUGH ERIN'S Isle,  
 To sport awhile,  
 As LOVE and VALOUR wander'd  
 With WIT, the sprite,  
 Whose quiver bright  
 A thousand arrows squander'd;

\* Proposito florem praetulit officio. — PROPERT. Lib. I. Eleg. 20.

Where'er they pass  
 A triple grass\*  
 Shoots up, with dew-drops streaming,  
 As softly green  
 As emeralds, seen  
 Thro' purest crystal gleaming!  
 Oh the Shamrock, the green immortal Shamrock!  
 Chosen leaf  
 Of Bard and Chief,  
 Old ERIN's native Shamrock!  
 Says VALOUR, "See,  
 "They spring for me,  
 "Those leafy gems of morning!" —  
 Says LOVE, "No, no,  
 "For *me* they grow,  
 "My fragrant path adorning!" —  
 But WIT perceives  
 The triple leaves,  
 And cries, "Oh! do not sever  
 "A type, that blends  
 "Three god-like friends,  
 "LOVE, VALOUR, WIT, for ever!"  
 Oh the Shamrock, the green, immortal Shamrock,  
 Chosen leaf  
 Of Bard and Chief  
 Old ERIN's native Shamrock!  
 So firmly fond  
 May last the bond,  
 They wove that morn together,  
 And ne'er may fall  
 One drop of gall  
 On WIT's celestial feather;  
 May LOVE, as shoot  
 His flowers and fruit,  
 Of thorny falsehood weed 'em;  
 May VALOUR ne'er  
 His standard rear  
 Against the cause of Freedom!  
 Oh the Shamrock, the green, immortal Shamrock!  
 Chosen leaf  
 Of Bard and Chief,  
 Old ERIN's native Shamrock!

#### AT THE MID HOUR OF NIGHT.

At the mid hour of night, when stars are weeping, I fly  
 To the lone vale we lov'd, when life was warm in thine eye;  
 And I think that, if spirits can steal from the regions of air,  
 To revisit past scenes of delight, thou wilt come to me there,  
 And tell me our love is remember'd, even in the sky!  
 Then I sing the wild song it once was rapture to hear,  
 When our voices commingling breath'd, like one, on the ear;  
 And, as Echo far off through the vale my sad orison rolls,  
 I think, oh my love! 'tis thy voice from the kingdom of souls\*\*,  
 Faintly answering still the notes that once were so dear.

#### ONE BUMPER AT PARTING.

ONE bumper at parting! — tho' many  
 Have circled the board since we met,

\* Saint Patrick is said to have made use of that species of the trefoil, to which in Ireland we give the name of Shamrock, in explaining the doctrine of the Trinity to the Pagan Irish. I do not know if there be any other reason for our adoption of this plant as a national emblem. HORE, among the ancients, was sometimes represented as a beautiful child, "standing upon tip-toes, and a trefoil or three-coloured grass in her hand."  
 \*\* "There are countries," says MONTAIGNE, "where they believe the souls of the happy live in all manner of liberty, in delightful fields; and that it is those souls, repeating the words we utter, which we call Echo."



The fullest, the saddest of any  
 Remains to be crown'd by us yet.  
 The sweetness, that pleasure has in it,  
 Is always so slow to come forth,  
 That seldom, alas, till the minute  
 It dies, do we know half its worth!  
 But fill — may our life's happy measure  
 Be all of such moments made up;  
 They're born on the bosom of Pleasure,  
 They die 'midst the tears of the cup.

As onward we journey, how pleasant  
 To pause and inhabit awhile  
 Those few sunny spots, like the present,  
 That 'mid the dull wilderness smile!  
 But Time, like a pitiless master,  
 Cries, "onward!" and spurs the gay hours —  
 And never does Time travel faster,  
 Than when his way lies among flowers.  
 But come — may our life's happy measure  
 Be all of such moments made up:  
 They're born on the bosom of Pleasure,  
 They die midst the tears of the cup.

This evening, we saw the sun sinking  
 In waters his glory made bright —  
 Oh! trust me, our farewell of drinking  
 Should be like that farewell of light.  
 You saw how he finish'd, by darting  
 His beam o'er a deep billows brim —  
 So, fill up, let's shine at our parting,  
 In full, liquid glory like him.  
 And oh! may our life's happy measure  
 Of moments like this be made up;  
 'Twas born on the bosom of Pleasure,  
 It dies 'mid the tears of the cup!

#### 'TIS THE LAST ROSE OF SUMMER.

'Tis the last rose of summer  
 Left blooming alone;  
 All her lovely companions  
 Are faded and gone;  
 No flower of her kindred,  
 No rose-bud is nigh,  
 To reflect back her blushes,  
 Or give sigh for sigh!  
 I'll not leave thee, thou lone one!  
 To pine on the stem;  
 Since the lovely are sleeping,  
 Go, sleep thou with them;  
 Thus kindly I scatter  
 Thy leaves o'er the bed,  
 Where thy mates of the garden  
 Lie scentless and dead.  
 So soon may I follow,  
 When friendships decay,  
 And from Love's shining circle  
 The gems drop away!  
 When true hearts lie wither'd,  
 And fond ones are flown,  
 Oh! who would inhabit  
 This bleak world alone?

#### THE YOUNG MAY MOON.

The young May moon is beaming, love,  
 The glow-worm's lamp is gleaming, love,  
 How sweet to rove

Through Morna's grove\*,  
 While the drowsy world is dreaming, love!  
 Then awake! — the heavens look bright, my dear,  
 'Tis never too late for delight, my dear,  
 And the best of all ways  
 To lengthen our days  
 Is to steal a few hours from the night, my dear!

Now all the world is sleeping, love,  
 But the Sage, his star-watch keeping, love,  
 And I, whose star,  
 More glorious far,  
 Is the eye from that casement peeping, love.  
 Then awake! — till rise of sun, my dear,  
 The Sage's glass we'll shun, my dear,  
 Or, in watching the flight,  
 Of bodies of light,  
 He might happen to take thee for one, my dear.

## THE MINSTREL-BOY.

The Minstrel-Boy to the war is gone,  
 In the ranks of death you'll find him;  
 His father's sword he has girded on,  
 And his wild harp slung behind him. —  
 "Land of song!" said the warrior-bard,  
 "Tho' all the world betrays thee,  
 "One sword, at least, thy rights shall guard,  
 "One faithful harp shall praise thee!"

The minstrel fell! — but the foeman's chain  
 Could not bring his proud soul under;  
 The harp he lov'd ne'er spoke again,  
 For he tore its chords asunder;  
 And said, "No chains shall sully thee,  
 "Thou soul of love and bravery!  
 "Thy songs were made for the pure and free,  
 "They shall never sound in slavery!"

## THE SONG OF O'RUARK,

## PRINCE OF BREFFNI\*.

The valley lay smiling before me,  
 Where lately I left her behind;  
 Yet I trembled, and something hung o'er me,  
 That sadden'd the joy of my mind.  
 I look'd for the lamp which, she told me,  
 Should shine, when her Pilgrim return'd,  
 But, though darkness began to unfold me,  
 No lamp from the battlements burn'd!

I flew to her chamber — 'twas lonely  
 As if the lov'd tenant lay dead —  
 Ah, would it were death, and death only!  
 But no, the young false one had fled.

\* "Steals silently to Morna's Grove."

See a translation from the Irish, in Mr. Bunting's collection, by JOHN BROWN, one of my earliest college companions and friends, whose death was as singularly melancholy and unfortunate as his life had been amiable, honourable and exemplary.

\*\* These stanzas are founded upon an event of most melancholy importance to Ireland; if, as we are told by our Irish historians, it gave England the first opportunity of profiting by our divisions and subduing us. The following are the circumstances, as related by O'Halloran. "The king of Leinster had long conceived a violent affection for Dearbhorgil, daughter to the king of Meath, and though she had been for some time married to O'Ruark, prince of Breffni, yet it could not restrain his passion. They carried on a private correspondence, and she informed him that O'Ruark intended soon to go on a pilgrimage (an act of piety frequent in those days), and conjured him to embrace that opportunity of conveying her from a husband she detested, to a lover she adored. Mac Murchad too punctually obeyed the summons, and had the lady conveyed to his capital of Ferns." — The Monarch Roderic espoused the cause of O'Ruark, while Mac Murchad fled to England, and obtained the assistance of Henry II.

"Such," adds Giraldus Cambrensis (as I find him in an old translation), "is the variable and fickle nature of woman, by whom all mischief in the world (for the most part) do happen and come, as may appear by Marcus Antonius, and by the destruction of Troy."

And there hung the lute, that could soften  
 My very worst pains into bliss,  
 While the hand that had wak'd it so often,  
 Now throbb'd to a proud rival's kiss.

There *was* a time, falsest of women!  
 When BREFFNI'S good sword would have sought  
 That man, thro' a million of foemen,  
 Who dar'd but to doubt thee *in thought*!  
 While now — oh degenerate daughter  
 Of ERIN, how fall'n is thy fame;  
 And, thro' ages of bondage and slaughter,  
 Our country shall bleed for thy shame.

Already, the curse is upon her,  
 And strangers her valleys profane;  
 They come to divide — to dishonour,  
 And tyrants they long will remain!  
 But, onward! — the green banner rearing,  
 Go, flesh every sword to the hilt:  
 On *our* side is VIRTUE and ERIN,  
 On *theirs* is THE SAXON and GUILT.

### OH! HAD WE SOME BRIGHT LITTLE ISLE OF OUR OWN.

On! had we some bright little Isle of our own,  
 In a blue summer ocean, far off and alone,  
 Where a leaf never dies in the still-blooming bowers,  
 And the bee banquets on through a whole year of flowers.

Where the sun loves to pause

With so fond a delay,

That the night only draws

A thin veil o'er the day;

Where simply to feel that we breathe, that we live,  
 Is worth the best joy that life elsewhere can give.

There, with souls ever ardent and pure as the clime,  
 We should love, as they lov'd in the first golden time;  
 The glow of the sunshine, the balm of the air,  
 Would steal to our hearts, and make all summer there!

With affection, as free

From decline as the bowers,

And, with Hope, like the bee,

Living always on flowers,

Our life should resemble a long day of light,  
 And our death come on, holy and calm as the night!

### FAREWELL! — BUT, WHENEVER YOU WELCOME THE HOUR.

FAREWELL! — but, whenever you welcome the hour,  
 That awakens the night-song of mirth in your bower,  
 Then think of the friend who once welcom'd it too,  
 And forgot his own griefs to be happy with you.  
 His griefs may return — not a hope may remain  
 Of the few that have brighten'd his pathway of pain —  
 But he ne'er will forget the short vision, that threw  
 Its enchantment around him, while ling'ring with you!

And still on that evening, when pleasure fills up  
 To the highest top sparkle each heart and each cup,  
 Where'er my path lies, be it gloomy or bright,  
 My soul, happy friends! shall be with you that night;  
 Shall join in your revels, your sports, and your wiles,  
 And return to me, beaming all o'er with your smiles! —  
 Too blest, if it tells me that, 'mid the gay cheer,  
 Some kind voice had murmur'd, "I wish he were here!"

Let Fate do her worst, there are relics of joy,  
 Bright dreams of the past, which she cannot destroy;  
 Which come, in the night-time of sorrow and care,



And bring back the features that joy us'd to wear.  
 Long, long be my heart with such memories fill'd!  
 Like the vase, in which roses have once been distill'd —  
 You may break, you may ruin the vase, if you will,  
 But the scent of the roses will hang round it still.

## OH! DOUBT ME NOT.

Oh! doubt me not — the season  
 Is o'er, when Folly made me rove  
 And now the vestal, Reason,  
 Shall watch the fire awak'd by love.  
 Altho' this heart was early blown,  
 And fairest hands disturb'd the tree,  
 They only shook some blossoms down,  
 Its fruit has all been kept for thee.  
 Then doubt me not — the season  
 Is o'er, when Folly made me rove,  
 And now the vestal, Reason,  
 Shall watch the fire awak'd by Love.  
 And tho' my lute no longer  
 May sing of Passion's ardent spell,  
 Yet, trust me, all the stronger  
 I feel the bliss I do not tell.  
 The bee thro' many a garden roves,  
 And hums his lay of courtship o'er,  
 But when he finds the flower he loves,  
 He settles there, and hums no more.  
 Then doubt me not — the season  
 Is o'er when Folly kept me free,  
 And now the vestal, Reason,  
 Shall guard the flame awak'd by thee.

## YOU REMEMBER ELLEN\*.

You remember ELLEN, our hamlet's pride,  
 How meekly she bless'd her humble lot,  
 When the stranger, WILLIAM, had made her his bride,  
 And love was the light of their lowly cot.  
 Together they toil'd through winds and rains,  
 Till WILLIAM at length, in sadness, said,  
 "We must seek our fortune on other plains;" —  
 Then, sighing, she left her lowly shed.  
 They roam'd a long and a weary way,  
 Nor much was the maiden's heart at ease,  
 When now, at close of one stormy day,  
 They see a proud castle among the trees.  
 "To-night," said the youth, "we'll shelter there;  
 "The wind blows cold, the hour is late:"  
 So, he blew the horn with a chieftain's air,  
 And the Porter bow'd, as they pass'd the gate.  
 "Now, welcome, Lady!" exclaim'd the youth, —  
 "This castle is thine, and these dark woods all,"  
 She believ'd him wild, but his words were truth,  
 For ELLEN is Lady of Rosna Hall!  
 And dearly the Lord of Rosna loves  
 What WILLIAM the stranger woo'd and wed;  
 And the light of bliss, in these lordly groves,  
 Is pure as it shone in the lowly shed.

## I'D MOURN THE HOPES.

I'd mourn the hopes that leave me,  
 If thy smiles had left me too;

\* This Ballad was suggested by a well-known and interesting story told of a certain noble family in England.

I'd weep, when friends deceive me,  
 If thou wert, like them, untrac.  
 But while I've thee before me,  
 With heart so warm and eyes so bright,  
 No clouds can linger o'er me,  
 That smile turns them all to light.

'Tis not in fate to harm me,  
 While fate leaves thy love to me;  
 'Tis not in joy to charm me,  
 Unless joy be shar'd with thee.  
 One minute's dream about thee  
 Were worth a long, an endless year  
 Of waking bliss without thee,  
 My own love, my only dear!

And, tho' the hope be gone, love,  
 That long sparkled o'er our way,  
 Oh! we shall journey on, love,  
 More safely, without its ray.  
 Far better lights shall win me  
 Along the path I've yet to roam, —  
 The mind, that burns within me,  
 And pure smiles from thee at home.

Thus, when the lamp that lighted  
 The traveller, at first goes out,  
 He feels awhile benighted,  
 And looks round, in fear and doubt.  
 But soon, the prospect clearing,  
 By cloudless star-light on he treads,  
 And thinks no lamp so cheering  
 As that light which Heaven sheds.

## Vith No.

### COME O'ER THE SEA.

Come o'er the sea,  
 Maiden! with me,  
 Mine thro' sunshine, storm, and snows  
 Seasons may roll,  
 But the true soul  
 Burns the same, where'er it goes.  
 Let fate frown on, so we love and part not,  
 'Tis life where *thou* art, 'tis death where thou art not.  
 Then come o'er the sea,  
 Maiden! with me,  
 Come wherever the wild wind blows;  
 Seasons may roll,  
 But the true soul  
 Burns the same, where'er it goes.  
 Is not the Sea  
 Made for the Free,  
 Land for courts and chains alone?  
 Here we are slaves,  
 But, on the waves,  
 Love and Liberty's all our own.  
 No eye to watch, and no tongue to wound us,  
 All earth forgot, and all heaven around us —  
 Then come o'er the sea,  
 Maiden! with me,  
 Mine thro' sunshine, storm, and snows!  
 Seasons may roll,  
 But the true soul  
 Burns the same, where'er it goes.

## HAS SORROW THY YOUNG DAYS SHADED.

Has sorrow thy young days shaded,  
 As clouds o'er the morning fleet?  
 Too fast have those young days faded,  
 That, even in sorrow, were sweet!  
 Does Time with his cold wing wither  
 Each feeling that once was dear? —  
 Then, child of misfortune! come hither,  
 I'll weep with thee, tear for tear.

Has Love to that soul, so tender,  
 Been like our Lagenian mine\*,  
 Where sparkles of golden splendour  
 All over the surface shine?  
 But, if in pursuit we go deeper,  
 Allur'd by the gleam that shone,  
 Ah! false as the dream of the sleeper,  
 Like Love, the bright ore is gone.

Has Hope, like the bird in the story\*\*,  
 That flitted from tree to tree  
 With the talisman's glittering glory —  
 Has Hope been that bird to thee?  
 On branch after branch alighting,  
 The gem did she still display,  
 And when nearest and most inviting,  
 Then waft the fair gem away?

If thus the sweet hours have fled  
 When Sorrow herself look'd bright;  
 If thus the fond hope has cheated,  
 That led thee along so light;  
 If thus, too, the cold world wither  
 Each feeling that once was dear; —  
 Come, child of misfortune! come hither,  
 I'll weep with thee, tear for tear.

## NO, NOT MORE WELCOME.

No, not more welcome the fairy numbers  
 Of music fall on the sleeper's ear,  
 When, half-awaking from fearful slumbers,  
 He thinks the full quire of heaven is near, —  
 Than came that voice, when, all forsaken,  
 This heart long had sleeping lain,  
 Nor thought its cold pulse would ever waken  
 To such benign, blessed sounds again.

Sweet voice of comfort! 'twas like the stealing  
 Of summer wind thro' some wreathed shell —  
 Each secret winding, each inmost feeling  
 Of all my soul echoed to its spell!  
 'Twas whisper'd balm — 'twas sunshine spoken! —  
 I'd live years of grief and pain  
 To have my long sleep of sorrow broken  
 By such benign, blessed sounds again!

## WHEN FIRST I MET THEE.

When first I met thee, warm and young,  
 There shone such truth about thee,  
 And on thy lip such promise hung,  
 — I did not dare to doubt thee.  
 I saw thee change, yet still relied,  
 Still clung with hope the fonder,

\* Our Wicklow Gold Mines, to which this verse alludes, deserve, I fear, the character here given of them.

\*\* "The bird, having got its prize, settled not far off, with the talisman in his mouth. The Prince drew near it, hoping it would drop it; but, as he approached, the bird took wing and settled again," etc. — *Arabian Nights*, — *Story of Kummir al Zummaun and the Princess of China*.



And thought, tho' false to all beside,  
 From me thou couldst not wander.  
 But go, deceiver! go, —  
 The heart, whose hopes could make it  
 Trust one so false, so low,  
 Deserves that thou shouldst break it!

When every tongue thy follies nam'd,  
 I fled th' unwelcome story;  
 Or found, in even the faults they blam'd,  
 Some gleams of future glory.  
 I still was true, when nearer friends  
 Conspir'd to wrong, to slight thee;  
 The heart, that now thy falsehood rends,  
 Would then have bled to right thee.  
 But go, deceiver! go,  
 Some day, perhaps, thou'lt waken  
 From pleasure's dream, to know  
 The grief of hearts forsaken.

Even now, tho' youth its bloom has shed,  
 No lights of age adorn thee;  
 The few, who lov'd thee once, have fled,  
 And they who flatter scorn thee.  
 Thy midnight cup is pledg'd to slaves,  
 No genial ties enwreath it;  
 The smiling there, like light on graves,  
 Has rank, cold hearts beneath it!  
 Go—go—tho' worlds were thine,  
 I would not now surrender  
 One taintless tear of mine  
 For all thy guilty splendour!

And days may come, thou false one! yet,  
 When even those ties shall sever;  
 When thou wilt call, with vain regret,  
 On her thou'st lost for ever!  
 On her who, in thy fortune's fall,  
 With smiles had still receiv'd thee,  
 And gladly died to prove thee all  
 Her fancy first believ'd thee.  
 Go—go—'tis vain to curse,  
 'Tis weakness to upbraid thee;  
 Hate cannot wish thee worse  
 Than guilt and shame have made thee.

### WHILE HISTORY'S MUSE.

WHILE History's Muse the memorial was keeping  
 Of all that the dark hand of Destiny weaves,  
 Beside her the Genius of ERIN stood weeping,  
 For her's was the story that blotted the leaves.  
 But oh! how the tear in her eyelids grew bright,  
 When, after whole pages of sorrow and shame,  
 She saw History write,  
 With a pencil of light  
 That illum'd the whole volume, her WELLINGTON's name!  
 "Hail, Star of my Isle!" said the Spirit, all sparkling  
 With beams, such as break from her own dewy skies —  
 "Thro' ages of sorrow, deserted and darkling,  
 "I've watch'd for some glory like thine to arise.  
 "For tho' Heroes I've number'd, unblest was their lot,  
 "And unhallow'd they sleep in the cross-ways of Fame; —  
 "But oh! there is not  
 "One dishonouring blot  
 "On the wreath that encircles my WELLINGTON's name!  
 "Yet still the last crown of thy toils is remaining,  
 "The grandest, the purest, ev'n thou hast yet known;  
 "Tho' proud was thy task, other nations unchaining,

"Far prouder to heal the deep wounds of thy own.  
 "At the foot of that throne, for whose weal thou hast stood,  
 "Go, plead for the land that first cradled thy fame —  
     "And, bright o'er the flood  
     "Of her tears and her blood,  
 "Let the rainbow of Hope be her WELLINGTON's name!"

## THE TIME I'VE LOST IN WOOING.

THE time I've lost in wooing,  
 In watching and pursuing  
     The light, that lies  
     In woman's eyes,  
 Has been my heart's undoing.  
 Tho' Wisdom oft has sought me,  
 I scorn'd the lore she brought me,  
     My only books  
     Were Woman's looks,  
 And folly's all they've taught me.  
 Her smile when Beauty granted,  
 I hung with gaze enchanted,  
     Like him, the Sprite\*,  
     Whom maids by night  
 Oft meet in glen that's haunted.  
 Like him, too, Beauty won me  
 But while her eyes were on me,  
     If once their ray  
     Was turn'd away,  
 O! winds could not outrun me.  
 And are those follies going?  
 And is my proud heart growing  
     Too cold or wise  
     For brilliant eyes  
 Again to set it glowing?  
 No — vain alas! th' endeavour  
 From bonds so sweet to sever; —  
     Poor Wisdom's chance  
     Against a glance  
 Is now as weak as ever!

## WHERE IS THE SLAVE?

WHERE is the slave, so lowly,  
 Condemn'd to chains unholy,  
     Who, could he burst  
     His bonds at first,  
 Would pine beneath them slowly?  
 What soul, whose wrongs degrade it,  
 Would wait till time decay'd it,  
     When thus its wing  
     At once may spring  
 To the throne of Him who made it?  
 Farewell, Erin! — farewell, all,  
 Who live to weep our fall!  
 Less dear the laurel growing,  
 Alive, untouch'd, and blowing,  
     Than that, whose braid  
     Is pluck'd to shade  
 The brows, with victory glowing!  
 We tread the land that bore us,  
 Her green flag glitters o'er us,  
     The friends we've tried

\* This alludes to a kind of Irish Fairy, which is to be met with, they say, in the fields, at dusk; — as long as you keep your eyes upon him, he is fixed and in your power; — but the moment you look away (and he is ingenious in furnishing some inducement) he vanishes. I had thought that this was the sprite which we call the Leprechaun; but a high authority upon such subjects, Lady MORGAN (in a note upon her national and interesting Novel, O'Donnell) has given a very different account of that Goblin.

Are by our side,  
And the foe we hate before us!  
Farewell, ERIN! farewell, all,  
Who live to weep our fall!

### COME, REST IN THIS BOSOM.

Come, rest in this bosom, my own stricken deer!  
Tho' the herd have fled from thee, thy home is still here;  
Here still is the smile, that no cloud can o'ercast,  
And the heart and the hand all thy own to the last!

Oh! what was love made for, if 'tis not the same  
Thro' joy and thro' torment, thro' glory and shame?  
I know not, I ask not, if guilt's in that heart,  
I but know that I love thee, whatever thou art.

Thou hast call'd me thy Angel in moments of bliss,  
And thy Angel I'll be, 'mid the horrors of this, —  
Thro' the furnace, unshrinking, thy steps to pursue,  
And shield thee, and save thee, or perish there too!

### 'TIS GONE, AND FOR EVER.

'Tis gone, and for ever, the light we saw breaking,  
Like Heaven's first dawn o'er the sleep of the dead —  
When Man, from the slumber of ages awaking,

Look'd upward, and bless'd the pure ray, ere it fled!  
'Tis gone — and the gleams it has left of its burning  
But deepen the long night of bondage and mourning,  
That dark o'er the kingdoms of earth is returning,  
And darkest of all, hapless ERIN, o'er thee.

For high was thy hope, when those glories were darting  
Around thee, thro' all the gross clouds of the world;  
When Truth, from her fetters indignantly starting,  
At once, like a sun-burst, her banner unfurl'd.  
Oh, never shall earth see a moment so splendid!  
Then, then — had one Hymn of Deliverance blended  
The tongues of all nations — how sweet had ascended  
The first note of Liberty, ERIN, from thee.

But, shame on those tyrants, who envied the blessing!  
And shame on the light race, unworthy its good,  
Who, at Death's recking altar, like furies, caressing  
The young hope of Freedom, baptiz'd it in blood!  
Then vanish'd for ever that fair, sunny vision,  
Which, spite of the slavish, the cold heart's derision,  
Shall long be remember'd, pure, bright and elysian,  
As first it arose, my lost ERIN, on thee.

### I SAW FROM THE BEACH.

I SAW from the beach, when the morning was shining,  
A bark o'er the waters move gloriously on;  
I came, when the sun o'er that beach was declining, —  
The bark was still there, but the waters were gone!

Ah! such is the fate of our life's early promise,  
So passing the spring-tide of joy we have known;  
Each wave, that we danc'd on at morning, ebbs from us,  
And leaves us, at eve, on the bleak shore alone.

Ne'er tell me of glories, serenely adorning  
The close of our day, the calm eve of our night; —  
Give me back, give me back the wild freshness of Morning,  
Her clouds and her tears are worth Evening's best light.

Oh, who would not welcome that moment's returning,  
When passion first wak'd a new life thro' his frame,  
And his soul — like the wood, that grows precious in burning —  
Gave out all its sweets to love's exquisite flame!

\* "The Sun-burst" was the fanciful name given by the ancient Irish to the Royal Banner

## FILL THE BUMPER FAIR.

FILL the bumper fair!  
 Every drop we sprinkle  
 O'er the brow of Care  
 Smooths away a wrinkle.  
 Wit's electric flame  
 Ne'er so swiftly passes,  
 As when thro' the frame  
 It shoots from brunning glasses.  
 Fill the bumper fair!  
 Every drop we sprinkle  
 O'er the brow of Care  
 Smooths away a wrinkle.

Sages can, they say,  
 Grasp the lightning's pinions,  
 And bring down its ray  
 From the starr'd dominions: —  
 So we, Sages, sit,  
 And, 'mid bumpers bright'ning,  
 From the Heaven of Wit  
 Draw down all its lightning!

Wouldst thou know what first  
 Made our souls inherit  
 This ennobling thirst  
 For wine's celestial spirit?  
 It chanc'd upon that day,  
 When, as bards inform us,  
 PROMETHEUS stole away  
 The living fires that warm us.

The careless Youth, when up  
 To Glory's fount aspiring,  
 Took nor urn nor cup,  
 To hide the pilfer'd fire in; —  
 But oh his joy! when, round  
 The halls of Heaven spying,  
 Amongst the stars he found  
 A bowl of Bacchus lying.

Some drops were in that bowl,  
 Remains of last night's pleasure  
 With which the Sparks of Soul  
 Mix'd their burning treasure  
 Hence the goblet's shower  
 Hath such spells to win us —  
 Hence its mighty power  
 O'er that Flame within us.  
 Fill the bumper fair!  
 Every drop we sprinkle  
 O'er the brow of Care  
 Smooths away a wrinkle.

## DEAR HARP OF MY COUNTRY.

DEAR Harp of my Country! in darkness I found thee,  
 The cold chain of silence had hung o'er thee long',  
 When proudly, my own Island Harp, I unbound thee,  
 And gave all thy chords to light, freedom, and song!  
 The warm lay of love and the light note of gladness  
 Have waken'd thy fondest, thy liveliest thrill;  
 But, so oft hast thou echoed the deep sigh of sadness,  
 That ev'n in thy mirth it will steal from thee still.

\* In that rebellious but beautiful Song, "When Erin first rose," there is, if I recollect right, the following line: —

"The dark chain of Silence was thrown o'er the deep!"

The Chain of Silence was a sort of practical figure of rhetoric among the ancient Irish. Walker tells us of "a celebrated contention for precedence between Finn and Gaul, near Finn's palace at Almhaim, where the attending Bards, anxious, if possible, to produce a cessation of hostilities, shook the chain of Silence, and flung themselves among the ranks." See also the *Ode to Gaul, the Son of Morni*, in Miss Brooke's *Reliques of Irish Poetry*.



Dear Harp of my Country, farewell to thy numbers,  
 This sweet wreath of song is the last we shall twine!  
 Go, sleep, with the sunshine of Fame on thy slumbers,  
 Till touch'd by some hand less unworthy than mine.  
 If the pulse of the patriot, soldier, or lover,  
 Have throbb'd at our lay, 'tis thy glory alone;  
 I was *but* as the wind, passing heedlessly over,  
 And all the wild sweetness I wak'd was thy own.

---

## VIIth No.

### MY GENTLE HARP.

My gentle Harp! once more I waken  
 The sweetness of thy slumbering strain;  
 In tears our last farewell was taken,  
 And now in tears we meet again.  
 No light of joy hath o'er thee broken,  
 But — like those Harps, whose heav'nly skill  
 Of slavery, dark as thine, hath spoken —  
 Thou hang'st upon the willows still.

And yet, since last thy chord resounded,  
 An hour of peace and triumph came,  
 And many an ardent bosom bounded  
 With hopes — that now are turn'd to shame.  
 Yet even then, while Peace was singing  
 Her halcyon song o'er land and sea,  
 Tho' joy and hope to others bringing,  
 She only brought new tears to thee.

Then, who can ask for notes of pleasure,  
 My drooping Harp, from chords like thine?  
 Alas, the lark's gay morning measure  
 As ill would suit the swan's decline!  
 Or how shall I, who love, who bless thee,  
 Invoke thy breath for Freedom's strains,  
 When ev'n the wreaths in which I dress thee,  
 Are sadly mix'd — half flow'rs, half chains!

But come, — if yet thy frame can borrow  
 One breath of joy — oh, breathe for me,  
 And shew the world, in chains and sorrow,  
 How sweet thy music still can be;  
 How gaily ev'n mid gloom surrounding,  
 Thou yet canst wake at pleasure's thrill —  
 Like MEMNON's broken image, sounding,  
 'Mid desolation tuneful still!\*

### AS SLOW OUR SHIP.

As slow our ship her foamy track  
 Against the wind was cleaving,  
 Her trembling pennant still look'd back  
 To that dear isle 'twas leaving.  
 So loath we part from all we love,  
 From all the links that bind us;  
 So turn our hearts, where'er we rove,  
 To those we've left behind us!

When, round the bowl, of vanish'd years  
 We talk with joyous seeming, —  
 With smiles, that might as well be tears  
 So faint, so sad their beaming;  
 While mem'ry brings us back again

\* *Dimidio magicæ resonant ubi Memnone chordæ,  
 Atque vetus Thebe centum jacet obruta portis. — JUVENAL.*

Each early tie that twin'd us,  
Oh, sweet's the cup that circles then  
To those we've left behind us!

And when, in other climes, we meet  
Some isle, or vale enchanting,  
Where all looks flow'ry, wild and sweet,  
And nought but love is wanting;  
We think how great had been our bliss,  
If Heav'n had but assign'd us  
To live and die in scenes like this,  
With some we've left behind us!

As trav'lers oft look back, at eve,  
When eastward darkly going,  
To gaze upon that light they leave  
Still faint behind them glowing, —  
So, when the close of pleasure's day  
To gloom hath near consign'd us,  
We turn to catch one fading ray  
Of joy that's left behind us.

### IN THE MORNING OF LIFE.

In the morning of life, when its cares are unknown,  
And its pleasures in all their new lustre begin,  
When we live in a bright-beaming world of our own,  
And the light that surrounds us is all from within;  
Oh it is not, believe me, in that happy time  
We can love, as in hours of less transport we may; —  
Of our smiles, of our hopes, 'tis the gay sunny prime,  
But affection is warmest when these fade away.

When we see the first glory of youth pass us by,  
Like a leaf on the stream that will never return;  
When our cup, which had sparkled with pleasure so high,  
First tastes of the *other*, the dark-flowing urn;  
Then, then is the moment affection can sway  
With a depth and a tenderness joy never knew;  
Love, nurs'd among pleasures, is faithless as they,  
But the Love, born of Sorrow, like Sorrow is true.

In climes full of sunshine, though splendid their dyes,  
Yet faint is the odour the flow'rs shed about;  
'Tis the clouds and the mists of our own weeping skies,  
That call the full spirit of fragrancy out.  
So the wild glow of passion may kindle from mirth,  
But 'tis only in grief true affection appears; —  
And ev'n tho' to smiles it may first owe its birth,  
All the soul of its sweetness is drawn out by tears!

### WHEN COLD IN THE EARTH.

WHEN cold in the earth lies the friend thou hast lov'd,  
Be his faults and his follies forgot by thee then;  
Or, if from their slumber the veil be remov'd,  
Weep o'er them in silence, and close it again.  
And oh! if 'tis pain to remember how far  
From the pathways of light he was tempted to roam,  
Be it bliss to remember that thou wert the star  
That arose on his darkness, and guided him home.

From thee and thy innocent beauty first came  
The revealings, that taught him true Love to adore,  
To feel the bright presence, and turn him with shame  
From the idols he blindly had knelt to before.  
O'er the waves of a life, long benighted and wild,  
Thou cam'st, like a soft golden calm o'er the sea;  
And, if happiness purely and glowingly smil'd  
On his ev'ning horizon, the light was from thee.

And tho', sometimes, the shade of past folly would rise,  
 And tho' falsehood again would allure him to stray,  
 He but turn'd to the glory that dwelt in those eyes,  
 And the folly, the falsehood, soon vanish'd away.  
 As the Priests of the Sun, when their altar grew dim,  
 At the day-beam alone could its lustre repair,  
 So, if virtue a moment grew languid in him,  
 He but flew to that smile, and rekindled it there.

### REMEMBER THEE!

REMEMBER thee! yes, while there's life in this heart,  
 It shall never forget thee, all lorn as thou art  
 More dear in thy sorrow, thy gloom, and thy showers,  
 Than the rest of the world in their sunniest hours.  
 Wert thou all that I wish thee, great, glorious, and free,  
 First flower of the earth, and first gem of the sea,  
 I might hail thee with prouder, with happier brow,  
 But, oh! could I love thee more deeply than now?  
 No, thy chains as they rankle, thy blood as it runs,  
 But make thee more painfully dear to thy sons —  
 Whose hearts, like the young of the desert-bird's nest,  
 Drink love in each life-drop that flows from thy breast!

### WREATH THE BOWL.

WREATH the bowl  
 With flowers of soul,  
 The brightest Wit can find us;  
 We'll take a flight  
 Tow'rs heaven to-night,  
 And leave dull earth behind us!  
 Should Love amid  
 The wreaths be hid  
 That Joy, th' enchanter brings us,  
 No danger fear,  
 While wine is near,  
 We'll drown him if he stings us.  
 Then, wreath the bowl  
 With flowers of soul,  
 The brightest Wit can find us;  
 We'll take a flight  
 Tow'rs heav'n to-night,  
 And leave dull earth behind us!  
 'Twas nectar fed  
 Of old, 'tis said,  
 Their Junos, Joves, Apollos; —  
 And man may brew  
 His nectar too,  
 The rich receipt's as follows: —  
 Take wine like this,  
 Let looks of bliss  
 Around it well be blended,  
 Then bring Wit's beam  
 To warm the stream,  
 And there's your nectar, splendid!  
 So, wreath the bowl  
 With flowers of soul,  
 The brightest Wit can find us;  
 We'll take a flight  
 Tow'rs heaven to-night,  
 And leave dull earth behind us!  
 Say, why did Time  
 His glass sublime  
 Fill up with sands unsightly,  
 When wine, he knew,  
 Runs brisker through  
 And sparkles far more brightly.  
 Oh, lend it us,  
 And, smiling thus,

The glass in two we'd sever,  
 Make pleasure glide  
 In double tide,  
 And fill both ends for ever!  
 Then wreath the bowl  
 With flowers of soul,  
 The brightest Wit can find us;  
 We'll take a flight  
 Tow'rd's heav'n to-night,  
 And leave dull earth behind us!

## WHENE'ER I SEE THOSE SMILING EYES.

WHENE'ER I see those smiling eyes,  
 All fill'd with hope, and joy, and light,  
 As if no cloud could ever rise,  
 To dim a heav'n so purely bright —  
 I sigh to think how soon that brow  
 In grief may lose its every ray,  
 And that light heart, so joyous now,  
 Almost forgot it once was gay.

For Time will come with all its blights,  
 The ruined hope — the friend unkind —  
 The love that leaves, where'er it lights,  
 A chill'd or burning heart behind!  
 While youth, that now like snow appears,  
 Ere sullied by the dark'ning rain,  
 When once 'tis touch'd by sorrow's tears,  
 Will never shine so bright again!

## IF THOU'LT BE MINE.

If thou'lt be mine, the treasures of air,  
 Of earth, and sea shall lie at thy feet;  
 Whatever in Fancy's eye looks fair,  
 Or in Hope's sweet music is *most* sweet  
 Shall be ours, if thou wilt be mine, love!

Bright flowers shall bloom wherever we rove,  
 A voice divine shall talk in each stream,  
 The stars shall look like worlds of love,  
 And this earth be all one beautiful dream  
 In our eyes — if thou wilt be mine, love!

And thoughts, whose source is hidden and high,  
 Like streams, that come from heaven-ward hills,  
 Shall keep our hearts — like meads, that lie  
 To be bath'd by those eternal rills —  
 Ever green, if thou wilt be mine, love!

All this and more the Spirit of Love  
 Can breathe o'er them, who feel his spells!  
 That heaven which forms his home above,  
 He can make on earth, wherever he dwells,  
 And he *will*, if thou wilt be mine, love!

## TO LADIES' EYES.

To Ladies' eyes a round, boy,  
 We can't refuse, we can't refuse,  
 Tho' bright eyes so abound, boy,  
 'Tis hard to choose, 'tis hard to choose.  
 For thick as stars that lighten  
 Yon airy bow'rs, yon airy bow'rs,  
 The countless eyes that brighten  
 This earth of ours, this earth of ours.  
 But fill the cup, — where'er, boy,  
 Our choice may fall, our choice may fall,  
 We're sure to find Love there, boy,  
 So drink them all! so drink them all!



Some looks there are so holy,  
 They seem but giv'n, they seem but giv'n,  
 As splendid beacons, solely,  
 To light to heav'n, to light to heav'n.  
 While some — oh! ne'er believe them —  
 With tempting ray, with tempting ray,  
 Would lead us (God forgive them!)  
 The other way, the other way.  
 But fill the cup — where'er, boy,  
 Our choice may fall, our choice may fall,  
 We're sure to find Love there, boy,  
 So drink them all! so drink them all!

In some, as in a mirror,  
 Love seems portray'd, Love seems portray'd,  
 But shun the flattering error,  
 'Tis but his shade, 'tis but his shade.  
 Himself has fix'd his dwelling  
 In eyes we know, in eyes we know,  
 And lips — but this is telling,  
 So here they go! so here they go!  
 Fill up, fill up — where'er, boy,  
 Our choice may fall, our choice may fall,  
 We're sure to find Love there, boy,  
 So drink them all! so drink them all!

#### FORGET NOT THE FIELD.

FORGET not the field where they perish'd,  
 The truest, the last of the brave,  
 All gone — and the bright hope we cherish'd  
 Gone with them, and quench'd in their grave!

Oh! could we from death but recover  
 Those hearts as they bounded before,  
 In the face of high heav'n to fight over  
 That combat for freedom once more; —

Could the chain for an instant be riven,  
 Which Tyranny flung round us then,  
 Oh! 'tis not in Man nor in Heaven,  
 To let Tyranny bind it again!

But 'tis past — and, tho' blazon'd in story  
 The name of our Victor may be,  
 Accurst is the march of that glory,  
 Which treads o'er the hearts of the free.

Far dearer the grave or the prison,  
 Illum'd by one patriot name,  
 Than the trophies of all, who have risen  
 On Liberty's ruins to fame!

#### THEY MAY RAIL AT THIS LIFE.

THEY may rail at this life — from the hour I began it,  
 I found it a life full of kindness and bliss;  
 And, until they can shew me some happier planet,  
 More social and bright, I'll content me with this.  
 As long as the world has such eloquent eyes,  
 As before me this moment enraptur'd I see,  
 They may say what they will of their orbs in the skies,  
 But this earth is the planet for you, love, and me.

In Mercury's star, where each minute can bring them  
 New sunshine and wit from the fountain on high,  
 Tho' the nymphs may have livelier poets to sing them,  
 They've none, even there, more enamoured than I.  
 And, as long as this harp can be waken'd to love,  
 And that eye its divine inspiration shall be,  
 They may talk as they will of their Edens above,  
 But this earth is the planet for you, love, and me.

\* Tous les habitans de Mercure sont vifs. — *Pluralité des Mondes.*

In that star of the west, by whose shadowy splendour,  
 At twilight so often we've roam'd through the dew,  
 There are maidens, perhaps, who have bosoms as tender,  
 And look, in their twilights, as lovely as you\*.  
 But, tho' they were even more bright than the queen  
 Of that isle they inhabit in heaven's blue sea,  
 As I never those fair young celestials have seen,  
 Why, — this earth is the planet for you, love, and me.  
 As for those chilly orbs on the verge of creation,  
 Where sunshine and smiles must be equally rare,  
 Did they want a supply of cold hearts for that station,  
 Heav'n knows we have plenty on earth we could spare.  
 Oh! think what a world we should have of it here,  
 If the haters of peace, of affection and glee,  
 Were to fly up to SATURN's comfortless sphere,  
 And leave earth to such spirits as you, love and me.

### OH FOR THE SWORDS OF FORMER TIME!

Oh for the swords of former time!  
 Oh for the men who bore them,  
 When arm'd for Right, they stood sublime,  
 And tyrants crouch'd before them!  
 When pure yet, ere courts began  
 With honours to enslave him,  
 The best honours worn by Man  
 Were those which Virtue gave him.  
 Oh for the swords of former time!  
 Oh for the men who bore them,  
 When arm'd for Right, they stood sublime,  
 And tyrants crouch'd before them.  
 Oh for the Kings who flourish'd then!  
 Oh for the pomp that crown'd them,  
 When hearts and hands of freeborn men,  
 Were all the ramparts round them.  
 When, safe built on bosoms true,  
 The throne was but the centre,  
 Round which Love a circle drew,  
 That Treason durst not enter.  
 Oh for the Kings who flourish'd then  
 Oh for the pomp that crown'd them,  
 When hearts and hands of freeborn men,  
 Were all the ramparts round them!

---

### VIIIth No

#### NE'ER ASK THE HOUR.

NE'ER ask the hour — what is it to us  
 How Time deals out his treasures?  
 The golden moments, lent us thus,  
 Are not *his* coin, but *Pleasure's*.  
 If counting them over could add to their blisses,  
 I'd number each glorious second:  
 But moments of joy are, like *LISBIA's* kisses,  
 Too quick and sweet to be reckon'd.  
 Then fill the cup — what is it to us  
 How Time his circle measures?  
 The fairy hours we call up thus,  
 Obey no wand but *Pleasure's*!  
 Young Joy ne'er thought of counting hours,  
 Till Care, one summer's morning,

\* La Terre pourra être pour Vénus l'étoile du berger et la mère des amours, comme Vénus l'est pour nous. — *Pluralité des Mondes.*

Set up, among his smiling flowers,  
 A dial, by way of warning.  
 But Joy lov'd better to gaze on the sun,  
 As long as its light was glowing,  
 Than to watch with old Care how the shadow stole on,  
 And how fast that light was going.  
 So fill the cup — what is it to us  
 How Time his circle measures?  
 The fairy hours we call up thus,  
 Obey no wand but Pleasure's.

### SAIL ON, SAIL ON.

SAIL on, sail on, thou fearless bark —  
 Wherever blows the welcome wind,  
 It cannot lead to scenes more dark,  
 More sad than those we leave behind.  
 Each wave that passes seems to say  
 "Though death beneath our smile may be,  
 "Less cold we are, less false than they,  
 "Whose smiling wreck'd thy hopes and thee!"  
 Sail on, sail on, — through endless space —  
 Through calm — through tempest — stop no more;  
 The stormiest sea's a resting-place  
 To him who leaves such hearts on shore.  
 Or, — if some desert land we meet,  
 Where never yet false-hearted men  
 Profan'd a world, that else were sweet —  
 Then rest thee, bark, but not till then.

### THE PARALLEL.

Yes, sad one of SION\* — if closely resembling,  
 In shame and in sorrow, thy wither'd-up heart —  
 If drinking deep, deep, of the shame "cup of trembling"  
 Could make us thy children, our parent thou art.  
 Like thee doth our nation lie conquer'd and broken,  
 And fall'n from her head is the once royal crown;  
 In her streets, in her halls, Desolation hath spoken,  
 And "while it is day yet, her sun had gone down"  
 Like thine doth her exile, mid dreams of returning,  
 Die far from the home it were life to behold;  
 Like thine do her sons, in the day of their mourning,  
 Remember the bright things that bless'd them of old!  
 Ah, well may we call her, like thee, "the Forsaken\*\*";  
 Her boldest are vanquish'd, her proudest are slaves;  
 And the harps of her minstrels, when gayest they waken,  
 Have breathings as sad as the wind over graves!  
 Yet hadst thou thy vengeance — yet came there the morrow,  
 That shines out, at last, on the longest dark night,  
 When the sceptre, that smote thee with slavery and sorrow,  
 Was shiver'd at once, like a reed, in thy sight.  
 When that cup, which for others the proud Golden City†  
 Had brimm'd full of bitterness, drench'd her own lips,  
 And the world she had trampled on heard, without pity,  
 The howl in her halls and the cry from her ships.  
 When the curse Heaven keeps for the haughty came over  
 Her merchants rapacious, her rulers unjust,  
 And — a ruin, at last, for the earth-worm to cover, †† —  
 The Lady of Kingdoms ††† lay low in the dust.

\* These verses were written after the perusal of a treatise by Mr. Hamilton, professing to prove that the Irish were originally Jews.

\*\* "Her son is gone down while it was yet day." Jer., xv. 9.

\*\*\* "Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken," Isaiah, liii. 4.

† "How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased." Isaiah, xiv. 4.

†† "Thy pomp is brought down to the grave . . . . and the worms cover thee." Isaiah, xiv. 11.

††† "Thou shalt no more be called the Lady of Kingdoms. Isa., xlvii. 5.

## DRINK OF THIS CUP.

DRINK of this cup — you'll find there's a spell in

Its every drop 'gainst the ills of mortality —

Talk of the cordial that sparkled for HELEN,

Her cup was a fiction, but this is reality.

Would you forget the dark world we are in,

Only taste of the bubble that gleams on the top of it;

But would you rise above earth, till akin

To Immortals themselves, you must drain every drop of it.

Send round the cup — for oh there's a spell in

Its every drop 'gainst the ills of mortality —

Talk of the cordial that sparkled for HELEN,

Her cup was a fiction, but this is reality.

Never was philter form'd with such power

To charm and bewilder as this we are quaffing;

Its magic began when, in Autumn's rich hour,

As a harvest of gold in the fields it stood laughing.

There, having, by nature's enchantment, been fill'd

With the balm and the bloom of her kindest weather,

This wonderful juice from its core was distill'd,

To enliven such hearts as are here brought together!

Then drink of the cup — you'll find there's a spell in

Its every drop 'gainst the ills of mortality —

Talk of the cordial that sparkled for HELEN,

Her cup was a fiction but this is reality.

And though, perhaps — but breathe it to no one —

Like caldrons the witch brews at midnight so awful,

In secret this philter was first taught to flow on,

Yet 'tis not less potent for being unlawful.

What though it may taste of the smoke of that flame,

Which in silence extracted its virtue forbidden —

Fill up — there's a fire in some hearts I could name,

Which may work too its charm, though now lawless and hidden

So drink of the cup — for oh there's a spell in

Its every drop 'gainst the ills of mortality —

Talk of the cordial that sparkled for HELEN

Her cup was a fiction, but this is reality.

## THE FORTUNE-TELLER.

Down in the valley come meet me to night,

And I'll tell you your fortune truly

As ever 'twas told, by the new moon's light,

To young maiden, shining as newly.

But, for the world, let no one be nigh,

Lest haply the stars should deceive me;

These secrets between you and me and the sky

Should never go farther, believe me.

If at that hour the heav'ns be not dim,

My science shall call up before you

A male apparition — the image of him,

Whose destiny 'tis to adore you.

Then to the phantom be thou but kind,

And round you so fondly he'll hover,

You'll hardly, my dear, any difference find

'Twixt him and a true living lover.

Down at your feet, in the pale moonlight,

He'll kneel, with a warmth of emotion —

An ardour, of which such an innocent sprite,

You'd scarcely believe had a notion.

What other thoughts and events may arise,

As in destiny's book I've not seen them,

Must only be left to the stars and your eyes

To settle, ere morning, between them.



## OH, YE DEAD!

Oh, ye Dead! oh, ye Dead! whom we know by the light you give  
 From your cold gleaming eyes, though you move like men who live,  
     Why leave you thus your graves,  
     In far off fields and waves,  
 Where the worm and the sea-bird only know your bed;  
     To haunt this spot, where all  
     Those eyes that wept your fall,  
 And the hearts that bewail'd you, like your own, lie dead?  
 It is true — it is true — we are shadows cold and wan;  
 It is true — it is true — all the friends we lov'd are gone;  
     But, oh! thus ev'n in death,  
     So sweet is still the breath  
 Of the fields and the flow'rs in our youth we wander'd o'er,  
     That ere, condemn'd, we go  
     To freeze mid HECLA's\* snow,  
 We would taste it awhile, and dream we live once more!

## O'DONOHUE'S MISTRESS".

Of all the fair months, that round the sun  
 In light-link'd dance their circles run,  
     Sweet May, sweet May, shine thou for me;  
 For still, when thy earliest beams arise,  
 That youth, who beneath the blue lake lies,  
     Sweet May, sweet May, returns to me.  
 Of all the smooth lakes, where day-light leaves  
 Its lingering smile on golden eyes,  
     Fair Lake, fair Lake, thou'rt dear to me;  
 For when the last April sun grows dim,  
 Thy Naiads prepare his steed for him  
     Who dwells, who dwells, in bright Lake, in thee.  
 Of all the proud steeds, that ever bore  
 Young plumed Chiefs on sea or shore,  
     White Steed, white Steed, most joy to thee;  
 Who still, with the first young glance of spring,  
 From under that glorious lake dost bring  
     Proud Steed, proud Steed, my love to me.  
 While, white as the sail some bark unfurls,  
 When newly launch'd, thy long mane\*\*\* curls,  
     Fair Steed, fair Steed, as white and free;  
 And spirits, from all the lake's deep bowers,  
 Glide o'er the blue wave scattering flowers,  
     Fair Steed, around my love and thee.  
 Of all the sweet deaths that maidens die,  
 Whose lovers beneath the cold wave lie,  
     Most sweet, most sweet, that death will be,  
 Which, under the next May evening's light,  
 When thou and thy steed are lost to sight,  
     Dear love, dear love, I'll die for thee.

## ECHO.

How sweet the answer Echo makes  
 To Music at night,

\* Paul Zeland mentions that there is a mountain in some part of Ireland, where the ghosts of persons who have died in foreign lands walk about and converse with those they meet, like living people. If asked why they do not return to their homes, they say, they are obliged to go to Mount Hecla, and disappear immediately.

\*\* The particulars of the tradition respecting O'Donohue and his White Horse, may be found in Mr. Weld's Account of Killarney, or, more fully detailed, in Derriek's Letters. For many years after his death, the spirit of this hero is supposed to have been seen on the morning of May-day, gliding over the lake on his favourite white horse, to the sound of sweet, unearthly music, and preceded by groups of youths and maidens, who flung wreaths of delicate spring-flowers in his path.

Among other stories, connected with this Legend of the Lakes, it is said that there was a young and beautiful girl, whose imagination was so impressed with the idea of this visionary chieftain, that she fancied herself in love with him, and at last, in a fit of insanity, on a May-morning, threw herself into the Lake.

\*\*\* The boatmen at Killarney call those waves which come on a windy day, crested with foam, "O'Donohue's white horses."

When, rous'd by lute or horn, she wakes,  
 And far away, o'er lawns and lakes,  
     Goes answering light.  
 Yet Love hath echoes truer far,  
     And far more sweet,  
 Than e'er, beneath the moonlight's star,  
 Of horn, or lute, or soft guitar,  
     The songs repeat.  
 'Tis when the sigh, in youth sincere,  
     And only then, —  
 The sigh that's breath'd for one to hear,  
 Is by that one, that only dear,  
     Breath'd back again!

## OH BANQUET NOT.

On banquet not in those shining bowers,  
 Where Youth resorts — but come to me,  
 For mine's a garden of faded flowers,  
     More fit for sorrow, for age, and thee.  
 And there we shall have our feast of tears,  
     And many a cup in silence pour —  
 Our guests, the shades of former years,  
     Our toasts, to lips that bloom no more.  
 There, while the myrtle's withering boughs  
     Their lifeless leaves around us shed,  
 We'll brim the bowl to broken vows,  
     To friends, long lost, the chang'd, the dead.  
 Or, as some blighted laurel waves  
     Its branches o'er the dreary spot,  
 We'll drink to those neglected graves,  
     Where valour sleeps, unnam'd, forgot!

## THEE, THEE, ONLY THEE!

THE dawning of morn, the day-light's sinking,  
 The night's long hours still find me thinking  
     Of thee, thee, only thee.  
 When friends are met, and goblets crown'd,  
 And smiles are near, that once enchanted,  
 Unreach'd by all that sunshine round,  
 My soul, like some dark spot, is haunted  
     By thee, thee, only thee.  
 Whatever in fame's high path could waken  
 My spirit once, is now forsaken  
     For thee, thee, only thee.  
 Like shores, by which some headlong bark  
 To the ocean hurries — resting never —  
 Life's scenes go by me, bright or dark,  
 I know not, heed not, hastening ever  
     To thee, thee, only thee.  
 I have not a joy but of thy bringing,  
 And pain itself seems sweet when springing  
     From thee, thee, only thee.  
 Like spells, that nought on earth can break,  
 Till lips, that know the charm, have spoken,  
 This heart, howe'er the world may wake  
 Its grief, its scorn, can but be broken  
     By thee, thee, only thee.

## SHALL THE HARP THEN BE SILENT?

SHALL the Harp then be silent, when he, who first gave  
 To our country a name, is withdrawn from all eyes?  
 Shall a Minstrel of Erin stand mute by the grave,  
 Where the first — where the last of her Patriots lies?  
 No — faint tho' the death-song may fall from his lips,  
 Tho' his Harp, like his soul, may with shadows be crost,

Yet, yet shall it sound, 'mid a nation's eclipse,  
And proclaim to the world what a star hath been lost\*!

What a union of all the affections and powers,  
By which life is exalted, embellish'd, refin'd,  
Was embrac'd in that spirit — whose centre was ours,  
While its mighty circumference circled mankind.

Oh, who that loves Erin — or who that can see,  
Through the waste of her annals, that epoch sublime —  
Like a pyramid, rais'd in the desert — where he  
And his glory stand out to the eyes of all time!

That one lucid interval, snatch'd from the gloom  
And the madness of ages, when, fill'd with his soul,  
A Nation o'erleap'd the dark bounds of her doom,  
And for one sacred instant, touch'd liberty's goal!

Who, that ever hath heard him — hath drank at the source  
Of that wonderful eloquence, all Erin's own,  
In whose high-thoughted daring, the fire, and the force,  
And the yet untam'd spring of her spirit are shewn.

An eloquence, rich — wheresoever its wave  
Wander'd free and triumphant — with thoughts that shone through  
As clear as the brook's "stone of lustre," and gave  
With the flash of the gem, its solidity, too.

Who, that ever approach'd him, when free from the crowd,  
In a home full of love, he delighted to tread  
'Mong the trees which a nation had giv'n, and which bow'd,  
As if each brought a new civic crown for his head —

That home, where — like him who, as fable hath told",  
Put the rays from his brow, that his child might come near,  
Every glory forgot, the most wise of the old  
Became all that the simplest and youngest hold dear.

Is there one, who hath thus through his orbit of life,  
But at distance observ'd him — through glory, through blame.  
In the calm of retreat, in the grandeur of strife,  
Whether shining or clouded, still high and the same —

Such a union of all that enriches life's hour,  
Of the sweetness we love, and the greatness we praise,  
As that type of simplicity blended with power,  
A child with a thunderbolt only portrays —

Oh no — not a heart, that e'er knew him, but mourns  
Deep, deep o'er the grave, where such glory is shrin'd —  
O'er a monument Fame will preserve, 'mong the urns  
Of the wisest, the bravest, the best of mankind!

### OH, THE SIGHT ENTRANCING.

Oh, the sight entrancing,  
When morning's beam is glancing  
O'er files, array'd  
With helm and blade,  
And plumes, in the gay wind dancing!  
When hearts are all high beating,  
And the trumpet's voice repeating  
That song, whose breath  
May lead to death,  
But never to retreating!  
Oh the sight entrancing,  
When morning's beam is glancing  
O'er files, array'd  
With helm and blade,  
And plumes, in the gay wind dancing.

\* It is only these two first verses that are either fitted or intended to be sung.

\*\* Apollo, in his interview with Phaëton, as described by Ovid: — "*Deposuit radios pro piusque accedere jussit.*"

Yet, 'tis not helm or feather —  
For ask yon despot, whether  
    His plumed bands  
    Could bring such hands  
And hearts as ours together.  
Leave pomps to those who need 'em —  
Adorn but Man with freedom,  
    And proud he braves  
    The gaudiest slaves,  
That crawl where monarchs lead 'em.  
The sword may pierce the beaver,  
Stone walls in time may sever,  
    'Tis heart alone,  
    Worth steel and stone,  
That keeps men free for ever!  
Oh that sight entrancing,  
When the morning's beam is glancing  
    O'er files, array'd  
    With helm and blade,  
And in Freedom's cause advancing!

---



## A P P E N D I X.

## ADVERTISEMENT

PREFIXED TO THE

FIRST AND SECOND. NUMBERS.

POWER takes the liberty of announcing to the Public a WORK which has long been a *Desideratum* in this country. Though the beauties of the National Music of Ireland have been very generally felt and acknowledged, yet it has happened, through the want of appropriate English words, and of the arrangement necessary to adapt them to the voice, that many of the most excellent compositions have hitherto remained in obscurity. It is intended, therefore, to form a Collection of the best Original IRISH MELODIES, with characteristic Symphonies and Accompaniments; and with Words containing, as frequently as possible, allusions to the manners and history of the Country. Sir JOHN STEVENSON has very kindly consented to undertake the arrangement of the Airs; and the lovers of simple National Music may rest secure, that, in such tasteful hands, the native charms of the original melody will not be sacrificed to the ostentation of science.

In the poetical Part, POWER has had promises of assistance from several distinguished Literary Characters; particularly from Mr. MOORE, whose lyrical talent is so peculiarly suited to such a task, and whose zeal in the undertaking will be best understood from the following Extract of a Letter which he addressed to Sir JOHN STEVENSON on the subject: —

“I feel very anxious that a Work of this kind should be undertaken. We have too long neglected the only talent, for which our English neighbours ever ‘deigned to allow us any credit. Our National Music has never been properly ‘collected’; and, while the composers of the Continent have enriched their Operas and Sonatas with Melodies borrowed from Ireland, — very often without even the honesty of acknowledgment, — we have left these treasures, in a great degree unclaimed and fugitive. Thus our Airs, like too many of our Countrymen, for want of protection at home, have passed into the service of foreigners. But we are come, I hope, to a better period of both Politics and Music; and how much they are connected, in Ireland at least, appears too plainly in the tone of sorrow and depression which characterizes most of our early Songs. — The task which you propose to me of adapting words to these airs, is by no means easy. The Poet, who would follow the various sentiments which they express, must feel and understand that rapid fluctuation of spirits, that unaccountable mixture of gloom and levity, which composes the character of my countrymen, and has deeply tinged their Music. Even in their liveliest strains we find some melancholy note intrude, — some minor Third or flat Seventh — which throws its shade as it passes, and makes even mirth interesting. If BURNS had been an Irishman, (and I would willingly give up all our claims upon OSSIAN for him,) his heart would have been proud of such music, and his genius would have made it immortal.

“Another difficulty (which is, however, purely mechanical) arises from the irregular structure of many of those airs, and the lawless kind of metre which it will in consequence be necessary to adapt to them. In these instances the Poet must write, not to the eye, but to the ear; and must be content to have his verses of that description which CICERO mentions, ‘*Quos si cantu spoliaveris nuda remanebit oratio.*’ That beautiful Air, ‘The Twisting of the Rope,’ which has all the romantic character of the Swiss *Ranz des Vaches*, is one of those wild and sentimental rakes, which it will not be very easy to tie down in sober wedlock with Poetry. However, notwithstanding all these difficulties, and the very little talent which I can bring to surmount them, the design appears to me so truly National, that I shall feel much pleasure in giving it all the assistance in my power.

“Leicestershire, Feb. 1807.”

\* The writer forgot, when he made this assertion that the Public are indebted to Mr. BURNING for a very valuable Collection of Irish Music; and that the patriotic genius of Miss OWENSON has been employed upon some of our finest Airs.

## ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE

THIRD NUMBER.

In presenting the Third Number of this Work to the Public, POWER begs leave to offer his acknowledgments for the very liberal patronage with which it has been honoured; and to express a hope that the unabated zeal of those who have hitherto so admirably conducted it, will enable him to continue it through many future Numbers with equal spirit, variety, and taste. The stock of popular Melodies is far from being exhausted; and there is still in reserve an abundance of beautiful Airs, which call upon Mr. MOORE, in the language he so well understands, to save them from the oblivion to which they are hastening.

POWER respectfully trusts he will not be thought presumptuous in saying, that he feels proud, as an Irishman, in even the very subordinate share which he can claim, in promoting a Work so creditable to the talents of the Country — a Work which, from the spirit of nationality it breathes, will do more, he is convinced, towards liberalizing the feelings of society, and producing that brotherhood of sentiment which it is so much our interest to cherish, than could ever be effected by the arguments of wise, but uninteresting, politicians.

## LETTER

TO

THE MARCHIONESS DOWAGER OF DONEGAL,

PREFIXED TO THE

THIRD NUMBER.

WHILE the Publisher of these Melodies very properly inscribes them to the Nobility and Gentry of Ireland in general, I have much pleasure in selecting *one* from that number, to whom *my* share of the Work is particularly dedicated. Though your Ladyship has been so long absent from Ireland, I know that you remember it well and warmly — that you have not allowed the charm of English society, like the taste of the lotus, to produce oblivion of your country, but that even the humble tribute which I offer derives its chief claim upon your interest from the appeal which it makes to your patriotism. Indeed, absence, however fatal to some affections of the heart, rather strengthens our love for the land where we were born; and Ireland is the country, of all others, which an exile must remember with enthusiasm. Those few darker and less amiable traits, with which bigotry and misrule have stained her character, and which are too apt to disgust us upon a nearer intercourse, become softened at a distance, or altogether invisible; and nothing is remembered but her virtues and her misfortunes — the zeal with which she has always loved liberty, and the barbarous policy which has always withheld it from her — the ease with which her generous spirit might be conciliated, and the cruel ingenuity which has been exerted to “wring her into mudfulness\*.”

It has often been remarked, and oftener felt, that our music is the truest of all comments upon our history. The tone of defiance, succeeded by the languor of despondency — a burst of turbulence dying away into softness — the sorrows of one moment lost in the levity of the next — and all that romantic mixture of mirth and sadness, which is naturally produced by the efforts of a lively temperament to shake off, or forget, the wrongs which lie upon it: — such are the features of our history and character, which we find strongly and faithfully reflected in our music: and there are many airs, which, I think, it is difficult to listen to, without recalling some period or event to which their expression seems peculiarly applicable. Sometimes, when the strain is open and spirited, yet shaded here and there by a mournful recollection, we can fancy that we behold the brave allies of Montrose\*\*, marching to the aid of the royal cause, notwithstanding

\* A phrase which occurs in a letter from the Earl of Desmond to the Earl of Ormond, in Elizabeth's time. — *Scrinia Sacra*, as quoted by Curry.

\*\* There are some gratifying accounts of the gallantry of these Irish auxiliaries in “The Complete History of the Wars in Scotland under Montrose” (1660). See particularly, for the conduct of an Irishman at the battle of Aberdeen, chap. 6. p. 49.: and for a tribute to the bra-



ing all the perfidy of Charles and his ministers, and remembering just enough of past sufferings to enhance the generosity of their present sacrifice. The plaintive melodies of Carolan take us back to the times in which he lived, when our poor countrymen were driven to worship their God in caves, or to quit for ever the land of their birth — like the bird that abandons the nest, which human touch has violated; — and in many a song do we hear the last farewell of the exile\*, mingling regret for the ties he leaves at home, with sanguine expectations of the honours that await him abroad — such honours as were won on the field of Fontenoy, where the valour of Irish Catholics turned the fortune of the day in favour of the French, and extorted from George the Second that memorable exclamation, “Cursed be the laws which deprive me of such subjects!”

Though much has been said of the antiquity of our music, it is certain that our finest and most popular airs are modern; and perhaps we may look no further than the last disgraceful century for the origin of most of those wild and melancholy strains, which were at once the offspring and solace of grief, and which were applied to the mind, as music was formerly to the body, “*decantare loca dolentia*.” Mr. Pinkerton is of opinion\*\* that none of the Scotch popular airs are as old as the middle of the sixteenth century; and though musical antiquaries refer us, for some of our melodies, to so early a period as the fifth century, I am persuaded that there are few, of a *civilized* description, (and by this I mean to exclude all the savage Ceanans’ cries\*\*\*, etc.), which can claim quite so ancient a date as Mr. Pinkerton allows to the Scotch. But music is not the only subject upon which our taste for antiquity is rather unreasonably indulged; and, however heretical it may be to dissent from these romantic speculations, I cannot help thinking that it is possible to love our country very zealously, and to feel deeply interested in her honour and happiness, without believing that Irish was the language spoken in Paradise†; that our ancestors were kind enough to take the trouble of polishing the Greeks ††, or that Abaris, the Hyperborean, was a native of the North of Ireland †††.

By some of these archaeologists it has been imagined that the Irish were early acquainted with counterpoint\*, and they endeavour to support this conjecture by a well-known passage in Giraldus, where he dilates, with such elaborate praise, upon the beauties of our national minstrelsy. But the terms of this eulogy are too vague, too deficient in technical accuracy, to prove that even Giraldus himself knew any thing of the artifice of counter-point. There are many expressions in the Greek and Latin writers which might be cited, with much more plausibility, to prove that they understood the arrangement of music in parts\*; yet I believe it is conceded in general by the learned, that, however grand and pathetic the melody of the ancients may have been, it was reserved for the ingenuity of modern Science to transmit the “light of Song” through the variegating prism of Harmony.

Indeed, the irregular scale of the early Irish (in which, as in the music of

very of Colonel O’Kyan, chap. 7. 55. Clarendon owns that the Marquis of Montrose was indebted for much of his miraculous success, to this small band of Irish heroes under Macdonnell.

The associations of the Hindu Music, though more obvious and defined, were far less touching and characteristic. They divided their songs according to the seasons of the year, by which (says Sir William Jones) “they were able to recall the memory of autumnal merriment, at the close of the harvest, or of separation and melancholy during the cold months,” etc. — *Asiatic Transactions*, vol. 3., on the Musical Modes of the Hindus. — What the Abbé du Bos says of the symphonies of Lully, may be asserted with much more probability, of our bold and impassioned airs — “elles auroient produit de ces effets, qui nous paroissent fabuleux dans le récit des anciens, si on les avoit fait entendre à des hommes d’un naturel aussi vif que les Athéniens.” — *Réflex. sur la Peinture*, etc. tom. 1. sect. 45.

\*\* Dissertation, prefixed to the 2d volume of his Scottish Ballads.

\*\*\* Of which some genuine specimens may be found at the end of Mr. Walker’s Work upon the Irish Bards. Mr. Bunting has disfigured his last splendid volume by too many of these barbarous rhapsodies.

† See Advertisement to the Transactions of the Gaelic Society of Dublin.

†† O’Halloran, vol. 1, part 4, chap. 6.

††† Id. ib. chap. 7.

It is also supposed, but with as little proof, that they understood the diésis, or enharmonic interval. — The Greeks seem to have formed their ears to this delicate gradation of sound; and, whatever difficulties or objections may lie in the way of its practical use, we must agree with Mersenne, (*Préludes de l’Harmonie*, quest. 7,) that the theory of Music would be imperfect without it; and, even in practice, (as Fosi, among others, very justly remarks, *Observations on Florid Song*, chap. 1, sect. 16,) there is no good performer on the violin, who does not make a sensible difference between D sharp and E flat, though, from the imperfection of the instrument, they are the same notes upon the Piano-forte. The effect of modulation by enharmonic transitions is also very striking and beautiful.

\*\* The words *ποικιλία* and *ἐτεροφωνία*, in a passage of Plato, and some expressions of Cicero in fragment. lib. 2. de Republ., induced the Abbé Fraguier to maintain that the ancients had a knowledge of counter-point. M. Burette, however, has answered him, I think, satisfactorily. (Examen d’un passage de Platon, in the 3d vol. of *Histoire de l’Acad.*) M. Huet is of opinion, (*Pensées Diverses*,) that what Cicero says of the music of the spheres, in his dream of Scipio, is sufficient to prove an acquaintance with harmony; but one of the strongest passages, which I recollect, in favour of the supposition, occurs in the Treatise, attributed to Aristotle.

*Περὶ Κόσμου* — Μουσική δε ὅξεις ἀμα καὶ βαρεῖς κ. τ. λ.

Scotland, the interval of the fourth was wanting\*,) must have furnished but wild and refractory subjects to the harmonist. It was only when the invention of Guido began to be known, and the powers of the harp" were enlarged by additional strings, that our melodies took the sweet character which interests us at present; and while the Scotch persevered in the old mutilation of the scale"', our music became gradually more amenable to the laws of harmony and counter-point.

In profiting, however, by the improvements of the moderns, our style still keeps its originality sacred from their refinements; and though Carolan had frequent opportunities of hearing the works of Geminiani and other masters, we but rarely find him sacrificing his native simplicity to the ambition of their ornaments or affectation of their science. In that curious composition, indeed, called his Concerto, it is evident that he laboured to imitate Corelli; and this union of manners, so very dissimilar, produces the same kind of uneasy sensation which is felt at a mixture of different styles of architecture. In general, however, the artless flow of our music has preserved itself free from all tinge of foreign innovation†, and the chief corruptions of which we have to complain, arise from the unskilful performance of our own itinerant musicians, from whom, too frequently, the airs are noted down, encumbered by their tasteless decorations, and responsible for all their ignorant anomalies. Though it be sometimes impossible to trace the original strain, yet, in most of them, "auri per ramos *aura* refulget,††" the pure gold of the melody shines through the ungraceful foliage which surrounds it — and the most delicate and difficult duty of a compiler is to endeavour, as much as possible, by retrenching these inelegant superfluities, and collating the various methods of playing or singing each air, to restore the regularity of its form, and the chaste simplicity of its character.

I must again observe, that, in doubting the antiquity of our music, my scepticism extends but to those polished specimens of the art, which it is difficult to conceive anterior to the dawn of modern improvement; and that I would by no means invalidate the claims of Ireland to as early a rank in the annals of minstrelsy, as the most zealous antiquary may be inclined to allow her. In addition, indeed, to the power which music must always have possessed over the minds of a people so ardent and susceptible, the stimulus of persecution was not wanting to quicken our taste into enthusiasm; the charms of song were ennobled with the glories of martyrdom, and the acts against minstrels, in the reigns of Henry VIII. and Elizabeth, were as successful, I doubt not, in making my countrymen musicians, as the penal laws have been in keeping them Catholics.

With respect to the verses which I have written for these Melodies, as they are intended rather to be sung than read, I can answer for their sound with somewhat more confidence than their sense; yet it would be affectation to deny that I have given much attention to the task, and that it is not through want of

\* Another lawless peculiarity of our Music is the frequency of, what composers call, consecutive fifths: but this is an irregularity which can hardly be avoided, by persons not very conversant with the rules of composition; indeed, if I may venture to cite my own wild attempts in this way, it is a fault which I find myself continually committing, and which has sometimes appeared so pleasing to my ear, that I have surrendered it to the critic with considerable reluctance. May there not be a little pedantry in adhering too rigidly to this rule? — I have been told that there are instances, in Haydn, of an undisguised succession of fifths; and Mr. Shield, in his Introduction to Harmony, seems to intimate that Handel has been sometimes guilty of the same irregularity.

\*\* A singular oversight occurs in an Essay upon the Irish Harp, by Mr. Beauford, which is inserted in the Appendix to Walker's Historical Memoirs. — "The Irish, (says he,) according to Bromton, in the reign of Henry II., had two kinds of Harps, *Hibernici tamen in duobus musici generis instrumentis, quamvis præcipitem et velocem, suavem tamen et jucundam*, the one greatly bold and quick, the other soft and pleasing." — How a man of Mr. Beauford's learning could so mistake the meaning, and mutilate the grammatical construction of this extract, is unaccountable. The following is the passage, as I find it entire in Bromton; and it requires but little Latin to perceive the injustice which has been done to the words of the old Chronicler: — "*Et cum Scotia, hujus terræ filia, utatur lyra, tympano et choro, ac Wallia cithara, tubis et choro Hibernici tamen in duobus musici generis instrumentis, quamvis præcipitem et velocem, suavem tamen et jucundam, crispatis modulis et intricatis notulis, efficiunt harmoniam.*" Hist. Anglic. Script. pag. 1075. — I should not have thought this error worth remarking, but that the compiler of the Dissertation on the Harp, prefixed to Mr. Banting's last Work, has adopted it implicitly.

\*\*\* The Scotch lay claim to some of our best airs, but there are strong traits of difference between their melodies and ours. They had formerly the same passion for robbing us of our Saints, and the learned Dempster was, for this offence, called "The Saint Stealer." I suppose it was an Irishman, who, by way of reprisal, stole Dempster's beautiful wife from him at Pisa. — See this anecdote in the *Pinacotheca* of Eythracus part I. page 25.

† Among other false refinements of the art, our music (with the exception perhaps of the air called "Mamma, Mamma," and one or two more of the same ludicrous description,) has avoided that puerile mimicry of natural noises, motions, etc., which disgraces so often the works of even the great Handel himself. D'Alembert ought to have had better taste than to become the patron of this imitative affectation. — *Discours Préliminaire de l'Encyclopédie*. The reader may find some good remarks on the subject in Avison upon Musical Expression; a work, which, though under the name of Avison, was written, it is said, by Dr. Brown.

†† Virgil, *Æneid*, lib. 6. v. 204.



zeal or industry, if I unfortunately disgrace the sweet airs of my country, by poetry altogether unworthy of their taste, their energy, and their tenderness.

Though the humble nature of my contributions to this work may exempt them from the rigours of literary criticism, it was not to be expected that those touches of political feeling, those tones of national complaint, in which the poetry sometimes sympathizes with the music, would be suffered to pass without censure or alarm. It has been accordingly said, that the tendency of this publication is mischievous\*, and that I have chosen these airs but as a vehicle of dangerous politics — as fair and precious vessels, (to borrow an image of St. Augustin\*\*), from which the wine of error might be administered. To those who identify nationality with treason, and who see, in every effort for Ireland, a system of hostility towards England, — to those too, who, nursed in the gloom of prejudice, are alarmed by the faintest gleam of liberality, that threaten to disturb their darkness — like that Demophon of old, who, when the sun shone upon him, shivered\*\*\* — to such men I shall not deign to apologize, for the warmth of any political sentiment which may occur in the course of these pages. But as there are many, among the more wise and tolerant, who, with feeling enough to mourn over the wrongs of their country, and sense enough to perceive all the danger of not redressing them, may yet think that allusions, in the least degree bold or inflammatory, should be avoided in a publication of this popular description — I beg of these respected persons to believe, that there is no one who deprecates more sincerely than I do, any appeal to the passions of an ignorant and angry multitude; but that it is not through that gross and inflammable region of society, a work of this nature could ever have been intended to circulate. It looks much higher for its audience and readers — it is found upon the pianofortes of the rich and the educated — of those who can afford to have their national zeal a little stimulated, without exciting much dread of the excesses into which it may hurry them; and of many whose nerves may be, now and then, alarmed with advantage, as much more is to be gained by their fears, than could ever be expected from their justice.

Having thus adverted to the principal objection, which has been hitherto made to the poetical part of this work, allow me to add a few words in defence of my ingenious coadjutor, Sir John Stevenson, who has been accused of having spoiled the simplicity of the airs, by the chromatic richness of his symphonies, and the elaborate variety of his harmonies. We might cite the example of the admirable Haydn, who has sported through all the mazes of musical science, in his arrangement of the simplest Scottish melodies; but it appears to me, that Sir John Stevenson has brought a national feeling to this task, which it would be in vain to expect from a foreigner, however tasteful or judicious. Through many of his own compositions we trace a vein of Irish sentiment, which points him out as peculiarly suited to catch the spirit of his country's music; and, far from agreeing with those critics, who think that his symphonies have nothing kindred with the airs which they introduce, I would say that, in general, they resemble those illuminated initials of old manuscripts, which are of the same character with the writing which follows, though more highly coloured and more curiously ornamented.

In those airs, which are arranged for voices, his skill has particularly distinguished itself, and, though it cannot be denied that a single melody most naturally expresses the language of feeling and passion, yet often, when a favourite strain has been dismissed, as having lost its charm of novelty for the ear, it returns, in a harmonized shape, with new claims upon our interest and attention; and to those who study the delicate artifices of composition, the construction of the inner parts of these pieces must afford, I think, considerable satisfaction. Every voice has an air to itself, a flowing succession of notes, which might be heard with pleasure, independent of the rest — so artfully has the harmonist (if I may thus express it) gavelled the melody, distributing an equal portion of its sweetness to every part.

If your Ladyship's love of Music were not known to me, I should not have hazarded so long a letter upon the subject; but as, probably, I may have presumed too far upon your partiality, the best revenge you can take is to write me just as long a letter upon Painting; and I promise to attend to your theory of

\* See Letters, under the signatures of Timaeus, etc., in the *Morning Post*, *Pilot*, and other papers.

\*\* "Non accuso verba, quasi vasa electa atque pretiosa; sed vinum erroris, quod cum eis nobis propinatur." — Lib. I. Confess. chap. 16.

\*\*\* This emblem of modern bigots was head-butler (τραπεζοποιος) to Alexander the Great. — *Sext. Empir. Pyrrh. Hypoth.* Lib. I.

the art, with a pleasure only surpassed by that, which I have so often derived from your practice of it. — May the mind which such talents adorn, continue calm as it is bright, and happy as it is virtuous!

Believe me, your Ladyship's  
Grateful Friend and Servant,  
THOMAS MOORE.

## ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE  
FOURTH NUMBER.

THIS Number of the MELODIES ought to have appeared much earlier; and the writer of the words is ashamed to confess, that the delay of its publication must be imputed chiefly, if not entirely, to him. He finds it necessary to make this avowal, not only for the purpose of removing all blame from the publisher, but in consequence of a rumour, which has been circulated industriously in Dublin, that the Irish Government had interfered to prevent the continuance of the Work.

This would be, indeed, a revival of HENRY the Eighth's enactments against Minstrels, and it is flattering to find that so much importance is attached to our compilation, even by such persons as the inventors of the report. Bishop LOWTH, it is true, was of opinion, that *one* song, like the *Hymn to Harmodius*, would have done more towards rousing the spirit of the Romans, than *all* the philippics of CICERO. But we live in wiser and less musical times; ballads have long lost their revolutionary powers, and we question if even a "Lillibullero" would produce any very serious consequences at present. It is needless, therefore, to add, that there is no truth in the report; and we trust that whatever belief it obtained was founded more upon the character of *the Government* than of *the Work*.

The Airs of the last Number, though full of originality and beauty, were, perhaps, in general, too curiously selected to become all at once as popular as, we think, they deserve to be. The Public are remarkably reserved towards new acquaintances in music, which, perhaps, is one of the reasons why many modern composers introduce none but old friends to their notice. Indeed, it is natural that persons, who love music only by association, should be slow in feeling the charms of a new and strange melody; while those, who have a quick sensibility for this enchanting art, will as naturally seek and enjoy novelty, because in every variety of strain they find a fresh combination of ideas, and the sound has scarcely reached the ear, before the heart has rapidly translated it into sentiment. After all, however, it cannot be denied that the most popular of our National Airs are also the most beautiful; and it has been our wish in the present Number, to select from those Melodies only which have long been listened to and admired. The least known in the collection is the Air of "*Love's young dream*;" but it is one of those easy, artless strangers, whose merit the heart acknowledges instantly.

T. M.

Bury-Street, St. James's,  
Nov. 1811.

## ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE  
FIFTH NUMBER.

It is but fair to those, who take an interest in this Work, to state that it is now very near its termination, and that the Sixth Number, which shall speedily appear, will, most probably, be the last of the series. Three Volumes will then have been completed, according to the original plan, and the Proprietors desire me to say that a List of Subscribers will be published with the concluding Number.

It is not so much from a want of materials, and still less from any abatement of zeal or industry, that we have adopted the resolution of bringing our task to a close; but we feel so proud, for our country's sake and our own, of the interest which this purely Irish Work has excited, and so anxious lest a particle of that interest should be lost, by any ill-judged protraction of its existence, that we think it wiser to take away the cup from the lip, while its flavour is



yet, we trust, fresh and sweet, than to risk any longer trial of the charm, or give so much as not to leave some wish for more. In speaking thus I allude entirely to the *Airs*, which are, of course, the main attraction of these Volumes; and though we have still many popular and delightful *Melodies* to produce\*, yet it cannot be denied that we should soon experience some difficulty, in equalling the richness and novelty of the earlier Numbers, for which, as we had the choice of all before us, we naturally selected only the most rare and beautiful. The Poetry, too, would be sure to sympathize with the decline of the Music; and however feebly my words have kept pace with the excellence of the *Airs*, they would follow their *falling off*, I fear, with wonderful alacrity. So that, altogether, both pride and prudence counsel us to stop, while the Work is yet, we believe, flourishing and attractive, and in the imperial attitude "*stantes mori*," before we incur the charge either of altering for the worse, or, what is equally unpardonable, continuing too long the same.

We beg, however, to say, it is only in the event of our failing to find *Airs* as exquisite as most of those we have given, that we mean thus to anticipate the natural period of dissolution — like those Indians who put their relatives to death when they become feeble — and they who wish to retard this Euthanasia of the Irish *Melodies*, cannot better effect it than by contributing to our collection, not what are called curious *Airs*, for we have abundance of them, and they are, in general, *only* curious, but any real sweet and expressive Songs of our Country, which either chance or research may have brought into their hands.

T. M.

Mayfield Cottage, Ashbourne,  
December, 1813.

## ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE

## SIXTH NUMBER.

In presenting this Sixth Number to the Public as our last, and bidding adieu to the Irish Harp for ever, we shall not answer very confidently for the strength of our resolution, nor feel quite sure that it may not prove, after all, to be only one of those eternal farewells which a lover takes of his mistress occasionally. Our only motive, indeed, for discontinuing the Work was a fear that our treasures were beginning to be exhausted, and an unwillingness to descend to the gathering of mere seed-pearl, after the very valuable gems it has been our lot to string together. But this intention, which we announced in our Fifth Number, has excited an anxiety in the lovers of Irish Music, not only pleasant and flattering, but highly useful to us; for the various contributions we have received in consequence, have enriched our collection with so many choice and beautiful *Airs*, that if we keep to our resolution of publishing no more, it will certainly be an instance of forbearance and self-command, unexampled in the history of poets and musicians. To one Gentleman in particular, who has been many years resident in England, but who has not forgot among his various pursuits, either the language or the melodies of his native country, we beg to offer our best thanks for the many interesting communications with which he has favoured us; and we trust that he and our other friends will not relax in those efforts by which we have been so considerably assisted; for though the Work must now be considered as defunct, yet — as Reaumur, the naturalist, found out the art of making the cicada sing after it was dead — it is not impossible that, some time or other, we may try a similar experiment upon the Irish *Melodies*.

T. M.

Mayfield, Ashbourne,  
March, 1815.

\* Among these is *Savourna Deelish*, which I have hitherto only withheld from the diffidence I feel in treading upon the same ground with Mr. Campbell, whose beautiful words to this fine Air have taken too strong possession of all ears and hearts, for me to think of producing any impression after him. I suppose, however, I must attempt it for the next Number.

## ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE  
SEVENTH NUMBER.

IF I had consulted only my own judgment, this Work would not have extended beyond the Six Numbers already published; which contain, perhaps, the flower of our national melodies, and have attained a rank in public favour of which I would not willingly risk the forfeiture, by degenerating, in any way, from those merits that were its source. Whatever treasures of our music were still in reserve, (and it will be seen, I trust, that they are numerous and valuable,) I would gladly have left to future poets to glean, and, with the ritual words "*tibi trado*," would have delivered up the torch into other hands, before it had lost much of its light in my own. But the call for a continuance of the work has been, as I understand from the Publisher, so general, and we have received so many contributions of old and beautiful airs\*, the suppression of which, for the enhancement of those we have published, would resemble too much the policy of the Dutch in burning their spices, that I have been persuaded, though not without considerable diffidence in my success, to commence a new series of the Irish Melodies.

T. M.

\* One Gentleman, in particular, whose name I shall feel happy in being allowed to mention, has not only sent us nearly forty ancient airs, but has communicated many curious fragments of Irish poetry, and some interesting traditions, current in the country where he resides, illustrated by sketches of the romantic scenery to which they refer; all of which, though too late for the present Number, will be of infinite service to us in the prosecution of our task.

---





**M. P. ;**

**OR**

**THE BLUE-STOCKING,**

**A**

**COMIC OPERA, IN THREE ACTS.**

---

THE  
MILITARY  
AND  
NAVAL  
HISTORY  
OF  
THE  
UNITED STATES  
OF AMERICA  
FROM  
1776  
TO  
1865  
BY  
GEO. F. RICHMOND

The Lines distinguished by inverted Commas are omitted in the Representation.

NEW YORK: PUBLISHED BY G. F. RICHMOND, 1865.



## P R E F A C E.

---

WHEN I gave this Piece to the Theatre, I had not the least intention of publishing it; because, however I may have hoped that it would be tolerated upon the stage, among those light summer productions which are laughed at for a season and forgotten, I was conscious how ill such fugitive trifles can bear to be imbodied into a literary form by publication. Among the motives which have influenced me to alter this purpose, the strongest, perhaps, is the pleasure I have felt in presenting the Copy-right of the Dialogue to Mr. POWER, as some little acknowledgment of the liberality which he has shown in the purchase of the Music. The Opera, altogether, has had a much better fate than I expected; and it would, perhaps, have been less successful in amusing the audience, if I had "*songé sérieusement à les faire rire.*" But, that the humble opinion which I express of its merits has not been adopted in complaisance to any of my critics, will appear by the following extract from a letter which I addressed to the Licensor, for the purpose of prevailing upon him to restore certain passages, which he had thought proper to expunge as politically objectionable: — "You will perceive, Sir, by the true estimate which I make of my own nonsense, that, 'if your censorship were directed against bad jokes, etc. I should be much more ready to agree with you than I am at present. Indeed, in that case, the '*'una litura*' would be sufficient." — I cannot advert to my correspondence with this Gentleman, without thanking him for the politeness and forbearance with which he attended to my remonstrances; though I suspect he will not quite coincide with those journalists, who have had the sagacity to discover symptoms of political servility\* in the dialogue.

Among the many wants which are experienced in these times, the want of a sufficient number of Critics will not, I think, be complained of by the most querulous. Indeed, the state of an Author now resembles very much that of the poor Laplander in winter, who has hardly time to light his little candle in the darkness, before myriads of insects swarm round to extinguish it. In the present instance, however, I have no reason to be angry with my censurers; for, upon weighing their strictures on this dramatic bagatelle, against the praises with which they have honoured my writings in general, I find the balance so flatteringly in my favour, that gratitude is the only sentiment which even the severest\*\* have awakened in me.

To Mr. ARNOLD, the Proprietor of the English Opera, I am indebted for many kindnesses and attentions; and though we have differed so materially in our opinions of this Piece, those, who know the side which he has taken in the dispute, will easily believe that it has not *very* much embittered my feelings towards him.

The Music, which I have ventured to compose for the Opera, owes whatever little dramatic effect it may possess to the skillful suggestions and arrangements of Mr. HORN; and I only fear that the delicacy, with which he has refrained from altering the Melodies, or even the Harmonies which I attempted, may have led him into sanctioning many ungraceful errors in both, which his better taste and judgment would have rejected.

To the Performers I am grateful for more than mere professional exertions; there was a kind zeal amongst them, a cordial anxiety for my success, which, I am proud to hear, has seldom been equalled.

THOMAS MOORE.

Bury-street, St. James's,  
Oct. 9, 1811.

---

\* This extraordinary charge was, I believe, founded upon the passage which alludes to the REGENT; and if it be *indeed* servility to look up with hope to the PRINCE, as the harbinger of better days to my wronged and insulted Country, and to expect that the friend of a FOX and a MORRIS will also be the friend of Liberty and of Ireland — if *this* be servility, in common with the great majority of my Countrymen, I am proud to say I plead guilty to the charge.

\*\* See the very elaborate Criticisms in *The Times*, of Tuesday, Sept. 10. and in *The Examiner*, of Sunday, Sept. 15.

## DRAMATIS PERSONAE.

Sir Charles Canvas  
Captain Canvas  
Henry de Rosier  
Mr. Hartington  
Leatherhead  
Davy

La Fosse  
Lady Bab Blue  
Madame de Rosier  
Miss Selwyn  
Miss Hartington  
Susan

Peasants, etc. etc.

## ACT I.

### SCENE I. — *The Beach* — *Boats coming to Land.*

#### BOAT-GLEE.

THE song, that lightens the languid way,  
When brows are glowing,  
And faint with rowing,  
Is like the spell of Hope's airy lay,  
To whose sound thro' life we stray.  
The beams that flash on the oar awhile,  
As we row along thro' waves so clear,  
Illumine its spray, like the fleeting smile  
That shines o'er Sorrow's tear.

Nothing is lost on him, who sees  
With an eye that Feeling gave; —  
For him there's a story in ev'ry breeze,  
And a picture in ev'ry wave.  
Then sing, to lighten the languid way; —  
When brows are glowing,  
And faint with rowing:  
'Tis like the spell of Hope's airy lay,  
To whose sound thro' life we stray.

*Sir Charles Canvas, Lady Bab Blue, Miss Hartington, Miss Selwyn, and Davy, land from the Boat.*

*Lady B.* What a charming clear morning! I protest we might almost see the coast of France. — Run, Davy, and fetch my telescope.

*Davy.* I wool, my Lady. [*Exit Davy to Boat.*]

*Sir Charles.* Ay, do, Davy — the French coast is a favourite view of mine.

*Miss Selwyn.* I thought, Sir Charles, your views lay nearer home.

*Sir C.* Hem — a hit at me for staying at home, while my brother is abroad fighting the enemy (*aside*). Why, really, Madam, if all the brains of the country were to be exported through the Admiralty and the War-Office, you would have none left for home consumption. — No — no — a few of us must stick to Old England, or her politics and fashions would be entirely neglected, and the devil would get amongst the ministers and the tailors.

*Miss Hartington.* You suppose then, Sir Charles, that our politics and our fashions may be safely intrusted to the same hands.

*Sir C.* Certainly, Madam — there is nothing like *us* for *leading* either the *ton* or the *Opposition* — for *turning out* either an *equipage* or an *Administration*; and equally knowing on the *turf* and the *hustings*, if a favourite horse *breaks down*, or a new patriot *bolts*, we can start you fresh ones at the shortest notice.

*Miss S.* Your brother, however, seems to think, Sir Charles, that, on the quarter-deck of a British man of war, he may make himself at least as useful to his country, as if he passed all his time between a barouche-box and the Treasury Bench.

*Sir C.* That plaguy brother of mine is never out of her head (*aside*). Why, as to my brother — Miss Selwyn — my brother — in short, Madam, if my brother had not been in such a hurry to come into the world, but had waited decently like me till his mother was married, he would not only have saved the family some blushes, but would have possessed, of course, the title, the fortune, and all those cogent little reasons which I now have for keeping this head of mine out of gun-shot, and employing it in the *home department* at your service.

*Miss S.* His want of feeling upon this misfortune of his family is quite odious.

— We must not stay to listen to him (*To Miss Hartington.*) Believe me, Sir Charles, you mistake the mode of recommending yourself, if you think to amuse by this display of levity upon a subject in which a parent's honour and a brother's interests are so very deeply and delicately concerned. — The rude hand of the world will be ready enough to lift the veil, without requiring *your* aid in the exposure. [*Exeunt Miss Hart. and Miss Selwyn.*]

Sir C. Ay — this now comes of talking facetiously upon grave subjects. — 'Tis the way in the *House*, tho', always — Adam Smith and Joe Miller well mixed, that's your Parliamentary style of eloquence. — But what's our old Polyhymnia about here? [*Turning to Lady Bab, who, during this time, has got the telescope, and is looking towards the sea.*]

Lady B. Well — positively — this is a most miraculous telescope — There — there he is again.

Sir C. May I ask what your Ladyship has found out?

Lady B. Something black and red, Sir Charles, that is moving on the coast opposite, which, my fond fancy persuades me, may be one of the great French chemists. — There, there he goes again, the dear man! — the black must be his face, and the red his night-cap — What wonderful discoveries he may be making at this moment!

Sir C. Not more wonderful than you are making yourself, I think, old lady!

Lady B. Come here, Davy, and try what *you* can observe — Your eyes have not suffered in the cause of science, like mine.

Davy. Why, no — not much — and, eod! sometimes, of an evening, I can see twice as much as other folk. — Like your Highland witches, I have a sight to spare.

Sir C. (*Aside.*) I never yet knew a learned lady, that did not delight in having a booby to shew off upon. — Whether it be in the shape of servant, lover, or husband, these curious copies of Sappho generally have a calf-skin at their backs.

Davy. (*Looking through the glass.*) What colour did you say a chemist was, my Lady?

Lady B. (*smiling.*) Why, rather of the dingy than otherwise — the dark, sober, tinge of the laboratory. As my friend Dr. O'Jargon often says to me — 'Your ignorant people, Madam, have an objection to *dirt* — but *I* know what it is composed of, and am perfectly reconciled to it.' — And so he is, good man! he bears it like a philosopher.

Davy. By gnm! I see it now, sailing away to windward like smoke.

Lady B. Sailing! you blockhead!

Davy. Ees — and if you had not tould me 'twas a chemist, I could have sworn 'twas a great collier from Newcastle.

Lady B. Ha! plenty of the *carbonic*, however! — But, pray, Sir Charles, what has become of my niece and Miss Hartington?

Sir C. Just pair'd off, Madam, as we say at St. Stephen's, and left me in silent admiration of the ease with which your Ladyship's vision can travel to the coast of France, while the eyes of this unlettered rustic can reach no farther than the middle of the Channel.

Davy. Well — come — to be half seas over is quite enough for any moderate man.

Lady B. Hold your familiar tongue, and follow me — Sir Charles, shall we try and find the young ladies?

Sir C. With all my heart — though, I assure your Ladyship, the humour in which Miss Selwyn adjourned the debate made me rather fear that I was put off till this day six months.

Lady B. There are some of my sex, Sir Charles, like certain chemical substances — it is impossible to *melt* them, because they *fly off in vapour* during the process. — My niece, I confess, is of this fly-away nature; while *I*, alas! am but too *fusible*. — Come, Davy, bring the telescope safely after me.

[*Exeunt Sir C. and Lady B.*]

Davy. I wool, my Lady (*looking after her*). — What a comical thing your *larning* is! — Now, here am I, as a body may say, in the very thick on't. — Nothing but knowledge, genius, and what not, from morning till night, and yet, dang it, somehow, none of it sticks to me. — It wouldn't be so in other concerns — Now, in a public house for instance, I think I could hardly be among the liquors all day, without some of them finding their way into my mouth — But here's this *larning* — that I be made a kind of accomplice in it by my lady, I am as innocent of it all as the Parson of our parish.

SONG. — Davy.

Says Sammy, the tailor, to me,  
As he sat with his spindles crossways, —



'Tis bekase I'm a poet, you see,  
 'That I kiver my head with green baize!'  
 So says I, 'For a sample I begs,'  
 And I'm shnt if he didn't produce, Sir,  
 Some *crosssticks* be wrote on his legs,  
 And a *pastern ode* to his goose, Sir.  
 Oh this writing and reading!  
 'Tis all a fine conjuration,  
 Made for folks of high breeding,  
 To bother themselves and the nation!

There's Dick, who sold wine in the lane,  
 And old Dickey himself did not tope ill;  
 But politics turned his brain,  
 And a place he call'd Constantinople.  
 He never could sit down to dine,  
 But he thought of poor *Turkey*, he said, Sir;  
 And swore, while he tippled his wine,  
 That the *Porte* was ne'er out of his head, Sir.  
 Oh this writing and reading! etc.

The grocer, Will Fig, who so fast  
 Thro' his cyphers and figures could ron ye,  
 By gum! he has nothing, at last,  
 But the cyphers to show for his money.  
 The barber, a scollard, well known  
 At the sign of the wig hanging from a tree,  
 Makes ev'ry head like his own,  
 For he cuts them all up into geometry!  
 Oh this writing and reading! etc.

SCENE II. — *An Apartment at Mr. HARTINGTON's.*

*Enter Miss SELWYN and Miss HARTINGTON.*

*Miss Hart.* My dear Miss Selwyn — I am so happy for once to have you quietly in my father's house. — We never should have got so intimate in London.

*Miss Selwyn.* In London! oh, never. — What with being at home to *nobody* in the morning, and being at home to *every body* in the evening, there is no such thing as intimacy amongst us. — We are like those ladies of Bagdad, in 'The Arabian Nights,' who entertained strangers in their illuminated apartments, upon condition that they would not ask to know any thing further about them.

*Miss Hart.* But I had almost forgot Sir Charles Canvas.

*Miss S.* Nothing so likley to slip out of one's memory, my dear.

*Miss Hart.* I am quite happy to hear you say so, as I rather feared Sir Charles was a lover of yours.

*Miss S.* And so he unfortunately is — He loves me with a sort of electioneering regard for the influence which my fortune would give him among the freeholders. — In short, he canvasses my heart and the county together, and for every *vow* expects a *vote*.

*Miss Hart.* I had always supposed till now that *Captain Canvas* was the elder of the two.

*Miss S.* You were right, my dear: he is older by a year than Sir Charles — But their father, the late Baronet, having married his lady privately in France, *Captain Canvas* was born before their marriage was avowed, and before the second solemnization of it, which took place publicly in England. — Though no one doubts the validity of the first union, yet the difficulty, indeed the impossibility, of proving it, from the total want of witness or document, has been taken advantage of by Sir Charles to usurp the title and fortune, while his brave and admirable brother is carelessly wandering over the ocean, with no fortune but his sword, no title but his glory!

*Miss Hart.* I am not at all surprised at the warmth with which you speak of *Captain Canvas* — I knew him once very well (*sighs*).

*Miss S.* Very well, did you say, Miss Hartington?

*Miss Hart.* Oh! no — not — indeed scarcely at all. — I meant merely that I had seen him. — He was the friend of poor *De Rosier* (*aside*).

*Miss S.* That sigh — that confusion — yes — yes — I see it plain — she loves him too (*aside*). [*Mr. Hartington's voice heard without.*]

*Miss Hart.* My father's voice! — what a lucky relief! I am so happy, my dear Miss Selwyn, in the opportunity of introducing you to my father. — You must not be surprised at the oddity of his appearance — he is just now setting out upon one of those benevolent rambles, for which he dresses himself like the meanest of mankind; being convinced that, in this homely garb, he finds an easier access to the house of Misfortune, and that proud Misery unburdens her heart more freely for him who seems to share in her wants, than for him who ostentatiously comes to relieve them.

*Enter Mr. HARTINGTON, meanly dressed.*

*Miss Hart.* Dear father! my friend, Miss Selwyn.

*Mr. Hart.* I fear, Miss Selwyn, I shall alarm you by these tatters — Fine ladies, like crows, are apt to be frightened away by rags.

*Miss S.* When we know, Sir, the purpose for which this disguise is assumed, it looks brighter in our eyes than the gayest habiliments of fashion — for when charity —

*Mr. Hart.* Nay, nay, child, no flattery — You have learned these fine speeches from your aunt, Lady Bab, who is, if I mistake not, what the world calls a *Blue-Stocking*.

*Miss S.* In truth, Sir, I rather fear my aunt has incurred that title.

*Mr. Hart.* Yes — yes — I knew her father — he was a man of erudition himself, and, having no son to inherit his learning, was resolved to lay out every syllable of it upon this daughter, and accordingly stuffed her head with all that was legible and *illegible*, without once considering that the female intellect may possibly be too weak for such an experiment, and that, if guns were made of glass, we should be but idly employed in charging them.

*Miss S.* And would you, then, shut us out entirely from the light of learning?

*Mr. Hart.* No — no — learn as much as you please, but learn also to conceal it. — I could even hear a little peep at the blue-stockings, but save me from the woman who shews them up to her knees!

*Miss Hart.* Nay, father, you speak severely.

*Mr. Hart.* Perhaps I do, child, and lose my time in the bargain. — But, here, make Miss Selwyn welcome, while I go to my bureau to fill this little ammunition-pouch (*shewing a small leather purse*) for my day's sport among the cottages. — Oh, money! money! let bullionists and paper-mongers say what they will, the true art of raising the value of a guinea is to share it with those, who are undeservedly in want of it! [Exit.

*Miss S.* (*looking after him*) Excellent man!

*Miss Hart.* But were you not a little shocked by the misery of his appearance?

*Miss S.* Oh! not at all. — He seems to me like one of those dark clouds, that lay between us and the moon last night — gloomy and forbidding on its outward surface, but lined with the silver light of heaven within!

DUET. — Miss SELWYN and Miss HARTINGTON.

'Tis sweet to behold, when the billows are sleeping,  
Some gay-colour'd bark, moving gracefully by;  
No damp on her deck, but the even-tide's weeping,  
No breath in her sails, but the summer-wind's sigh.

Yet, who would not turn, with a fonder emotion,  
'To gaze on the life-boat, tho' rugged and worn,  
Which often hath wafted, o'er hills of the ocean,  
The lost light of hope to the seaman forlorn?

Oh! grant that, of those, who, in life's sunny slumber,  
Around us, like summer-barks, idly have play'd,  
When storms are abroad, we may find, in the number,  
One friend, like the life-boat, to fly to our aid!

[Exeunt.

*Sir Charles.* (*speaking without*). Miss Selwyn! your aunt has despatched me to say that — (*Enters*) — Miss Selwyn! — Miss Selwyn! — This saucy heiress avoids me, as if I was a collector of the income-tax. — I see how it is — she has the impudence to dislike me without asking her aunt's consent — *negatives me without a division* — But I'll have her yet — I'll marry her (as I got into Parliament) for *oppositions sake*. — Snug house this of her friend Miss Hartington's. — Her father, I hear, a rich banker. — I rather suspect too that little Tory is somewhat taken with me. — She listened to every thing I said as attentively as a *Reporter*. — Well — egad! in case should fail in the one, I think I may as well make sure of the other. — 'Two strings to my bow, as *Lord Either-Side* says in the *House*.' — But who have we here?

*Enter Mr. HARTINGTON.*

Oh! some poor pensioner of the family, I suppose — One, too, who must have got his pension upon very honest terms, for his coat is evidently *not worth turning*.

*Mr. Hart.* Some troublesome visitor, that I must get rid of (*aside*).

*Sir C.* Pray, my good friend, is there any one at home?

*Mr. Hart.* No, Sir.

*Sir C.* I thought his friends were out by his looking so shabby (*aside*). And you, Sir, I presume, are a quarterly visitor to this family — or monthly, perhaps — or weekly — *the Treasury*, I know, pays quarterly.

*Mr. Hart.* It is true, Sir, I am dependent upon the master of this house for all the comfort and happiness I enjoy.

*Sir C.* I knew it — at the first glance I knew it. Let me alone for the physiognomy of *placemen* and *pensioners* — from the careless smile of the *sinccure*



holder, to the keen forward-looking eye of the *reversionist*. — This fellow may be useful to me (*aside*). — And what are the services, pray, which you render in return to your benefactor?

Mr. Hart. The smile, Sir, which his good actions always leave upon my cheek, and the sweet sleep which he knows I enjoy, after witnessing the happy effects of his charity, are ample repayment to him for the utmost efforts of his benevolence.

Sir C. Then, upon my soul, he is more easily paid than any of those I have ever had dealings with. — I could smile bright or sleep heavy; but the guineas, being both bright and heavy, were always preferred to my smiling and sleeping.

Mr. Hart. I shall be kept here all day by this troublesome coxcomb (*aside*). Your pardon, Sir, I have some business to transact for Mr. Hartington.

Sir C. Stay, my fine fellow, just one minute. — How should you like to have an opportunity of serving your benefactor, and receiving the thanks of this honourable house for your good offices?

Mr. Hart. Every thing that concerns Mr. Hartington, Sir, is as dear to me as my own immediate interests.

Sir C. Exactly what we say of Great Britain in the House — 'Every thing that concerns Great Britain is as dear to me (*mimicking*) —' But, I say, my old pensioner, you know the boarding-house down street? (*Mr. H. nods his head.*) Good feeding there, by the bye — commons fit for Lords — only that the bills are brought in too early in the session — But call upon me there to-morrow or next day, and I'll employ you in some way that may be useful to you. — In the mean time, as old Hartington seems to have a few amiable oddities about charity and so forth, you can tell him, if you have an opportunity, that I too have a wonderful taste that way. — Oh! you smile, Sir, do you? Well, then, to shew you that I have, here's — (*takes out his purse*) — yet stay — just wait till my friends come into power, and, as I think you love tippling, I'll get you made a gauger, you dog!

Mr. Hart. Keep your patronage, Sir, for those who want it, and, above all, for those who deserve it. — The master of this house is, thank Heaven! the only patron I require. — Let but my conduct meet with his approbation, and I may look up, with hope, to that highest of places, which the power of monarchs cannot give, nor the caprices of this world deprive me of. [*Exit.*]

Sir C. Well said, old boy — though, for the soul of me, I cannot imagine what is the Place he alludes to. — 'Tis not in the Red-Book, I'm sure — But no matter — he may be useful in delivering a billet-doux for me to Miss Hartington. — Cursed troublesome things those billet-doux! When I'm Chancellor of the Exchequer, I mean to propose a tax on them — (*mimicking some public speaker*) — 'Mr. Chairman! I move that all love-dealings shall be transacted upon stamps. — Soft nonsense, Sir, upon a one-and-sixpenny — when the passion is to any amount, an eighteen-pen'orth more — and a proposal for marriage —' No — curse it — I'll not lay any thing additional upon marriage. — It never came under the head of luxuries, and is quite tax enough in itself. [*Exit.*]

### SCENE III. — Another Apartment in Mr. HARTINGTON'S House.

*Enter Miss HARTINGTON.*

Miss Hart. How long this loitering girl is away! my heart sickens with anxiety for her return. — It cannot surely be De Rosier whom I saw at the library — and yet his features, air, manner, altogether scarcely leave a doubt upon my heart. — Oh, De Rosier! What strange caprice of Fortune can have lowered thy station in life so suddenly? — And yet, wealth was not the charm that attracted me, nor could riches shed one additional grace upon that which is bright and estimable already.

### SONG. — Miss Hartington.

When Leila touch'd the lute,  
Not then alone 'twas felt,  
But, when the sounds were mute,  
In memory still they dwelt.  
Sweet lute! in nightly slumbers  
Still we heard thy morning numbers.

Ah! how could she, who stole  
Such breath from simple wire,  
Be led, in pride of soul,  
To string with gold her lyre?  
Sweet lute! thy chords she breaketh;  
Golden now the strings she waketh!

But where are all the tales  
Her lute so sweetly told?  
In lofty themes she fails,  
And soft ones suit not gold.  
Rich lute! we see thee glisten,  
But, las! no more we listen!



*Enter SUSAN.*

Well — dear Susan! what news?

*Susan.* Why, you see, Miss, I went to the circulating library, and as I forgot the name of the book you bid me get, I thought I would ask for one of my own choosing. — So, says I, 'Sir, Miss Hartington sent me for the Comical Magazine, with the blue and red cuts in it;' upon which he blushed up, and —

*Miss Hart.* Who blushed? tell me — is it he? is it, indeed, Mr. De Rosier?

*Susan.* La! Miss — there's no comfort in telling you a story — you are always in such a hurry to get at the contents of it.

*Miss Hart.* Nay, but, my dear Susan!

*Susan.* Well — if you *will* have it all at once — it is he — it is the same elegant young Mr. De Rosy, who used to walk by the windows in London to admire you — and there he is now behind the counter of that library, with a pen stuck in his beautiful ear, and his nice white hands all over with the dust of them dirty little story-books.

*Miss Hart.* There's a mystery in this, which I cannot account for. — I *did* indeed hear from one, who knew him well, that he depended upon precarious remittances from France — but "then —

"*Susan.* Lord — Miss — your emigrants are always purcarious people — tho', "indeed, to give the devil his due, Mr. De Rosy is as little like one as may be — "for, I purtest and wow, he speaks English almost as well as myself; and he "used to give a pound-note as prettily as if he had been a banker's clerk all his "life-time.

"*Miss Hart.* He has given you money, then, Susan?

"*Susan.* Once in a way, Miss — a trifle or so — and, God knows! I earn'd it "well by answering all his troublesome questions about *who* were your visitors, "and *who* you liked best, and whether you ever talked of him after the night he "danced with you at the ball.

"*Miss Hart.* That night! the only time I ever heard his voice! And" did he seem to know you to-day, Susan?

*Susan.* Indeed, Miss, I made believe not to know *him* — for I have lived too long among my betters not to larn, that it is bad taste to go on knowing people, after they have come into misfortune. — But when I told him you sent me for the Comical Magazine, with the blue and red cuts in it, la! how he did blush and stare!

*Miss Hart.* What a taste must he impute to me! It would be imprudent — perhaps cruel — to go there myself — and yet I feel I cannot resist the inclination. — Give me the catalogue, Susan, and in a quarter of an hour hence bring my walking-dress to the drawing-room. (*Goes out reading the catalogue.*) 'Fatal Attachment.' — 'Victim of Poverty.' Heigh ho! [*Exit.*]

*Susan.* Ay — Heigh ho! indeed. — It must be a very, very stout, hardy love, that will not take cold, when the poverty season sets in — for it is but too true what some fine poet has said, that 'When Poverty comes in at the door, Love flies out of the window.'

SONG. — *Susan.*

Young Love liv'd once in an humble shed,  
Where roses breathing,  
And woodbines wreathing  
Around the lattice their tendrils spread,  
As wild and sweet as the life he led.  
His garden flourish'd,  
For young Hope nourish'd  
The infant buds with beams and showers;  
But lips, tho' blooming, must still be fed,  
And not even Love can live on flowers.  
Alas! that Poverty's evil eye  
Should e'er come hither,  
Such sweets to wither!  
The flowers laid down their heads to die,  
And Hope fell sick, as the witch drew nigh.  
She came one morning,  
Ere Love had warning,  
And rais'd the latch, where the young god lay;  
'Oh ho!' said Love — 'is it you? good bye;  
So he oped the window, and flew away!

[*Exit.*]SCENE IV. — *A Circulating Library.**Enter LEATHERHEAD.*

*Leath.* Bless me! Bless me! Where is this fine gentleman, my shopkeeper? Idling his time, I warrant him, with some of the best-bound books in the shop. — Ah! 'tis a foolish thing for a scholar to turn bookseller — just as foolish as it is for a jolly fellow to turn wine-merchant; — they both serve themselves be-

fore their customers, and the knowledge and the wine all get into their own heads. And your poets too! — extraordinary odd-fish! — only fit to be served up at the tables of us booksellers — who feed upon them, as the dogs fed upon poor Rumble's Pegasus.

SONG. — *Leatherhead.*

Robert Rumble, a poet of lyric renown,  
 Hey scribble — hy scribble, ho!  
 Was invited to dine with a 'Squire out of town,  
 With his hey scribble — hy scribble, ho!  
 His nag had a string-halt, as well as his lyre,  
 So he mounted and rode to the house of the 'Squire,  
 Who was one of those kind-hearted men, that keep hounds  
 Just to hunt off the vermin from other men's grounds,  
 With my hey scribble, — hy scribble, ho!  
 The huntsman that morning had bought an old hack,  
 Hey scribble — hy scribble, ho!  
 To cut up as a delicate lunch for the pack,  
 With my hey scribble — hy scribble, ho!  
 But who can describe Robert Rumble's dismay,  
 When the 'Squire, after dinner, came smirking to say,  
 That, instead of the dog-horse, some hard-hearted wag  
 Had cut up, by mistake, Robert Rumble's lean nag,  
 With his hey scribble, — hy scribble, ho!  
 But 'Comfort yourself,' said the 'Squire to the Bard,  
 Hey scribble, — hy scribble, ho!  
 'There's the dog-horse still standing alive in the yard,'  
 With my hey scribble — hy scribble, ho!  
 Then they saddled the dog-horse, and homeward he set,  
 So suspiciously ey'd by each dog that he met,  
 That you'd swear, notwithstanding his cavalry airs,  
 They suspected the steed he was on should be *theirs*.  
 With my hey scribble, — hy scribble, ho!  
 Arriv'd safe at home, to his pillow he jogs,  
 Hey scribble, — hy scribble, ho!  
 And dreams all the night about critics and dogs,  
 With his hey scribble — hy scribble, ho!  
 His nag seem'd a Pegasus, touch'd in the wind,  
 And the curs were all wits, of the true Cynic kind,  
 Who, when press'd for a supper, must bite ere they sup,  
 And who ate Robert Rumble's poor Pegasus up,  
 With a hey scribble — hy scribble, ho!

Why, De Rosier! — Mr. De Rosier! I say —

*Enter HENRY DE ROSIER, with a Book in his Hand.*

*Leath.* What is the meaning of all this, Sir? What have you been about? Do you mean to ruin me?

*De Ros.* I ask pardon, Sir — I have been just looking over the last new publication, to see if it be fit for the young ladies of the boarding-school.

*Leath.* Which is as much as to say, Sir, that you would sooner ruin me than the young ladies of the boarding-school! I am ashamed of you.

*De Ros.* I really thought, Sir, I had done every thing that —

*Leath.* Done, Sir? every thing's undone, Sir; — and I shall be so myself very soon. Here's books to go out, Sir, and they won't walk of themselves, will they? Here's *Tricks upon Travellers*, bespoke by Mrs. Ringwell, who keeps the Red Fox; and there's the *Road to Ruin* for the young 'Squire, that sets off for London to-night. Here are parcels too to go by the coach — *Ovid's Art of Love* to be left at the Transport Office; and the *Lady of the Lake* to be delivered at the Lying-in Hospital.

*De Ros.* We have had a new subscriber this morning, Sir — Miss Hartington.

*Leath.* (Bustling among the books on the counter). So much the better — hope she's a good one — reads clean and neat — won't double down the corners, or favour us with proof impressions of her thumbs. Come; put these volumes back in their places. — Lord! Lord! how my customers ill-use my books! Here's nothing but scribbling in the *Lives of the Poets*; and — dear me — the *World* all turn'd topsy-turvy by Miss Do-little! There's our best set of *Public Characters* have been torn to pieces at the Good-natured Club; and — bless me! — bless me! — how the *Wild Irish Girl* has been tossed and tumbled by Captain O'Callaghan! There — that will do — now mind you don't stir from this till I come back; — I am just going to remind neighbour Rumble that he forgot to pay for the *Pleasures of Memory*; and then I have to step to the pawnbroker's up street, to redeem the *Wealth of Nations*, which poor Mr. Pamphlet popped there for a five-and-sixpenny dollar. — Bless me! bless me! how my customers ill-use my books! [Exit]

*De Ros.* There is some little difference between this and the gay sphere I mov'd in, when Miss Hartington's beauty first disturbed my mind; when, through the crowded world I saw but her alone, and felt her influence even where she was not. Well — the short dream is over! — the support of a beloved mother must now sweeten the toil to which I am destined; and he but little deserves the



smile of Fortune, who has not the manliness to defy her frown. Besides, Heaven has blessed me with that happy imagination, which retains the impressions, of past pleasure, as the Bologna-stone treasures up sunbeams; and the light of *one* joy scarcely ever faded from my heart, before I had somehow contrived to illuminate its place with *another*.

SONG. — *Henry De Rosier.*

Spirit of joy! thy altar lies  
In youthful hearts, that hope like mine,  
And 'tis the light of laughing eyes  
That leads us to thy fairy shrine.  
There if we find the sight, the tear,  
They are not those to sorrow known,  
But breath so soft, and drops so clear,  
That Bliss may claim them for her own.  
Then give me, give me, while I weep,  
The sanguine hope that brightens woe,  
And teaches even our tears to keep  
The tinge of rapture while they flow.  
The child, who sees the dew of night  
Upon the spangled hedge at morn,  
Attempts to catch the drops of light,  
But wounds his finger with the thorn.  
Thus oft the brightest joys we seek  
Dissolve, when touch'd, and turn to pain;  
The flush they kindle leaves the cheek,  
The tears they waken long remain.  
But give me, give me, while I weep,  
The sanguine hope that brightens woe,  
And teaches even our tears to keep  
The tinge of rapture while they flow.

(*Looking out*). 'Tis Miss Hartington herself — and this way she comes — How shall I avoid her? Yet, no; since hope is fled, come, honest pride! to my relief, and let me meet my fate unshrinkingly. I must not, however, seem to know her; nor let her, if possible, recognize me. [*He retires to the counter.*]

*Enter Miss HARTINGTON and SUSAN.*

*Miss Hart.* Yes; there he is. How alter'd from the lively, fashionable, De Rosier!

*Susan.* I told you, Miss, what a figure he cuts; but I'm glad to see he has taken the black pen out of his ear.

*Miss Hart.* I surely ought to acknowledge him: he will think me proud and cold if I do not. — *Mr. De Rosier* —

*Susan.* Mister, indeed! La! Miss, you would not Mister a shopkeeper, would you? Let me speak to him — Young man!

*Miss Hart.* (*Drawing Susan back*) Hush! Susan, for Heaven's sake.

*De Ros.* (*Coming forward*). Is there any book, Madam, you wish me to look for you?

*Miss Hart.* No — Sir — but —

*De Ros.* On this shelf, Madam, lie the French Memoirs, which are, of course, not unknown to you —

*Miss Hart.* They are very interesting, but —

*De Ros.* Oh! most particularly so (*turning away from her, and talking rapidly*). — While history shews us events and characters, as they appeared on "the grand theatre of public affairs, these Memoirs conduct us into the green-room of politics, where we observe the little intrigues and jealousies of the actors, and witness the rehearsal of those scenes which dazzle and delude in representation.

*Susan.* Ah! he wouldn't have talked politics to her so when he was a gentleman (*aside*).

*Miss Hart.* It was not for this purpose, Mr. De Rosier, that —

*De Ros.* Oh, your pardon — Madam — then perhaps you prefer the Poets here (*pointing to another shelf*).

*Susan.* Lord, no, young man! — She hates poverty and all its kin, I assure you.

*Miss Hart.* I desire that you will be silent, Susan — he will think that we come to sport with his misfortunes.

*De Ros.* The few English Poets, who have worshipped Love — (*He looks at Miss Hartington, and both become confused*).

*Susan.* Oh ho!

*De Ros.* I must not forget myself — (*aside*). I was saying, Madam, that the few English Poets, who have worshipped Love, seem so coldly ignorant of his power and attributes, that the shrine, which they raise to him, might be inscribed, like the famous altar at Athens, 'to the unknown God.' "Cowley here, and Donne (*taking down two books*), are the chief of these unenlightened



idolaters" — far from wishing us to *feel* what they write, they appear very unwilling that we should even *understand* it; and having learned from mythology that Love is the child of Night, they visit upon the son all the coldest obscurity of the *parent*. "There is nothing less touching than these quibbling, pedantic lovers, who seem to think that their mistresses, like the Queen of Sheba, are to be won by riddles."

*Miss Hart.* I perceive that he is determined not to acknowledge me; yet, if he could but know what is passing here (*laying her hand on her heart*) at this moment, he would not, perhaps, regret that Fate has disturb'd the balance between us; since just as much as *fortune* has sunk on *his* side, I feel that *love* has risen on *mine*.

*Susan.* La! come away, Miss — I'm sure it can't be proper things he's saying to you; for I never heard such rigmarole words in my born days.

*De Ros.* But here is a Poet born in a softer clime, who seems to breathe the true temperature of affection — the air of that habitable zone of the heart, which is equally removed from the bright frost-work of sentiment on one side, and the tainting meridian of the senses on the other.

TRIO. — *Miss Hartington, Susan, and De Rosier.*

To sigh, yet feel no pain,  
To weep, yet scarce know why;  
To sport an hour with Beauty's chain,  
Then throw it idly by; —  
To kneel at many a shrine,  
Yet lay the heart on none;  
To think all other charms divine,  
But those we just have won; —  
This is love — careless love —  
Such as kindleth hearts that rove.  
To keep one sacred flame  
Thro' life, unchill'd, unmov'd;  
To love, in wintry age, the same  
That first in youth we lov'd;  
To feel that we adore  
To such refin'd excess,  
That tho' the heart would break with more,  
We could not live with less; —  
This is love — faithful love, —  
Such as saints might feel above!

END OF THE FIRST ACT.

## ACT II.

SCENE. — *Part of the Race-Ground.*

*A Crowd of Peasants, Hawkers, etc. among whom are*

*DAVY and LA FOSSE.*

SONG. — *DAVY, and Chorus of Peasants.*

COME, lads, life's a whirligig;  
Sound we whisk  
With a joyous frisk,  
And till death stops the turn of our twirligig.  
Merry go round's the life for me.  
You, standing surly there,  
You, with the curly hair,  
Dick, that's laughing here,  
Tom, that's quailing here,  
You too, my gipsy lass,  
Spite of your lips, alas!  
All must give up this world of glee.  
Then come, lads, life's a whirligig;  
Round we whisk  
With a joyous frisk,  
And till death stops the turn of our twirligig  
Merry go round's the life for me.  
Time's short — but we'll have our fun of it;  
Life a race is,  
That tries our paces,  
And, when Mirth makes a good run of it,  
Devil may take the hindmost for me.  
Lads that love filling bowls,  
Girls that have willing souls,  
Those can soothe the way,  
Roll life smooth away.  
While there's a glass to drink,  
While there's a lass to wink,  
Who would give up this world of glee?  
So come, lads, life's a whirligig, etc. etc.

*Davy.* Come, lads, the races are just nigh to begin — There's John Bull going up the hill — Two to one on John Bull — Dang it! that's my favourite horse (*looking out*).

*La Fosse.* Oui — certainly — that Bull is vare pretty horse.

*Davy.* Just look how noble-minded he steps. Old Monsieur here must be taken in for a bit of a bet, I think (*aside*). — Come, boys! — Oh, zounds! (*looking out*), here's my old litter of a Lady, as she calls herself; and now shall I be tied behind her all day, and not get a sight of John Bull or Cronyhotontollygos. — But I say, lads, stand before me a little — mayhap, as she ha'n't got her *tellumscope*, she'll not spy me out. (*They stand round him*)

*Enter Lady BAB and Miss HARTINGTON.*

*Miss S.* Nay, my dear aunt —

*Lady B.* I tell you, Miss, my resolution is fixed — 'pon my word, I believe you think I am like a moveable pulley in mechanics, to be twirled about just as it suits your fancy.

*Miss S.* Oh Madam! if you did but see Captain Canvas — so unlike his brother!

*Lady B.* I don't care for that, Miss — I never did see him, nor ever will — that's categorical.

*Davy.* (*Behind.*) She says she won't see me —

*Lady B.* And as I perceive by your reveries, young Lady, that you think there is some chance of his arriving here, I will give positive orders that he shall not be admitted — no — not even within the *penumbra* of my roof — where's that fool, Davy?

*Davy.* Here, my Lady (*coming forth from the crowd, who all run off laughing, except the Frenchman.*)

*Lady B.* Why, what's all this, Sir?

*Davy.* Why, my Lady — you see — I ware only giving a piece of my advice to this poor outlandish Mounseer here, not to let the knowing chaps trick him out of his half-pence at the Races.

*La Fosse.* (*Advancing with bows.*) Oui — my Lady — Jean Bull —

*Davy.* Hush, mon! (*putting his hand on his mouth.*)

*Lady B.* Run home, fellow, instantly, and tell the servants, that if a gentleman, of the name of Captain Canvas, should call, he is to be told that we have given orders not to admit him — Captain Canvas, mind — Sir Charles's brother — and then return hither instantly to attend me to the Stand-House — Fly.

*Davy.* I fly, my Lady. (*He beckons to La Fosse to follow him, and exit.*)

*La Fosse.* Oui — certainly — but I cannot fly. —

[*Exit after Davy.*]

*Lady B.* I'll teach you, Miss, what it is to fall in love without consulting your relations. — I declare the young ladies of the present day shock me. — Quite reversing the qualities of what we chemists call the *perfect metals*, they are any thing but *ductile*, and most shamefully *combustible*. — It was very different in my time.

*Miss S.* Nay, do not, dear aunt, take example by those times, when marriage was a kind of slave-trade, and when Interest carried her unfeeling commerce even into the warm latitudes of youth and beauty — No — let Love banish such traffic from his dominions, and let Woman, mistress of her freedom, resign it only with her — heart!

#### SONG. — *Miss Selwyn.*

Dear aunt! in the olden time of love,  
When women like slaves were spurn'd,  
A maid gave her heart, as she would her glove,  
To be teased by a fop, and — returned:  
But women grow wiser as men improve,  
And tho' beaus like monkeys amuse us,  
Oh! think not we'd give such a delicate gem  
As the heart, to be play'd with or sullied by them;  
No — dearest aunt! excuse us.

We may know by the head on Cupid's seal  
What impression the heart will take;  
If shallow the head, oh! soon we feel  
What a poor impression 'twill make.  
Tho' plagued, Heaven knows! by the foolish zeal  
Of the fondling fop who pursues me,  
Oh! think not I'd follow their desperate rule,  
Who get rid of the folly by wedding the fool;  
No — dearest aunt! excuse me.

*Enter Sir CHARLES, in a Hurry.*

*Sir C.* Ladies — Ladies — Ladies — you'll be too late — you'll be too late.

*Lady B.* What! have the Races begun, Sir Charles?

Sir. C. Begun? — yes — to be sure they have begun — there's the high-blooded horse Regent has just started, and has set off in such a style as promises a race of glory!

[DAVY enters.]

"Lady B. Bless me! I wouldn't lose it for the world — Here, blockhead (to "Davy), take this volume out of my pocket — 'tis Professor Plod's Syllabus of a "Course of Lectures upon Lead, and much too heavy to walk up hills with. (Gives him a large book.) Now — Sir Charles.

Sir C. Come — Madam — you'll be delighted — I am but just this moment "come from the House — (I mean the Stand-House), where the knowing-ones take "different sides, you understand, according as they think a horse will be in or out "— but upon this start they are all *nem. con.* and the universal cry from all sides "is Regent against the field! Huzza! Huzza!" [Exeunt.

Davy. I say — Mounseer — Mounseer (calling on La Fosse). I must follow the old-one now — but do you, you see, come up behind the Stand-House by-and-by, just as if you had no concern, you know, and you and I will have a snug bet upon Cronyhotontollogos.

La Fosse. Ah! oui — certainly — sure — good Master Davy — Dam rogue! he want to get at my money — but, pardi! he as well look for brains in an oyster — Ah! my money be all gone vid my cookery! every ting but my poor tabatiere here (pauses, and looks with interest at his snuff-box). Ah mon cher maitre! you vas fond of my cookery, and I vas grand artiste in dat vay, to be sure — but now, by gar, I am like to de barber widout customer, I have not even one sheephead to dress — My Lady, Madame de Rosier, eat noting at all — young Monsieur de Rosier eat little or noting — and moi pauvre moi! — I eat little and noting, just as it happen — Ah! de Revolution destroy all de fine arts, and eating among de rest! [Retires.

Enter Captain CANVAS.

Capt. C. Faithless, faithless sex! your hearts are like the waves, that keep no trace of us when we have left them — another love soon follows in our wake, and the same bright embrace is ready for it. — My letter apprized her of my return, and yet here, instead of a smiling welcome, I find her doors are shut against me. — Brother! Brother! I could resign to you with ease the rank and fortune to which I am entitled — nay, even the brand of illegitimacy I could smile at; — but to see you thus bear away from me the dearest object of my affections, is more than even this tough sailor's heart can endure. — My poor departed messmate! like thine, alas! has been my fate in love — like thine, too, be my destiny in death!

#### SONG. — Capt. Canvas.

When Charles was deceiv'd by the maid he lov'd,  
We saw no cloud his brow o'ercasting,  
But proudly he smil'd, as if gay and unmov'd,  
'Tho' the wound in his heart was deep and lasting;  
And often, at night, when the tempest roll'd,  
He sung, as he paced the dark deck over,  
'Blow, wind, blow! thou art not so cold  
As the heart of a maid that deceives her lover!"

Yet he liv'd with the happy, and seem'd to be gay,  
'Tho' the wound but sunk more deep for concealing;  
And Fortune threw many a thorn in his way,  
Which, true to *one* anguish, he trod without feeling!  
And, still by the frowning of Fate unsubdued,  
He sung, as if sorrow had plac'd him above her,  
'Frown, Fate, frown! thou art not so rude  
As the heart of a maid that deceives her lover!"

At length his career found a close in death,  
The close he long wish'd to his cheerless roving,  
For Victory shone on his latest breath,  
And he died in a cause of his heart's approving.  
But still he remember'd his sorrow, — and still  
He sung, till the vision of life was over, —  
'Come, death, come! thou art not so chill  
As the heart of the maid that deceiv'd her lover!"

I must find out De Rosier — They told me, at his former lodgings in town, that he had retired hither for his health — Pray, friend, can you direct me to the house of Mr. Leatherhead, the bookseller?

La Fosse. Ah! oui — Sare — yes — vare well indeed — dat is vare my young master is bound up in a shopman (aside).

Capt. C. Does a gentleman of the name of De Rosier lodge there?

La Fosse. Oui — Sare — he lodge there in the shop.

Capt. C. The shop?



*La Fosse.* Yes — Sare — in de shop — pon de bookshelf, vat you call —

*Capt. C.* Oh! I understand you — always among the books — I know De Rosier is of a studious turn — He does not then see much company, I suppose?

*La Fosse.* Pardon — Monsieur — all de young ladies of dis place make visit to him exactement as they come out of de water.

*Capt. C.* Indeed?

*La Fosse.* Oh! yes — he have de name of all de pretty little girl down in von book.

*Capt. C.* Happy De Rosier! who can thus trifle away your time in those light gallantries, which require so little expenditure of feeling to maintain them, and for which the loose coin of the senses is sufficient, without drawing upon the capital of the heart — while I — oh, Harriet Selwyn! what a rich mine of affection have you slighted!

*La Fosse.* Dis way, Sare.

[*Exeunt.*]

## SCENE II. — *The Circulating Library.*

*Enter SUSAN and DE ROSIER.*

*Susan.* (*Looking at a bank-note.*) — Well, I purtest, Sir, you are quite yourself again — and if you had but a three-corner hat on you now, you'd be just as much a gentleman as ever.

*De Ros.* Come then — now — my good Susan — do tell me what are those little favourable symptoms, which you think you have discovered for me in your mistress.

*Susan.* Why, in the first place, she says so often you are not worth thinking of, that it is very plain she thinks of nothing else — And then she is as jealous of you —

*De Ros.* Nay, Susan, there you mock me — jealous of me! — these books are my only mistresses; and fashionable ones they are, I grant, for they circulate through half the town.

*Susan.* These books indeed! no — no — Mr. De Rosy — for all you look so modest, we have found out the lady in the cottage down the lane, so we have — She that was smuggled over to you, you know, from France.

*De Ros.* My mother, by all that is excellent! (*aside*) — and she is jealous of me, is she? Did she trace me to the cottage herself? What does she say of it? tell me — tell me quick, dear Susan (*with impatience*).

*Susan.* Well, if ever I saw any thing so audacious — he does not even deny it — hasn't even the virtue to tell a lie about it — I'll be hanged if I don't now believe every word they said about you last-night at the tea-party.

*De Ros.* Why — what did they say, good Susan? — oh, happiness unexpected! (*aside*).

*Susan.* They said you had as many wives as the great Cram of Tartary; that your Lady in the lane was a French Duchess or thereabouts, that smuggled herself over to you in a large packing-case, purtending to be crockery-ware — pretty crockery, indeed!

*De Ros.* This discovery gives me new life — jealous of me!

*Susan.* There — if he isn't quite proud of the discovery! oh rakery! rakery! but I'll go and tell it all to my mistress — Lord! Lord! what will the times come to, when Duchesses are sent about, like *other* brittle ware, in packing-cases?

[*Exit Susan.*]

*De Ros.* Jealousy! thou shadow from Love's form, which still the darker falls the warmer light he moves in — her heart has felt thee, then — Happy, happy De Rosier! — It may be folly perhaps to feel so happy, but Wisdom herself can do no more — and there is nothing in life like that sweet philosophy, which softens all that is painful, and enhances all that is pleasant, by making the best of the one, and the most of the other.

[*Exit.*]

*Enter LEATHERHEAD.*

*Leath.* (*Calling.*) Mr. De Rosier! Why, De Rosier, I say. — If this young Frenchman keeps me bawling after him this way, I shall split my voice into two, like Orator Puff, of the Debating Society, whose eloquence is a happy mixture of bubble and squeak — and who begins all his sentences in the garret, and ends them in the cellar (*mimicking*).

## SONG. — *Leatherhead.*

Mr. Orator Puff had two tones in his voice,  
The one squeaking *thus*, and the other down so;  
In each sentence he utter'd he gave you your choice,  
For one half was B alt, and the rest G below.  
Oh! oh! Orator Puff,  
One voice for one orator's surely enough,

But he still talk'd away, spite of coughs and of frowns,  
So distracting all ears with his *ups* and his *downs*,  
That a wag once, on hearing the orator say  
'My voice is for war,' — ask'd him, 'Which of them, pray?'  
Oh! oh! etc.

Reeling homewards, one evening, top-heavy with gin,  
And rehearsing his speech on the weight of the Crown,  
He tripp'd near a saw-pit, and tumbled right in,  
'Sinking Fund' the last words as his noddle came down.  
Oh! oh! etc.

'Good Lord!' he exclaimed, in his he-and-she tones,  
'Help me out — help me out — I have broken my bones!'  
'Help you out!' said a Paddy who pass'd, 'what a bother!'  
'Why, there's *two* of you there; can't you help one another?'  
Oh! oh! etc.

Oh! you are here, Sir, are you?

*Enter DE ROSIER, with printed Sheets in his Hand.*

*Leath.* So — So — a specimen of my new printing-press — A bright though of mine, Mr. Thing-o-me, wasn't it, eh?

*De Ros.* Oh! excellent — Sir (*laughing*).

*Leath.* I think so — Poet Rumble here must have sent to London, if I couldn't print for him.

*De Ros.* Oh! most inconvenient, Sir, — his Pindarics must have gone by the waggon, and his Epigrams by the long heavy coach — Ha! ha! ha!

*Leath.* Ha! ha! ha! — Damn the fellow, I believe he is laughing at my printing-press (*aside*). But let's see — how goes on my new compositor?

*De Ros.* Why, pretty well — Sir — he generally puts one word in place for another, which, in poetry like Mr. Rumble's, does not make much difference. Indeed, as in the *militia*, the substitute is always a better man than the principal, so here in the *line* — I mean Mr. Dactyl's line, Sir; you'll excuse me — ha! ha! ha!

*Leath.* Curse the grinning puppy! I wish the types were down his throat, large Roman letters and all (*aside*).

*De Ros.* Allow me to give you an instance or two, Sir, of your printer's happy deviation from the copy (*reads*). 'The dear and fragrant sigh of infuncy,' he has converted into a 'dire and flagrant sign of infamy;' — 'sweets of morning,' he has turned into 'suits of mourning;' — and 'haunted by all the mellow dreams of Horace,' he has made 'hunted by all the melo-drames of horses!' Ha! ha! ha!

*Leath.* Ha! ha! — Impudent rascal! how merry he is! — but I'll teach him to take liberties with the press, the jacobin! He'd give his eyes to go to the Races — I know he would; but I'll not let him — I'll go there myself to spite him — I'll give him a job, too, that my gentleman won't like (*aside*). — Here you, Mr. Scholar — here's some books to go to Lady Bab Blue's library, and you must take and arrange them for her.

*De Ros.* What! I, Sir?

*Leath.* Yes — you, Sir, — and leave the porter to look after the shop. She is a lady of learning, they say, and ought to have a critic to wait on her — Happy to recommend you for that situation — She might like to have a reviewer on her establishment — Fifty pounds a year and the run of the kitchen — Sorry to part with you — but — (*all this time Leatherhead is at the counter arranging the books*).

*Enter Capt. CANVAS and LA FOSSE.*

*Capt. C.* (*Starting at seeing De Rosier*). De Rosier! for heaven's sake, what is the meaning —

*De Ros.* Hush! and I'll tell you all presently.

*Leath.* Who is that, eh?

*De Ros.* Merely a gentleman, Sir, who wishes to see our catalogue.

*Leath.* And who is that foreign-looking thief, that stands grinning at you there?

*De Ros.* Oh! that — Sir — is — What shall I say to get a few moments' explanation with Canvas? (*aside*). That, Sir, is a French man oft letters, who having heard of your new printing-press, is come to engage with you as a translator. (*Retires to the back of the stage with Capt. C.*)

*Leath.* Translator! himself an original quite — must talk to him, tho'. — Servant, Sir — well acquainted, I'm told, with the learned tongues?

*La Fosse.* Ah! he have heard of my cookery — (*aside*) — Oni — certainly, Sarc, — dress de tongue à merveille — and de sauce! by gar you would eat your fader with it.\*

*Leath.* Eat my father! what the devil does he mean?

\* A cette sauce-là ou mangeroit son père.

L'Almanach des Gourmands.



*La Fosse.* You like it, Sare, done English way?

*Leath.* Yes — yes — done into English, to be sure — and let it be something that will go down, you know.

*La Fosse.* Ah! pardi — he will go down fast enough (*laying his hand on his stomach*) — Den, Sare, I can make you de finest nick-nack out of noting at all.

*Leath.* How well he understands the art of authorship! (*aside*).

*La Fosse.* Hash up de old ting like new —

*Leath.* Right — book-making!

*La Fosse.* Vid plenty salt —

*Leath.* Attic — bravo!

*La Fosse.* Vare much acid —

*Leath.* Satiric — excellent!

*La Fosse.* And den de little someting varm and piquante for de ladies —

*Leath.* Oh! it will do — it will do (*throwing his arms round La Fosse*) — I am so lucky to meet you — But let's see (*looks at his watch*) — Have you any objection, Sir, to walk towards the race-ground? We may talk of these matters on the way.

*La Fosse.* Oni — sure — certainly — tho' pardi, Sare, your conversation give me appetite enough widout de walk.

*Leath.* Oh! you flatter me, Sir —

*La Fosse.* Apres vous, Monsieur —

[*Exeunt ceremoniously.*]

[*Capt. Canvas and De Rosier come forward.*]

*Capt. C.* But why did you not answer my letter, and acquaint me with this fall of your fortunes?

*De Ros.* The truth is, my dear Canvas, I have such an aversion to letter-writing, that I have sometimes thought the resolution of Sir Phelim O'Neal, never to answer any thing but a *challenge*, was the only *peaceable* way of getting through life. But let us not talk of misery — love is our only theme.

*Capt. C.* And that way lies *my* misery — Oh! if I could but see the faithless girl once more, I'd take a last, an eternal farewell — fly to my ship — forget the very name of woman — and, like the Doge of Venice, marry myself to the sea.

*De Ros.* Her aunt, Lady Bab, you say, has forbidden you the house?

*Capt. C.* Positively excludes me.

*De Ros.* Heaven send she may do me the same favour — “But though her Ladyship is not at home to *Love*, she seldom refuses the visits of *Learning*, an “acquaintance whom she treats ceremoniously, not being on very *familiar* terms “with him” — there lie *my* letters of introduction to her presence (*pointing to a parcel on the counter*).

*Capt. C.* What! those books?

*De Ros.* Yes — those books, “which are as *welcome* and about as *useful* to “her Ladyship as an opera-glass to a South-Sea islander.”

*Capt. C.* But what did you say of an introduction to her presence?

*De Ros.* Why, simply, that my master has inflicted upon me the honour of carrying that parcel to Lady Bab's library, and if *you* have the least ambition for the employment, I will *depute* it to you with all my soul — happy if, like other great men, I may be the means of making the fortune of my deputy, and if *carrying out books* should prove as profitable to you as *keeping books* has been to many others.

*Capt. C.* 'Tis an excellent thought; I thank you from my heart for it.

*De Ros.* You are not serious, Canvas?

*Capt. C.* Never was more serious in my life.

*De Ros.* Ha! ha! ha! Why, what will your ship's-company think of you, when they hear you have turn'd bookseller and stationer?

*Capt. C.* No matter — it will give me an opportunity of seeing her once more, and of returning into her hands this long-lov'd picture, whose colours, though fleeting, have not faded like her affections.

*De Ros.* Very pretty, faith! — But I think I could match it — Where the deuce? — (*searching his pockets, and then going to a corner of the library*) — Oh! here it is — hid under the *Baisers of Dorat* — covered, as it ought to be, with a whole volume of kisses! (*produces a miniature*). There — I have as little right to that copy, as any other man but myself has, in *my* opinion, to the original — It was done by my friend *Crayon*, from his own miniature of Miss Hartington, and I ran away with it. — Prometheus *had* the image, when he stole the flame — but I, being provided with the *flame* (*laying his hand on his heart*), stole the *image*.

*Capt. C.* (*Looking at his own miniature*). How many ghosts of departed promises haunt those faithless lips!

*De Ros.* (*Looking at his*). And how many little unfledged hopes lie nestling in that dimpled smile!



DUET. — *Captain Canvas and de Rosier.*

*Capt. C.* Here is the lip that betray'd,  
*De Ros.* Here is the blue eye that warn'd;  
*Capt. C.* Lips for bewildering made!  
*De Ros.* Eyes for enamouring form'd!  
*Both.* While on her features I gaze,  
 And trace ev'ry love-moulded line,  
*Capt. C.* Memory weeps o'er the days  
 When I fancied her faithfully mine.  
*De Ros.* Hope bids me dream of bright days,  
 And fancy her faithfully mine.  
*De Ros.* Here is the glance that inspir'd —  
*Capt. C.* Here is the blush that deceiv'd;  
*De Ros.* Glances too wildly admir'd!  
*Capt. C.* Blushes too fondly believ'd!  
*Both.* While on her features, etc. etc.

*De Ros.* But come — if you mean to be my deputy, there is no time to lose — Give me your coat.

*Capt. C.* What! must I —

*De Ros.* Of course, my dear fellow (*taking off Capt. C.'s coat*); though the lady herself is as blue as indigo, your coat need not be of the same livery with her stockings.

*Capt. C.* Where do you mean to hide my uniform?

*De Ros.* Here — behind this large History of England — and I believe it is the first time that any thing *naval* has ever been *kept out of sight* by an English historian. — Now — put on this apron — Does Lady Bab know you?

*Capt. C.* Never has seen me.

*De Ros.* So much the better — I have no doubt she will be taken with your scientific appearance — and you may tell her you are versed in the *Cannon Law*, you know. — Now for the books — “God help you, if she should take a fancy to read any of these folios to you.

“*Capt. C.* I should never stand that — Like a reprobate Quaker, I should be soon read out of the meeting,

“*De Ros.*” There — there's a hat for you, and now be off.

*Capt. C.* Thanks, dear De Rosier; it is consoling to think, that tho' Love should break off one arm of Hope's anchor, there is yet another left for Friendship, upon whose hold my heart may rely. [Exit.

(During this Scene, *Capt. C.* puts on *De Rosier's* shop-jacket, into the pocket of which *De Rosier* had, at the end of the Duet, put his own miniature —

*Capt. C.*, when about to change, lays his miniature on the counter).

*De Ros.* Poor Canvas! — Let me see (*approaching the counter*) — Hey-day! what's this? — by all that's perplexing, he has left his mistress's miniature behind him, and taken away mine with him in his pocket. — Hollo! hollo! (*calling after him*) — It is too late to catch him, and this exchange of mistresses may be fatal to us both. — But away with apprehension! I will not, this day, let one dark thought come near me. Oh woman! woman! who is there would live without the hope of being, lov'd by thee?

SONG. — *De Rosier.*

When life looks lone and dreary,  
 What light can dispel the gloom?  
 When Time's swift wing grows weary,  
 What charm can refresh his plume?  
 'Tis Woman, whose sweetness beameth  
 O'er all that we feel or see;  
 And if man of heav'n e'er dreameth,  
 'Tis when he thinks purely of thee,  
 Oh, Woman!

Let conquerors fight for glory, —  
 Too dearly the meed they gain;  
 Let patriots live in story,  
 Too often they die in vain.  
 Give kingdoms to those who choose 'em,  
 This world can offer to me  
 No throne like Beauty's bosom,  
 No freedom like serving thee,  
 Oh, Woman!

[Exit.

SCENE III. — *Madame de Rosier's Cottage.*

Enter LA FOSSE.

*La Fosse.* Diable t'emporte, you big bookseller — vid your tongues and your bacon — and après tout — after all — his Bacon turn out to be an old dead Chancellor — morbleu! — and ven I tell him I vas Cook — by gar, he begin beat me, as I do de young live pig to make him tender — Ah! here is my maitresse — and vat de devil old beggar-man she got vid her?

*Enter MADAME DE ROSIER and MR. HARTINGTON.*

*Mad. De Ros.* I am afraid, my poor man, those rude servants must have hurt you. —

*Mr. Hart.* They might have hurt me, Madam, had you not kindly opened your door and admitted me.

*Mad. De Ros.* I am sure their master, whoever he may be, would have punished them for their rudeness, if he had seen them.

*Mr. Hart.* I do not know *that*, Madam — there is such congeniality in the pursuits of modern masters and their servants, that we can hardly expect more civilization from the *amateur* coachman than from the *professor*.

*Mad. De Ros.* You seem to want refreshment — sit down, and you shall have something — (*He sits down.*) — Here, La Fosse — bring this poor man some cold meat.

*La Fosse.* Oui — my Lady — Ah! dat is the way all my cookery goes (*aside and exit*).

*Mad. De Ros.* You have seen better days, I doubt not.

*Mr. Hart.* And so have you, Lady — if rightly I can conjecture from those manners, which, like the ornaments of a fallen capital, may be traced long after the pillar, on which it stood, is broken.

*Enter LA FOSSE (bringing in a Tray with cold Meat, etc.)*

*La Fosse.* Here is de little beef for him — Ah! if ma pauvre maitresse had de larder so large as her heart, de ugly malady of starving would be soon banish from the world like the small-pock (*lays it on the table, and exit*).

*Mr. Hart.* My words seem to affect you, Lady.

*Mad. De Ros.* I know not why they should — 'tis but a languor of spirits arising from ill health.

*Mr. Hart.* (*At the table, while she is standing forward.*) I see it — 'tis the heart's ill-health — the pang of honest pride struggling with poverty.

*Mad. De Ros.* (*Turning round.*) Nay, prithce, eat, my good man.

*Mr. Hart.* Thanks, Lady, I am quite refreshed (*rises*) — and now, forgive me, if I ask, how long you may have felt this illness under which you suffer.

*Mad. De Ros.* Not very long — and, in truth, so many have been my hours of health and cheerfulness, that I feel as if I had already shared my full proportion of blessings, and can thank Heaven for the balm, that has been at the top of my cup, even while I drain the bitterness that lies at the bottom.

*Mr. Hart.* O Patience! how thy smile adorns adversity! (*aside*). You may think it presumptuous, Madam, that one so poor and humble as I am should venture to prescribe a remedy for the langnor that oppresses your spirits; but —

*Mad. De Ros.* Alas! — my good man! 'tis far beyond the reach of art even more refined than yours.

*Mr. Hart.* Pardon me, Lady. — During the wandering life I have led among the poor and wretched, and the various sicknesses of heart and spirits which I have met with, I have frequently witnessed the efficacy of one simple medicine, which, if delicately administered, seldom fails to remove at least a part of the pressure, under which the patient languishes.

*Mad. De Ros.* Some village charm, I doubt not — but I must indulge the poor old man (*aside*).

*Mr. Hart.* There is a portion of it in this small bag — 'tis what the old philosophers looked for in crucibles, and what the modern ones think they have found in paper-mills. — Too large a dose of it is apt to make the head giddy; and, in some temperaments, it produces a restless itching in the hands, which requires a constant application of the medicine to that part — When this symptom breaks out in *certain* ranks of life, the operation of the drug has been found to be ruinous to the *Constitution*.

*Mad. De Ros.* (*Smiling*). It seems to be rather a desperate remedy you recommend me.

*Mr. Hart.* No — Lady — you may take it safely — When prescribed by "friendship or" humanity for the relief of those we "esteem or" compassionate, it is then indeed a precious balsam, whose cordial not only refreshes the heart of him who takes, but whose fragrance long lingers on the hand of him who administers it. — There — open it, when I am gone — and before it is exhausted, you shall be furnished with a fresh supply.

*Enter LA FOSSE hastily.*

*La Fosse.* Oh Madam! Madam! — here is a gentleman have driven himself and his carriage into de ditch — and de coachman and de rest of the *inside* passenger have been pull out of de window.

*Mad. De Ros.* Is there any one hurt?



*La Fosse.* Only de gentleman's head a little crack, I believe — mais — le voici — here he is come.

*Enter SIR CHARLES CANVAS.*

*Sir C.* Curse that awkward post! caught in the forewheel and spilt me off the dickey — Just the way in *the House*, tho' — when a Member arrives at a post, he always *vacates* his seat immediately.

*Mad. De Ros.* I hope, Sir, you have not suffered any serious injury.

*Sir C.* Not much — Ma'am — head a little out of order, as we say — all owing to the spirit of my leaders — Greys, Madam — fine creatures — Your Greys make excellent leaders in *Opposition* coaches. — Ah! my old guager—that-is-to-be, how d'ye do? Don't remember me, eh?

*Mr. Hart.* Oh! yes, Sir — you call yourself Sir Charles Canvas. (*Madam De Rosier starts, and looks earnestly at Sir Charles*)

*Sir C.* Call myself! damn the fellow — doubts my claim, I suppose (*aside*).

*Mad De Ros.* It cannot surely be the same! (*aside*.)

*Sir C.* I say, my old boy, I have a little job for you — Do you like jobs? no getting on without them — I shall want you, in a day or two, to deliver a letter for me to Miss Hartington.

*Mr. Hart.* To Miss Harting —

*Sir C.* Mum — I have every reason to suspect that little Tory has taken a fancy to me.

*Mr. Hart.* To you, Sir! (*with contemptuous surprise*).

*Sir C.* To me, Sir! yes, Sir — to me, Sir — to Sir Charles Canvas, Bart. M. P. son and heir to the late Sir William Canvas, of Huntborough Hall, Cornwall.

*Mad. De Ros.* It is indeed the same — the eldest son of my dear friend, Lady Canvas (*aside*).

*Sir C.* And, between ourselves, it is not impossible but the measure of an Union might be carried — However, say nothing about the matter at present — as I am just now candidate in another quarter; but if I don't like the state of the poll, damme but I'll out, and be returned Member for Hartington (*slapping Mr. H. on the back*).

*Mr. Hart.* This fellow's impudence is intolerable (*aside*). But are you then so sure, Sir, of being accepted by Miss Hartington?

*Sir C.* Oh! no doubt of it — women can't refuse — they'd never do for the House — couldn't say no for the lives of them — but — mum — my old fellow — that's all — and call upon me to-morrow at the boarding-house.

*Mr. Hart.* I have no doubt, Sir, that the compliment, which you intend Miss Hartington, will be felt by her exactly as it deserves (*significantly*) — and be assured no effort of mine shall be wanting to impress her with a proper understanding of its value. [Exit.]

*Sir C.* Well said, my old boy — (*Madame De Rosier approaches*) — Ask pardon, Madam — a little Secret Committee with my Honourable Friend in fragments here.

*Mad. De Ros.* Not so secret, Sir Charles, as to prevent me from discovering that I have the honour of receiving under my roof the son of one of my best and earliest friends, Lady Canvas.

*Sir C.* Oh! you knew my mother, Madam; an excellent woman, as women go, certainly.

*Mad. De Ros.* I knew her in Paris, when she was married, and was the only friend to whom she entrusted it — we were in the same hotel together when you were born.

*Sir C.* The devil! she mistakes me for my eldest brother — I don't quite like this (*aside*). You are wrong, Madam — my mother was not exactly what you call — married, you know, 'till she came to England.

*Mad. De Ros.* Pardon me, Sir Charles — I was present at the ceremony —

*Sir C.* Present! I'm ruin'd — like a lost Bill — negativ'd thrown out, and sent to the pastry-cook's (*aside*) — Yet stay — I'm safe yet — one witness won't do — no — no — 'twon't do, Madam (*turning round to Mad. De Rosier, he is caught round the neck by La Fosse, to whom, during Sir C.'s speech aside, Mad. De Rosier had whispered something*).

*La Fosse.* — Ah! my dear little Master Canvas — bless my soul — how rare often I have pinch you little ear, when you not dis high, and you squawl and squawl, and vish me at de devil!

*Sir C.* I'm sure I wish you there now with all my heart — what shall I do? (*aside*.)

*Mad. De Ros.* This faithful old servant, Sir Charles, was likewise at your mother's wedding.



Sir C. And what infernal — I say, Madam, what strange fate has brought you both here?

Mad. De Ros. Upon my return to France last year, I found that my husband the Comte de Rosier was dead — that his money had been all embezzled, and his estates confiscated — my dear son, Henry (whom you may have seen at the library) was the only comfort left me, and upon his industry we now depend for our humble, yet sufficient, maintenance.

Sir C. So — So — the young emigrant at the library — I have it (*aside*). Your son's name, you say, is Henry De Rosier? (*takes out his tablets, and writes*).

Mad. De Ros. Yes, Sir.

Sir C. Aged? —

Mad. De Ros. About one-and-twenty.

Sir C. 'Aged one — and twenty — middle size — fair complexion,' (*writing*).

La Fosse. Ah de brave homme! he mean to patronage my young master!

Sir C. Glad to have the particulars — must send information to the *Alien Office* immediately —

Mad. De Ros. For Heaven's sake, Sir Charles, what is it you mean?

Sir C. Your son Henry, Madam — a very suspicious character — must be got rid of — unpleasant office for me — but must do my duty.

Mad. De Ros. My unfortunate boy! what *can* he have done?

Sir C. Nothing overt, as yet, perhaps — but quite enough to be suspected of being suspicious. — "Doctor Shuffle-bottom and some dowagers of distinction have long had their eyes on him — he has been caught laughing at a novel of "Voltaire's, and has even been seen to yawn over a loyal pamphlet of Doctor "Shuffle-bottom's — an incendiary quite!

"Mad. De Ros. Oh Sir! I will answer with my life that, whatever imprudence my Henry may have been guilty of, his heart is in the right; his heart "is always in the right.

"Sir C. Very likely — but we politicians have nothing to do with the heart — must send him off — and that ugly old sinner there with him." — Shall go now, and write to the *Alien Office*.

Mad. De Ros. (*Kneeling*.) For pity's sake, Sir Charles! by the memory of your dear mother, I entreat you.

Sir C. I have her now (*aside*). As to that, Madam, tho' always rigid in my public duties, yet when so fair a *petitioner humbly sheweth*, I am as easily moved as — the question of adjournment (*raises her*) — and there is one condition upon which I consent to let your son remain safely behind his counter.

Mad. De Ros. Name it — Sir — name it.

Sir C. Simply this — that you never betray to man, woman, or child, the secret of my mother's marriage in Paris.

Mad. De Ros. Though ignorant of your motive, Sir Charles, most willingly do I promise — (*trample without*) — and here is my poor Henry himself.

Sir C. Does he know it?

Mad. De Ros. I have never mentioned it to him.

Sir C. Mum — then — that's all.

*Enter DE ROSIER.*

De Ros. I have stolen one moment from business to tell my dear mother of my happiness — What! in tears, mother! and Sir Charles Canvas here? — What is the meaning of this?

Mad. De Ros. Nothing, Henry, we were merely talking of some old — (*Sir Charles shows the tablets secretly to her, and checks her*.) This gentleman — I mean — has met with an accident, at our door, and it has alarmed me.

De Ros. There is some mystery in this, which must be explained to me — La Fosse! (*La Fosse nods significantly towards Sir Charles, and exit*.) — Sir Charles! I perceive plainly that your intrusion is the cause of this embarrassment, and, notwithstanding my respect for your eldest brother, Captain Canvas, whom I have the honour to call my friend, and of whose title and fortune you have — (*I will not say how generously*) possessed yourself —

Mad. De Ros. This, then, was the motive — Oh, Henry! (*She is going towards him, when Sir Charles seizes her hand, and reads the tablets in an under voice to her*).

Sir C. 'Aged twenty-one — middle size — fair complexion —'

De Ros. Come — Madam — you must not stay here to be insulted — Another time, Sir Charles, I shall know the meaning of your conduct. — I *did* think, Sir, that you modern men of fashion, when coming to a domestic sanctuary like this, could leave your arrogance at the club, and your vulgarity at the race-ground — but I find, that, in the circle of social life, you are as misplaced as

monkeys in a flower-garden, having just strength enough to trample on what is delicate, and just wit enough to ruin what is beautiful.

[*Exeunt Mad. De Rosier and Henry.*]

Sir C. Hear him! hear him! — That young gentleman has a taste for oratory — would cut a figure upon a Turnpike Bill — Flatter myself, however, I have muzzled the principal witness — “and my brother, a “careless fellow, “will never think of sifting the matter when he returns, but pocket the affront, “and away to sea again.” — As to fighting, my young Mr. Emigrant (for you seemed to give notice of a motion to that effect), before I fight, I must consult my constituents, as I hold it unpatriotic to do any thing without their instructions. [Exit.]

SCENE IV. — *An Antichamber at Lady BAB BLUE'S.*

Lady BAB, and Capt. CANVAS in his Disguise, arranging the Books in a large Book-case — Miss SELWYN and DAVY — the latter a little tipsy.

Lady B. Come hither — you stupid Davy — and assist this young man to arrange the books — Foh, fellow! your breath smells like hydrogen.

Davy. Hydergin — gin — gin (*hicups*) — Ecod, so it was gin, sure enough — How well the old toad knows the smell of it! (*aside*.)

Lady B. (*To Davy.*) Here — put up these two volumes of Sallust — That is the Jugurthine, and that the Cataline.

Davy. (*Spelling the letters on the back.*) T. O. M. Tom, C. A. T. Cat, Tom Cat — Come, I guess now, that's something deuced comical, — (*Spells the other.*) T. O. M., J. U. G. — Tom's Jug. — Ah! that's the larning, after all.

Capt C. One word with her will be sufficient — Miss Selwyn! Miss Selwyn! (*apart to Miss S*)

Miss S. Good Heavens! is it possible? Captain Canvas!

Capt. C. Be not alarmed, Madam — I come not to interrupt your happiness, by disputing my brother's claim to that inheritance, which Miss Selwyn is so worthy and so willing to share with him — I come merely to return this picture into your hands, and (what I cannot think you will regret) to bid you farewell for ever! [*He returns to the book-case.*]

Miss S. What can he mean? ‘Worthy and willing to share his brother's fortune!’ — My picture, too, returned! (*opens it*) — Yet — no — no — can I believe my eyes? — It is — it is Miss Hartington. — Oh! this accounts for her confusion, when I mentioned his name — her sighs, when she acknowledged that she knew him. — False, cruel man! to insult me thus with the display of her love-gifts — But I'll — Oh! that his brother were here now — I could even do my heart a violence to be revenged of him.

Lady B. Why, what are you about, young man? (*to Capt. Canvas, who has been employed at the book-case.*) You are mixing up my science with all sorts of rubbish — Here's *Thoughts upon Gravity* on the same shelf with *Broad Grins*; and — as I live! — *Sir Isaac Newton* in the corner with *Betsy Thoughtless*!

Enter Sir CHARLES.

Sir C. Oh, dear ladies! I have had the saddest tumble off my dicky — exactly such as happened to me last spring — you recollect — immediately after the snows and the Parliament had dissolved away, and the new Ministers were just budding into patronage and majorities.

Miss S. Dear Sir Charles, you alarm me beyond expression (*affecting anxiety about him*).

Sir C. ‘Dear Sir Charles!’ Ho! ho! She begins to trim, I find (*aside*).

Capt. C. (*Behind.*) Perfidious girl!

Lady B. and Miss S. (*On each side of Sir C.*) No material hurt, I hope?

Sir C. Not much — head a little discomposed — but it was this that saved me (*striking the crown of his hat*) — *The Crown* is the best friend to us M. P. s, after all — But don't be alarmed, ladies — I am not so ill but that I shall be able to attend you to the Lottery at the Library; and afterwards, if you will allow me, to Miss Hartington's card-party.

FINALE TO THE SECOND ACT.

Lady Bab Blue, Miss Selwyn, Captain Canvas\*, Sir C. Canvas, and Davy.

Capt. C. The last gleam of hope is vanish'd now,  
Misery's night surrounds me.

Davy. I could read mighty well, if they'd just show me how,  
But this printing like quite confounds me.

Miss S. The pain in your head, is it better? oh tell.

Capt. C. The pain in my heart who can tell?

\* Captain Canvas, during this Finale, must keep as far back as possible, and appear carefully to avoid the eyes of Sir Charles.

- Sir C. C.* Pretty well—it may swell.  
*Davy.* I can spell—very well—F, E, double L.  
*Miss S.* Think, if aught should harm thee,  
 How it would alarm me.  
*Capt. C.* Patience! arm me,  
 Let not anger warm me.  
*Miss Sel.* How I should deplore thee!  
 Tenderly weep o'er thee!  
*Capt. C.* None will e'er adore thee  
 With the love I bore thee  
 Oh! happier, happier he,  
 Whose heart is cold to thee.  
*Miss Sel.* } Oh! happy, happy we,  
*Lady B.* } Thy safe return to see.  
*Davy.* }  
*Sir C. C.* I'm happy, Ma'am, to see  
 Your kind concern for me.  
*Capt. C.* } Can Falsehood then boast of her power to destroy,  
*et* } And not even blush o'er the ruins of joy?  
*Miss H.* } Can hearts leave the load-star they used to obey,  
 And not even tremble in turning astray?  
 (*Davy, who has been firing books upon the shelves, lets a large parcel of them, at this moment, fall about his ears.*)  
*Davy.* Dang it! what a clatter!  
 How my head they batter!  
*Capt. C.* Booby! what's the matter?  
 How the books you scatter!  
*Lady B.* See! you awkward lout,  
 My ancients thrown about;  
 My wits all tumbling from above!  
*Davy.* If larning be about  
 As hard inside as out,  
 'Twould soon get thro' my skull, by Jove!  
*Capt. C.* } Farewell—farewell—to hope, joy, and love!  
*et* }  
*Miss H.* }

END OF THE SECOND ACT.

## ACT III.

SCENE. — *The Circulating Library.*

*Lady BAB BLUE, Sir CHARLES CANVAS, Miss SELWYN, Miss HARTINGTON, SUSAN, and a motley Groupe of Persons, are discovered attending the Drawing of a Lottery, which LEATHERHEAD is busied about behind the Counter. — Various Prizes are lying upon the Counter.*

SONG, RECITATIVE, DUET, CHORUS, etc.

SONG. — *Susan.*

A LOTTERY, a Lottery,  
 In Cupid's court there us'd to be,  
 Two roguish eyes  
 The highest prize  
 In Cupid's scheming Lottery;  
 And kisses too,  
 As good as new,  
 Which were not very hard to win,  
 For he, who won  
 The eyes of fun,  
 Was sure to have the kisses in.  
*Chor.* A Lottery, etc.  
 This Lottery, this Lottery,  
 In Cupid's court went merrily,  
 And Cupid play'd  
 A Jewish trade  
 In this his scheming Lottery;  
 For hearts, I'm told,  
 In shares he sold  
 To many a fond believing drone,  
 And cut the hearts  
 In sixteen parts  
 So well, each thought the whole his own!  
*Chor.* A Lottery, a Lottery,  
 In Cupid's court there us'd to be,  
 Two roguish eyes  
 The highest prize,  
 In Cupid's scheming Lottery.

RECITATIVE and SONG. — *Leatherhead.*

Ladies and Gentlemen—Gentlemen and Ladies—Go not to Cupid's court;  
 For (whatever the young woman may say) 'tis a place of very bad resort.



## AIR.

But mine is the Lottery—hasten to me;  
 Here's scissors and satires, as sharp as can be:—  
 Here's a drawing of Cork—here's a cork-screw for wine,  
 Here are pills for the cough—and here's Gibbon's "Decline;" —  
 Here's a bright carving-knife—here's a learned Review—  
 Here's an Essay on Marriage, and here's a Cuckoo.

## CHORUS.

Our Lottery—our Lottery—  
 Ye youths and maidens, come to me!  
 'Tis ne'er too late  
 To try your fate  
 In this our lucky Lottery.

*Leath.* Thanks, ladies and gentlemen, for your attendance this evening — Hope for your patronage, Madam (*to Lady Bab*) — Have every thing in your way "that has appeared since *Nebechudnezzar's* Work upon Grasses — Clever book "that, Ma'am.

"*Lady Bab.* I cannot say that I have ever seen it.

"*Leath.* 'Pon my soul, nor I (*aside*). — Have got a new printing-press, Ma'am — would be glad to have some of your Flights of Fancy — Wish you could be prevailed upon to try your hand at a Battle — Wonderful taste for battles now, Ma'am.

*Lady B.* No wonder, Sir, when those indulgent critics, the Park guns, stand always ready to report the merits of such performances.

*Leath.* Ha! ha! ha! — Very sharp, Ma'am, very sharp. — If you please to step this way, Ma'am, I'll give you a sight of my typographicals.

[*They retire.*

*Miss Hart.* I look in vain for De Rosier — What can be the meaning of his absence? (*aside*.)

*Sir C.* (*Who is all this time paying his court to Miss Selwyn, and is repulsed by her in all his advances*). Nay, my dear Miss Selwyn — "you change sides as "quick as an Union Member;" just now, at your own house, you were so kind to me! — I declare it quite intoxicated me.

*Miss S.* Did I intoxicate you, Sir Charles? The Spartans, too, occasionally made their slaves drunk; but 'twas from any thing but love for them, I assure you.

*Sir C.* What a tongue she has! But I'll *cough her down*, when we're married (*aside*).

*Miss Hart.* I suppose, Sir Charles, you know that your brother is arrived.

*Sir C.* My brother! impossible — Madam — impossible — He would not leave his ship to be made First Lord of the Treasury.

*Miss Hart.* But to be made Lord of Love's Treasury! (*looking archly at Miss Selwyn, and then addressing her*) — Come — my dear — you can tell us, perhaps, whether Captain Canvas is arrived.

*Miss S.* How insultingly she triumphs over me (*aside*) — Really, Miss Hartington, time makes such changes in mind as well as features, that it is possible I may have seen Capt. Canvas, without being able to persuade myself, that it was the same I had known formerly.

*Miss Hart.* I'll send to the hotels to inquire after him — Perhaps he may be prevailed upon to join our card-party this evening. — Sir Charles! you have no objection to see your brother at my house?

*Sir C.* Me! Madam! — objection, Madam! (*confused*) — Afraid to meet the eyes of my brother! — Damn'd bad sign — symptoms of a rotten Borough here, I fear (*lays his hand on his heart*) — Must brazen it out, tho' (*aside*) — Oh! no — Miss Hartington — not the least objection — My brother is well aware of the hopelessness of his claims, and will be happy, of course, to find that the title, tho' it has slipped off the higher branch, has settled upon such a promising twig as your humble servant.

*Miss Hart.* Oh! very well. Susan! (*beckons Susan, and exit with her*).

*Lady Bab.* (*Coming forward with Leatherhead, and giving him a letter.*) You will be amused and edified by that letter — 'tis from my friend, Doctor O'Jargon, the great Irish chemist, and you may read it at your leisure.

*Leath.* Ma'am, you do me honour.

*Lady Bab.* Come hither, niece (*to Miss Selwyn*) — I want to speak with you, upon a matter of much importance to me.

*Miss S.* This eternal marriage with Sir Charles! (*aside*.)

*Lady Bab.* I want to ask your advice upon a grand literary scheme I have in view.

*Miss S.* Heav'n be praised! — Even her literature is a relief (*aside*).

*Lady Bab.* You must know I have been, for some time past, employed in writing a chemical Poem upon *Sal Ammoniac*.

*Miss S.* Upon *sal ammoniac*?

*Lady Bab.* Yes, my dear, a poem upon *sal ammoniac* — in which, under the name of the *Loves of Ammonia*, I have personified this interesting *alkali*, and described very tenderly all the various *experiments* that have been tried on her.

*Miss S.* This is what has been called 'enlisting Poetry under the banners of Science,' dear aunt.

*Lady Bab.* Exactly so — And now — look on that venerable Chamberlain of the Muses there.

*Leath.* What the devil are they staring at me for? (*aside.*)

*Lady Bab.* That man, humble as he stands there — unconscious, as yet, of the glory that is intended him — that man shall I select for the high honour of introducing my *Ammonia* to the literary world.

*Miss S.* Happy man!

*Lady Bab.* And I will go home this instant and write him such an epistle on the subject, as will *electrify* him.

*Miss S.* I have no doubt it will.

*Lady Bab.* Sir Charles — I had nearly forgot — but there is a paper, which I have had in my pocket for you all day (*giving him a letter*) — It concerns the subject nearest your heart. Farewell — we meet at Miss Hartington's assembly.

*Leath.* Give me leave, my Lady (*showing her out*).

*Lady Bab.* (*To Leath.*) Man! man! thou little knowest the honour and glory to which thou wilt be sublimated. [*Exit Lady Bab, Leatherhead showing her off.*]

*Sir C.* Let's see what the old lady has given me here (*reads*) — 'Most scientific Madam!' — Hey-day! 'tis a letter, addressed to herself, and signed Cornelius O'Jargon, Professor of Chemistry — 'Most scientific Madam! I need not tell your Ladyship that my illustrious countryman, the Conourable Mr. Boyle, was the father of Chemistry, and brother to the Earl of Cork.' — What the devil have I to do with the father and uncles of Chemistry? I, that am in such a hopeful genealogical way myself! — and this, she said, was 'the subject nearest my heart!' (*tearing the letter.*) — What's to be done? If my brother is arrived, and Madame De Rosier should find out that my threats against her son were mere bluster, 'tis all over with me. — What shall I do? — I'll try bribery — I will — They are poor, and a bribe will certainly stop their mouths — "besides, it will keep my hand in, and "make me a more *salcable* article myself in future" — for nothing breaks a man in for *taking* bribes so effectually as *giving* them.

[*Exit.*]

*Miss S.* (*Who had been occupied among the books at the back of the stage.*) Alas! who can wonder at the choice I have made? Even had Capt. Canvas no other qualities to adorn him, the very fame of his heroism would be sufficient to interest me — For we women, the simplest and tenderest of us, love to fly about a blaze of celebrity, even tho' we receive but little warmth from it; and the sage and the hero are sure of us, whenever they condescend to be our suitors. Not that we have much concern with either their valour or their wisdom, for our pride is to produce the very reverse of those qualities which we admire in them — to see the orator mute, the hero humbled, and the philosopher bewildered.

#### SONG. — *Miss Selwyn.*

Oh! think, when a hero is sighing,  
What danger in such an adorer!  
What woman can dream of denying  
The hand that lays laurels before her?  
No heart is so guarded around,  
But the smile of a victor will take it;  
No bosom can slumber so sound,  
But the trumpet of glory will wake it,  
Love sometimes is given to sleeping,  
And woe to the heart that allows him!  
For, ah! neither smiling nor weeping  
Have pow'r, at those moments, to rouse him.  
But, tho' he were sleeping so fast,  
That the life almost seem'd to forsake him,  
Believe me, one soul-thrilling blast  
From the trumpet of glory would wake him!

[*Exit.*]

#### SCENE II. — *The Outside of the Circulating Library.*

Enter LEATHERHEAD (*bowing off, as if returned from seeing the Ladies to their Carriage*).

*Leath.* Charming notion she has of books! and of booksellers too, I flatter

\* I forget the words that are substituted for these in representation.



myself — She would'nt have been half so civil to me tho' if my fine French shopman had been in the way — That fellow's young impudent face took off all the attention of the women from me — But I've got rid of him — pack'd him off — “and he may now starve like a wit and a gentleman, as he pretends “to be“ (*takes out the letter Lady Bab gave him*) — Ha! ha! ha! Bless her old tasty heart! Only think of her giving me a letter from an Irish chemist and druggist, to amuse myself with — Let's see (*putting on his spectacles*).

SUSAN enters from behind.

Susan. I can't think what is become of Mr. De Rosy — My poor mistress was quite in a fright at not seeing him here — Oh! there's the old grumpus himself —

Leath. (*Reads.*) ‘I am determined that you shall marry my niece.’ — Eh! what! Impossible — it's a mistake. — ‘I am determined that you shall marry my niece — The girl's heart is set against it’ — Oh! of course — ‘but, like the copper and zinc in a voltaic battery, the more negative she becomes, the more positive she'll find me — Come early this evening to Miss Hartington's, and all shall be settled.’ — Oh! 'tis a mistake — a mistake — She gave me the wrong letter.

Susan. Pray, Sir, may Mr. De Rosy be in the shop?

Leath. No — young woman — he's pack'd off — gone to (*turning away from her, wholly occupied with the subject of the letter*) — Marry Miss Selwyn, a rich heiress! — Oh, it's a hoax — a mere hoax.

Susan. So it is a hoax indeed, if he told you he was going to marry any such thing — La! Sir — he is not one of your marrying sort.

Leath. And yet she said something about honour and glory that were in store for me —

Susan. But in earnest, good Mr. Leatherhead, what is become of the young man?

Leath. Gone to the dogs, I tell you — kick'd into the streets — Don't perplex me about him.

Susan. Ah! you hard-hearted old monster! — But I will pester you — Kick'd into the streets! — Well, in spite of the crockery Duchess, I declare I could almost cry for him — And has the poor dear young man, then, nothing to live upon?

Leath. (*Reading.*) ‘Copper and zinc.’

Susan. Copper! Mercy on me! — I'll go tell my mistress this instant — Who would have thought it?

[*Going out, is met by Davy.*]

Davy. Why — Susan, how plump you come up again a body! — I say (*apart to her*), just wait a minute or two here — Now, do'ee — I ha' gotten a letter to gie to the old book-chap here, and then I have something — you know (*cunningly*) — I have, indeed — Come — now do'ee wait, good girl — I say, Mr. Leatherhead, here be a letter for you from Lady Bab Blue.

Leath. What! another letter! (*anxiously.*)

Davy. Ah! you may well say another and another — Nothing but write, write, and them pistles (*as she calls them*) going off from morning till night — Ecod, she spells such a power of words in the day, that I only wonder how the poor old alphabet holds out with her.

Leath. Bless me! I'm in such a fluster, I can hardly read a line (*reads*) — ‘Dear Sir! I have made up my mind completely since I saw you, and my Ammonia, that treasure, for which so many proposals have been made, shall be put immediately into your hands.’ Ammonia — her niece's name — I shall go wild. — ‘Her beauties have hitherto been the delight only of a private circle; but I have no doubt, that, upon her appearance in public, she will draw the whole world to your shop.’ — Oh! damn the shop — I'll shut that up immediately — I'll throw my wig at the stars — I'll — (*capering about.*)

Davy. Why — the old chap is beside himself, for sartain.

Leath. ‘You, doubtless, are well acquainted with the history of this volatile creature’ — Volatile! oh! no matter for that — ‘this volatile Creature, Ammonia, vulgarly called Sal by the apothecaries.’ — Her niece called Sal by the apothecaries! — What the devil does she mean? Oh! I suppose a pet name, which her friend, the Irish druggist, has for her — but I'll always call her Ammonia — Ammonia — my dear Ammonia (*throws his arms round Susan*).

Susan. La! Mr. Bookseller — one would think you want me for an apprentice — you bind me so fast to you —

Leath. Let me see what more — ‘As I can imagine your impatience to possess this treasure, call upon me this evening at Miss Hartington's, and it shall be made your own.’ — Just what she said in the other note — Yes — yes — I'll go — I'll go



(*parades the stage consequentially*) — Oh, Leatherhead! Leatherhead! thou wert born under a lucky asterisk! Shew me a brother-type out of Paternoster-row, that could smuggle himself into the copy-right of an heiress of two-and-twenty so neatly!

Davy, Well — I'll be shot if there isn't something in this larning that turns every parson's head that's at all concern'd with it, and I believe what the politician at the ale-house said was true, that the war, and the taxes, and the rest of the mischief, all comes of your devilish Greek and Latin. — I say, Mr. Leatherhead, what answer am I to take back to my Lady?

Leath. Answer? Tell her that I'm all rapture and astonishment — that I am stark staring with wonder, like three notes of admiration — and that — I'll marry her niece in the twinkling of a semi-colon.

Davy. Marry her what?

Leath. Marry her what? — Her niece, puppy — my volatile, but valuable Ammonia! (*half aside.*)

Davy. What! you?

Susan. What! you? (*both laughing at him.*)

Leath. Yes, I, Sir — yes, I, Ma'am — What the devil are you laughlug at? (*Strutting from one to the other.*)

### LAUGHING TRIO.

*Susan, Davy, and Leatherhead.*

Leath. Girl, dost thou know me?

Sus. et Dav. Oh! what a wooer!

Leath. Slave! thou'rt below me!

Sus. et Dav. This wig will undo her.

Leath. Oh! curse your grinning!

Sus. et Dav. This lock so winning!

Leath. Ma'am, if you giggle thus,

And treat my wig ill thus,

I'll let you shortly know who am I.

Sus. et Dav. A handsome lover this!

Leath. You sha'n't get over this;

Sus. et Dav. This laugh will end me quite:—

Leath. Pray heaven send it might!

Sus. et Dav. Ha, ha, ha, hah! hah, ha!

How the fool makes me laugh!—

Oh! I shall die!

Leath. But you shall weep for this fun by-and-by.

[*Exeunt severally.*]

### SCENE III. — *Madame De Rosier's Cottage.*

*Enter DE ROSIER and LA FOSSE.*

La Fosse. Ah! de barbare! — vat! he turn you out vidout one penny!

De Ros. Yes — La Fosse — dismissed me from his paltry service, without even a hint at the remuneration which he agreed to give me — and I would starve sooner than ask him.

La Fosse. Ah! oui — starve yourself *à la bonne heure* — But your poor moder!

De Ros. Yes, yes — my mother! — Something *must* be done instantly — the little sum we brought with us hither is exhausted, and Heaven only knows whither I shall now turn for a supply.

La Fosse. (*Looking at his snuff-box.*) Ah you little snuff-box! I have hold fast by you long time, when all my oder little articles were pressed into de service of dis grumbling tyran here (*hand on the stomach*) — I did tink de conscription would come to you at last.

De Ros. What do you say, La Fosse?

La Fosse. Indeed, I vas cracking joke had enough, Monsieur, upon my poor old *tabatière* here — and I vil go dis moment to the jeweller's, and try what I can make of him.

De Ros. To the jeweller's?

La Fosse. Oui, Sare — to sell this little box, which your good father gave me, and make the best use of his present by comforting his wife and child.

De Ros. My kind old man! I have never treated you as you deserved — and so it is, alas! with many humble hearts, neglected, perhaps slighted, during our prosperous moments, but which, when the darkness of adversity arrives, come forth like the sweet night-plant, and reproach us only by the fragrance they breathe over our path, for the rudeness, with which we have, perhaps, trodden down their leaves in the sunshine.—Keep my father's present, old man; I will not hear of your parting with it.

La Fosse. Pardon — Monsieur — but if I continue taking snuff out of silver, while my friend is in want of von shilling, may my gentleman-like *rappécé* be turn into *blackguard*, and every pinch go the wrong way.

De Ros. My faithful La Fosse! — But here comes my mother — she must

not know the extent of our distresses — Women should be like those temples of old, from which words of ill omen were carefully kept away.

*Enter Madame De Rosier.*

*Mad. De Ros.* My dear Henry! what is to become of us?

*De Ros.* Become of us? oh! every thing that is good and happy.

*Mad. De Ros.* You are always so sanguine, Henry!

*De Ros.* And why should I not, dearest mother? I have hitherto steered so safely by the star of Heaven's providence, that, even while 'tis clouded, I trust to its guidance cheerfully!

*La Fosse.* Ah! dat is brave boy! and here is to your good health (*taking a pinch of snuff*) — A votre santé, mon petit bon homme!

*Mad. De Ros.* But what is your present plan?

*De Ros.* The money I am to receive from old Leatherhead will support us during my short interval of idleness, and I know a thousand situations, in which willing industry, like mine, is sure to meet with employment — In a soil like this, which liberty has fertilized, the very weakest shoots of talent thrive and flourish!

SONG. — *De Rosier.*

Tho' sacred the tie that our country entwined,  
And dear to the heart her remembrance remains,  
Yet dark are the ties where no liberty shineth,  
And sad the remembrance that slavery stains.  
Oh thou! who wert born in the cot of the peasant,  
But diest of languor in Luxury's dome.  
Our vision, when absent—our glory, when present,—  
Where thou art, O Liberty! there is my home.  
Farewell to the land where in childhood I wander'd!  
In vain is she mighty, in vain is she brave!  
Unblest is the blood that for tyrants is squander'd,  
And Fame has no wreaths for the brow of the slave.  
But hail to thee, Albion! who meet'st the commotion  
Of Europe, as calm as thy cliffs meet the foam;  
With no bonds but the law, and no slave but the ocean,  
Hail, Temple of Liberty! thou art my home.

[*Exit.*]

*Mad. De Ros.* Alas! La Fosse, he little knows the cruel perplexity in which I am placed — the injured son of Lady Canvas is, I find, his friend; and if my Henry were aware of our powers of righting him, his generous nature would forget every personal consideration, and expose him to all the enmity with which that unfeeling Sir Charles threatened him.

*La Fosse.* (*Who has been all this time in a reverie about his snuff-box, and not attending to her*). I do not like to lose my good rappée, either.

*Mad. De Ros.* Oh! that we had the means of flying from this unlucky place, where every thing conspires to perplex and agitate me.

*La Fosse.* If I could find de little someting to put it in (*aside*).

*Mad. De Ros.* What are you meditating, La Fosse? Does any thing occur to you?

*La Fosse.* Oui — my Lady — it occur to me that my rappée have not de true relish out of silver.

*Mad. De Ros.* (*Turning away.*) Trifling old man!

*La Fosse.* And if I could find something (*looking round*) — Ah! I have de thought — My Lady! where did you put that little bag the old beggarman did give you to-day?

*Mad. De Ros.* I know not where I threw it — and I must say, La Fosse, that painfully occupied as my mind is, it is cruel to trifle with me thus (*sits down, much agitated*).

*La Fosse.* (*Still looking about.*) Pardon, my Lady — Ah! le voilà (*finds it*) — Come here — you little bag — I vil do you an honneur you little dream of (*starts, and lets the bag fall*) — Diable! vat is I see?

*Mad. De Ros.* Why do you start, La Fosse?

*La Fosse.* Start? Pardi — I have seen de ghost of a fifty-pound note, looking as fresh and alive as if he just walk out of Threadneedle-street.

*Mad. De Ros.* What do you mean?

*La Fosse.* It cannot be real — mais — I will touch (*takes up the note*) — By gar, it is as substantial a fifty as ever Monsieur Henri Hase stood godfather for (*Shows it to her*).

*Mad. De Ros.* All-blessing Providence! this is thy agency — Fly, La Fosse, seek your master, and tell him what kind Heaven has sent us.

*La Fosse.* I will, my Lady; and I will pray by the way, that every poor and honest fellow may find as lucky a bag to put his *tabac* in. [*Exit.*]

*Mad. De Ros.* Mysterious stranger! — Now I feel the meaning of his words



— Thou art, indeed, a medicine for many ills (*addressing the money*) — blest, if thou wert not the *cause* of still more — But oh! how many a heart thou corruptest, for the very few to which thou givest comfort! [*Exit.*]

SCENE IV. — *The Street.*

*Enter Sir CHARLES CANVAS, dressed for the Evening.*

*Sir C.* 'Tis too true — this brother of mine is arrived — Yes — yes — he thinks to *throw* me out — comes to *petition* against the *sitting member* — but it won't do — he'll find me as *sedentary* as the *Long Parliament* (*looking out*). — Isn't that my ragged friend coming this way? — the very fellow to manage the bribery-business for me — Nothing like an agent, a middle-man upon these occasions — for your *bribe* ought never descend from too great a height, but be let down *easily* into the pocket.

*Enter Mr. HARTINGTON.*

Ah! how do you do, old boy? how d'ye do? — The *very* man I wanted to meet.

*Mr. Hart.* This everlasting fool (*aside*).

*Sir C.* I dare say now, my friend, old Hartington has so often employed you, as a sort of journeyman in his works of charity, that your hand falls as naturally into a *giving* attitude as that of a physician into a *taking* one.

*Mr. Hart.* The art of *giving*, Sir, is not so very easily learned. — It requires so much less exertion of thought to *throw away* than to *give*, that no wonder this short cut to a reputation for generosity should be generally preferred by the indolent and fashionable.

*Sir C.* A plague on this fellow's moral tongue — What an excellent *dinner-bell* 'twould make in the *House*! (*aside*.) But, I say, my old fellow, my reason for asking is, that I have a little charitable job upon hands myself, which must be managed, you know, in a delicate way, and in which I mean to employ you as my proxy.

*Mr. Hart.* I have wrong'd him then, and coxcombs *may* have hearts (*aside*).

*Sir C.* You know the cottage where I met you to-day — fine woman that — rather *passée*, to be sure — and so is her purse, I fear — *Erchequer* low, you understand me.

*Mr. Hart.* She is poor, Sir, but evidently has been otherwise; and of all the garbs in Poverty's wardrobe, the faded mantle of former prosperity is the most melancholy!

*Sir C.* So it is — quite — like a collar of last year's cut exactly — and I have therefore resolved to settle a small annuity upon that lady for her life.

*Mr. Hart.* Generous young man! what disinterested benevolence!

*Sir C.* You shall go this instant and settle the matter with her — all I ask in return is that she will (to-night, if possible) pack up all her moveables, not forgetting the old black-muzzled Frenchman — and be off to some remote corner of the island, where — even the *Speaker's warrant* can't reach her.

*Mr. Hart.* But wherefore this strange condition, Sir Charles?

*Sir C.* Why, you must know that respectable lady has a little secret of mine in her custody; and as women make but tender-hearted gaolers, I am afraid she might let it escape some fine morning or other.

*Mr. Hart.* Ha! all is not right here (*aside*). Certainly — Sir Charles — I shall, with all my heart, negotiate this business for you — but — it is necessary, of course, that I should be better acquainted with the particulars —

*Sir C.* True — and the fact is — (remember the *Gaugers' List*, old boy,) the fact is, I have just come into a large fortune, which my eldest brother most inconveniently thinks he has a right to, and this lady and her servant are in possession of *certain* circumstances, which — um — in short — they must be got out of the way — you understand me.

*Mr. Hart.* I understand you *now* (*warmly*) — tho' weak enough, at first, to believe that Selfishness could, for an instant, turn from her own monstrous idol, to let fall, even by chance, one pure offering on the altar of Benevolence!

*Sir C.* Heyday! here are heroics! — why, what the devil do you mean, my old speechifier?

*Mr. Hart.* I mean, fool! that your own weak tongue has betrayed to me the whole trumpery tissue of your base, unnatural machinations, which if I do not unravel to their last thread before I sleep, may my pillow never be blessed with the bright consciousness of having done what is right before man and Heaven!

*Sir C.* Mr. Hartington, fellow, shall know of this insolence.

*Mr. Hart.* Mr. Hartington, Sir, despises, as I do, the man, however highly placed



who depends upon the venality of others for the support of his own injustice, and whose purse, like packages from an infected country, is never opened but to spread contamination around it!

*Sir C.* Why thou pauper! — thou old ragamuffin! — that look'st like a torn-up *Act of Insolvency*, how darest thou speak thus to a man of family and a Senator? Venture but to breathe another syllable in this style, and I'll shew you such a specimen of the accomplishments of a gentleman as shall — (*advancing close to Mr. Hartington in a boring attitude, when De Rosier, who has entered behind during this last speech, steps between them, and turns away Sir C.'s arm.*)

*De Ros.* Hold, Sir! — Is this your bravery? 'Twas but just now I found you insulting a woman, and now I find your valour up in arms against a poor defenceless old man! — Go — go — I said that you should account to me for your conduct; but there are persons, Sir Charles, who, like insects that lose their sting in wounding, become too contemptible for our resentment even in the very act of offending us.

*Sir C.* Was there ever an M. P. so treated? — If this is not a breach of privilege, then is the *Lex Parliamenti* a mere flourish — a flim-flam! Damne — I'll send them both to the Tower (*aside*).

*Mr. Hart.* Your pretensions, Sir —

*Sir C.* Order! order! *spoke twice — spoke twice* — Curse me if I stay any longer to be harangued by this brace of orators — Better get off with a whole skin, tho' (*aside*). Gentlemen — my sedan-chair is in waiting to take me to Miss Hartington's, where if you, Sir, have any thing further to say to me (*advancing stoutly to De Rosier*), you will find me all the evening — Safe enough in that — dare not shew his nose there (*aside*.)

*Mr. Hart.* One word before —

*Sir C.* No — no — you'll excuse me — your attacks upon me already have been so very much out of order that they force me to throw myself on the protection of the Chairman — Chair! Chair! Chair! [*Exit, calling his chair.*]

*Mr. Hart.* This conspiracy must be sifted to the bottom — The lady of the cottage shall come to my house this evening — Young gentleman, I thank you for your interference; and I pray you, let me know to whom I am indebted for it.

*De Ros.* To one as penniless as yourself, old man!

*Miss Hart.* Another claim upon me — Kind Heaven! what luck thou hast thrown in my heart's way since morning! (*aside*.) And may I ask, Sir, whither you were now going?

*De Ros.* To any place but home — "there poverty awaits me, and the forced smile, which those we love put on, when they would hide their wants and sorrows from us."

*Mr. Hart.* Come then with me, and share my humble meal.

*De Ros.* What, thine, poor man! — no — no — yet — False pride! thou strugglest now — but I will tame thee (*aside*). Yes willingly, my friend, most willingly, — and the more rude our fare, the truer foretaste it may give of the hard lot that Heaven prepares for me.

*Mr. Hart.* Come, then, and the first toast over our scanty beverage shall be, 'May the blessing sent from the poor man's meal be always the sweetener of the cup at the rich man's banquet!' [*Exeunt.*]

#### SCENE V. — An Antichamber at Mr. Hartington's.

*Enter LEATHERHEAD.*

*Leath.* Not come yet — how my old heart beats! I think this suit of my friend the Poet's does charmingly (*admiring his dress*) — binding remarkably neat — *frontispiece* (*putting his hand to his face*) rather worn out, I confess — but, when well gilt by the heiress's gold, why, a tolerable good family copy of '*the Whole Duty of Man*.' Hist! — herecomes the old lady. What shall I be doing? looking over the books? — no — curse it — that's too much of the shop — She shall find me in raptures over the last letter she sent me (*reads it with ridiculous gesticulations*).

*Enter Lady BAB.*

*Lady Bab.* Ay — there he is — happy man! quite saturated with the idea of getting my MS. into his hands. — I perceive, Mr. Leatherhead, that you are pleased with the thoughts of possessing my *Ammonia*.

*Leath.* Pleased, Ma'am? I am astonished, Ma'am — it has made me wild, Ma'am — turned me upside down, like a Hebrew Spelling-Book, Ma'am. —

*Lady Bab.* I knew the effect it would have upon him (*aside*) — You will find, I trust, Sir, that notwithstanding the volatility of my subject, and the various philosophic amours in which *Ammonia* is engaged (*he starts*), I have taken care that no improper warmth should appear upon the surface, but that the little of that nature which does exist, should be what we chemists call *latent heat*.

*Leath.* Ay — true — your Ladyship mentioned in your letter that she was a little

volatile — but, bless your heart! that is of no sort of consequence — it will only make herself and me the more fashionable.

*Lady Bab.* You are not perhaps aware, Mr. Leatherhead, of the *discoveries* that have lately been made respecting *Ammonia*.

*Leath.* Discoveries! oh ho — here comes the secret of my getting her — some *faux-pas* of Miss's, I suppose (*aside*) Why — no — my Lady, I am not — tho' I confess, when you said the philosophers were about her, I *did* feel a little alarm — for your philosopher, my Lady, is a devilish dangerous sort of fellow.

*Lady Bab.* Oh! not at all dangerous, except when an *explosion* takes place.

*Leath.* Mercy on me! the morals of your women of quality! (*aside*) — But, with submission, my Lady, what may the discoveries be that have lately been made about Miss *Ammonia*?

*Lady Bab.* Miss *Ammonia*! how well he keeps up the personification! (*aside*) It has been found that a lively, *electric spark* —

*Leath.* A spark! ay — I guess'd how it was (*aside*).

*Lady Bab.* Has produced a very interesting effect upon *Ammonia*.

*Leath.* I don't doubt it (*aside*) — And pray, my Lady, where did this lively spark come from?

*Lady Bab.* From the battery, Sir.

*Leath.* From the battery! ay — some young Artillery Officer, I suppose — but it can't be helped — second-hand book — a blot or two on the cover — but high-priced in the catalogue — so better for me than a new one (*aside*).

*Lady Bab.* What do you think the world will say of it?

*Leath.* Say of it, my Lady! — ah! I dare say they'll be severe enough upon it.

*Lady Bab.* Nay — there I differ with you — To expose any thing so delicately brilliant to the rigours of criticism, would be what is called putting a rainbow into a crucible!

*Leath.* Well — I hope not — but I say, my Lady, I think I have some reason to expect that, in the money arrangements between us —

*Lady Bab.* Well, Sir?

*Leath.* Why — that some additional consideration will be made to me for the little flaw in Miss's character —

*Lady Bab.* Flaw, Sir! give me leave to tell you, Sir, that the character of *Ammonia* has been kept up from beginning to end —

*Leath.* Oh! I dare say — pains enough taken to keep it up — but patching seldom does — and you confess yourself that your niece is rather — you know — (*putting his finger to his nose*).

*Lady Bab.* My niece, man — what do you mean?

*Leath.* Oh! I don't mean to say that it makes any difference — but you own that your niece has been rather a comical sort of a young lady —

*Lady Bab.* My niece comical! I am thunder-struck — explain yourself, dotard, this instant —

*Leath.* Lord bless your Ladyship's heart, don't be in a passion — for, notwithstanding all this, I'll marry her in a jiffy.

*Lady Bab.* Marry her!

*Leath.* Yes — without saying one word more of her flaws or her comicalness.

*Lady Bab.* I see how it is — his brain is turned with the thoughts of being my publisher (*aside*). Explain, idiot, if you can, the meaning of all this —

*Leath.* The meaning! — Oh! for shame, my Lady — isn't here the letter you gave me in the shop so slyly, pretending it came from a great Irish druggist? (*she snatches it from him and reads it*) — and here the other, brought to me not an hour ago, in which you tell me that I am to have Miss this very evening — and that her name is *Ammonia*, tho' she is vulgarly called *Sal* by the *apothecaries* — Oh, my Lady!

*Lady Bab.* I understand the blunder now; and this is the cause of the brute's raptures after all, instead of triumphing, as I fondly imagined, in the possession of my glorious manuscript — But I'll be revenged of him — Here, Davy, kick that impertinent bookseller out of the house.

*Davy.* I wool, my Lady.

*Lady B.* And teach the vulgar *bibliopolist* to know how superior is the love of the *nine Muses*, to that which is felt for mere *mortal* young women — the former being a pure, *empyreal gas* — the latter (to say no worse of it) mere *inflammable phlogiston*! [*Exit.*]

*Davy.* I wool, my Lady — I'll teach him all that in no time (*gets between Leatherhead and the door*).

*Leath.* I'm all in a panic! (*aside*) — By your leave, young man.

*Davy.* Noa — you don't go in such a hurry — you come here, you know, to marry the young Lady, and it's I, you see, that's to perform the ceremony — only, instead of Miss's *hand*, you are to have my *foot*, you understand me.



*Leath.* One word before you proceed — I don't much mind for myself, but I have got on a poor poet's best blue breeches.

*Davy.* Don't tell me of a poet's blue breeches — I must do as mistress bid me — But come, you shall have a fair chance at starting too — there now (*gives room for him to run past him*).

*Leath.* Bless me! bless me! that a bookseller should be obliged to carry a large impression of *Foot's Works* behind him!

[*Runs off, and Davy after him.*]

SCENE VI. — *Lighted-up Apartments, with folding Doors, within which are discovered Lady BAB, Sir CHARLES, Miss SELWYN, and Capt. CANVAS, at Cards — Miss HARTINGTON standing by them.*

*Enter DE ROSIER.*

*De Ros.* Where am I? It seems to me like a dream of enchantment, and as if this strange old man were the magician that called it up. He bid me wander fearlessly thro' these splendid apartments, and he would soon be with me — I have seen nothing, as I passed along, but rich sparkling lamps and vases breathing with flowers; and I have heard, at a distance, the sounds of sweet voices, that recall to me the times when I was gayest and happiest — (*During this speech Miss Hartington has come forward, and is now close behind him, unobserved.*) — Yes, Emily Hartington! 'twas in scenes like these I first beheld that endearing smile; first listened to the tones of that gentle voice, which must never again charm my ear —

*Miss Hart.* Mr. De Rosier!

*De Ros.* (*Starting*) Heavens! do I dream, or is it indeed Miss Hartington? — Pardon this intrusion, Madam, but —

*Miss Hart.* Oh! call it not intrusion — there is not, in this world, one more welcome (*takes his hand*) — Yet — my father coming, and this company assembled — how can I ask him to remain? (*aside.*)

*De Ros.* Allow me to retire, Madam; I have been led into this awkwardness by a poor, but venerable old man, who is, I suppose, a menial of this house, and who invited me — (*hesitating*).

*Miss Hart.* He has come with my father — How strange, but oh! how happy! (*aside.*) — Then, you must stay — I insist upon your staying —

*De Rosier.* (*Turning away, but affected by her kindness.*) No — no — dear Miss Hartington!

*Sir C.* (*Who, during the few last words, has come forward — De Rosier still keeps his head turn'd away.*) What! Miss Hartington, can any one be so stoical as to resist your solicitations? — Perhaps the gentleman is going to another party — a change of party is often very refreshing. "I rat sometimes in that way myself."

*Miss Hart.* I must not let him perceive my agitation (*aside*). Perhaps, Sir Charles, you will be more successful in prevailing upon him. [*Retires.*]

*Sir C.* Ma'am, I'll second your motion with all my heart — tho', after you, I can hardly hope to — Pray — (*tapping De Rosier on the shoulder, who turns frowningly.*)

*De Ros.* Well, Sir!

*Sir C.* The devil! this hectoring young emigrant — oh my nerves! (*aside*) — Ah! took the hint, I see, and came after me — but, you observe, there are ladies here, and I'd rather put it off till to-morrow morning, if you please, or — the morning after, or — any time in the course of the winter.

*De Ros.* Make your mind easy, Sir, — there is not the least danger, I assure you, of our ever being antagonists, unless by some fatality I should grow so feeble and defenceless as to tempt you to become the aggressor. [*Turns away, and retires.*]

*Sir C.* Thank you, Sir, very kind indeed — What the devil right has this vapouring shopman to be here? must turn him out — must turn him out — enforce the Standing Order for the exclusion of strangers — (*Turns round to look at Captain Canvas and Miss Selwyn, who have been all this time employed in an explanation about the miniature, which appears to end amicably.*) What! my brother so close with Miss Selwyn! um — this won't do — (*advances to them, and seems anxious to get him away from her*) — I say, my dear Captain — most happy, of course, to see you back from sea, but give me leave to tell you that, in this quarter, I am the duly elected Representative, while you are — (*with contempt.*)

*Capt. C.* What, Sir? (*firmly.*)

*Sir C.* Oh! simply the Returning Officer — and — a word in your ear (*apart*) — as you have been so unlucky here, I think you had better try Old Sarum yonder (*pointing to Lady Bab*).

*Capt. C.* Brother! you have robbed me of every worldly advantage, and Heaven, for its own wise purpose, seems to favour your usurpation — but here I have a claim (*taking Miss Selwyn's hand*), acknowledged warmly and faithfully, which never, never, while I have life, will I resign.



*Lady Bab.* Why, niece, are you mad? or can you seriously mean, Miss, to degrade the *standard blood* of the Blues by this *base alloy* of illegitimacy and poverty?

*Miss S.* You know already, Madam, what I think of the claims of Sir Charles (*Sir C. advances smirking towards her*) — that they are surpassed in hollowness only by his heart (*Sir C. returns to his former place, disappointed*) — Capt. Canvas has been, indeed, unfortunate; but tho' Love is often as blind as Fortune, and sometimes even puts on the bandage of that goddess, in this instance he sees with his own warm unerring eyes, and turns from the adopted *changeling* of Fortune, to acknowledge the true genuine inheritor of his soul (*giving her hand to Capt. Canvas*).

*Miss Hart.* How perfectly my own feelings, if I could but dare to utter them; (*aside.*) — But, see, my father!

*Sir C.* Odso — I'm quite happy — have long wished to know your father, Miss Hartington! — *Thrown out in the other* — must canvas here (*aside*).

*Miss Hart.* I shall have much pleasure in introducing you to him.

*Enter Mr. HARTINGTON, in his own Dress.*

*Mr. Hart.* Now for the crowning of this sweet day's task! (*aside.*)

*Miss Hart.* (*Leading Sir C. to him.*) Father! Sir Charles Canvas.

*Mr. Hart.* (*Turning round.*) Your humble servant, Sir (*Sir C. starts, and sneaks off* — *Mr. H. following him*) — What! do you turn away from me? the 'old pensioner' — your 'gauger-that-is-to-be?' — Go, go, weak man — When fools turn engineers of mischief, the recoil of their own artillery is the best and surest punishment of their temerity — Capt. Canvas! you are welcome — we must soon call you by another title; tho' heraldry can furnish none so honourable as that which the brave man earns for himself — Mr. De Rosier, forgive me for the embarrassment I must have caused you, by so unprepared an introduction among strangers. And, daughter! I have two more guests for your assembly, whom this gentleman (*pointing to Sir C.*), I have no doubt, will recognise with no less pleasure than he exhibited upon being presented to me. — Come, Madam (*leads in Madame De Rosier and La Fosse*).

*Sir C.* So, so — I see 'tis all over with me (*aside*).

*Mr. Hart.* This lady and her servant were present at the marriage of the late Lady Canvas, and will have much satisfaction, I doubt not, in being introduced to the rightful heir of the family, Captain Sir William Canvas.

*Mad. De Ros.* (*Addressing herself to Capt. C.*) I am happy, Sir, that it is in my power to pay a tribute to the memory of my friend, by doing justice to the rights of a son, whom, I know, she loved most tenderly.

*La Fosse.* (*Running up to Capt. C.*) Ah! den it is your ear I have pinch'd so often — Got bless my soul!

*Lady Bab.* So then, I find you are not Sir Charles Canvas after all?

*Sir C.* No — Ma'am — nothing but plain Charly Canvas, Esq.; to which you may add M. P. till the next dissolution.

*Lady Bab.* I declare that alters the result materially; and I begin to think it would not be altogether wise to trust my niece's fortune to you; for tho' you are a lively, mercurial fellow, yet we chemists know that gold, when amalgamated with quicksilver, becomes very brittle, and soon flies.

*Sir C.* So then — there's an end to all my dignities; and now that I am decidedly out, it is high time for me to resign — Brother, I wish you joy — and my Lords and Gentlemen — (*Ladies and Gentlemen I mean*) for any other little delinquencies I have been guilty of, I must only throw myself on the mercy of the House.

*Mr. Hart.* (*Coming forward with a miniature, which has, since his last speech, been given to him, with some dumb-show explanation, by Miss Selwyn and Capt. Canvas.*) Daughter! (*with assumed severity*) here is a circumstance, which requires serious explanation.

*Miss Hart.* My father!

*Mr. Hart.* You gave this miniature, of yourself, to Mr. De Rosier?

*Miss Hart.* What! I? Oh! never. Mr. De Rosier (*appealing to him*).

*De Ros.* No — Madam — you *did* not give it. I confess with shame —

*Mr. Hart.* Come, children — your friends here have let me into a secret about you — you love each other, and I rejoice, Sir, that my daughter's heart has anticipated mine in doing justice to your merits. Take her, and be happy; and may the events of this day be long remembered as a source of hope to the injured, and of warning to the unjust — of kindly omen to the faithful in love, and of sweet solace to the patient in adversity!

## FINALE.

*De Rosier, Capt. Canvas, Miss Selwyn, Miss Hartington, and Chorus.*

*De Rosier.*

How sweet the day hath ended!  
Ne'er yet has sun descended  
Leaving bliss  
So dear as this  
To gild the dreams of night.

*Chorus.* How sweet the day hath ended! etc.

*Captain Canvas and Miss Selwyn.*

The bright star yonder  
As soon can wander  
As I from thee,  
As thou from me.

*Chorus.* How sweet the day, etc.

*Miss Hartington.*

Hope's rose had nearly perish'd,  
No breath its budding cherish'd;  
But one hour  
Hath wak'd the flow'r  
In Love's own tenderest light!

*Chorus.* How sweet the day, etc.

THE  
POETICAL WORKS

OF THE LATE

THOMAS LITTLE, ESQ.

---



---

LUSISSE PUDET. HOR.

*Τὰ δ' ἐς οὐραίων νεότερων φαντάσματα, οἷον λήρος.*

Metroc. ap. Diog. Laert. Lib. vi. cap. 6.

---

# P R E F A C E.

BY

THE EDITOR.

THE Poems which I take the liberty of publishing were never intended by the Author to pass beyond the circle of his friends. He thought, with some justice, that what are called Occasional Poems must be always insipid and uninteresting to the greater part of their readers. The particular situations in which they were written; the character of the author and of his associates; all these peculiarities must be known and felt before we can enter into the spirit of such compositions. This consideration would have always, I believe, prevented Mr. LITTLE from submitting these trifles of the moment to the eye of dispassionate criticism: and if their posthumous introduction to the world be injustice to his memory, or intrusion on the public, the error must be imputed to the injudicious partiality of friendship.

Mr. LITTLE died in his one and twentieth year; and most of these Poems were written at so early a period that their errors may claim some indulgence from the critic: their author, as unambitious as indolent, scarce ever looked beyond the moment of composition; he wrote as he pleased, careless whether he pleased as he wrote. It may likewise be remembered, that they were all the productions of an age when the passions very often give a colouring too warm to the imagination; and this may palliate, if it cannot excuse, that air of levity which pervades so many of them. The "*aurea legge, s'ei piace ei lice,*" he too much pursued, and too much inculcates. Few can regret this more sincerely than myself; and if my friend had lived, the judgement of riper years would have chastened his mind, and tempered the luxuriance of his fancy.

Mr. LITTLE gave much of his time to the study of the amatory writers. If ever he expected to find in the ancients that delicacy of sentiment and variety of fancy, which are so necessary to refine and animate the poetry of love, he was much disappointed. I know not any one of them who can be regarded as a model in that style; Ovid made love like a rake, and Propertius like a schoolmaster. The mythological allusions of the latter are called erudition by his commentators; but such ostentations display, upon a subject so simple as love, would be now esteemed vague and puerile, and was even in his own times pedantic. It is astonishing that so many critics have preferred him to the pathetic Tibullus; but I believe the defects which a common reader condemns have been looked upon rather as beauties by those erudite men, the commentators; who find a field for their ingenuity and research, in his Grecian learning and quaint obscurities.

Tibullus abounds with touches of fine and natural feeling. The idea of his unexpected return to Delia, "*Tunc veniam subito,*" etc. is imagined with all the delicate ardour of a lover; and the sentiment of "*nee te posse carere velim,*" however colloquial the expression may have been, is natural, and from the heart. But, in my opinion, the poet of Verona possessed more genuine feeling than any of them. His life was, I believe, unfortunate; his associates were wild and abandoned; and the warmth of his nature took too much advantage of the latitude which the morals of those times so criminally allowed to the passions. All this depraved his imagination, and made it the slave of his senses: but still a native sensibility is often very warmly perceptible; and when he touches on pathos, he reaches the heart immediately. They who have felt the sweets of return to a home from which they have long been absent will confess the beauty of those simple unaffected lines:

O quid solutis est beatius curis!  
Cum mens onus reponit, ac peregrino  
Labore fessi venimus Larem ad nostrum  
Desideratoque acquiescimus lecto.

CARM. xxxii.

His sorrows on the death of his brother are the very tears of poetry; and when he complains of the ingratitude of mankind, even the inexperienced cannot but sympathize with him. I wish I were a poet; I should endeavour to catch, by translation, the spirit of those beauties which I admire" so warmly.

\* Lib. i. Eleg. 3.

\*\* In the following Poems, there is a translation of one of his finest Carmina; but I fancy it is only a schoolboy's essay, and deserves to be praised for little more than the attempt.

It seems to have been peculiarly the fate of Catullus, that the better and more valuable part of his poetry has not reached us; for there is confessedly nothing in his extant works to authorize the epithet "doctus," so universally bestowed upon him by the ancients. If time had suffered the rest to escape, we perhaps should have found among them some more purely amatory; but of those we possess, can there be a sweeter specimen of warm, yet chastened description than his loves of Acme and Septimius? and the few little songs of dalliance to Lesbia are distinguished by such an exquisite playfulness, that they have always been assumed as models by the most elegant modern Latinists. Still, I must confess, in the midst of these beauties,

—Medio de fonte leporum  
Surgit amari aliquid, quod in ipsis floribus angat\*.

It has often been remarked, that the ancients knew nothing of gallantry; and we are told there was too much sincerity in their love to allow them to trifle with the semblance of passion. But I cannot perceive that they were any thing more constant than the moderns; they felt all the same dissipation of the heart, though they knew not those seductive graces by which gallantry almost teaches it to be amiable. Wotton, the learned advocate for the moderns, deserts them in considering this point of comparison, and praises the ancients for their ignorance of such a refinement; but he seems to have collected his notions of gallantry from the insipid *fadeurs* of the French romances, which are very unlike the sentimental levity, the "grata protervitas," of a Rochester or a Sedley.

From what I have had an opportunity of observing, the early poets of our own language were the models which Mr. LITTLE selected for imitation. To attain their simplicity (*aevo rarissima nostro simplicitas*) was his fondest ambition. He could not have aimed at a grace more difficult of attainment; and his life was of too short a date to allow him to perfect such a taste; but how far he was likely to have succeeded, the critic may judge from his productions.

I have found among his papers a novel, in rather an imperfect state, which, as soon as I have arranged and collected it, shall be submitted to the public eye.

Where Mr. LITTLE was born, or what is the genealogy of his parents, are points in which very few readers can be interested. His life was one of those humble streams which have scarcely a name in the map of life, and the traveller may pass it by without inquiring its source or direction. His character was well known to all who were acquainted with him; for he had too much vanity to hide its virtues, and not enough of art to conceal its defects. The lighter traits of his mind may be traced perhaps in his writings; but the few for which he was valued live only in the remembrance of his friends.

T. M.

## D E D I C A T I O N.

TO

J. AT — NS — N, Esq.

MY DEAR SIR,

I FEEL a very sincere pleasure in dedicating to you the Second Edition of our friend LITTLE'S Poems. I am not unconscious that there are many in the collection which perhaps it would be prudent to have altered or omitted; and, to say the truth, I more than once revised them for that purpose; but, I know not why, I distrusted either my heart or my judgment; and the consequence is, you have them in their original form:

Non possunt nostros multae, Faustine, liturae  
Emendare jocos; una litura potest.

I am convinced, however, that though not quite a *casuiste relâché* you have charity enough to forgive such inoffensive follies: you know the pious Beza was not the less revered for those sportive *juvenali* which he published under a fictitious name; nor did the levity of Bembo's poems prevent him from making a very good cardinal.

Believe me, my dear friend,  
With the truest esteem,  
Yours,  
T. M.

April 19, 1802.

\* Lucretius.

\*\* It is a curious illustration of the labour which simplicity requires, that the *Ramblers* of Johnson, elaborate as they appear, were written with fluency, and seldom required revision: while the simple language of Rousseau, which seems to come flowing from the heart, was the slow production of painful labour, pausing on every word, and balancing every sentence.



# LITTLE'S POEMS.

## TO JULIA.

IN ALLUSION TO SOME ILLIBERAL CRITICISMS.

WHY, let the stingless critic chide  
With all that fume of vacant pride  
Which mantles o'er the pedant fool,  
Like vapour on a stagnant pool!  
Oh! if the song, to feeling true,  
Can please th' elect, the sacred few,  
Whose souls, by Taste and Nature taught,  
Thrill with the genuine pulse of thought —  
If some fond feeling maid like thee,  
The warm-ey'd child of Sympathy,  
Shall say, while o'er my simple theme  
She languishes in Passion's dream,  
"He was, indeed, a tender soul —  
"No critic law, no chill control,  
"Should ever freeze, by timid art,  
"The flowings of so fond a heart!"  
Yes, soul of Nature! soul of Love!  
That, hov'ring like a snow-wing'd dove,  
Breath'd o'er my cradle warblings wild,  
And hail'd me Passion's warmest child!  
Grant me the tear from Beauty's eye,  
From Feeling's breast the votive sigh;  
Oh! let my song, my mem'ry, find  
A shrine within the tender mind;  
And I will scorn the critic's chide,  
And I will scorn the fume of pride  
Which mantles o'er the pedant fool,  
Like vapour on a stagnant pool!

## TO A LADY,

WITH SOME MANUSCRIPT POEMS.

ON LEAVING THE COUNTRY.

WHEN, casting many a look behind,  
I leave the friends I cherish here —  
Perchance some other friends to find,  
But surely finding none so dear —  
Haply the little simple page,  
Which votive thus I've trac'd for thee,  
May now and then a look engage,  
And steal a moment's thought for me.  
But, oh! in pity let not those  
Whose hearts are not of gentle mould,  
Let not the eye that seldom flows  
With feeling tear, my song behold.  
For, trust me, they who never melt  
With pity, never melt with love;  
And they will frown at all I've felt,  
And all my loving lays reprove.  
But if, perhaps, some gentler mind,  
Which rather loves to praise than blame,  
Should in my page an interest find,  
And linger kindly on my name;  
Tell him, — or, oh! if, gentler still,  
By female lips my name be blest:  
Ah! where do all affections thrill  
So sweetly as in woman's breast? —

Tell her, that he whose loving themes  
 Her eye indulgent wanders o'er,  
 Could sometimes wake from idle dreams,  
 And bolder flights of fancy soar;  
 That Glory oft would claim the lay,  
 And Friendship oft his numbers move;  
 But whisper then, that, "sooth to say,  
 "His sweetest song was giv'n to Love!"

TO MRS. —.

If, in the dream that hovers  
 Around my sleeping mind,  
 Fancy thy form discovers,  
 And paints thee melting kind;  
 If joys from sleep I borrow,  
 Sure thou'lt forgive me this;  
 For he who wakes to sorrow,  
 At least may dream of bliss!  
 Oh! if thou art, in seeming,  
 All that I've e'er requir'd;  
 Oh! if I feel, in dreaming,  
 All that I've e'er desir'd;  
 Wilt thou forgive my taking  
 A kiss, or — something more?  
 What thou deny'st me waking,  
 Oh! let me slumber o'er!

TO THE LARGE AND BEAUTIFUL

MISS —.

IN ALLUSION TO SOME PARTNERSHIP IN A LOTTERY SHARE.

IMPROMPTU.

— Ego pars —

VIRG.

IN wedlock a species of lottery lies,  
 Where in blanks and in prizes we deal;  
 But how comes it that you, such a *capital prize*,  
 Should so long have remain'd in the wheel!  
 If ever, by Fortune's indulgent decree,  
 To me such a ticket should roll,  
 A *sixteenth*, Heav'n knows! were sufficient for me;  
 For what could I do with the *whole*?

TO JULIA,

WELL, Julia, if to love, and live  
 Mid all the pleasures love can give,  
 Be crimes that bring damnation;  
 You — you and I have giv'n such scope  
 To loves and joys, we scarce can hope,  
 In Heav'n, the least salvation!

And yet, I think, did Heav'n design  
 That blisses dear, like yours and mine,  
 Should be our own undoing;  
 It had not made my soul so warm,  
 Nor giv'n you such a witching form,  
 To bid me dote on ruin!

Then wipe away that timid tear;  
 Sweet truant! you have nought to fear,  
 Though you were whelm'd in sin;  
 Stand but at Heaven's gate awhile,  
 And you so like an angel smile,  
 They can't but let you in.

## INCONSTANCY.

And do I then wonder that Julia deceives me,  
 When surely there's nothing in nature more common?  
 She vows to be true, and while vowing she leaves me —  
 But could I expect any more from a woman?  
 Oh, woman! your heart is a pitiful treasure;  
 And Mahomet's doctrine was not too severe,  
 When he thought you were only materials of pleasure,  
 And reason and thinking were out of your sphere.  
 By your heart, when the fond sighing lover can win it,  
 He thinks that an age of anxiety's paid;  
 But, oh! while he's blest, let him die on the minute —  
 If he live but a *day*, he'll be surely betray'd.

## IMITATION OF CATULLUS\*.

TO HIMSELF.

Miser Catulle, desinas ineptire, etc.

CEASE the sighing fool to play;  
 Cease to trifle life away;  
 Nor vainly think those joys thine own,  
 Which all, alas! have falsely flown!  
 What hours, Catullus, once were thine,  
 How fairly seem'd thy day to shine,  
 When lightly thou didst fly to meet  
 The girl who smil'd so rosy sweet —  
 The girl thou lov'dst with fonder pain  
 Than e'er thy heart can feel again!  
 You met — your souls seem'd all in one —  
 Sweet little sports were said and done —  
 Thy heart was warm enough for both,  
 And hers, indeed, was nothing loath,  
 Such were the hours that once were thine;  
 But, ah! those hours no longer shine!  
 For now the nymph delights no more  
 In what she lov'd so dear before;  
 And all Catullus now can do,  
 Is to be proud and frigid too;  
 Nor follow where the wanton flies,  
 Nor sue the bliss that she denies.  
 False maid! he bids farewell to thee,  
 To love, and all love's misery.  
 The heyday of his heart is o'er,  
 Nor will he court one favour more;  
 But soon he'll see thee droop thy head,  
 Doom'd to a lone and loveless bed,  
 When none will seek the happy night,  
 Or come to traffic in delight!  
 Fly, perjurd girl! — but whither fly?  
 Who now will praise thy cheek and eye?  
 Who now will drink the syren tone,  
 Which tells him thou art all his own?  
 Who now will court thy wild delights,  
 Thy honey kiss, and turtle bites?  
 Oh! none. — And he who lov'd before  
 Can never, never love thee more!

## EPIGRAM\*\*.

YOUR mother says, my little Venus,  
 There's *something not correct* between us,  
 And you're in fault as much as I:  
 Now, on my soul, my little Venus,  
 I think 'twould not be right between us,  
 To let your mother tell a lie!

\* Few poets knew better than Catullus what a French writer calls  
 — la délicatesse

D'un voluptueux sentiment;  
 but his passions too often obscured his imagination. E.

\*\* I believe this epigram is originally French. E.



## TO JULIA.

Though Fate, my girl, may bid us part,  
Our souls it cannot, shall not sever;  
The heart will seek its kindred heart,  
And cling to it as close as ever.

But must we, must we part indeed?  
Is all our dream of rapture over?  
And does not Julia's bosom bleed  
To leave so dear, so fond a lover?

Does *she* too mourn? — Perhaps she may  
Perhaps she weeps our blisses fleeting:  
But why is Julia's eye so gay,  
If Julia's heart like mine is beating?

I oft have lov'd the brilliant glow  
Of rapture in her blue eye streaming —  
But can the bosom bleed with woe,  
While joy is in the glances beaming?

No, no! — Yet, love, I will not chide,  
Although your heart *were* fond of roving:  
Nor that, nor all the world beside  
Could keep your faithful boy from loving.

You'll soon be distant from his eye,  
And, with you, all that's worth possessing.  
Oh! then it will be sweet to die,  
When life has lost its only blessing!

## SONG.

SWEET seducer! blandly smiling;  
Charming still, and still beguiling!  
Oft I swore to love thee never,  
Yet I love thee more than ever!

Why that little wanton blushing,  
Glancing eye, and bosom flushing?  
Flushing warm, and wily glancing —  
All is lovely, all entrancing!

Turn away those lips of blisses —  
I am poison'd by thy kisses!  
Yet, again, ah! turn them to me:  
Ruin's sweet, when they undo me!

Oh! be less, be less enchanting;  
Let some little grace be wanting;  
Let my eyes, when I'm expiring,  
Gaze awhile without admiring!

## NATURE'S LABELS.

## A FRAGMENT.

In vain we fondly strive to trace  
The soul's reflection in the face;  
In vain we dwell on lines and crosses,  
Crooked mouth, or short proboscis;  
Boobies have look'd as wise and bright  
As Plato or the Stagirite:  
And many a sage and learned skull  
Has peep'd through windows dark and dull!  
Since then, though art do all it can,  
We ne'er can reach the inward man,  
Nor inward woman, from without  
(Though, ma'am, you *smile*, as if in doubt),  
I think 'twere well if Nature could  
(And Nature could, if Nature would)  
Such pretty short descriptions write,

In tablets large, in black and white;  
Which she might hang about our throattles,  
Like labels upon physic-bottles.  
There we might read of all — But stay —  
As learned dialectics say,  
The argument most apt and ample  
For common use is the example.  
For instance, then, if Nature's care  
Had not arrang'd those traits so fair,  
Which speak the soul of Lucy Lind-n,  
This is the label she'd have pinn'd on.

## LABEL FIRST.

Within this vase there lies enshrin'd  
The purest, brightest gem of mind!  
Though Feeling's hand may sometimes throw  
Upon its charms the shade of woe,  
The lustre of the gem, when veil'd,  
Shall be but mellow'd, not conceal'd.

Now, sirs, imagine, if you're able,  
That Nature wrote a second label,  
They're her own words — at least suppose so —  
And boldly pin it on Pomposo.

## LABEL SECOND.

When I compos'd the fustian brain  
Of this redoubted Captain Vain,  
I had at hand but few ingredients,  
And so was forc'd to use expedients.  
I put therein some small discerning,  
A grain of sense, a grain of learning;  
And when I saw the void behind,  
I fill'd it up with — froth and wind!

## TO MRS. M —

SWEET lady! look not thus again:  
Those little pouting smiles recall  
A maid remember'd now with pain,  
Who was my love, my life, my all!  
Oh! while this heart delirious took  
Sweet poison from her thrilling eye,  
Thus would she pout, and lisp, and look,  
And I would hear, and gaze, and sigh!  
Yes, I did love her — madly love —  
She was the sweetest, best deceiver!  
And oft she swore she'd never rove!  
And I was destin'd to believe her!  
Then, lady, do not wear the smile  
Of her whose smile could thus betray.  
Alas! I think the lovely wile  
Again might steal my heart away.  
And when the spell that stole my mind  
On lips so pure as thine I see,  
I fear the heart which she resign'd  
Will err again, and fly to thee!

## SONG.

Why, the world are all thinking about it;  
And, as for myself, I can swear,

If I fancied that heav'n were without it,  
 I'd scarce feel a wish to go there.  
 If Mahomet would but receive me,  
 And Paradise be as he paints,  
 I'm greatly afraid, God forgive me!  
 I'd worship the eyes of his saints.

But why should I think of a trip  
 To the Prophet's seraglio above,  
 When Phillida gives me her lip,  
 As my own little heaven of love!

Oh Phillis! that kiss may be sweeter  
 Than ever by mortal was given;  
 But your lip, love, is only St. Peter,  
 And keeps but the key to your heaven!

## TO JULIA.

Mock me no more with Love's beguiling dream,  
 A dream, I find, illusory as sweet:  
 One smile of friendship, nay, of cold esteem,  
 Is dearer far than passion's bland deceit!

I've heard you oft eternal truth declare;  
 Your heart was only mine, I once believ'd.  
 Ah! shall I say that all your vows were air!  
 And must I say, my hopes were all deceiv'd?

Vow, then, no longer that our souls are twin'd,  
 That all our joys are felt with mutual zeal:  
 Julia! 'tis pity, pity makes you kind;  
 You know I love, and you would seem to feel.

But shall I still go revel in those arms  
 On bliss in which affection takes no part?  
 No, no! farewell! you give me but your charms,  
 When I had fondly thought you gave your heart!

## IMPROMPTU.

Look in my eyes, my blushing fair!  
 Thou'lt see thyself reflected there;  
 And, as I gaze on thine, I see  
 Two little miniatures of me.  
 Thus in our looks some propagation lies,  
 For we make *babies* in each other's eyes!

## TO ROSA.

Does the harp of Rosa slumber?  
 Once it breath'd the sweetest number!  
 Never does a wilder song  
 Steal the breezy lyre along,  
 When the wind, in odours dying,  
 Wooes it with enamour'd sighing.

Does the harp of Rosa cease?  
 Once it told a tale of peace  
 To her lover's throbbing breast —  
 Then he was divinely blest!  
 Ah! but Rosa loves no more,  
 Therefore Rosa's song is o'er;  
 And her harp neglected lies;  
 And her boy forgotten sighs.  
 Silent harp — forgotten lover —  
 Rosa's love and song are over!

## SYMPATHY.

TO JULIA.

— sine me sit nulla Venus.

SULPICIA.

Our hearts, my love, were doom'd to be  
 The genuine twins of Sympathy:



They live with one sensation:  
In joy or grief, but most in love,  
Our heart-strings musically move,  
And thrill with like vibration.

How often have I heard thee say,  
Thy vital pulse shall cease to play  
When mine no more is moving!  
Since, now, to feel a joy *alone*  
Were worse to thee than feeling none:  
Such sympathy in loving!

And, oh! how often in those eyes,  
Which melting beam'd, like azure skies  
In dewy vernal weather —  
How often have I raptur'd read  
The burning glance, that silent said,  
“Now, love, *we feel together!*”

## PIETY.

SEE, the pretty nun,  
Prays with warm emotion;  
Sweetly rolls her eyes  
In love or in devotion.

If her pious heart  
Softens to relieve you,  
She gently shares the fault,  
With, “Oh! may God forgive you!”

## TO JULIA.

I saw the peasant's hand unkind  
From yonder oak the ivy sever;  
They seem'd in very being twin'd;  
Yet now the oak is fresh as ever!

Not so the widow'd ivy shines:  
Torn from its dear and only stay,  
In drooping widowhood it pines,  
And scatters all its blooms away!

Thus, Julia, did our hearts entwine,  
Till Fate disturb'd their tender ties:  
Thus gay indifference blooms in thine,  
While mine, deserted, droops and dies!

## TO MRS. —.

— amore  
In cauti pensier si disconvene.

GUARINI.

YES, I think I once heard of an amorous youth  
Who was caught in his grandmother's bed;  
But I own I had ne'er such a liquorish tooth  
As to wish to be there in his stead.

'Tis for you, my dear madam, such conquests to make;  
Antiquarians may value you high:  
But I swear I can't love for antiquity's sake,  
Such a poor virtuoso am I.

I have seen many ruins all gilded with care,  
But the cracks were still plain to the eye;  
And I ne'er felt a passion to venture in there,  
But turn'd up my nose, and pass'd by!

I perhaps might have sigh'd in your magical chain  
When your lip had more freshness to deck it;  
But I'd hate even Dian herself *in the wane* —  
She might then go to *hell* for a *Hecate!*

No, no! when my heart's in these amorous faints,  
Which is seldom, thank Heaven! the case!

For by reading the *Fathers*, and *Lives of the Saints*,  
I keep up a stock of good grace:

But then 'tis the creature luxuriant and fresh  
That my passion with ecstasy owns;  
For indeed, my dear madam, though fond of the *flesh*,  
I never was partial to *bones*!

ON THE  
DEATH OF A LADY.

SWEET spirit! if thy airy sleep  
Nor sees my tears nor hears my sighs,  
Oh! I will weep, in lux'ry weep,  
Till the last heart's drop fills mine eyes.

But if thy sainted soul can feel,  
And mingles in our misery;  
Then, then my breaking heart I'll seal—  
Thou shalt not hear one sigh from me!

The beam of morn was on the stream,  
But sullen clouds the day deform:  
Thou wert, indeed, that morning beam,  
And death, alas! that sullen storm.

Thou wert not form'd for living here,  
For thou wert kindred with the sky;  
Yet, yet we held thee all so dear,  
We thought thou wert not form'd to die.

TO JULIA.

SWEET is the dream, divinely sweet,  
When absent souls in fancy meet! —  
At midnight, love! I'll think of thee!  
At midnight, love! oh, think of me:  
Think that thou giv'st thy dearest kiss,  
And I will think I feel the bliss.  
Then, if thou blush, that blush be mine;  
And, if I weep, the tear be thine!

TO —.

CAN I again that form caress,  
Or on that lip in rapture twine?  
No, no! the lip that all may press  
Shall never more be press'd by mine.

Can I again that look recall  
Which once could make me die for thee?  
No, no! the eye that burns on all  
Shall never more be priz'd by me!

WRITTEN IN THE BLANK LEAF

OF

A LADY'S COMMONPLACE BOOK.

HERE is one leaf reserv'd for me,  
From all thy sweet memorials free;  
And here my simple song might tell  
The feelings thou must guess so well.  
But could I thus, within thy mind,  
One little vacant corner find,  
Where no impression yet is seen,  
Where no memorial yet has been,  
Oh! it should be my sweetest care  
To write my name for ever there!

SONG.

AWAY with this pouting and sadness!  
Sweet girl! will you never give o'er?

I love you, by Heaven! to madness,  
 And what can I swear to you more?  
 Believe not the old woman's fable,  
 That oaths are as short as a kiss;  
 I'll love you as long as I'm able,  
 And swear for no longer than this.  
 Then waste not the time with professions;  
 For *not* to be bless'd when we can  
 Is one of the darkest transgressions  
 That happen 'twixt woman and man. —  
 Pretty moralist! why thus beginning  
 My innocent warmth to reprove?  
 Heav'n knows that I never lov'd *sinning* —  
 Except little sinnings in love!  
 If swearing, however, will do it,  
 Come bring me the calendar, pray —  
 I vow, by that lip, I'll go through it,  
 And not miss a saint on my way.  
 The angels shall help me to wheedle;  
 I'll swear upon every one  
 That e'er danc'd on the point of a needle\*,  
 Or rode on a beam of the sun!  
 Oh! why should Platonic control, love,  
 Enchain an emotion so free?  
 Your soul, though a very sweet soul, love,  
 Will ne'er be sufficient for me.  
 If you think, by this coolness and scorning,  
 To seem more angelic and bright,  
 Be an angel, my love, in the morning,  
 But, oh! *be a woman to-night!*

## TO ROSA.

LIKE who trusts to summer skies,  
 And puts his little bark to sea,  
 Is he who, lur'd by smiling eyes,  
 Consigns his simple heart to thee.  
 For fickle is the summer wind,  
 And sadly may the bark be tost;  
 For thou art sure to change thy mind,  
 And then the wretched heart is lost!

## TO ROSA.

Oh! why should the girl of my soul be in tears  
 At a meeting of rapture like this,  
 When the glooms of the past and the sorrow of years  
 Have been paid by a moment of bliss?  
 Are they shed for that moment of blissful delight,  
 Which dwells on her memory yet?  
 Do they flow, like the dews of the amorous night,  
 From the warmth of the sun that has set?  
 Oh! sweet is the tear on that languishing smile,  
 That smile, which is loveliest then;  
 And if such are the drops that delight can beguile,  
 Thou shalt weep them again and again!

## RONDEAU.

"Good night! good night!" — And is it so?  
 And must I from my Rosa go?  
 Oh Rosa! say "Good night!" once more,  
 And I'll repeat it o'er and o'er,  
 Till the first glance of dawning light  
 Shall find us saying, still, "Good night!"

\* I believe Mr. Little alluded here to a famous question among the early schoolmen: "How many thousand angels could dance on the point of a very fine needle, without jostling one another?" If he *could* have been thinking of the schools while he was writing this song, we cannot say "canit indoctum."



And still "Good night," my Rosa, say —  
 But whisper still, "A minute stay;"  
 And I will stay, and every minute  
 Shall have an age of rapture in it.  
 We'll kiss and kiss in quick delight,  
 And murmur, while we kiss, "Good night!"  
 "Good night!" you'll murmur with a sigh,  
 And tell me it is time to fly:  
 And I will vow to kiss no more,  
 Yet kiss you closer than before;  
 'Till slumber seal our weary sight —  
 And then, my love! my soul! "Good night!"

## AN ARGUMENT

TO ANY PHILLIS OR CHLOE.

I'VE oft been told by learned friars,  
 That wishing and the crime are one,  
 And Heaven punishes desires  
 As much as if the deed were done.  
 If wishing damns us, you and I  
 Are damn'd to all our heart's content;  
 Come, then, at least we may enjoy  
 Some pleasure for our punishment!

## TO ROSA.

WRITTEN DURING ILLNESS.

THE wisest soul, by anguish torn,  
 Will soon unlearn the lore it knew;  
 And when the shricing casket's worn,  
 The gem within will tarnish too.  
 But love's an essence of the soul,  
 Which sinks not with this chain of clay;  
 Which throbs beyond the chill control  
 Of with'ring pain or pale decay.  
 And surely, when the touch of Death  
 Dissolves the spirit's mortal ties,  
 Love still attends the soaring breath,  
 And makes it purer for the skies!  
 Oh Rosa! when, to seek its sphere,  
 My soul shall leave this orb of men,  
 That love it found so blissful here  
 Shall be its best of blisses then!  
 And as, in fabled dreams of old,  
 Some airy genius, child of time,  
 Presided o'er each star that roll'd,  
 And track'd it through its path sublime;  
 So thou, fair planet, not unled,  
 Shalt through thy mortal orbit stray;  
 Thy lover's shade, divinely wed,  
 Shall linger round thy wand'ring way.  
 Let other spirits range the sky,  
 And brighten in the solar gem;  
 I'll bask beneath that lucid eye,  
 Nor envy worlds of suns to them!  
 And, oh! if airy shapes may steal  
 To mingle with a mortal frame,  
 Then, then, my love! — but drop the veil;  
 Hide, hide from Heav'n the unholy flame.  
 No! — when that heart shall cease to beat,  
 And when that breath at length is free;  
 Then, Rosa, soul to soul we'll meet,  
 And mingle to eternity!

## ANACREONTIQUE.

— in *lachrymas verterat omne merum.*  
*Tib. Lib. i. eleg. 5.*

PRESS the grape, and let it pour  
 Around the board its purple show'r;  
 And, while the drops my goblet steep,  
 I'll think — in *woe* the clusters weep.  
 Weep on, weep on, my pouting vine!  
 Heaven grant no tears, but tears of wine.  
 Weep on; and, as thy sorrows flow,  
 I'll taste the *luxury of woe*!

## ANACREONTIQUE.

FRIEND of my soul! this goblet sip,  
 'Twill chase that pensive tear;  
 'Tis not so sweet as woman's lip,  
 But, oh! 'tis more sincere.  
 Like her delusive beam,  
 'Twill steal away thy mind:  
 But, like affection's dream,  
 It leaves no sting behind!  
 Come, twine the wreath, thy brows to shade;  
 These flow'rs were cull'd at noon; —  
 Like woman's love the rose will fade,  
 But, ah! not half so soon!  
 For though the flower's decay'd,  
 Its fragrance is not o'er;  
 But once when love's betray'd,  
 The heart can bloom no more!

"Neither do I condemn thee; go, and sin no more!"  
*ST. JOHN, chap. viii.*

Oh, woman! if by simple wile  
 Thy soul has stray'd from honour's track,  
 'Tis mercy only can beguile,  
 By gentle ways, the wand'rer back.  
 The stain that on thy virtue lies,  
 Wash'd by thy tears, may yet decay;  
 As clouds that sully morning skies  
 May all be wept in show'rs away.  
 Go, go — be innocent, and live —  
 The tongues of men may wound thee sore;  
 But Heav'n in pity can forgive,  
 And bids thee "go, and sin no more!"

## LOVE AND MARRIAGE.

*Eque brevi verbo ferre perenne malum.*  
*SECUNDUS, Eleg. vii.*

STILL the question I must parry,  
 Still a wayward truant prove:  
 Where I love, I must not marry;  
 Where I marry, cannot love.  
 Were she fairest of creation,  
 With the least presuming mind:  
 Learned without affectation;  
 Not deceitful, yet refin'd;  
 Wise enough, but never rigid;  
 Gay, but not too lightly free;  
 Chaste as snow, and yet not frigid;  
 Warm, yet satisfied with me:  
 Were she all this ten times over,  
 All that heav'n to earth allows,

I should be too much her lover  
Ever to become her spouse.

Love will never bear enslaving;  
Summer garments suit him best;  
Bliss itself is not worth having,  
If we're by compulsion blest.

### THE KISS.

*Illa nisi in lecto nusquam potuere doceri.*

OID, Lib. ii. Eleg. 5.

GIVE me, my love, that billing kiss  
I taught you one delicious night,  
When, turning epicures in bliss,  
We tried inventions of delight.

Come, gently steal my lips along,  
And let your lips in murmurs move. —  
Ah! no! — again — that kiss was wrong, —  
How can you be so dull, my love?

"Cease, cease!" the blushing girl replied —  
And in her milky arms she caught me —  
"How can you thus your pupil chide?  
You know '*twas in the dark* you taught me!"

### TO MISS —,

ON HER ASKING THE AUTHOR WHY SHE HAD SLEEPLESS NIGHTS?

I'LL ask the sylph who round thee flies,  
And in thy breath his pinion dips,  
Who suns him in thy lucent eyes,  
And faints upon thy sighing lips:

I'll ask him where's the veil of sleep  
That us'd to shade thy looks of light;  
And why those eyes their vigil keep,  
When other suns are sunk in night?

And I will say — her angel breast  
Has never throbb'd with guilty sting;  
Her bosom is the sweetest nest  
Where Slumber could repose his wing!

And I will say — her cheeks of flame,  
Which glow like roses in the sun,  
Have never felt a blush of shame,  
Except for what her eyes have done!

Then tell me, why, thou child of air!  
Does slumber from her eyelids rove?  
What is her heart's impassion'd care? —  
Perhaps, oh sylph! perhaps 'tis love?

### NONSENSE.

Good reader! if you e'er have seen,  
When Phoebus hastens to his pillow,  
The mermaids, with their tresses green,  
Dancing upon the western billow:  
If you have seen, at twilight dim,  
When the lone spirit's vesper hymn  
Floats wild along the winding shore:  
If you have seen, through mist of eve,  
The fairy train their ringlets weave,  
Glancing along the spangled green: —  
If you have seen all this, and more,  
God bless me! what a deal you've seen!

### TO JULIA.

ON HER BIRTHDAY.

WHEN Time was entwining the garland of years,  
Which to crown my beloved was given,



Though some of the leaves might be sullied with tears,  
 Yet the flow'rs were all gather'd in heaven!  
 And long may this garland be sweet to the eye,  
 May its verdure for ever be new!  
 Young Love shall enrich it with many a sigh,  
 And Pity shall nurse it with dew!

## ELEGIAC STANZAS\*.

How sweetly could I lay my head  
 Within the cold grave's silent breast;  
 Where Sorrow's tears no more are shed,  
 No more the ills of life molest.  
 For, ah! my heart, how very soon  
 The glitt'ring dreams of youth are past!  
 And, long before it reach its noon,  
 The sun of life is overcast.

## TO ROSA.

A far conserva, e cumulo d'amanti. PAST. FID.

AND are you then a thing of art,  
 Seducing all, and loving none;  
 And have I strove to gain a heart  
 Which every coxcomb thinks his own?  
 And do you, like the dotard's fire,  
 Which, pow'rless of enjoying any,  
 Feels its abortive sick desire,  
 By trifling impotent with many?  
 Do you thus seek to flirt a number,  
 And through a round of dangles run,  
 Because your heart's insipid slumber  
 Could never wake to feel for one?  
 Tell me at once if this be true,  
 And I shall calm my jealous breast;  
 Shall learn to join the dangling crew,  
 And share your simpers with the rest.  
 But if your heart be not so free, —  
 Oh! if another share that heart,  
 Tell not the damning tale to me,  
 But mingle mercy with your art.  
 I'd rather think you black as hell,  
 Than find you to be all divine,  
 And know that heart could love so well,  
 Yet know that heart would *not* be mine!

## LOVE IN A STORM.

Quam juvat immites ventos audire cubantem,  
 Et dominam tenero continuisse sinu. TIBULLUS.

Loud sung the wind in the ruins above,  
 Which murmur'd the warnings of Time o'er our head;  
 While fearless we offer'd devotions to Love,  
 The rude rock our pillow, the rushes our bed.  
 Damp was the chill of the wintry air,  
 But it made us cling closer, and warmly unite;  
 Dread was the lightning, and horrid its glare,  
 But it show'd me my Julia in languid delight.  
 To my bosom she nestled, and felt not a fear,  
 Though the shower did beat, and the tempest did frown:  
 Her sighs were as sweet, and her murmurs as dear  
 As if she lay lull'd on a pillow of down!

\* This poem, and some others of the same pensive cast, we may suppose, were the result of the few melancholy moments which a life so short and so pleasant as that of the author could have allowed. E.

## SONG.

JESSY on a bank was sleeping,  
 A flow'r beneath her bosom lay;  
 Love, upon her slumber creeping,  
 Stole the flow'r, and flew away!  
 Pity, then, poor Jessy's ruin,  
 Who, becalm'd by Slumber's wing,  
 Never felt what Love was doing —  
 Never dream'd of such a thing.

## THE SURPRISE.

CHLORIS, I swear, by all I ever swore,  
 That from this hour I shall not love thee more. —  
 "What! love no more? Oh! why this alter'd vow?"  
 Because I *cannot* love thee *more* — than *now*!

## TO A SLEEPING MAID.

WAKE, my life! thy lover's arms  
 Are twin'd around thy sleeping charms:  
 Wake, my love! and let desire  
 Kindle those op'ning orbs of fire.  
 Yet, sweetest, though the bliss delight thee,  
 If the guilt, the shame affright thee,  
 Still those orbs in darkness keep;  
 Sleep, my girl, or *seem* to sleep.

## TO PHILLIS.

PHILLIS, you little rosy rake,  
 That heart of yours I long to rifle:  
 Come, give it me, and do not make  
 So much ado about a *trifle*!

## SONG.

WHEN the heart's feeling  
 Burns with concealing,  
 Glances will tell what we fear to confess:  
 Oh! what an anguish  
 Silent to languish,  
 Could we not look all we wish to express!  
 When half-expiring,  
 Restless, desiring,  
 Lovers wish something, but must not say what,  
 Looks tell the wanting,  
 Looks tell the granting,  
 Looks betray all that the heart would be at.

## THE BALLAD\*.

THOU hast sent me a flowery band,  
 And told me 'twas fresh from the field;  
 That the leaves were untouch'd by the hand,  
 And the purest of odours would yield.  
 And indeed it was fragrant and fair;  
 But, if it were handled by thee,  
 It would bloom with a livelier air,  
 And would surely be sweeter to me!  
 Then take it, and let it entwine  
 Thy tresses, so flowing and bright;

\* This ballad was probably suggested by the following Epigram in MARTIAL:  
 Intactas quare mittis mihi, Polla, coronas,  
 A te vexatas malo tenere rosas. Epig. xc. lib. 11. —E.

And each little flowret will shine  
 More rich than a gem to my sight.  
 Let the odorous gale of thy breath  
 Enbalm it with many a sigh;  
 Nay, let it be wither'd to death  
 Beneath the warm noon of thine eye.  
 And, instead of the dew that it bears,  
 The dew dropping fresh from the tree;  
 On its leaves let me number the tears  
 That Affection has stolen from thee!

## TO MRS. —.

ON HER BEAUTIFUL TRANSLATION OF  
 VOITURE'S KISS.

Mon ame sur mon lèvre étoit lors toute entière  
 Pour savourer le miel qui sur la vôtre étoit;  
 Mais en me retirant, elle resta derrière,  
 Tant de ce doux plaisir l'amorce l'arrestoit. VOIT.

How heav'nly was the poet's doom,  
 To breathe his spirit through a kiss;  
 And lose within so sweet a tomb  
 The trembling messenger of bliss!  
 And, ah! his soul return'd to feel  
 That it *again* could ravish'd be;  
 For in the kiss that thou didst steal,  
 His life and soul have fled to thee!

## TO A LADY,

ON HER SINGING.

Thy song has taught my heart to feel  
 Those soothing thoughts of heav'nly love  
 Which o'er the sainted spirits steal  
 When list'ning to the spheres above!  
 When, tir'd of life and misery,  
 I wish to sigh my latest breath,  
 Oh, Emma! I will fly to thee,  
 And thou shalt sing me into death!  
 And if along thy lip and cheek  
 That smile of heav'nly softness play,  
 Which, — ah! forgive a mind that's weak, —  
 So oft has stol'n my mind away;  
 Thou'lt seem an angel of the sky,  
 That comes to charm me into bliss:  
 I'll gaze and die — Who would not die,  
 If death were half so sweet as this?

## A DREAM.

I THOUGHT this heart consuming lay  
 On Cupid's burning shrine:  
 I thought he stole thy heart away,  
 And plac'd it near to mine.  
 I saw thy heart begin to melt,  
 Like ice before the sun;  
 Till both a glow congenial felt,  
 And mingled into one!

## WRITTEN IN A COMMONPLACE BOOK,

CALLED

“THE BOOK OF FOLLIES;”

In which every one that opened it should contribute something.

TO THE BOOK OF FOLLIES.

THIS tribute's from a wretched elf,  
 Who hails thee, emblem of himself!



The book of life, which I have trac'd,  
 Has been, like thee, a motley waste  
 Of follies scribbled o'er and o'er,  
 One folly bringing hundreds more.  
 Some have indeed been writ so neat,  
 In characters so fair, so sweet,  
 That those who judge not too severely  
 Have said they lov'd such follies dearly!  
 Yet still, O book! the allusion stands;  
 For these were penn'd by *female* hands:  
 The rest, — alas! I own the truth, —  
 Have all been scribbled so uncouth  
 That Prudence, with a with'ring look,  
 Disdainful flings away the book.  
 Like thine, its pages here and there  
 Have oft been stain'd with blots of care;  
 And sometimes hours of peace, I own,  
 Upon some fairer leaves have shown,  
 White as the snowings of that heaven  
 By which those hours of peace were given.  
 But now no longer — such, oh! such  
 The blast of Disappointment's touch! —  
 No longer now those hours appear;  
 Each leaf is sullied by a tear:  
 Blank, blank is ev'ry page with care,  
 Not e'en a folly brightens there.  
 Will they yet brighten? — never, never!  
 Then *shut the book*, O God, for ever!

## WRITTEN IN THE SAME.

TO THE

PRETTY LITTLE MRS. —.

IMPROMPTU.

Magis venustatem an brevitatem mireris incertum est. MACROB. SAT. Lib. ii. cap. 2.

THIS journal of folly's an emblem of me;  
 But what book shall we find emblematic of thee?  
 Oh! shall we not say thou art *Love's duodecimo*?  
 None can be prettier; few can be less, you know.  
 Such a volume in *sheets* were a volume of charms;  
 Or if *bound*, it should only be *bound in our arms*!

## SONG.

DEAR! in pity do not speak;  
 In your eyes I read it all,  
 In the flushing of your cheek,  
 In those tears that fall.  
 Yes, yes, my soul! I see  
 You love, you live for only me!  
 Beam, yet beam that killing eye,  
 Bid me expire in luscious pain;  
 But kiss me, kiss me while I die,  
 And, oh! I live again!  
 Still, my love, with looking kill,  
 And, oh! revive with kisses still!

## THE TEAR.

ON beds of snow the moonbeam slept,  
 And chilly was the midnight gloom,  
 When by the damp grave Ellen wept —  
 Sweet maid! it was her Lindor's tomb!  
 A warm tear gush'd, the wintry air  
 Congeal'd it as it flow'd away:

All night it lay an ice-drop there,  
 At morn it glitter'd in the ray!  
 An angel, wand'ring from her sphere,  
 Who saw this bright, this frozen gem,  
 To dew-ey'd Pity brought the tear,  
 And hung it on her diadem!

## TO —.

In bona cur quisquam tertius ista venit? OVID.

So! Rosa turns her back on me,  
 Thou walking monument! for thee;  
 Whose visage, like a grave-stone scribbled,  
 With vanity bedaub'd, befribbled,  
 Tells only to the *reading* eye,  
 That underneath corrupting lie,  
 Within thy heart's contagious tomb  
 (As in a cemetery's gloom),  
 Suspicion, rankling to infection,  
 And all the worms of black reflection!

And thou art Rosa's dear elect,  
 And thou hast won the lovely trifle;  
 And I must bear repulse, neglect,  
 And I must all my anguish stifle:  
 While thou for ever linger'st nigh,  
 Scowling, muttering, gloating, mumming,  
 Like some sharp, busy, fretful fly,  
 About a twinkling taper humming.

## TO JULIA,

WEeping.

Oh! if your tears are giv'n to care,  
 If real woe disturbs your peace,  
 Come to my bosom, weeping fair!  
 And I will bid your weeping cease.

But if with Fancy's vision'd fears,  
 With dreams of woe your bosom thrill;  
 You look so lovely in your tears,  
 That I must bid you drop them still!

## SONG.

HAVE you not seen the timid tear  
 Steal trembling from mine eye?  
 Have you not mark'd the flush of fear,  
 Or caught the murmur'd sigh?  
 And can you think my love is chill,  
 Nor fix'd on you alone?  
 And can you rend, by doubting still  
 A heart so much your own?

To you my soul's affections move  
 Devoutly, warmly true;  
 My life has been a task of love,  
 One long, long thought of you  
 If all your tender faith is o'er,  
 If still my truth you'll try;  
 Alas! I know but *one* proof more,—  
 I'll bless your name, and die!

## THE SHIELD\*.

Oh! did you not hear a voice of death?  
 And did you not mark the paly form

\* This poem is perfectly in the taste of the present day—"his nam plebecula gaudet." E.

Which rode on the silver mist of the heath,  
 And sung a ghostly dirge in the storm?  
 Was it a wailing bird of the gloom,  
 Which shrieks on the house of woe all night?  
 Or a shivering fiend that flew to a tomb,  
 To howl and to feed till the glance of light?  
 'Twas *not* the death-bird's cry from the wood,  
 Nor shivering fiend that hung in the blast;  
 'Twas the shade of Helderic — man of blood —  
 It screams for the guilt of days that are past!  
 See! how the red, red lightning strays,  
 And scares the gliding ghosts of the heath!  
 Now on the leafless yew it plays,  
 Where hangs the shield of this son of death!  
 That shield is blushing with murderous stains;  
 Long has it hung from the cold yew's spray;  
 It is blown by storms and wash'd by rains,  
 But neither can take the blood away!  
 Oft by that yew, on the blasted field,  
 Demons dance to the red moon's light;  
 While the damp boughs creak, and the swinging shield  
 Sings to the raving spirit of night!

## TO MRS. —.

Yes, Heav'n can witness how I strove  
 To love thee with a spirit's love;  
 To make the purer wish my own,  
 And mingle with thy mind alone.  
 Oh! I appeal to those pure dreams  
 In which my soul has hung on thee,  
 And I've forgot thy witching form,  
 And I've forgot the liquid beams  
 That eye effuses, thrilling warm —  
 Yes, yes, forgot each sensual charm,  
 Each mad'ning spell of luxury  
 That could seduce my soul's desires,  
 And bid it throb with guiltier fires. —  
 Such *was* my love, and many a time,  
 When sleep has giv'n thee to my breast,  
 And thou hast seem'd to share the crime  
 Which made thy lover wildly blest;  
 E'en then, in all that rich delusion,  
 When, by voluptuous visions fir'd,  
 My soul, in rapture's warm confusion,  
 Has on a phantom's lip expir'd!  
 E'en *then* some purer thoughts would steal  
 Amid my senses' warm excess;  
 And at the moment — oh! e'en *then*  
 I've started from thy melting press,  
 And blush'd for all I've dar'd to feel,  
 Yet sigh'd to feel it all again! —  
 Such *was* my love, and still, O, still  
 I might have calm'd the unholy thrill:  
 My heart might be a taintless shrine,  
 And thou its votive saint should be;  
 There, there I'd make thee all divine,  
 Myself divine in honouring thee.  
 But, oh! that night! that fatal night!  
 When, both bewilder'd, both betray'd,  
 We sunk beneath the flow of soul,  
 Which for a moment mock'd control;  
 And on the dang'rous kiss delay'd,  
 And almost yielded to delight!  
 God! how I wish'd, in that wild hour,  
 That lips alone, thus stamp'd with heat,



Had for a moment all the pow'r  
 To make our souls effusing meet!  
 That we might mingle by the breath  
 In all of love's delicious death;  
 And in a kiss at once be blest,  
 As, oh! we trembled at the rest! —  
 Pity me, love! I'll pity thee,  
 If thou indeed hast felt like me.  
 All, all my bosom's peace is o'er!  
 At night, which was my hour of calm,  
 When from the page of classic lore,  
 From the pure fount of ancient lay  
 My soul has drawn the placid balm,  
 Which charm'd its little griefs away;  
 Ah! there I find that balm no more.  
 Those spells, which make us oft forget  
 The fleeting troubles of the day,  
 In deeper sorrows only whet  
 The stings they cannot tear away.  
 When to my pillow rack'd I fly,  
 With wearied sense and wakeful eye,  
 While my brain maddens, where, O, where  
 Is that serene consoling pray'r,  
 Which once has harbinger'd my rest,  
 When the still soothing voice of Heaven  
 Has seem'd to whisper in my breast,  
 "Sleep on, thy errors are forgiven!"  
 No, though I still in semblance pray,  
 My thoughts are wandering far away;  
 And e'en the name of Deity  
 Is murmur'd out in sighs for thee '!

## ELEGIAC STANZAS,

SUPPOSED TO BE WRITTEN BY JULIA,  
 ON THE DEATH OF HER BROTHER.

THOUGH sorrow long has worn my heart;  
 Though every day I've counted o'er  
 Has brought a new and quick'ning smart  
 To wounds that rankled fresh before;  
 Though in my earliest life bereft  
 Of many a link by nature tied;  
 Though hope deceiv'd, and pleasure left;  
 Though friends betray'd, and foes belied;  
 I still had hopes — for hope will stay  
 After the sunset of delight;  
 So like the star which ushers day,  
 We scarce can think it heralds night!  
 I hop'd that, after all its strife,  
 My weary heart at length should rest,  
 And, fainting from the waves of life,  
 Find harbour in a brother's breast.  
 That brother's breast was warm with truth,  
 Was bright with honour's purest ray;  
 He was the dearest, gentlest youth —  
 Oh! why then was he torn away?  
 He should have stay'd, have linger'd here  
 To calm his Julia's every woe;  
 He should have chas'd each bitter tear,  
 And not have caus'd those tears to flow.  
 We saw his youthful soul expand  
 In blooms of genius, nurs'd by taste;

\* This irregular occurrence of the rhymes is adopted from the light poetry of the French, and is, I think, particularly suited to express the varieties of feeling. In gentler emotions, the verse may flow periodic and regular; and, in the transition to violent passion, can assume all the animated abruptness of blank verse. Besides, by dispensing with the limits of distich and stanza, it allows an interesting suspension of the sentiment. E.

While Science, with a fost'ring hand,  
Upon his brow her chaplet plac'd.

We saw his gradual op'ning mind  
Enrich'd by all the graces dear;  
Enlighten'd, social, and refin'd,  
In friendship firm, in love sincere.

Such was the youth we lov'd so well;  
Such were the hopes that fate denied —  
We lov'd, but ah! we could not tell  
How deep, how dearly till he died!

Close as the fondest links could strain,  
Twin'd with my very heart he grew;  
And by that fate which breaks the chain,  
The heart is almost broken too!

### FANNY OF TIMMOL.

A MAIL-COACH ADVENTURE.

Quadrigis petimus bene vivere. HORACE.

SWEET Fanny of Timmol! when first you came in  
To the close little carriage in which I was hurl'd,  
I thought to myself, if it were not a sin,  
I could teach you the prettiest tricks in the world.

For your dear little lips, to their destiny true,  
Scen'd to know they were born for the use of another;  
And, to put me in mind of what I ought to do,  
Were eternally biting and kissing each other.

And then you were darting from eyelids so sly, —  
Half open, half shutting, — such tremulous light:  
Let them say what they will, I could read in your eye  
More comical things than I ever shall write.

And oft as we mingled our legs and our feet,  
I felt a pulsation, and cannot tell whether  
In yours or in mine — but I know it was sweet,  
And I think we both felt it and trembled together.

At length when arriv'd, at our supper we sat,  
I heard with a sigh, which had something of pain,  
That perhaps our last moment of meeting was that,  
And Fanny should go back to Timmol again.

Yet I swore not that I was in love with you, Fanny, —  
Oh, no! for I felt it could never be true;  
I but said what I've said very often to many —  
There's few I would rather be kissing than you!

Then first did I learn that you once had believ'd  
Some lover, the dearest and falsest of men;  
And so gently you spoke of the youth who deceiv'd  
That I thought you perhaps might be tempted again.

But you told me that passion a moment amus'd  
Was follow'd too oft by an age of repenting;  
And check'd me, so softly, that while you refus'd,  
Forgive me, dear girl, if I thought 'twas consenting!

And still I entreated, and still you denied,  
Till I almost was made to believe you sincere:  
Though I found that, in bidding me leave you, you sigh'd,  
And when you repuls'd me, 'twas done with a tear.

In vain did I whisper "There's nobody nigh;"  
In vain with the tremors of passion implore:  
Your excuse was a kiss, and a tear your reply —  
I acknowledg'd them both, and I ask'd for no more.

Was I right? — oh! I cannot believe I was wrong.  
Poor Fanny is gone back to Timmol again;

And may Providence guide her uninjur'd along,  
Nor scatter her path with repentance and pain!

By Heav'n! I would rather for ever forswear  
The elysium that dwells on a beautiful breast,  
Than alarm for a moment the *peace* that is there,  
Or banish the *dove* from so hallow'd a nest!

## A NIGHT THOUGHT.

How oft a cloud, with envious veil,  
Obscures yon bashful light,  
Which seems so modestly to steal  
Along the waste of night!

'Tis thus the world's obtrusive wrongs  
Obscure with malice keen  
Some timid heart, which only longs  
To live and die unseen!

## ELEGIAC STANZAS.

*Sic juvat perire.*

When wearied wretches sink to sleep,  
How heavenly soft their slumbers lie!  
How sweet is death to those who weep,  
To those who weep and long to die!

Saw you the soft and grassy bed,  
Where flowrets deck the green earth's breast?  
'Tis there I wish to lay my head,  
'Tis there I wish to sleep at rest!

Oh! let not tears embalm my tomb,  
None but the dews by twilight given!  
Oh! let not sighs disturb the gloom,  
None but the whispering winds of heaven!

## THE KISS.

Grow to my lip, thou sacred kiss,  
On which my soul's beloved swore  
That there should come a time of bliss,  
When she would mock my hopes no more;  
And fancy shall thy glow renew,  
In sighs at morn, and dreams at night,  
And none shall steal thy holy dew  
Till thou'rt absolv'd by rapture's rite.  
Sweet hours that are to make me blest,  
Oh! fly, like breezes, to the goal,  
And let my love, my more than soul  
Come panting to this fever'd breast;  
And while in every glance I drink  
The rich o'erflowings of her mind,  
Oh! let her all impassion'd sink  
In sweet abandonment resign'd,  
Blushing for all our struggles past,  
And murmuring, "I am thine at last!"

## TO —.

With all my soul, then, let us part,  
Since both are anxious to be free;  
And I will send you home your heart,  
If you will send back mine to me.

We've had some happy hours together,  
But joy must often change its wing;  
And spring would be but gloomy weather,  
If we had nothing else but spring.

'Tis not that I expect to find  
A more devoted, fond, and true one,



With rosier cheek or sweeter mind —  
Enough for me that she's a new one.

Thus let us leave the bower of love,  
Where we have loiter'd long in bliss;  
And you may down *that* pathway rove,  
While I shall take my way through *this*.

Our hearts have suffer'd little harm  
In this short fever of desire;  
You have not lost a single charm,  
Nor I one spark of feeling fire.

My kisses have not stain'd the rose  
Which Nature hung upon your lip;  
And still your sigh with nectar flows  
For many a raptur'd soul to sip.

Farewell! and when some other fair  
Shall call your wand'rer to her arms,  
'Twill be my lux'ry to compare  
Her spells with your remember'd charms.

"This cheek," I'll say, "is not so bright  
As one that us'd to meet my kiss;  
This eye has not such liquid light  
As one that us'd to talk of bliss!"

Farewell! and when some future lover  
Shall claim the heart which I resign,  
And in exulting joys discover  
All the charms that once were mine;

I think I should be sweetly blest,  
If, in a soft imperfect sigh,  
You'd say, while to his bosom prest,  
He loves not half so well as I!

#### A REFLECTION AT SEA.

SEE how, beneath the moonbeam's smile,  
Yon little billow heaves its breast,  
And foams and sparkles for awhile,  
And murmuring then subsides to rest.

'Thus man, the sport of bliss and care,  
Rises on Time's eventful sea;  
And, having swell'd a moment there,  
Thus melts into eternity!

#### AN INVITATION TO SUPPER.

TO MRS. —.

MYSELF, dear Julia! and the Sun  
Have now two years of rambling run;  
And he before his wheels has driven  
The grand menagerie of Heaven:  
While I have met on earth, I swear,  
As many brutes as he has there.  
The only difference, I can see,  
Betwixt the flaming god and me,  
Is, that his ways are periodic,  
And mine, I fear, are simply *oddic*.  
But, dearest girl! 'tis now a lapse  
Of two short years, or less perhaps,  
Since you to me, and I to you,  
Vow'd to be ever fondly true! —  
Ah Julia! those were pleasant times!  
You lov'd me for my am'rous rhymes;  
And I lov'd you, because I thought  
'Twas so delicious to be taught  
By such a charming guide as you,  
With eyes of fire and lips of dew,

All I had often fancied o'er,  
But never, never felt before:  
The day flew by, and night was short  
For half our blisses, half our sport!

I know not how we chang'd, or why,  
Or if the first was you or I:  
Yet so 'tis now, we meet each other,  
And I'm no more than Julia's brother;  
While she's so like my prudent sister,  
There's few would think how close I've kist her.

But, Julia, let those matters pass!  
If you will brim a sparkling glass  
To vanish'd hours of true delight,  
Come to me after dusk to-night.  
I'll have no other guest to meet you,  
But here alone I'll *tête-à-tête* you.  
Over a little attic feast,  
As full of cordial soul at least,  
As those where Delia met Tibullus,  
Or Lesbia wanton'd with Catullus\*.

I'll sing you many a roguish sonnet  
About it, at it, and upon it:  
And songs address'd, as if I lov'd,  
To all the girls with whom I've rov'd.  
Come, pr'ythee, come, you'll find me here,  
Like Horace, waiting for his dear\*\*.  
There shall not be to-night, on earth,  
Two souls more elegant in mirth:  
And though our hey-day passion's fled,  
The *spirit* of the love that's dead  
Shall hover wanton o'er our head;  
Like souls that round the grave will fly,  
In which their late possessors lie:  
And who, my pretty Julia, knows,  
But when our warm remembrance glows,  
The *ghost of Love* may act anew,  
What Love *when living* us'd to do!

AN

## ODE UPON MORNING.

Turn to me, love! the morning rays  
Are glowing o'er thy languid charms;  
Take one luxurious parting gaze,  
While yet I linger in thine arms.

'Twas long before the noon of night  
I stole into thy bosom, dear!  
And now the glance of dawning light  
Has found me still in dalliance here.

Turn to me, love! the trembling gleams  
Of morn along thy white neck stray;  
Away, away, you envious beams,  
I'll chase you with my lips away!

Oh! is it not divine to think, —  
While all around were lull'd in night,  
While e'en the planets seem'd to wink, —  
We kept our vigils of delight!

The heart, that little world of ours,  
Unlike the drowsy world of care,  
Then, then awak'd its sweetest pow'rs,  
And all was animation there!

Kiss me once more, and then I fly,  
Our parting would to noonday last;

\* Cocum, non sine candida puella. CAR. CARM. xiii.

\*\* ——— puellam

Ad mediam noctem expecto. HOR. LIB. i. SAT. 5.

There, close that languid trembling eye,  
And sweetly dream of all the past!

As soon as Night shall fix her seal  
Upon the eyes and lips of men,  
Oh, dearest! I will panting steal  
To nestle in thine arms again!

Our joys shall take their stolen flight,  
Secret as those celestial spheres  
Which make sweet music all the night,  
Unheard by drowsy mortal ears!

## SONG.

Oh! nothing in life can sadden us,  
While we have wine and good humour in store;  
With this, and a little of love to madden us,  
Show me the fool that can labour for more!  
Come, then, bid Ganymede fill ev'ry bowl for you,  
Fill them up brimmers, and drink as I call:  
I'm going to toast ev'ry nymph of my soul for you,  
Ay, on my soul, I'm in love with them all!

Dear creatures! we can't live without them,  
They're all that is sweet and seducing to man;  
Looking, sighing about and about them,  
We dote on them, die for them, all that we can.  
Here's Phillis! — whose innocent bosom  
Is always agog for some novel desires;  
To-day to get lovers, to-morrow to lose 'em,  
Is all that the innocent Phillis requires. —  
Here's to the gay little Jessy! — who simpers  
So vastly good humour'd, whatever is done;  
She'll kiss you, and that without whining or whimpers,  
And do what you please with you — all out of fun!

Dear creatures, etc.

A bumper to Fanny! — I know you will scorn her,  
Because she's a prude, and her nose is so curl'd;  
But if ever you chatted with Fan in a corner,  
You'd say she's the best little girl in the world! —  
Another to Lyddy! — still struggling with duty,  
And asking her conscience still, "whether she should;"  
While her eyes, in the silent confession of beauty,  
Say "Only for *something* I certainly would!"

Dear creatures, etc.

Fill for Chloe! — bewitchingly simple,  
Who angles the heart without knowing her lure;  
Still wounding around with a blush or a dimple,  
Nor seeming to feel that she also could cure! —  
Here's pious Susan! — the saint, who alone, sir,  
Could ever have made me religious outright:  
For had I such a dear little saint of my own, sir,  
I'd pray on my knees to her half the long night!

Dear creatures, etc.

COME, tell me where the maid is found,  
Whose heart can love without deceit,  
And I will range the world around,  
To sigh one moment at her feet.

Oh! tell me where's her sainted home,  
What air receives her blessed sigh,  
A pilgrimage of years I'll roam  
To catch one sparkle of her eye!

\* There are many spurious copies of this song in circulation; and it is universally attributed to a gentleman who has no more right than the Editor of these Poems to any share whatever in the composition. E.



And if her cheek be rosy bright,  
 While truth within her bosom lies,  
 I'll gaze upon her morn and night,  
 Till my heart leave me through my eyes!  
 Show me on earth a thing so rare,  
 I'll own all miracles are true;  
 To make one maid sincere and fair,  
 Oh! 'tis the utmost Heav'n can do!

## SONG.

SWEETEST love! I'll not forget thee;  
 Time shall only teach my heart,  
 Fonder, warmer to regret thee,  
 Lovely, gentle as thou art! —  
 Farewell, Bessy!

Yet, oh! yet again we'll meet, love,  
 And repose our hearts at last:  
 Oh! sure 'twill then be sweet, love,  
 Calm to think on sorrows past. —  
 Farewell, Bessy!

Yes, my girl, the distant blessing  
 Mayn't be always sought in vain;  
 And the moment of possessing —  
 Will't not, love, repay our pain? —  
 Farewell, Bessy!

Still I feel my heart is breaking,  
 When I think I stray from thee,  
 Round the world that quiet seeking,  
 Which I fear is not for me! —  
 Farewell, Bessy!

Calm to peace thy lover's bosom —  
 Can it, dearest! must it be?  
 Thou within an hour shalt lose him,  
 He for ever loses thee!  
 Farewell, Bessy!

## SONG.

IF I swear by that eye, you'll allow  
 Its look is so shifting and new,  
 That the oath I might take on it now  
 The very next glance would undo!

Those babies that nestle so sly  
 Such different arrows have got,  
 That on oath, on the glance of an eye  
 Such as yours, may be off in a shot!

Should I swear by the dew on your lip,  
 Though each moment the treasure renews,  
 If my constancy wishes to trip,  
 I may kiss off the oath when I choose!

Or a sigh may disperse from that flow'r  
 The dew and the oath that are there!  
 And I'd make a new vow ev'ry hour,  
 To lose them so sweetly in air!

But clear up that heav'n of your brow,  
 Nor fancy my faith is a feather;  
 On my heart I will pledge you my vow,  
 And they both must be broken together!

## JULIA'S KISS.

WHEN infant Bliss in roses slept,  
 Cupid upon his slumber crept;

\* All these songs were adapted to airs which Mr. Little composed, and sometimes sang, for his friends: this may account for the peculiarity of metre observable in many of them. E.

And while a balmy sigh he stole,  
Exhaling from the infant's soul,  
He smiling said, "With this, with this  
I'll scent my Julia's burning kiss!"

Nay, more; he stole to Venus' bed,  
Ere yet the sanguine flush had fled,  
Which Love's divinest, dearest flame  
Had kindled through her panting frame.  
Her soul still dwelt on memory's themes,  
Still floated in voluptuous dreams;  
And every joy she felt before  
In slumber now was acting o'er.  
From her ripe lips, which seem'd to thrill  
As in the war of kisses still,  
And amorous to each other clung,  
He stole the dew that trembling hung,  
And smiling said, "With this, with this  
I'll bathe my Julia's burning kiss!"

### TO —.

REMEMBER him thou leav'st behind,  
Whose heart is warmly bound to thee,  
Close as the tend'rest links can bind  
A heart as warm as heart can be.  
Oh! I had long in freedom rov'd,  
Though many seem'd my soul to share;  
'Twas passion when I thought I lov'd,  
'Twas fancy when I thought them fair.  
Ee'n she, my muse's early theme,  
Beguil'd me only while she warm'd;  
'Twas young Desire that fed the dream,  
And reason broke what passion form'd.  
But thou — ah! better had it been  
If I had still in freedom rov'd,  
If I had ne'er thy beauties seen,  
For then I never should have lov'd!  
Then all the pain which lovers feel  
Had never to my heart been known;  
But, ah! the joys which lovers steal,  
Should they have ever been my own?  
Oh! trust me, when I swear thee this,  
Dearest! the pain of loving thee,  
The very pain is sweeter bliss  
Than passion's wildest ecstasy!  
That little cage I would not part,  
In which my soul is prison'd now,  
For the most light and winged heart  
That wantons on the passing vow.  
Still, my belov'd! still keep in mind,  
However far remov'd from me,  
That there is one thou leav'st behind,  
Whose heart respires for only thee!  
And though ungenial ties have bound  
Thy fate unto another's care;  
That arm, which clasps thy bosom round,  
Cannot confine the heart that's there.  
No, no! that heart is only mine  
By ties all other ties above,  
For I have wed it at a shrine  
Where we have had no priest but Love?

### SONG.

FLY from the world, O Bessy! to me,  
Thou'lt never find any sincerer;

I'll give up the world, O Bessy! for thee,  
 I can never meet any that's dearer!  
 Then tell me no more, with a tear and a sigh,  
 That our loves will be censur'd by many;  
 All, all have their follies, and who will deny  
 That ours is the sweetest of any?

When your lip has met mine, in abandonment sweet,  
 Have we felt as if virtue forbid it? —  
 Have we felt as if Heaven denied them to meet? —  
 No, rather 'twas Heaven that did it!  
 So innocent, love, is the pleasure we sip,  
 So little of guilt is there in it,  
 That I wish all my errors were lodg'd on your lip,  
 And I'd kiss them away in a minute!

Then come to your lover, oh! fly to his shed,  
 From a world which I know thou despisest;  
 And slumber will hover as light on our bed  
 As e'er on the couch of the wisest!  
 And when on our pillow the tempest is driven,  
 And thou, pretty innocent, fearest,  
 I'll tell thee, it is not the chiding of Heaven,  
 'Tis only our lullaby, dearest!

And, oh! when we lie on our deathbed, my love,  
 Looking back on the scene of our errors,  
 A sigh from my Bessy shall plead then above,  
 And Death be disarm'd of his terrors!  
 And each to the other embracing will say,  
 "Farewell! let us hope we're forgiven;"  
 Thy last fading glance will illumine the way,  
 And a kiss be our passport to Heaven!

## SONG.

THINK on that look of humid ray,  
 Which for a moment mix'd with mine,  
 And for that moment seem'd to say,  
 "I dare not, or I would be thine!"

Think, think on ev'ry smile and glance,  
 On all thou hast to charm and move;  
 And then forgive my bosom's trance,  
 And tell me, 'tis not sin to love!

Oh! *not* to love thee were the sin;  
 For sure, if Heaven's decrees be done,  
 Thou, thou art destin'd still to win,  
 As I was destin'd to be won!

## SONG.

A CAPTIVE thus to thee, my girl,  
 How sweetly shall I pass my age,  
 Contented, like the playful squirrel,  
 To wanton up and down my cage

When death shall envy joy like this,  
 And come to shade our sunny weather,  
 Be our last sigh the sigh of bliss,  
 And both our souls exhal'd together!

## THE CATALOGUE.

"Come, tell me," says Rosa, as kissing and kist,  
 One day she reclin'd on my breast;  
 "Come, tell me the number, repeat me the list  
 Of the nymphs you have lov'd and carest." —  
 Oh Rosa! 'twas only my fancy that rov'd,  
 My heart at the moment was free;



But I'll tell thee, my girl, how many I've lov'd,  
And the number shall finish with thee!

My tutor was Kitty; in infancy wild  
She taught me the way to be blest;  
She taught me to love her, I lov'd like a child,  
But Kitty could fancy the rest.  
This lesson of dear and enrapturing lore  
I have never forgot, I allow:  
I have had it *by rote* very often before,  
But never *by heart* until now!

Pretty Martha was next, and my soul was all flame  
But my head was so full of romance  
That I fancied her into some chivalry dame,  
And I was her knight of the lance!  
But Martha was not of this fanciful school,  
And she laugh'd at her poor little knight;  
While I thought her a goddess, she thought me a fool,  
And I'll swear *she* was most in the right.

My soul was now calm, till, by Cloris's looks,  
Again I was tempted to rove;  
But Cloris, I found, was so learned in books  
That she gave me more logic than love!  
So I left this young Sappho, and hasten'd to fly  
To those sweeter logicians in bliss,  
Who argue the point with a soul-telling eye,  
And convince us at once with a kiss!

Oh! Susan was then all the world unto me,  
But Susan was piously given;  
And the worst of it was, we could never agree  
On the road that was shortest to Heaven!  
"Oh, Susan!" I've said, in the moments of mirth,  
"What's devotion to thee or to me?"  
I devoutly believe there's a heaven on earth,  
And believe that *that* heaven's in *thee*!"  
.  
.  
.  
.  
.

### A FRAGMENT.

TO —.

'Tis night, the spectred hour is nigh!  
Pensive I hear the moaning blast,  
Passing, with sad sepulchral sigh,  
My lyre that hangs neglected by,  
And seems to mourn for pleasures past!  
That lyre was once attun'd for thee  
To many a lay of fond delight,  
When all thy days were giv'n to me,  
And mine was every blissful night.  
How oft I've languish'd by thy side,—  
And while my heart's luxuriant tide  
Ran in wild riot through my veins,  
I've wak'd such sweetly madd'ning strains  
As if by inspiration's fire  
My soul was blended with my lyre!  
Oh! while in every fainting note  
We heard the soul of passion float;  
While, in thy blue dissolving glance,  
I've raptur'd read thy bosom's trance,  
I've sung and trembled, kiss'd and sung,  
Till, as we mingle breath with breath,  
Thy burning kisses parch my tongue,  
My hands drop listless on the lyre,  
And, murmuring like a swan in death,  
Upon thy bosom I expire!  
Yes, I indeed remember well  
Those hours of pleasure past and o'er;

Why have I liv'd their sweets to tell?  
 To tell, but never feel them more!  
 I should have died, have sweetly died,  
 In one of those impassion'd dreams,  
 When languid, silent on thy breast,  
 Drinking thine eyes' delicious beams,  
 My soul has flutter'd from its nest,  
 And on thy lip just parting sigh'd!  
 Oh! dying thus a death of love,  
 To heav'n how dearly should I go!  
 He well might hope for joys above  
 Who had begun them here below!

. . . . .

## SONG.

WHERE is the nymph, whose azure eye  
 Can shine through rapture's tear?  
 The sun has sunk, the moon is high,  
 And yet she comes not here!

Was that her footstep on the hill —  
 Her voice upon the gale? —  
 No, 'twas the wind, and all is still,  
 Oh maid of Marlivale!

Come to me, love, I've wander'd far,  
 'Tis past the promis'd hour;  
 Come to me, love, the twilight star  
 Shall guide thee to my bow'r.

## SONG.

WHEN Time, who steals our years away,  
 Shall steal our pleasures too,  
 The mem'ry of the past will stay,  
 And half our joys renew.

Then, Chloe, when thy beauty's flow'r  
 Shall feel the wintry air,  
 Remembrance will recall the hour  
 When thou alone wert fair!

Then talk no more of future gloom;  
 Our joys shall always last;  
 For hope shall brighten days to come,  
 And mem'ry gild the past!

Come, Chloe, fill the genial bowl,  
 I drink to Love and thee:  
 Thou never canst decay in soul,  
 Thou'lt still be young for me.

And as thy lips the tear-drop chase,  
 Which on my cheek they find,  
 So hope shall steal away the trace  
 Which sorrow leaves behind!

Then fill the bowl — away with gloom!  
 Our joys shall always last;  
 For hope shall brighten days to come,  
 And mem'ry gild the past!

But mark, at thought of future years  
 When love shall lose its soul,  
 My Chloe drops her timid tears,  
 They mingle with my bowl!

How like this bowl of wine, my fair,  
 Our loving life shall fleet;  
 Though tears may sometimes mingle there,  
 The draught will still be sweet!

Then fill the bowl! — away with gloom!  
 Our joys shall always last;  
 For hope will brighten days to come,  
 And mem'ry gild the past!

### THE SHRINE.

TO —.

My fates had destin'd me to rove  
 A long, long pilgrimage of love;  
 And many an altar on my way  
 Has lur'd my pious steps to stay;  
 For, if the saint was young and fair,  
 I turn'd and sung my vespers there.  
 This, from a youthful pilgrim's fire,  
 Is what your pretty saints require:  
 To pass, nor tell a single bead,  
 With them would be *profane indeed!*  
 But, trust me, all this young devotion  
 Was but to keep my zeal in motion;  
 And, ev'ry *humbler altar* past,  
 I now have reach'd THE SHRINE at last!

### REUBEN AND ROSE.

A TALE OF ROMANCE.

THE darkness which hung upon Willumberg's walls  
 Has long been remember'd with awe and dismay!  
 For years not a sunbeam had play'd in its halls,  
 And it seem'd as shut out from the regions of day;  
 Though the valleys were brighten'd by many a beam,  
 Yet none could the woods of the castle illumine;  
 And the lightning, which flash'd on the neighbouring stream,  
 Flew back, as if fearing to enter the gloom!

"Oh! when shall this horrible darkness disperse?"  
 Said Willumberg's lord to the scer of the cave; —  
 "It can never dispel," said the wizard of verse,  
 "Till the bright star of chivalry's sunk in the wave!"

And who was the bright star of chivalry then?  
 Who could be but Reuben, the flow'r of the age?  
 For Reuben was first in the combat of men,  
 Though Youth had scarce written his name on her page.

For Willumberg's daughter his bosom had beat,  
 For Rose, who was bright as the spirit of dawn,  
 When with wand dropping diamonds, and silvery feet,  
 It walks o'er the flow'rs of the mountain and lawn!

Must Rose, then, from Reuben so fatally sever?  
 Sad, sad were the words of the man in the cave,  
 That darkness should cover the castle for ever,  
 Or Reuben be sunk in the merciless wave!

She flew to the wizard — "And tell me, oh, tell!  
 Shall my Reuben no more be restor'd to my eyes?" —  
 "Yes, yes, — when a spirit shall toll the great bell  
 Of the mouldering abbey, your Reuben shall rise!"

Twice, thrice he repeated "Your Reuben shall rise!"  
 And Rose felt a moment's release from her pain;  
 She wip'd, while she listen'd, the tears from her eyes,  
 And she hop'd she might yet see her hero again!

Her hero could smile at the terrors of death,  
 When he felt that he died for the sire of his Rose;  
 To the Oder he flew, and there, plunging beneath,  
 In the lapse of the billows soon found his repose. —

How strangely the order of destiny falls! —  
 Not long in the waters the warrior lay,



When a sunbeam was seen to glance over the walls,  
And the castle of Willumberg bask'd in the ray!

All, all but the soul of the maid was in light,  
There sorrow and terror lay gloomy and blank:  
Two days did she wander, and all the long night,  
In quest of her love, on the wide river's bank.

Off, off did she pause for the toll of the bell,  
And she heard but the breathings of night in the air;  
Long, long did she gaze on the watery swell,  
And she saw but the foam of the white billow there.

And often as midnight its veil would undraw,  
As she look'd at the light of the moon in the stream,  
She thought 'twas his helmet of silver she saw,  
As the curl of the surge glitter'd high in the beam.

And now the third night was begemming the sky,  
Poor Rose on the cold dewy margent reclin'd,  
There wept till the tear almost froze in her eye,  
When, — hark! — 'twas the bell that came deep in the wind

She startled, and saw, through the glimmering shade,  
A form o'er the waters in majesty glide;  
She knew 'twas her love, though his cheek was decay'd,  
And his helmet of silver was wash'd by the tide.

Was this what the seer of the cave had foretold? —  
Dim, dim through the phantom the moon shot a gleam;  
'Twas Reuben, but, ah! he was deathly and cold,  
And fled away like the spell of a dream!

Twice, thrice did he rise, and as often she thought  
From the bank to embrace him, but never, ah! never!  
Then, springing beneath, at a billow she caught,  
And sunk to repose on its bosom for ever!

### THE RING.

#### A TALE.

*Annulus ille viri. OVID. Amor. lib. ii. eleg. 15.*

THE happy day at length arriv'd  
When Rupert was to wed  
The fairest maid in Saxony,  
And take her to his bed.

As soon as morn was in the sky,  
The feast and sports began;  
The men admir'd the happy maid,  
The maids the happy man.

In many a sweet device of mirth  
The day was pass'd along;  
And some the featly dance amus'd,  
And some the dulcet song.

The younger maids with Isabel  
Disport'd through the bowers,  
And deck'd her robe, and crown'd her head  
With motley bridal flowers.

The matrons all in rich attire,  
Within the castle walls,  
Sat listening to the choral strains  
That echo'd through the halls.

Young Rupert and his friends repair'd  
Unto a spacious court,

\* I should be sorry to think that my friend had any serious intentions of frightening the nursery by this story: I rather hope—though the manner of it leads me to doubt—that his design was to ridicule that distempered taste which prefers those monsters of the fancy to the “*speciosa miracula*” of true poetic imagination.

I find, by a note in the manuscript, that he met with this story in a German author, FROMMAN upon *Fascination*, Book iii. part vi. chap. 18. On consulting the work, I perceive that FROMMAN quotes it from BELUACENSIS, among many other stories equally diabolical and interesting. E.

To strike the bounding tennis-ball  
In feat and manly sport.

The bridegroom on his finger had  
The wedding-ring so bright,  
Which was to grace the lily hand  
Of Isabel that night.

And fearing he might break the gem,  
Or lose it in the play,  
He look'd around the court, to see  
Where he the ring might lay.

Now in the court a statue stood,  
Which there full long had been:  
It was a Heathen goddess, or  
Perhaps a Heathen queen.

Upon its marble finger then  
He tried the ring to fit;  
And, thinking it was safest there,  
Thereon he fasten'd it.

And now the tennis sports went on,  
Till they were wearied all,  
And messengers announc'd to them  
Their dinner in the hall.

Young Rupert for his wedding-ring  
Unto the statue went;  
But, oh! how was he shock'd to find  
The marble finger bent!

The hand was clos'd upon the ring  
With firm and mighty clasp;  
In vain he tried, and tried, and tried,  
He could not loose the grasp!

How sore surpris'd was Rupert's mind, —  
As well his mind might be;  
"I'll come," quoth he, "at night again,  
When none are here to see."

He went unto the feast, and much  
He thought upon his ring;  
And much he wonder'd what could mean  
So very strange a thing!

The feast was o'er, and to the court  
He went without delay,  
Resolv'd to break the marble hand,  
And force the ring away!

But, mark a stranger wonder still —  
The ring was there no more;  
Yet was the marble hand ungrasp'd,  
And open as before!

He search'd the base, and all the court,  
And nothing could he find,  
But to the castle did return  
With sore bewilder'd mind.

Within he found them all in mirth,  
The night in dancing flew;  
The youth another ring procur'd,  
And none the adventure knew.

And now the priest has join'd their hands,  
The hours of love advance!  
Rupert almost forgets to think  
Upon the morn's mischance.

Within the bed fair Isabel  
In blushing sweetness lay,  
Like flowers, half-open'd by the dawn,  
And waiting for the day.

And Rupert, by her lovely side,  
 In youthful beauty glows,  
 Like Phoebus, when he bends to cast  
 His beams upon a rose!

And here my song shall leave them both,  
 Nor let the rest be told,  
 But for the horrid, horrid tale  
 It yet has to unfold!

Soon Rupert, 'twixt his bride and him,  
 A death-cold carcass found;  
 He saw it not, but thought he felt  
 Its arms embrace him round.

He started up, and then return'd,  
 But found the phantom still;  
 In vain he shrunk, it clipp'd him round,  
 With damp and deadly chill!

And when he bent, the earthy lips  
 A kiss of horror gave;  
 'Twas like the smell from charnel vaults,  
 Or from the mould'ring grave!

Ill fated Rupert, wild and loud  
 Thou criest to thy wife,  
 "Oh! save me from this horrid fiend,  
 My Isabel! my life!"

But Isabel had nothing seen,  
 She look'd around in vain;  
 And much she mourn'd the mad conceit  
 That rack'd her Rupert's brain.

At length from this invisible  
 These words to Rupert came:  
 (Oh God! while he did hear the words,  
 What terrors shook his frame!)

"Husband! husband! I've the ring  
 Thou gav'st to-day to me;  
 And thou'rt to me for ever wed,  
 As I am wed to thee!"

And all the night the demon lay  
 Cold-chilling by his side,  
 And strain'd him with such deadly grasp,  
 He thought he should have died!

But when the dawn of day was near,  
 The horrid phantom fled,  
 And left th' affrighted youth to weep  
 By Isabel in bed.

All, all that day a gloomy cloud  
 Was seen on Rupert's brows;  
 Fair Isabel was likewise sad,  
 But strove to cheer her spouse.

And, as the day advanc'd, he thought  
 Of coming night with fear:  
 Ah! that he must with terror view  
 The bed that should be dear!

At length the second night arriv'd,  
 Again their couch they press'd;  
 Poor Rupert hop'd that all was o'er,  
 And look'd for love and rest.

But oh! when midnight came, again  
 The fiend was at his side,  
 And, as it strain'd him in its grasp,  
 With howl exulting cried: —

"Husband! husband! I've the ring,  
 The ring thou gav'st to me;



And thou'rt to me for ever wed,  
As I am wed to thee!"

In agony of wild despair,  
He started from the bed;  
And thus to his hewilder'd wife  
The trembling Rupert said:

"Oh Isabel! dost thou not see  
A shape of horrors here,  
That strains me to the deadly kiss,  
And keeps me from my dear?"

"No, no, my love! my Rupert, I  
No shape of horrors see;  
And much I mourn the phantasy  
That keeps my dear from me!"

This night, just like the night before,  
In terrors pass'd away,  
Nor did the demon vanish thence  
Before the dawn of day.

Says Rupert then, "My Isabel,  
Dear partner of my woe,  
To Father Austin's holy cave  
This instant will I go."

Now Austin was a reverend man,  
Who acted wonders maint,  
Whom all the country round believ'd  
A devil or a saint!

To Father Austin's holy cave  
Then Rupert went full straight,  
And told him all, and ask'd him how  
To remedy his fate.

The father heard the youth, and then  
Retir'd awhile to pray;  
And, having pray'd for half an hour,  
Return'd, and thus did say:

"There is a place where four roads meet,  
Which I will tell to thee;  
Be there this eve, at fall of night,  
And list what thou shalt see.

"Thou'lt see a group of figures pass  
In strange disorder'd crowd,  
Traveling by torch-light through the roads,  
With noises strange and loud.

"And one that's high above the rest,  
Terrific towering o'er,  
Will make thee know him at a glance,  
So I need say no more.

"To him from me these tablets give,  
They'll soon be understood;  
Thou need'st not fear, but give them straight,  
I've scrawl'd them with my blood!"

The night-fall came, and Rupert all  
In pale amazement went  
To where the cross-roads met, and he  
Was by the Father sent.

And lo! a group of figures came  
In strange disorder'd crowd,  
Traveling by torch-light through the roads,  
With noises strange and loud.

And, as the gloomy train advanc'd,  
Rupert beheld from far  
A female form of wanton mien  
Seated upon a car.

And Rupert, as he gaz'd upon  
 The loosely vested dame,  
 Thought of the marble statue's look,  
 For hers was just the same.

Behind her walk'd a hideous form,  
 With eyeballs flashing death;  
 Whene'er he breath'd, a sulphur'd smoke  
 Came burning in his breath!

He seem'd the first of all the crowd,  
 Terrific towering o'er;  
 "Yes, yes," said Rupert, "this is he,  
 And I need ask no more."

Then slow he went, and to this fiend  
 The tablets trembling gave,  
 Who look'd and read them with a yell  
 That would disturb the grave.

And when he saw the blood-scrawl'd name,  
 His eyes with fury shine;  
 "I thought," cries he, "his time was out,  
 But he must soon be mine!"

Then darting at the youth a look  
 Which rent his soul with fear,  
 He went unto the female fiend,  
 And whisper'd in her ear.

The female fiend so sooner heard  
 Than, with reluctant look,  
 The very ring that Rupert lost,  
 She from her finger took.

And, giving it unto the youth,  
 With eyes that breath'd of hell,  
 She said, in that tremendous voice  
 Which he remember'd well:

"In Austin's name take back the ring,  
 The ring thou gav'st to me;  
 And thou'rt to me no longer wed,  
 Nor longer I to thee."

He took the ring, the rabble pass'd,  
 He home return'd again;  
 His wife was then the happiest fair,  
 The happiest he of men.

## SONG.

ON THE BIRTHDAY OF MRS. —.

WRITTEN IN IRELAND.

OF all my happiest hours of joy,  
 And even I have had my measure,  
 When hearts were full, and ev'ry eye  
 Has kindled with the beams of pleasure!

Such hours as this I ne'er was given,  
 So dear to friendship, dear to blisses;  
 Young Love himself looks down from heaven,  
 To smile on such a day as this is!

Then oh! my friends, this hour improve,  
 Let's feel as if we ne'er could sever;  
 And may the birth of her we love  
 Be thus with joy remember'd ever!

Oh! banish ev'ry thought to-night,  
 Which could disturb our soul's communion!  
 Abandon'd thus to dear delight,  
 We'll e'en for once forget the Union!

On that let statesmen try their pow'rs,  
 And tremble o'er the rights they'd die for;

The union of the soul be ours,  
And ev'ry union else we sigh for!

Then oh! my friends, this hour improve,  
Let's feel as if we ne'er could sever;  
And may the birth of her we love  
Be thus with joy remember'd ever!

In ev'ry eye around I mark  
The feelings of the heart o'erflowing;  
From ev'ry soul I catch the spark  
Of sympathy, in friendship glowing!

Oh! could such moments ever fly;  
Oh! that we ne'er were doom'd to lose 'em;  
And all as bright as Charlotte's eye,  
And all as pure as Charlotte's bosom.

But oh! my friends, this hour improve,  
Let's feel as if we ne'er could sever;  
And may the birth of her we love  
Be thus with joy remember'd ever!

For me, whate'er my span of years,  
Whatever sun may light my roving;  
Whether I waste my life in tears,  
Or live, as now, for mirth and loving!

This day shall come with aspect kind,  
Wherever fate may cast your rover;  
He'll think of those he left behind,  
And drink a health to bliss that's over!

Then oh! my friends, this hour improve,  
Let's feel as if we ne'er could sever;  
And may the birth of her we love  
Be thus with joy remember'd ever!

### T O A B O Y,

With a Watch.

WRITTEN FOR A FRIEND.

Is it not sweet, beloved youth,  
To rove through Erudition's bowers,  
And cull the golden fruits of truth,  
And gather Fancy's brilliant flowers?

And is it not more sweet than this,  
To feel thy parents' hearts approving,  
And pay them back in sums of bliss  
The dear, the endless debt of loving?

It must be so to thee, my youth;  
With this idea toil is lighter;  
This sweetens all the fruits of truth,  
And makes the flowers of fancy brighter!

The little gift we send thee, boy,  
May sometimes teach thy soul to ponder,  
If indolence or siren joy  
Should ever tempt that soul to wander.

'Twill tell thee that the winged day  
Can ne'er be chain'd by man's endeavour  
That life and time shall fade away,  
While heav'n and virtue bloom for ever!

### FRAGMENTS OF COLLEGE EXERCISES.

Nobilitas sola est atque unica virtus. JUV.

MARK those proud boasters of a splendid line,  
Like gilded ruins, mouldering while they shine,  
How heavy sits that weight of alien show,  
Like martial helm upon an infant's brow;



Those borrow'd splendours, whose contrasting light  
Throws back the native shades in deeper night.

Ask the proud train who glory's shade pursue,  
Where are the arts by which that glory grew?  
The genuine virtues that with eagle-gaze  
Sought young Renown in all her orient blaze!  
Where is the heart by chymic truth refin'd,  
Th' exploring soul, whose eye had read mankind?  
Where are the links that twin'd, with heav'nly art,  
His country's interest round the patriot's heart?  
Where is the tongue that scatter'd words of fire?  
The spirit breathing through the poet's lyre?  
Do these descend with all that tide of fame  
Which vainly waters an unfruitful name?

*Iustum bellum quibus necessarium, et pia arma quibus nulla nisi in armis relinquitur spes.*  
LIVY.

Is there no call, no consecrating cause,  
Approv'd by Heav'n, ordain'd by nature's laws,  
Where justice flies the herald of our way,  
And truth's pure beams upon the banners play?

Yes, there's a call sweet as an angel's breath  
To slumbring babes, or innocence in death;  
And urgent as the tongue of heav'n within,  
When the mind's balance trembles upon sin.

Oh! 'tis our country's voice, whose claim should meet  
And echo in the soul's most deep retreat;  
Along the heart's responding string should run,  
Nor let a tone there vibrate—but the one!

#### SONG\*.

MARY, I believ'd thee true,  
And I was blest in thus believing;  
But now I mourn that e'er I knew  
A girl so fair and so deceiving!

Few have ever lov'd like me, —  
Oh! I have lov'd thee too sincerely!  
And few have e'er deceiv'd like thee, —  
Alas! deceiv'd me too severely!

Fare thee well! yet think awhile  
On one whose bosom bleeds to doubt thee;  
Who now would rather trust that smile,  
And die with thee than live without thee;

Fare thee well! I'll think of thee,  
Thou leav'st me many a bitter token;  
For see, distracting woman! see,  
My peace is gone, my heart is broken! —  
Fare thee well!

#### SONG.

Why does azure deck the sky?  
'Tis to be like thy looks of blue;  
Why is red the rose's dye?  
Because it is thy blushes' hue.  
All that's fair, by Love's decree,  
Has been made resembling thee!

Why is falling snow so white,  
But to be like thy bosom fair?  
Why are solar beams so bright?  
That they may seem thy golden hair!

\* I believe these words were adapted by Mr. Little to the pathetic Scotch air "Galla Water."

All that's bright, by Love's decree,  
Has been made resembling thee!

Why are nature's beauties felt?

Oh! 'tis thine in her we see!

Why has music power to melt?

Oh! because it speaks like thee.

All that's sweet, by Love's decree,  
Has been made resembling thee!

## MORALITY.

### A FAMILIAR EPISTLE.

ADDRESSED TO

J. AT—NS—N, ESQ. M. R. I. A.\*

THOUGH long at school and college dozing,  
On books of rhyme and books of prosing,  
And copying from their moral pages  
Fine recipes for forming sages;  
Though long with those divines at school,  
Who think to make us good by rule;  
Who, in methodic forms advancing,  
Teaching morality like dancing,  
Tell us, for Heav'n or money's sake,  
What *steps* we are through life to take:  
Though thus, my friend, so long employ'd,  
And so much midnight oil destroy'd,  
I must confess my searches past,  
I only learn'd to *doubt* at last.

I find the doctors and the sages  
Have differ'd in all climes and ages,  
And two in fifty scarce agree  
On what is pure morality!  
'Tis like the rainbow's shifting zone,  
And every vision makes its own.

The doctors of the Porch advise,  
As modes of being great and wise,  
That we should cease to own or know  
The luxuries that from feeling flow.

"Reason alone must claim direction,  
And Apathy's the soul's perfection.  
Like a dull lake the heart must lie;  
Nor passion's gale nor pleasure's sigh,  
Though heav'n the breeze, the breath supplied,  
Must curl the wave or swell the tide!"

Such was the rigid Zeno's plan  
To form his philosophic man;  
Such were the modes he taught mankind  
To weed the garden of the mind;  
They tore away *some weeds*, 'tis true,  
But all the *flow'rs* were ravish'd too!

Now listen to the wily strains,  
Which, on Cyrené's sandy plains,  
When Pleasure, nymph with loosen'd zone,  
Usurp'd the philosophic throne;  
Hear what the courtly sage's\*\* tongue  
To his surrounding pupils sung:

"Pleasure's the only noble end  
To which all human pow'rs should tend,  
And Virtue gives her heav'nly lore,  
But to make Pleasure please us more!

\* The gentleman to whom this poem is addressed is the author of some esteemed works, and was Mr. Little's most particular friend. I have heard Mr. Little very frequently speak of him as one in whom "the elements were so mixed," that neither in his head nor heart had nature left any deficiency. E.

\*\* Aristippus.

Wisdom and she were both design'd  
To make the senses more refin'd,  
That man might revel, free from cloying,  
Then most a sage when most enjoying!"

Is this morality? — Oh, no!  
E'en I a wiser path could show,  
The flow'r within this vase confin'd,  
The pure, the unfading flow'r of mind  
Must not throw all its sweets away  
Upon a mortal mould of clay;  
No, no! its richest breath should rise  
In virtue's incense to the skies!

But thus it is, all sects we see  
Have watch-words of morality:  
Some cry out Venus, others Jove;  
Here 'tis religion, there 'tis love!  
But while they thus so widely wander,  
While mystics dream, and doctors ponder;  
And some, in dialectics firm,  
Seek virtue in a middle term;  
While thus they strive, in Heaven's defiance,  
To chain morality with science;  
The plain good man, whose actions teach  
More virtue than a sect can preach,  
Pursues his course, unsagely blest,  
His tutor whisp'ring in his breast:  
Nor could he act a purer part,  
Though he had Tully all by heart;  
And when he drops the tear on woe,  
He little knows or cares to know  
That Epictetus blam'd that tear,  
By Heav'n approv'd to virtue dear!

Oh! when I've seen the morning beam  
Floating within the dimpled stream;  
While Nature, wak'ning from the night,  
Has just put on her robes of light,  
Have I, with cold optician's gaze,  
Explor'd the doctrine of those rays?  
No, pedants, I have left to you  
Nicely to sep'rate hue from hue:  
Go, give that moment up to art,  
When Heav'n and nature claim the heart;  
And, dull to all their best attraction,  
Go — measure *angles of refraction*!  
While I, in feeling's sweet romance,  
Look on each daybeam as a glance  
From the great eye of Him above,  
Wak'ning his world with looks of love!

## THE NATAL GENIUS.

### A Dream.

TO ———,

THE MORNING OF HER BIRTHDAY.

IN witching slumbers of the night,  
I dream'd I was the airy sprite  
That on thy natal moment smil'd;  
And thought I wafted on my wing  
Those flow'rs which in Elysium spring,  
To crown my lovely mortal child.

With olive-branch I bound thy head,  
Heart's-ease along thy path I shed,  
Which was to bloom through all thy years;  
Nor yet did I forget to bind  
Love's roses, with his myrtle twin'd,  
And dew'd by sympathetic tears.



Such was the wild but precious boon  
Which Fancy, at her magic noon,  
Bade me to Nona's image pay —  
Oh! were I, love, thus doom'd to be  
The little guardian deity,  
How blest around thy steps I'd play!

Thy life should softly steal along,  
Calm as some lonely shepherd's song  
That's heard at distance in the grove;  
No cloud should ever shade thy sky,  
No thorns along thy pathway lie,  
But all be sunshine, peace, and love!

The wing of time should never brush  
Thy dewy lip's luxuriant flush,  
To bid its roses with'ring die;  
Nor age itself, though dim and dark,  
Should ever quench a single spark  
That flashes from my Nona's eye!

# INTERCEPTED LETTERS;

OR, THE

**T w o p e n n y P o s t - B a g .**

---

BY

**T H O M A S   B R O W N ,**

**T H E Y O U N G E R .**

Elapsae manibus cecidère tabellae.  
OVID.



# DEDICATION.

TO

ST — N W — LR — E, ESQ.

MY DEAR W — E,

IT is now about seven years since I promised (and I grieve to think it is almost as long since we met) to dedicate to you the very first Book, of whatever size or kind, I should publish. Who could have thought that so many years would elapse, without my giving the least signs of life upon the subject of this important promise? Who could have imagined that a volume of doggerel, after all, would be the first offering that Gratitude would lay upon the shrine of Friendship?

If, however, you are as interested about me and my pursuits as formerly, you will be happy to hear that doggerel is not my *only* occupation; but that I am preparing to throw my name to the Swans of the Temple of Immortality\*; leaving it, of course, to the said Swans to determine, whether they ever will take the trouble of picking it from the stream.

In the mean time, my dear W — E, like a pious Lutheran, you must judge of me rather by my *faith* than my *works*, and, however trifling the tribute which I offer, never doubt the fidelity with which I am, and always shall be,

Your sincere and  
attached friend,

THE AUTHOR.

245, PICCADILLY,  
March 4, 1813.

## PREFACE.

THE Bag, from which the following Letters are selected, was dropped by a Twopenny Postman about two months since, and picked up by an emissary of the Society for the Suppression of Vice, who, supposing it might materially assist the private researches of that Institution, immediately took it to his employers, and was rewarded handsomely for his trouble. Such a treasury of secrets was worth a whole host of informers; and, accordingly, like the Cupids of the poet (if I may use so profane a simile) who “fell at odds about the sweet-bag of a bee”, those venerable Suppressors almost fought with each other for the honour and delight of first ransacking the Post-Bag. Unluckily, however, it turned out, upon examination, that the discoveries of profligacy, which it enabled them to make, lay chiefly in those upper regions of society, which their well-bred regulations forbid them to molest or meddle with. — In consequence, they gained but very few victims by their prize, and, after lying for a week or two under Mr. H — TCH — D’s counter, the Bag, with its violated contents, was sold for a trifle to a friend of mine.

It happened that I had been just then seized with an ambition (having never tried the strength of my wing but in a Newspaper) to publish something or other in the shape of a Book; and it occurred to me that, the present being such a letter-writing era, a few of these Twopenny Post Epistles, turned into easy verse, would be as light and popular a task as I could possibly select for a commencement. I did not think it prudent, however, to give too many Letters at first, and, accordingly, have been obliged (in order to eke out a sufficient number of pages) to reprint some of those trifles, which had already appeared in the public journals. As in the battles of ancient times, the shades of the departed were sometimes seen among the combatants, so I thought I might remedy the thinness of my ranks, by conjuring up a few dead and forgotten ephemerals to fill them.

Such are the motives and accidents, that led to the present publication; and as this is the first time my Muse has ever ventured out of the go-cart of a Newspaper, though I feel all a parent’s delight at seeing little Miss go alone, I am also not without a parent’s anxiety, lest an unlucky fall should be the consequence of the experiment; and I need not point out the many living instances there are, of Muses that have suffered severely in their heads, from taking too early and rashly to their feet. Besides, a Book is so very different a thing from a Newspaper! — in the former, your doggerel, without either company or shelter, must stand shivering in the middle of a bleak white page by itself; whereas, in the latter, it is comfortably backed by advertisements, and has sometimes even a Speech of Mr. St — ph — n’s, or something equally warm, for a *chauffe-pié* — so that, in general, the very reverse of “*laudatur et alget*” is its destiny.

\* Ariosto, Canto 35.

.. Herrick.

Ambition, however, must run some risks, and I shall be very well satisfied if the reception of these few Letters should have the effect of sending me to the Post-Bag for more.

## P R E F A C E

### TO THE FOURTEENTH EDITION.

BY A FRIEND OF THE AUTHOR.

IN the absence of MR. BROWN, who is at present on a tour through —, I feel myself called upon, as his friend, to notice certain misconceptions and misrepresentations, to which this little volume of Trifles has given rise.

In the first place, it is not true that MR. BROWN has had any accomplices in the work. A note, indeed, which has hitherto accompanied his Preface, may very naturally have been the origin of such a supposition; but that note, which was merely the coquetry of an author, I have, in the present edition, taken upon myself to remove, and MR. BROWN must therefore be considered (like the mother of that unique production, the Centaur, *μονα και μονον*\*) as alone responsible for the whole contents of the volume.

In the next place it has been said, that in consequence of this graceless little book, a certain distinguished Personage prevailed upon another distinguished Personage to withdraw from the author that notice and kindness, with which he had so long and so liberally honoured him. There is not one syllable of truth in this story. For the magnanimity of the former of these persons I would, indeed, in no case answer too rashly; but of the conduct of the latter towards my friend, I have a proud gratification in declaring, that it has never ceased to be such as he must remember with indelible gratitude;—a gratitude the more cheerfully and warmly paid, from its not being a debt incurred solely on his own account, but for kindness shared with those nearest and dearest to him.

To the charge of being an Irishman poor MR. BROWN pleads guilty; and I believe it must also be acknowledged that he comes of a Roman Catholic family: an avowal which, I am aware is decisive of his utter reprobation in the eyes of those exclusive patentees of Christianity, so worthy to have been the followers of a certain enlightened Bishop, DONATUS\*\*, who held “that God is in Africa and not elsewhere.” But from all this it does not necessarily follow that MR. BROWN is a Papist; and, indeed, I have the strongest reasons for suspecting that they, who say so, are totally mistaken. Not that I presume to have ascertained his opinions upon such subjects; all I know of his orthodoxy is, that he has a Protestant wife and two or three little Protestant children, and that he has been seen at church every Sunday, for a whole year together, listening to the sermons of his truly reverend and amiable friend, Dr. —, and behaving there as well and as orderly as most people.

There are a few more mistakes and falsehoods about MR. BROWN, to which I had intended, with all becoming gravity, to advert; but I begin to think the task is altogether as useless as it is tiresome. Calumnies and misrepresentations of this sort are, like the arguments and statements of Dr. Duigenan, not at all the less vivacious or less serviceable to their fabricators, for having been refuted and disproved a thousand times over: they are brought forward again, as good as new, whenever malice or stupidity is in want of them, and are as useful as the old broken lantern in Fielding’s Amelia, which the watchman always keeps ready by him, to produce, in proof of riot, against his victims. I shall therefore give up the fruitless toil of vindication, and would even draw my pen over what I have already written, had I not promised to furnish the publisher with a Preface, and know not how else I could contrive to eke it out.

I have added two or three more trifles to this edition, which I found in the Morning Chronicle, and knew to be from the pen of my friend. The rest of the volume remains \*\*\* in its original state.

April 20, 1814.

\* Pindar, Pyth. 2.—My friend certainly cannot add *οὐκ ἐν ἀνδρασι γερασφόρος*.

\*\* Bishop of Casae Nigrae, in the fourth century.

\*\*\* A new reading has been suggested in the original of the Ode of Horace, freely translated by Lord ELO—N. In the line “Sive per Syrteis iter aestuosas,” it is proposed, by a very trifling alteration, to read “Surtees,” instead of “Syrteis,” which brings the Ode, it is said, more home to the noble Translator, and gives a peculiar force and aptness to the epithet “aestuosas.” I merely throw out this emendation for the learned, being unable myself to decide upon its merits.



# INTERCEPTED LETTERS,

etc.

## LETTER I.

FROM THE PR—NC—SS CH—E OF W—S TO THE LADY B—RE—A A—SHL—Y\*.

My dear Lady BAA, you'll be shock'd, I'm afraid,  
When you hear the sad rumpus your ponies have made;  
Since the time of horse-consuls (now long out of date),  
No nags ever made such a stir in the State!  
Lord ELB—N first heard — and as instantly pray'd he  
To God and his King — that a Popish young Lady  
(For though you've bright eyes and twelve thousand a year,  
It is still but too true you're a Papist, my dear)  
Had insidiously sent, by a tall Irish groom,  
Two priest-ridden Ponies just landed from Rome,  
And so full, little rogues, of pontifical tricks,  
That the dome of St. Paul's was scarce safe from their kicks!

Off at once to Papa, in a flurry, he flies —  
For Papa always does what these statesmen advise,  
On condition that they'll be, in turn, so polite  
As, in no case whate'er, to advise him *too right* —  
"Pretty doings are here, Sir, (he angrily cries,  
While by dint of dark eyebrows he strives to look wise)  
"Tis a scheme of the Romanists, so help me God!  
"To ride over your most Royal Highness roughshod —  
"Excuse, Sir, my tears — they're from loyalty's source —  
"Bad enough 'twas for Troy to be sack'd by a *Horse*, —  
"But for us to be ruin'd by *Ponies* still worse!"  
Quick a Council is call'd — the whole Cabinet sits —  
The Archbishops declare, frighten'd out of their wits,  
That if vile Popish Ponies should eat at my manger,  
From that awful moment the Church is in danger!  
As, give them but stabling, and shortly no stalls  
Will suit their proud stomachs but those at St. Paul's.

The Doctor and he, the devout man of Leather,  
V—NS—TT—T, now laying their Saint heads together,  
Declare that these skittish young *a*-bominations  
Are clearly foretold in Chap. vi. Revelations —  
Nay, they verily think they could point out the one  
Which the Doctor's friend Death was to canter upon!

Lord H—RR—BY, hoping that no one imputes  
To the Court any fancy to persecute brutes,  
Protests, on the word of himself and his cronies,  
That had these said creatures been Asses, not Ponies,  
The Court would have started no sort of objection,  
As Asses were, *there*, always sure of protection.

"If the PR—NC—SS will keep them, (says Lord C—STL—R—GH—)  
"To make them quite harmless the only true way,  
"Is (as certain Chief-Justices do with their wives)  
"To flog them within half an inch of their lives —  
"If they've any bad Irish blood lurking about,  
"This (he knew by experience) would soon draw it out."  
Or — if this he thought cruel — his Lordship proposes  
"The new *Veto* snaffle to bind down their noses —  
"A pretty contrivance, made out of old chains,  
"Which appears to indulge, while it doubly restrains;  
"Which, however high mettled, their gamesomeness checks,  
(Adds his Lordship humanely) or else breaks their necks!"

This proposal receiv'd pretty general applause  
From the Statesmen around — and the neck-breaking clause

\* This young Lady, who is a Roman Catholic, has lately made a present of some beautiful  
nics to the PR—nc—ss.



Had a vigour about it, which soon reconcil'd  
 Even ELD—N himself to a measure so mild.  
 So the snaffles, my dear, were agreed to nem. con.  
 And my Lord C—STL—R—GH, having so often shone  
 In the *fettering* line, is—to buckle them on.

I shall drive to your door in these *Vetos* some day,  
 But, at present, adieu! — I must hurry away  
 To go see my Mamma, as I'm suffer'd to meet her  
 For just half an hour by the Qr—N's best repeater.

C—E.

## LETTER II.

FROM COLONEL M'M—H—N TO G—LD FR—NC—S L—CKIE, ESQ.

DEAR Sir, I've just had time to look  
 Into your very learned Book\*.  
 Wherein — as plain as man can speak,  
 Whose English is half modern Greek —  
 You prove that we can ne'er intrench  
 Our happy isles against the French,  
 Till Royalty in England's made  
 A much more independent trade —  
 In short, until the House of Guelph  
 Lays Lords and Commons on the shelf,  
 And boldly sets up for itself!

All, that can well be understood  
 In this said Book, is vastly good;  
 And, as to what's incomprehensible,  
 I dare be sworn 'tis full as sensible.

But—to your work's immortal credit —  
 The P—E, good Sir, the P—E, has read it.  
 (The only Book, himself remarks,  
 Which he has read since Mrs. CLARKE'S)  
 Last Levee-morn he look'd it through,  
 During that awful hour or two  
 Of grave tonsorial preparation,  
 Which, to a fond, admiring nation,  
 Sends forth, announc'd by trump and drum,  
 The best-wigg'd P—E in Christendom!

He thinks with you, th' imagination  
 Of *partnership* in legislation  
 Could only enter in the noddles  
 Of dull and ledger-keeping twaddles,  
 Whose heads on *firms* are running so,  
 They ev'n must have a King and Co.  
 And hence, too, eloquently show forth  
 On *checks* and *balances* and so forth.

But now, he trusts, we're coming near a  
 Better and more royal era;  
 When England's monarch need but say  
 "Whip me those scoundrels, C—STL—R—GH!"  
 Or — "hang me up those Papists, ELD—N,"  
 And 'twill be done — ay, faith, and well done.

With view to which, I've his command  
 To beg, Sir, from your travell'd hand,  
 (Round which the foreign graces swarm)  
 A Plan of radical Reform;  
 Compil'd and chos'n as best you can,  
 In Turkey or at Ispahan,  
 And quite upturning, branch and root,  
 Lords, Commons, and Burdett to boot!

But, pray, whate'er you may impart, write  
 Somewhat more brief than Major C—RTWR—GHT.

\* See the last Number of the Edinburgh Review.

Else, though the P—E be long in rigging,  
'Twould take, at least, a fortnight's wiggling, —  
Two wigs to every paragraph —  
Before he well could get through half.

You'll send it also speedily —  
As, truth to say, 'twixt you and me,  
His Highness, heated by your work,  
Already thinks himself Grand Turk!  
And you'd have laugh'd, had you seen how  
He scar'd the CH—NC—LL—R just now,  
When (on his Lordship's entering puff'd) he  
Slapp'd his back and call'd him "MURRI!"

The tailors too have got commands,  
To put directly into hands  
All sorts of Dulimans and Pouches,  
With Sashes, Turbans, and Paboutches,  
(While Y—RM—TH's sketching out a plan  
Of new *Moustaches à l'Ottomane*)  
And all things fitting and expedient  
To *turkify* our gracious R—G—NT!

You, therefore, have no time to waste —  
So, send your System. —

Your's, in haste.

### POSTSCRIPT.

BEFORE I send this scrawl away,  
I seize a moment, just to say,  
There's some parts of the Turkish system  
So vulgar, 'twere as well you miss'd 'em.  
For instance — in *Seraglio* matters —  
Your Turk, whom girlish fondness flatters,  
Would fill his Haram (tasteless fool!)  
With tittering, red-cheek'd things from school —  
But *here* (as in that fairy land,  
Where Love and Age went hand in hand\*;  
Where lips, till sixty, shed no honey,  
And Grandams were worth any money)  
Our Sultan has much riper notions —  
So, let your list of *she*-promotions  
Include those only, plump and sage,  
Who've reach'd the *regulation*-age;  
That is — as near as one can fix  
From Peerage dates — full fifty-six.

This rule's for *fav'rites* — nothing more —  
For, as to *wives*, a Grand Signor,  
Though not decidedly *without* them,  
Need never care one curse about them!

### LETTER III.

FROM G. R. TO THE E — OF Y — —\*.

We miss'd you last night at the "hoary old sinner's,"  
Who gave us, as usual, the cream of good dinners —  
His soups scientific — his fishes quite *prime* —  
His patés superb — and his cutlets sublime!  
In short, 'twas the snug sort of dinner to stir a  
Stomachic orgasm in my Lord E————— CH,  
Who set to, to be sure, with miraculous force,

\* The learned Colonel must allude here to a description of the Mysterious Isle, in the History of Abdalla, Son of Hanif, where such inversions of the order of nature are said to have taken place.—"A score of old women and the same number of old men played here and there in the court, some at chuck-farthing, others at tip-cat or at cockles."—And again, "There is nothing, believe me, more engaging than those lovely wrinkles, etc. etc."—See *Tales of the East*, Vol. III. pp. 607, 608.

\*\* This letter, as the reader will perceive, was written the day after a dinner, given by the M— of H—d—t.

And exclaim'd, between mouthfuls, "a *He-Cook*, of course! —  
 "While you live — (what's there under that cover, pray, look) —  
 "While you live — (I'll just taste it) — ne'er keep a *She-Cook*.  
 "'Tis a sound *Salic Law* — (a small bit of that toast) —  
 "Which ordains that a female shall ne'er rule the roast;  
 "For *Cookery's* a secret — (this turtle's uncommon) —  
 "Like *Masonry*, never found out by a woman!"

The dinner, you know, was in gay celebration  
 Of my brilliant triumph and H—nt's condemnation;  
 A compliment too to his Lordship the J—e  
 For his Speech to the J—y—and zounds! who would grudge  
 Turtle-soup, though it came to five guineas a bowl,  
 To reward such a loyal and complaisant soul?  
 We were all in high gig — Roman Punch and Tokay  
 Travell'd round, till our heads travell'd just the same way;  
 And we car'd not for *Juries* or *Libels* — no — damme! nor  
 Ev'n for the threats of last Sunday's Examiner!

More good things were eaten than said — but *TOM T—RRH—T*  
 In quoting *Joe Miller*, you know, has some merit,  
 And, hearing the sturdy *Justiciary Chief*  
 Say — sated with turtle — "I'll now try the beef" —  
*TOMMY* whisper'd him (giving his lordship a sly hit)  
 "I fear 'twill be *hung-beef*, my Lord, if you try it!"

And *C—MD—X* was there, who, that morning, had gone  
 To fit his new *Marquis's* coronet on;  
 And the dish set before him — oh dish well-devis'd! —  
 Was, what old *Mother GLASSE* calls, "a calf's-head surpris'd!"  
 The brains were near —; and once they'd been fine,  
 But, of late, they had lain so long soaking in wine,  
 That, however we still might, in courtesy, call  
 Them a fine dish of brains, they were no brains, at all.

When the dinner was over, we drank, every one  
 In a bumper, "the venial delights of *Crim. Con.*,"  
 At which H—D—T with warm reminiscences gloated,  
 And E—B'R—H chuckled to hear himself quoted.

Our next round of toasts was a fancy quite new,  
 For we drank — and you'll own 'twas benevolent too —  
 To those well-meaning husbands, cits, parsons, or peers,  
 Whom we've, any time, honour'd by kissing their dears:  
 This museum of wittols was comical rather;  
 Old H—D—T gave M—X, and I gave ———.

In short, not a soul till this morning would budge —  
 We were all fun and frolic! — and even the J—B  
 Laid aside, for the time, his juridical fashion,  
 And through the whole night was *not once* in a passion!

I write this in bed, while my whiskers are airing,  
 And M—c has a sly dose of jalap preparing  
 For poor T—MMY T—RR—T at breakfast to quaff —  
 As I feel I want something to give me a laugh,  
 And there's nothing so good as old T—MMY, kept close  
 To his *Cornwall accounts*, after taking a dose!

#### LETTER IV.

FROM THE RIGHT HON. P—TR—CK D—G—N—N TO THE RIGHT HON. SIR J—HN N—  
 CH—L.

Dublin\*.

LAST week, dear N—CH—L, making merry  
 At dinner with our Secretary,  
 When all were drunk, or pretty near,  
 (The time for doing business here)  
 Says he to me, "Sweet Bully Bottom!  
 "These Papist dogs — hiccup — od rot 'em!"

\* This letter, which contained some very heavy enclosures, seems to have been sent to London by a private hand, and then put into the Twopenny Post-Office, to save trouble. See the Appendix.



"Deserve to be bespatter'd — hiccup —  
 "With all the dirt ev'n *you* can pick up —  
 "But, as the P — E — (here's to him — fill —  
 "Hip, hip, hurra!) — is trying still  
 "To humbug them with kind professions,  
 "And, as you deal in *strong* expressions —  
 "*Rogue*" — "*traitor*" — hiccup — and all that —  
 "You must be muzzled, Doctor PAT! —  
 "You must indeed — hiccup — that's flat." —

Yes — "muzzled" was the word SIR JOHN —  
 These fools have clapp'd a muzzle on  
 The boldest mouth that e'er ran o'er  
 With slaver of the times of yore! —  
 Was it for this that back I went  
 As far as Lateran and Trent,  
 To prove that they, who damn'd us then,  
 Ought now, in turn, be damn'd again! —  
 The silent victim still to sit  
 Of GR—TT—N's fire and C—NN—G's wit,  
 To hear ev'n noisy M—TH—W gabble on,  
 Nor mention once the W—e of Babylon!

Oh! 'tis too much — who now will be  
 The Nightman of No-Popery?  
 What Courtier, Saint, or even Bishop,  
 Such learned filth will ever fish up?  
 If there among our ranks be one  
 To take my place, 'tis *thou*, SIR JOHN —  
 Thou — who, like me, art dubb'd Right Hon.  
 Like me too, art a Lawyer Civil  
 That wishes Papists at the devil!

To whom then but to thee, my friend,  
 Should PATRICK \*\* his Port-folio send?  
 Take it — 'tis thine — his learn'd Port-folio,  
 With all its theologic olio  
 Of Bulls, half Irish and half Roman —  
 Of Doctrines, now believ'd by no man —  
 Of Councils, held for men's salvation,  
 Yet always ending in damnation —  
 (Which shows that, since the world's creation,  
 Your Priests, whate'er their gentle shamming,  
 Have always had a taste for damning)  
 And many more such pious scraps,  
 To prove (what we've long prov'd perhaps)  
 That, mad as Christians us'd to be  
 About the Thirteenth Century,  
 There's *lots* of Christians to be had  
 In this, the Nineteenth, just as mad!

Farewell — I send with this, dear N—CH—L!  
 A rod or two I've had in pickle  
 Wherewith to trim old GR—TT—N's jacket. —  
 The rest shall go by Monday's packet.

P. D.

*Among the Inclosures in the foregoing Letter was the following "Unanswerable Argument against the Papists."*

We're told the ancient Roman nation  
 Made use of spittle in lustration\*\*\*. —  
 (Vide Lactantium ap. Gallaeum† —

\* In sending this sheet to the Press, however, I learn that the "muzzle" has been taken off, and the Right Hon. Doctor let loose again!  
 \*\* This is a bad name for poetry; but D—gen—u is worse. — As Prudentius says upon a very different subject—

torquetur Apollo  
 Nomine percussus.  
 \*\*\* ——— lustralibus ante salivis

Expiat. Pers. Sat. 2.

† I have taken the trouble of examining the Doctor's reference here, and find him, for once, correct. The following are the words of his indignant referee Gallaeus — "Asserere non veremur sacrum baptismum a Papistis profanari, et sputi usum in peccatorum expiatione a Paganis non a Christianis manasse."

i. e. you need not *read* but *see*'em)  
 Now, Irish Papists (fact surprising!)  
 Make use of spittle in baptizing,  
 Which proves them all, O'FINNS, O'FAGATS,  
 CONNORS, and TOOLES, all downright Pagans!  
 This fact's enough — let no one tell us  
 To free such sad, *salivous* fellows —  
 No — No — the man, baptiz'd with spittle,  
 Hath no truth in him — not a tittle!

## LETTER V.

FROM THE COUNTESS DOWAGER OF C — TO LADY —.

My dear Lady —! I've been just sending out  
 About five hundred cards for a snug little Rout —  
 (By the bye, you've seen *ROKEBY*? — this moment got mine —  
 The Mail-Coach Edition' — prodigiously fine!)  
 But I can't conceive how, in this very cold weather,  
 I'm ever to bring my five hundred together;  
 As, unless the thermometer's near boiling heat,  
 One can never get half of one's hundred's to meet —  
 (Apropos — you'd have laugh'd to see *TOWNSEND* last night,  
 Escort to their chairs, with his staff so polite,  
 The "three maiden Miseries," all in a fright!  
 Poor *TOWNSEND*, like *MERCURY*, filling two posts,  
 Supervisor of *thieves*, and chief-usher of *ghosts*!)

But, my dear Lady —! can't you hit on some notion,  
 At least for one night to set London in motion? —  
 As to having the R—c—xt — *that* show is gone by —  
 Besides, I've remark'd that (between you and I)  
 The *MARCHESA* and he, inconvenient in more ways,  
 Have taken much lately to whispering in door-ways;  
 Which — consid'ring, you know, dear, the *size* of the two —  
 Makes a block that one's company *cannot* get through,  
 And a house such as mine is, with door-ways so small,  
 Has no room for such cumbersome love-work at all! —  
 (Apropos, though, of love-work — you've heard it, I hope,  
 That *NAPOLEON*'s old Mother's to marry the *POPE*, —  
 What a comical pair!) — but, to stick to my Rout, —  
 'Twill be hard if some novelty can't be struck out.  
 Is there no *ALGERINE*, no *KAMCHATKAN* arriv'd?  
 No *Plenipo PACHA*, three-tail'd and ten-wiv'd?  
 No *RUSSIAN*, whose dissonant consonant name  
 Almost rattles to fragments the trumpet of fame?

I remember the time, three or four winters back,  
 When — provided their wigs were but decently black —  
 A few Patriot monsters, from *SPAIN*, were a sight  
 That would people one's house for one, night after night.  
 But — whether the Ministers *paw'd* them too much —  
 (And you know how they spoil whatsoever they touch)  
 Or, whether Lord G—rce (the young man about town)  
 Has, by dint of bad poetry, written them down —  
 One has certainly lost one's *peninsular* rage,  
 And the only stray Patriot seen for an age  
 Has been at such places (think, how the fit cools)  
 As old Mrs. V—n's or Lord L—v—rp—l's!

But, in short, my dear, names like *WINTZTSCHITSTOPSCHINZOUHROFF*  
 Are the only things now make an evening go smooth off —  
 So, get me a *Russian* — till death I'm your debtor —  
 If he brings the whole Alphabet, so much the better.  
 And — Lord! if he would but, *in character*, sup  
 Off his fish-oil and candles, he'd quite set me up!

*Au revoir*, my sweet girl — I must leave you in haste —  
 Little *GUNTER* has brought me the *Liqueurs* to taste.

\* See Mr. Murray's Advertisement about the Mail-Coach copies of *Rokeby*.

## POSTSCRIPT.

By the bye, have you found any friend that can construe  
That Latin account, t'other day, of a Monster?  
If we can't get a Russian, and *that thing* in Latin  
Be not too improper, I think I'll bring that in.

## LETTER VI.

FROM ABDALLAH \*\*, IN LONDON, TO MOHASSAN, IN ISPAHAN.

WHILST thou, MOHASSAN, (happy thou!)  
Dost daily bend thy loyal brow  
Before our King — our Asia's treasure!  
Nutmeg of Comfort! Rose of Pleasure! —  
And bear'st as many kicks and bruises  
As the said Rose and Nutmeg chooses; —  
Thy head still near the bowstring's borders,  
And but left on till further orders! —  
Through London streets, with turban fair,  
And caftan, floating to the air,  
I saunter on — the admiration  
Of this short-coated population —  
This sew'd-up race — this button'd nation —  
Who, while they boast their laws so free,  
Leave not one limb at liberty,  
But live, with all their lordly speeches,  
The slaves of buttons and tight breeches!

Yet, though they thus their kneepans fetter,  
(They're Christians, and they know no better) \*\*\*  
In some things they're a thinking nation —  
And, on Religious Toleration,  
I own I like their notions *quite*,  
They are so Persian and so right!  
You know our SUNNITES†, hateful dogs!  
Whom every pious SMITE flogs  
Or longs to flog †† — 'tis true, they pray  
To God, but in an ill-bred way;  
With neither arms, nor legs, nor faces  
Stuck in their right, canonic places! †††  
'Tis true, they worship ALI's name\* —  
Their Heav'n and ours are just the same —  
(A Persian's Heav'n is eas'ly made,  
'Tis but — black eyes and lemonade.)  
Yet — though we've tried for centuries back —  
We can't persuade the stubborn pack,  
By bastinadoes, screws, or nippers,  
To wear th' establish'd pea-green slippers\*\*!

\* Alluding, I suppose, to the Latin Advertisement of a *Lusus Naturae* in the Newspapers lately.

\*\* I have made many inquiries about this Persian gentleman, but cannot satisfactorily ascertain who he is. From his notions of Religious Liberty, however, I conclude that he is an importation of Ministers; and he is arrived just in time to assist the P—E and Mr. L—CK—E in their new Oriental Plan of Reform.—See the second of these Letters.—How Abdallah's epistle to Ispahan found its way into the Twopenny Post-Bag is more than I can pretend to account for.

\*\*\* "C'est un honnête homme," said a Turkish governor of De Ruyter, "c'est grand dommage qu'il soit Chrétien."

† *Sunnites* and *Shiites* are the two leading sects into which the Mahometan world is divided; and they have gone on cursing and persecuting each other, without any intermission, for about eleven hundred years. The *Sunni* is the established sect in Turkey, and the *Shia* in Persia; and the differences between them turn chiefly upon those important points, which our pious friend Abdallah, in the true spirit of Shiite Ascendancy, reprobates in this Letter.

†† "Les Sunnites, qui étoient comme les Catholiques de Musulmanisme." *D'Herbelot.*

††† "In contradistinction to the *Sounis*, who in their prayers cross their hands on the lower part of their breast, the *Schahs* drop their arms in straight lines; and as the *Sounis*, at certain periods of the prayer, press their foreheads on the ground or carpet, the *Schahs*, etc. etc."

*Forster's Voyage.*

\* "Les Turcs ne détestent pas Ali réciproquement; au contraire ils le reconnaissent, etc.

etc." *Chardin.*

\*\* "The *Shiites* wear green slippers, which the *Sunnites* consider as a great abomination." *Mariti.*



Then — only think — the libertines!  
 They wash their toes — they comb their chins\*,  
 With many more such deadly sins!  
 And (what's the worst, though last I rank it)  
 Believe the Chapter of the Blanket!

Yet, spite of tenets so flagitious,  
 (Which *must*, at bottom, be seditious;  
 As no man living would refuse  
 Green slippers, but from treasonous views;  
 Nor wash his toes, but with intent  
 To overturn the government!)  
 Such is our mild and tolerant way,  
 We only curse them twice a day,  
 (According to a Form that's set)  
 And, far from torturing, only let  
 All orthodox believers beat 'em,  
 And twitch their beards, where'er they meet 'em.

As to the rest, they're free to do  
 Whate'er their fancy prompts them to,  
 Provided they make nothing of it  
 Tow'rd's rank or honour, power or profit;  
 Which things, we nat'rally expect,  
 Belong to us, the Establish'd sect,  
 Who disbelieve (the Lord be thanked!)  
 Th' aforesaid Chapter of the Blanket.

The same mild views of Toleration  
 Inspire, I find, this button'd nation,  
 Whose Papists (full as giv'n to rogue,  
 And only Sunnites with a brogue)  
 Fare just as well, with all their fuss,  
 As rascal Sunnites do with us.

The tender Gazel I inclose  
 Is for my love, my Syrian Rose —  
 Take it, when night begins to fall,  
 And throw it o'er her mother's wall.

## GAZEL.

Rememberest thou the hour we past,  
 That hour, the happiest and the last! —  
 Oh! not so sweet the Siha thorn  
 To summer bees, at break of morn,  
 Not half so sweet, through dale and dell,  
 To Camels' ears the tinkling bell,  
 As is the soothing memory  
 Of that one precious hour to me!

How can we live, so far apart?  
 Oh! why not rather heart to heart,  
     United live and die —  
 Like those sweet birds, that fly together,  
 With feather always touching feather,  
     Link'd by a hook and eye\*\*!

## LETTER VII.

FROM MESSRS. L—CK—GT—N AND CO.

TO ———, ESQ\*\*\*.

PER Post, Sir, we send your MS. — look'd it thro' —  
 Very sorry — but can't undertake — 'twouldn't do.

\* For these points of difference, as well as for the Chapter of the Blanket, I must refer the reader (not having the book by me) to Picart's Account of the Mahometan Sects.

\*\* This will appear strange to an English reader, but it is literally translated from Abdallah's Persian, and the curious bird to which it alludes is the *Justak*, of which I find the following account in Richardson.—“A sort of bird, that is said to have but one wing; on the opposite side to which the male has a hook and the female a ring, so that, when they fly, they are fastened together.”

\*\*\* From motives of delicacy, and, indeed, of *fellow-feeling*, I suppress the name of the Author, whose rejected manuscript was inclosed in this letter.—See the Appendix.

Clever work, Sir! — would *get up* prodigiously well —  
Its only defect is — it never would sell!  
And though *Statcsmen* may glory in being *unbought*,  
In an *Author*, we think, Sir, that's *rather* a fault.

Hard times, Sir, — most books are too dear to be read —  
Though the *gold* of Good-sense and Wit's *smallchange* are fled,  
Yet the *paper* we Publishers pass, in their stead,  
Rises higher each day, and ('tis frightful to think it)  
Not even such names as F—TZG—R—D's can sink it!

However, Sir — if you're for trying again,  
And at somewhat that's vendible — we are your men.

Since the Chevalier C—RN took to marrying lately,  
The Trade is in want of a *Traveller* greatly —  
No job, Sir, more easy — your *Country* once plann'd,  
A month aboard ship and a fortnight on land  
Puts your Quarto of Travels, Sir, clean out of hand.

An East-India pamphlet's a thing that would tell —  
And a lick at the Papists is *sure* to sell well.  
Or — supposing you've nothing *original* in you —  
Write Parodies, Sir, and such fame it will win you,  
You'll get to the Blue-stocking routs of ALB—N—A \*!  
(Mind — *not* to her *dinners* — a *second-hand* Muse  
Mustn't think of aspiring to *mess* with the *Blues*.)  
Or — in case nothing else in this world you can do —  
The deuce is in't, Sir, if you cannot *review*!

Should you feel any touch of *poetical* glow,  
We've a Scheme to suggest — Mr. Sc—TT, you must know,  
(Who, we're sorry to say it, now works for the *Row* \*\*)  
Having quitted the Borders, to seek new renown,  
Is coming, by long Quarto stages, to Town;  
And beginning with *ROKBY* (the job's sure to pay)  
Means to *do* all the Gentlemen's Seats on the way.  
Now, the Scheme is (though none of our hackneys can beat him)  
To start a fresh Poet through Highgate to *meet* him;  
Who, by means of quick proofs — no revises — long coaches —  
May do a few Villas, before Sc—TT approaches —  
Indeed, if our Pegasus be not curst shabby,  
He'll reach, without found'ring, at least WOBURN-ABBEY.

Such, Sir, is our plan — if you're up to the freak,  
'Tis a match! and we'll put you *in training* next week —  
At present, no more — in reply to this Letter, a  
Line will oblige very much

Your's, et cetera.

Temple of the Muses.

## LETTER VIII.

FROM COLONEL TH—M—S to ———, ESQ.

COME to our Fête\*\*\*, and bring with thee  
Thy newest, best embroidery!  
Come to our Fête, and show again  
That pea-green coat, thou pink of men!  
Which charm'd all eyes, that last survey'd it;  
When B—L's self inquir'd "who made it?" —  
When Cits came wond'ring, from the East,  
And thought thee Poet PÆ at least!

Oh! come — (if haply 'tis thy week  
For looking pale) — with paly cheek;  
Though more we love thy roscate days,  
When the rich rouge-pot pours its blaze  
Full o'er thy face, and, amply spread,  
Tips ev'n thy whisker-tops with red —

\* This alludes, I believe, to a curious correspondence, which is said to have passed lately between ALB—N—A, Countess of B—CK—GH—MS—E, and a certain ingenious Parodist.

\*\* Paternoster Row.

\*\*\* This Letter inclosed a Card for the Grand Fête on the 5th of February.

Like the last tints of dying Day  
That o'er some darkling grove delay!

Bring thy best lace, thou gay Philander!  
(That lace, like H—RRY AL—X—ND—R,  
Too precious to be wash'd) — thy rings,  
Thy seals — in short, thy prettiest things!  
Put all thy wardrobe's glories on,  
And yield, in frogs and fringe, to none  
But the great R—G—T's self alone!  
Who — by particular desire —  
*For that night only*, means to hire  
A dress from ROMEO C—TES, Esquire —  
Something between ('twere sin to hack it)  
The Romeo robe and Hobby jacket!  
Hail, first of Actors\*! best of R—G—TS!  
Born for each other's fond allegiance;  
*Both* gay Lotharios — both good dressers —  
Of Serious Farce *both* learn'd Professors —  
*Both* circled round, for use or show,  
With cock's-combs, wheresoe'er they go!

Thou know'st the time, thou man of lore!  
It takes to chalk a ball-room floor —  
Thou know'st the time too, well-a-day!  
It takes to dance that chalk away".  
The Ball-room opens — far and nigh  
Comets and suns beneath us lie;  
O'er snowy moons and stars we walk,  
And the floor seems a sky of chalk!  
But soon shall fade the bright deceit,  
When many a maid, with busy feet,  
That sparkle in the Lustre's ray,  
O'er the white path shall bound and play  
Like Nymphs along the Milky Way! —  
At every step a star is fled,  
And suns grow dim beneath their tread!  
So passeth life — (thus Sc—TT would write,  
And spinsters read him with delight) —  
Hours are not feet, yet hours trip on,  
Time is not chalk, yet time's soon gone\*\*\*!

But, hang this long digressive flight!  
I meant to say, thou'lt see, that night,  
What falsehood rankles in their arts,  
Who say the P—E neglects the arts —  
Neglects the arts! — no Sr—G! no;  
Thy Cupids answer "'tis not so;"  
And every floor, that night, shall tell  
How quick thou daubest, and how well!  
Shine as thou may'st in French vermilion,  
Thou'rt best — beneath a French cotillion;  
And still com'st off, whate'er thy faults,  
With *flying colours* in a Waltz!  
Nor need'st thou mourn the transient date  
To thy best works assign'd by fate —

\* Quem tu, Melpomene, semel  
Nascentem placido lumine, videris, etc. Horat.

The Man, upon whom thou hast deign'd to look funny,  
Thou great Tragic Muse, at the hour of his birth—  
Let them say what they will, that's the man for *my* money,  
Give others thy tears, but let *me* have thy mirth!

The assertion that follows, however, is not verified in the instance before us.

Illum —  
— non equus impiger  
Curru ducet *Achaico*.

\*\* To those, who neither go to balls nor read the Morning Post, it may be necessary to mention that the floors of Ball-rooms, in general, are chalked, for safety and for ornament, with various fanciful devices.

\*\*\* Hearts are not flint, yet flints are rent,  
Hearts are not steel, yet steel is bent.

After all, however, Mr. Sc—tt may well say to the Colonel, (and, indeed, to much better wags than the Colonel,) *ζαον μωμεσθαι ημμεσθαι*.



While *some* chief-d'œuvres live to weary one,  
*Thine* boast a short life and a merry one;  
 Their hour of glory past and gone  
 With "Molly, put the kettle on!"

But, bless my soul! I've scarce a leaf  
 Of paper left — so, must be brief.

This festive Fête, in fact will be  
 The former Fête's *fac-simile*;  
 The same long Masquerade of Rooms,  
 Trick'd in such different, quaint costumes,  
 (These, P—RT—R, are thy glorious works!)  
 You'd swear Egyptians, Moors and Turks,  
 Bearing Good-Taste some deadly malice,  
 Had clubb'd to raise a Pic-Nic Palace;  
 And each, to make the oglio pleasant,  
 Had sent a State-Room as a present!  
 The same *fautcuils* and *girandoles* —  
 The same gold Asses", pretty souls!  
 That, in this rich and classic dome,  
 Appear so perfectly at home!  
 The same bright river 'mongst the dishes,  
 But *not* — ah! not the same dear fishes —  
 Late hours and claret kill'd the old ones!  
 So, 'stead of silver and of gold ones,  
 (It being rather hard to raise  
 Fish of that *specie* now-a-days)  
 Some sprats have been, by Y--RM--TH's wish,  
 Promoted into *Silver* Fish,  
 And Gudgeons (so V--NS--TT--T told  
 The R--G--T) are as good as *Gold*!

So, pr'ythee, come — our Fête will be  
 But half a Fête, if wanting thee!

J. T.

## A P P E N D I X.

### LETTER IV. PAGE 320.

AMONG the papers, enclosed in Dr. D—G—N—N's Letter, there is an Heroic Epistle in Latin verse, from POPE JOAN to her Lover, of which, as it is rather a curious document, I shall venture to give some account. This female Pontiff was a native of England (or, according to others, of Germany) who, at an early age, disguised herself in male attire, and followed her lover, a young ecclesiastic, to Athens, where she studied with such effect that, upon her arrival at Rome, she was thought worthy of being raised to the Pontificate. This Epistle is addressed to her Lover (whom she had elevated to the dignity of Cardinal), soon after the fatal *accouchement*, by which her Fallibility was betrayed.

She begins by reminding him very tenderly of the time when they were in Athens—when

"by Ilissus' stream  
 "We whispering walk'd along, and learn'd to speak  
 "The tenderest feelings in the purest Greek;—  
 "Ah! then how little did we think or hope,  
 "Dearest of men! that I should e'er be POPE""!  
 "That I—the humble Joan—whose housewife art  
 "Seem'd just enough to keep thy house and heart,  
 "(And those alas! at sixes and at sevens)  
 "Should soon keep all the keys of all the Heavens!"

Still less (she continues to say) could they have foreseen, that such a catastrophe as had happened in Council would befall them—that she

\* "C—rl—t—n H—e will exhibit a complete *facsimile*, in respect to interior ornament, to what it did at the last Fête. The same splendid draperies, &c. &c." *Morning-Post*.

\*\* The salt-cellars on the P—R's *own* table were in the form of an Ass with panniers.

\*\*\* Spanheim attributes the unanimity, with which Joan was elected, to that innate and irresistible charm, by which her sex, though latent, operated upon the instinct of the Cardinals—"Non vi aliquâ, sed concorditer, omnium in se converso desiderio, quæ sunt blaudientis sexus artes, latentes in hac quanquam!"

"Should thus surprise the Conclave's grave decorum,  
 "And let a *little Pope* pop out before 'em—  
 "Pope *Innocent*! alas, the only one  
 "That name should ever have been fix'd upon!

She then very pathetically laments the downfall of her greatness, and enumerates the various treasures, to which she is doomed to bid farewell for ever.

"But oh! more dear, more precious ten times over—  
 "Farewell, my Lord, my Cardinal, my Lover!  
 "I made thee Cardinal—thou mad'st me—ah!  
 "Thou mad'st the Papa\* of the World Mamma!"

I have not time now to translate any more of this Epistle; but I presume the argument, which the Right Hon. Doctor and his friends mean to deduce from it, is (in their usual convincing strain) that Romanists must be unworthy of Emancipation *now*, because they had a Petticoat Pope in the Ninth Century—Nothing can be more logically clear, and I find that Horace had exactly the same views upon the subject.

*Romanus* (chen posteri negabitis!)

*Emancipatus* FOEMINAE

Fert vallum!—

#### LETTER VII. Page 324.

THE Manuscript, which I found in the Bookseller's Letter, is a Melo-Drama, in two Acts, entitled "THE BOOK," of which the Theatres, of course, had had the refusal, before it was presented to Messrs. L—ck—ngt—n and Co.—This rejected Drama, however, possesses considerable merit, and I shall take the liberty of laying a sketch of it before my Readers.

The first Act opens in a very awful manner—*Time*, three o'clock in the morning—*Scene*, the Bourbon Chamber\*\*\* in C—r—l—t—n House—Enter the P—R—g—T solus—After a few broken sentences he thus exclaims—

Away—away—

Thou haunt'st my fancy so, thou devilish Book!  
 I meet thee—trace thee, wheresoe'er I look.  
 I see thy damned *ink* in ELD—N's brows—  
 I see thy *foolscap* on my H—RTF—D's Spouse—  
 V—XS—TT—T's head recalls thy *leathern case*,  
 And all thy *blank-leaves* stare from R—D—R's face!  
 While, turning here (*laying his hand on his heart*)  
 I find, ah wretched elf!

Thy *List of dire Errata* in myself.

(*Walks the stage in considerable agitation*)

Oh Roman Punch! oh potent Curaçao!  
 Oh Mareschino! Mareschino, oh!  
 Delicious drams! why have you not the art  
 To kill this gnawing *Book-worm* in my heart?

He is here interrupted in his Soliloquy by perceiving some scribbled fragments of paper on the ground, which he collects, and "by the light of two magnificent candlebras" discovers the following unconnected words "*Wife neglected*"—"the Book"—"*Wrong Measures*"—"the Queen"—"*Mr. Lambert*"—"the R—g—T."

Ha! treason in my House!—Curst words that wither  
 My princely soul, (*shaking the papers violently*) what Demon brought  
 you hither?

"My Wife!"—"the Book" too!—stay—a nearer look—  
 (*holding the fragments closer to the Candlebras*)

\* This is an anachronism, for it was not till the eleventh Century, that the Bishop of Rome took the title of Papa or Universal Father.

\*\* There was a mysterious Book in the 16th Century, which employed all the anxious curiosity of the Learned of that day—Every one spoke of it; many wrote against it; though it does not appear that any body had ever seen it; and indeed Grotius is of opinion that no such Book ever existed. It was entitled "Liber de tribus impostoribus." (See Morhof. Cap. de Libris damnatis)—Our more modern mystery of "the Book" resembles this in many particulars; and, if the number of Lawyers employed in drawing it up be stated correctly, a slight alteration of the title into "*à tribus impostoribus*" would produce a coincidence altogether very remarkable.

\*\*\* The Chamber, I suppose, which was prepared for the reception of the Bourbons at the first Grand Fête, and which was ornamented (all "for the Deliverance of Europe") with *seurs de-lys*.

Alas! too plain, B, double O, K, Book—  
Death and destruction!

He here rings all the bells, and a whole legion of Valets enter—A scene of cursing and swearing (very much in the German style) ensues, in the course of which messengers are dispatched, in different directions, for the L—RD CH—NC—LL—R, the D—E of C—E—L—D, etc.—The intermediate time is filled up by another Soliloquy, at the conclusion of which the aforesaid Personages rush on alarmed—the D—E with his stays only half-laced, and the CH—NC—LL—R with his wig thrown hastily over an old red night-cap, “to maintain the becoming splendour of his office.” The R—G—T produces the appalling fragments, upon which the CH—NC—LL—R breaks out into exclamations of loyalty and tenderness, and relates the following portentous dream.

’Tis scarcely two hours since

I had a fearful dream of thee, my P—E!—  
Methought I heard thee, midst a courtly crowd,  
Say from thy throne of gold, in mandate loud,  
Worship my whiskers!”—(*weeps*) not a knee was there  
But bent and worshipp’d the Illustrious Pair,  
That curl’d in conspicious majesty! (*pulls out his handkerchief*)—while  
cries  
Of “Whiskers, whiskers” shook the echoing skies!—  
Just in that glorious hour, methought, there came,  
With looks of injur’d pride, a Princely Dame,  
And a young maiden, clinging to her side,  
As if she fear’d some tyrant would divide  
The hearts that nature and affection tied!  
The Matron came—within her *right* hand glow’d  
A radiant torch; while from her *left* a load  
Of Papers hung—(*wipes his eyes*)—collected in her veil—  
The venal evidence, the slanderous tale,  
The wounding hint, the current lies that pass  
From *Post* to *Courier*, form’d the motley mass;  
Which, with disdain, before the Throne she throws,  
And lights the Pile beneath thy Princely nose. (*weeps*)  
Heav’n’s, how it blaz’d!—I’d ask no livelier fire,  
(*With animation*) To roast a Papist by, my gracious Sire!—  
But ah! the Evidence—(*weeps again*) I mourn’d to see—  
Cast, as it burn’d, a deadly light on thee!  
And Tales and Hints their random sparkles flung,  
And hiss’d and crackled, like an old maid’s tongue;  
While *Post* and *Courier*, faithful to their fame,  
Made up in stink for what they lack’d in flame!  
When, lo, ye Gods!—the fire, ascending brisker,  
Now singes *one*, now lights the *other* whisker—  
Ah! where was then the Sylphid, that unfurls  
Her fairy standard in defence of curls?  
Throne, Whiskers, Wig soon vanish’d into smoke,  
The watchman cried “past One” and—I awoke.

Here his Lordship weeps more profusely than ever, and the R—G—T (who has been very much agitated during the recital of the Dream) by a movement as characteristic as that of Charles XII. when he was shot, claps his hands to his whiskers to feel if all be really safe. A Privy Council is held—all the Servants, etc. are examined, and it appears that a Tailor, who had come to measure the R—G—T for a Dress (which takes three whole pages of the best superfine *clinquant* in describing), was the only person who had been in the Bourbon Chamber during the day. It is, accordingly, determined to seize the Tailor, and the Council breaks up with a unanimous resolution to be vigorous.

The commencement of the Second Act turns chiefly upon the Trial and Imprisonment of two Brothers—but as this forms the *under* plot of the Drama, I shall content myself with extracting from it the following speech, which is addressed to the two Brothers, as they “*exeunt severally*” to Prison.

Go to your prisons—though the air of Spring  
No mountain coolness to your cheeks shall bring;

\* “To enable the individual, who holds the office of Chancellor, to maintain it in becoming splendour.” (*A loud laugh*).



Though summer flowers shall pass unseen away,  
 And all your portion of the glorious day  
 May be some solitary beam that falls,  
 At morn or eve, upon your dreary walls—  
 Some beam that enters, trembling as if aw'd,  
 To tell how gay the young world laughs abroad!  
 Yet go—for thoughts, as blessed as the air  
 Of Spring or summer flowers, await you there;  
 Thoughts such as He, who feasts his courtly crew  
 In rich conservatories, *never* knew!  
 Pure self-esteem—the smiles that light within —  
 The Zeal, whose circling charities begin  
 With the few lov'd ones Heaven has plac'd it near,  
 Nor cease, till all Mankind are in its sphere! —  
 The Pride, that suffers without vaunt or plea,  
 And the fresh Spirit, that can warble free,  
 Through prison-bars, its hymn to Liberty!

The Scene next changes to a Tailor's Workshop, and a fancifully-arranged group of these Artists is discovered upon the Shop-board—Their task evidently of a *royal* nature, from the profusion of gold-lace, frogs, etc. that lie about—They all rise and come forward, while one of them sings the following Stanzas to the tune of "Derry Down."

My brave brother Tailors, come, straighten your knees,  
 For a moment, like gentlemen, stand up at ease,  
 While I sing of our P——E (and a fig for his railers),  
 The Shop-board's delight! the Mæcenas of Tailors!

Derry down, down, down derry down.  
 Some monarchs take roundabout ways into note,  
 But His short cut to fame is—the cut of his coat;  
 Philip's Son thought the World was too small for his Soul,  
 While our R——t's finds room in a lac'd button-hole!

Derry down, etc.  
 Look through all Europe's Kings—at least, those who go loose—  
 Not a King of them all's such a friend to the Goose.

So, God keep him increasing in size and renown,  
 Still the fattest and best-fitted P——E about town!

Derry down, etc.

During the "Derry down" of this last verse, a messenger from the S—c—t—y of S——c's Office rushes on, and the singer (who, luckily for the effect of the scene, is the very Tailor suspected of the mysterious fragments) is interrupted in the midst of his laudatory exertions, and hurried away, to the no small surprise and consternation of his comrades. The Plot now hastens rapidly in its developement—the management of the Tailor's examination is highly skilful, and the alarm, which he is made to betray, is natural without being ludicrous. The explanation, too, which he finally gives is not more simple than satisfactory. It appears that the said fragments formed part of a self-exculpatory note, which he had intended to send to Colonel M'M——n upon subjects purely professional, and the corresponding bits (which still lie luckily in his pocket) being produced, and skilfully laid beside the others, the following billet-doux is the satisfactory result of their juxta-position.

Honour'd Colonel—my WIFE, who's the QUEEN of all slatterns,  
 NEGLECTED to put up THEBOOK of new Patterns.

She sent the WRONG MEASURES too—shamefully wrong—  
 They're the same us'd for poor Mr. LAMBERT, when young;  
 But, bless you! they wouldn't go half round the R——t—  
 So, hope you'll excuse your's till death, most obedient.

This fully explains the whole mystery—the R——t resumes his wonted smiles, and the Drama terminates, as usual, to the satisfaction of all parties.

**EPISTLES, ODES**

**AND**

**OTHER POEMS.**

---

---

TANTI NON ES, AIS. SAPIs, LUPERCK.  
MARTIAL, *Lib. i. Epig. 118.*

ΠΕΡΙΠΛΕΥΣΑΙ ΜΕΝ ΠΟΛΛΑΣ ΠΟΛΕΙΣ ΚΑΛΟΝ,  
ΕΝΟΙΚΗΣΑΙ ΔΕ ΤΗ ΚΡΑΤΙΣΤΗ ΧΡΗΣΙΜΟΝ.

*Plutarch. περι παιδων αγωγης.*

---



# DEDICATION.

TO

FRANCIS, EARL OF MOIRA,

GENERAL IN HIS MAJESTY'S FORCES, MASTER-GENERAL OF THE ORDNANCE,  
CONSTABLE OF THE TOWER, ETC.

MY LORD,

It is impossible to think of addressing a Dedication to your Lordship without calling to mind the well-known reply of the Spartan to a rhetorician, who proposed to pronounce an eulogium on Hercules. "On Hercules!" said the honest Spartan, "who ever thought of blaming Hercules?" In a similar manner the concurrence of public opinion has left to the panegyrist of your Lordship a very superfluous task. I shall therefore be silent on the subject, and merely entreat your indulgence to the very humble tribute of gratitude, which I have here the honour to present.

I am,

MY LORD,

With every feeling of attachment  
and respect,

Your Lordship's very devoted Servant,

THOMAS MOORE.

27, Bury. Street, St. James's,  
April 10, 1806.

## P R E F A C E.

THE principal poems in the following Collection were written during an absence of fourteen months from Europe. Though curiosity was certainly not the motive of my voyage to America, yet it happened that the gratification of curiosity was the only advantage which I derived from it. Finding myself in the country of a new people, whose infancy had promised so much, and whose progress to maturity has been an object of such interesting speculation, I determined to employ the short period of time, which my plan of return to Europe afforded me, in travelling through a few of the States and acquiring some knowledge of the inhabitants.

The impression which my mind received from the character and manners of these republicans suggested the Epistles which are written from the City of Washington and Lake Erie\*. How far I was right, in thus assuming the tone of a satirist against a people whom I viewed but as a stranger and a visitor, is a doubt which my feelings did not allow me time to investigate. All I presume to answer for is the fidelity of the picture which I have given; and though prudence might have dictated gentler language, truth, I think, would have justified severer.

I went to America, with prepossessions by no means unfavourable, and indeed rather indulged in many of those illusive ideas, with respect to the purity of the government and the primitive happiness of the people, which I had early imbibed in my native country, where, unfortunately, discontent at home enhances every distant temptation, and the western world has long been looked to as a retreat from real or imaginary oppression; as the elysian Atlantis, where persecuted patriots might find their visions realized, and be welcomed by kindred spirits to liberty and repose. I was completely disappointed in every flattering expectation which I had formed, and was inclined to say to America, as Horace says to his mistress, "intentata nices." Brissot, in the preface to his travels, observes, that "freedom in that country is carried to so high a degree as to border upon a state of nature;" and there certainly is a close approximation to savage life, not only in the liberty which they enjoy, but in the violence of party spirit and of private animosity which results from it. This illiberal zeal imbitters all social intercourse; and, though I scarcely could hesitate in selecting the party, whose views appeared the more pure and rational, yet was sorry to observe that, in asserting their opinions, they both assume an equal share of intolerance; the Democrats, consistently with their principles, exhibiting a vulgarity of rancour, which the Federalists too often are so forgetful of their cause as to imitate.

\* Epistles VI. VII. and VIII.

## PREFACE.

The rude familiarity of the lower orders, and indeed the unpolished state of society in general, would neither surprise nor disgust if they seemed to flow from that simplicity of character, that honest ignorance of the gloss of refinement, which may be looked for in a new and inexperienced people. But, when we find them arrived at maturity in most of the vices, and all the pride of civilization, while they are still so remote from its elegant characteristics, it is impossible not to feel that this youthful decay, this crude anticipation of the natural period of corruption, represses every sanguine hope of the future energy and greatness of America.

I am conscious that, in venturing these few remarks, I have said just enough to offend, and by no means sufficient to convince; for the limits of a preface will not allow me to enter into a justification of my opinions, and I am committed on the subject as effectually as if I had written volumes in their defence. My reader, however, is apprized of the very cursory observation upon which these opinions are founded, and can easily decide for himself upon the degree of attention or confidence which they merit.

With respect to the poems in general, which occupy the following pages, I know not in what manner to apologize to the public for intruding upon their notice such a mass of unconnected trifles, such a world of epicurean atoms as I have here brought in conflict together. To say that I have been tempted by the liberal offers of my bookseller is an excuse which can hope for but little indulgence from the critic; yet I own that, without this seasonable inducement, these poems very possibly would never have been submitted to the world. The glare of publication is too strong for such imperfect productions: they should be shown but to the eye of friendship, in that dim light of privacy, which is as favourable to poetical as to female beauty, and serves as a veil for faults, while it enhances every charm which it displays. Besides, this is not a period for the idle occupations of poetry, and times like the present require talents more active and more useful. Few have now the leisure to read such trifles, and I sincerely regret that I have had the leisure to write them.

# EPISTLE I.

TO

LORD VISCOUNT STRANGFORD.

ABOARD THE PHAETON FRIGATE, OFF THE AZORES.

## By Moonlight.

SWEET Moon! if like Crotona's sage\*,  
By any spell my hand could dare  
To make thy disk its ample page,  
And write my thoughts, my wishes there;  
How many a friend, whose careless eye  
Now wanders o'er that starry sky,  
Should smile, upon thy orb to meet  
The recollection, kind and sweet,  
The reveries of fond regret,  
The promise, never to forget,  
And all my heart and soul would send  
To many a dear-lov'd, distant friend!

Oh STRANGFORD! when we parted last,  
I little thought the times were past,  
For ever past, when brilliant joy  
Was all my vacant heart's employ:  
When, fresh from mirth to mirth again,  
We thought the rapid hours too few,  
Our only use for knowledge then  
To turn to rapture all we knew!  
Delicious days of whim and soul!

When, mingling lore and laugh together,  
We lean'd the hook on pleasure's bowl,  
And turn'd the leaf with folly's feather!  
I little thought that all were fled,  
That, ere that summer's bloom was shed,  
My eye should see the sail unfurl'd  
That wafts me to the western world!

And yet 'twas time — in youthful days,  
To cool the season's burning rays,  
The heart may let its wanton wing  
Repose awhile in pleasure's spring,  
But, if it wait for winter's breeze,  
The spring will dry, the heart will freeze!

And then, that Hope, that fairy Hope,  
Oh! she awak'd such happy dreams,  
And gave my soul such tempting scope  
For all its dearest, fondest schemes,  
That not Verona's child of song,  
When flying from the Phrygian shore,  
With lighter hopes could bound along,  
Or pant to be a wanderer more\*\*!

Even now delusive hope will steal  
Amid the dark regrets I feel,  
Soothing, as yonder placid beam  
Pursues the murmurers of the deep,  
And lights them with consoling gleam,  
And smiles them into tranquil sleep!  
Oh! such a blessed night as this,  
I often think, if friends were near,  
How we should feel, and gaze with bliss  
Upon the moon-bright scenery here!  
The sea is like a silvery lake,  
And, o'er its calm the vessel glides  
Gently, as if it fear'd to wake

\* Pythagoras; who was supposed to have a power of writing upon the Moon by the means of a magic mirror. See *Bayle, Art. Pythag.*

\*\* Alluding to these animated lines in the 44th Carmen of this Poet:  
Jam mens praetrepidans aet vagari,  
Jam lacti studio pedes vigescunt!



The slumber of the silent tides!  
 The only envious cloud that lowers  
 Hath hung its shade on Pico's height\*,  
 Where dimly, mid the dusk, he towers,  
 And scowling at this heav'n of light,  
 Exults to see the infant storm  
 Cling darkly round his giant form!

Now, could I range those verdant isles,  
 Invisible, at this soft hour,  
 And see the looks, the melting smiles,  
 That brighten many an orange bower;  
 And could I lift each pious veil,  
 And see the blushing cheek it shades,  
 Oh! I should have full many a tale,  
 To tell of young Azorian maids\*\*.

Dear STRANGFORD! at this hour, perhaps,  
 Some faithful lover (not so blest  
 As they, who in their ladies' laps  
 May cradle every wish to rest,)  
 Warbles, to touch his dear one's soul,  
 Those madrigals, of breath divine,  
 Which Camoens' harp from rapture stole  
 And gave, all glowing warm, to thine\*\*\*!  
 Oh! could the lover learn from thee,  
 And breathe them with thy graceful tone,  
 Such dear, beguiling minstrelsy  
 Would make the coldest nymph his own!

But, hark! — the boatswain's pipings tell  
 'Tis time to bid my dream farewell:  
 Eight bells: — the middle watch is set;  
 Good night, my STRANGFORD! — ne'er forget  
 That, far beyond the western sea †  
 Is one, whose heart remembers thee!

## STANZAS.

Θυμος δε ποτ' εμος .....  
 ..... με προσφρωνει ταδε\*  
 Γινωσκε τανθρωπιειν μη σεβειν αγαν.  
*Aeschyl. Fragment.*

A BEAM of tranquillity smil'd in the west,  
 The storms of the morning pursued us no more,  
 And the wave, while it welcom'd the moment of rest,  
 Still heav'd, as remembering ills that were o'er!

Serenely my heart took the hue of the hour,  
 Its passions were sleeping, were mute as the dead,  
 And the spirit becalm'd but remember'd their power,  
 As the billow the force of the gale that was fled!

I thought of the days, when to pleasure alone  
 My heart ever granted a wish or a sigh;  
 When the saddest emotion my bosom had known,  
 Was pity for those who were wiser than I!

I felt how the pure, intellectual fire  
 In luxury loses its heavenly ray;  
 How soon, in the lavishing cup of desire,  
 The pearl of the soul may be melted away!  
 And I pray'd of that Spirit who lighted the flame,  
 That pleasure no more might its purity dim;

\* Pico is a very high mountain on one of the Azores, from which the Island derives its name. It is said by some to be as high as the Peak of Teneriffe.

\*\* I believe it is Guthrie who says, that the inhabitants of the Azores are much addicted to gallantry. This is an assertion in which even Guthrie may be credited.

\*\*\* These islands belong to the Portuguese.

† From Capt. Cockburn, who commanded the *Phaeton*, I received such kind attentions as I must ever remember with gratitude. As some of the journalists have gravely asserted that I went to America to speculate in lands, it may not be impertinent to state, that the object of this voyage across the Atlantic was my appointment to the office of Registrar of the Vice-Admiralty Court of Bermuda.

And that sullied but little, or brightly the same,  
 I might give back the gem I had borrow'd from him!  
 The thought was ecstatic! I felt as if Heaven  
 Had already the wreath of eternity shown;  
 As if, passion all chasten'd and error forgiven,  
 My heart had begun to be purely its own!  
 I look'd to the west, and the beautiful sky  
 Which morning had clouded, was clouded no more:  
 "Oh! thus," I exclaim'd, "can a heavenly eye  
 Shed light on the soul that was darken'd before!"

## THE

## TELL-TALE LYRE.

I've heard, there was in ancient days  
 A Lyre of most melodious spell;  
 'Twas heav'n to hear its fairy lays,  
 If half be true that legends tell.  
 'Twas play'd on by the gentlest sighs,  
 And to their breath it breath'd again  
 In such entrancing melodies  
 As ear had never drunk till then!  
 Not harmony's serenest touch  
 So stillly could the notes prolong:  
 They were not heavenly song so much  
 As they were dreams of heavenly song!  
 If sad the heart, whose murmuring air  
 Along the chords in languor stole,  
 The soothings it awaken'd there  
 Were eloquence from pity's soul!  
 Or if the sigh, serene and light,  
 Was but the breath of fancied woes,  
 The string, that felt its airy flight,  
 Soon whisper'd it to kind repose!  
 And oh! when lovers talk'd alone,  
 If 'mid their bliss the Lyre was near,  
 It made their murmurs all its own,  
 And echoed notes that heav'n might hear!  
 There was a nymph, who long had lov'd,  
 But dar'd not tell the world how well;  
 The shades, where she at evening rov'd,  
 Alone could know, alone could tell.  
 'Twas there, at twilight time, she stole  
 So oft, to make the dear-one blest,  
 Whom love had giv'n her virgin soul,  
 And nature soon gave all the rest!  
 It chanc'd that in the fairy bower  
 Where they had found their sweetest shed,  
 This Lyre, of strange and magic power,  
 Hung gently whispering o'er their head.  
 And while, with eyes of mingling fire,  
 They listen'd to each other's vow,  
 The youth full oft would make the Lyre  
 A pillow for his angel's brow!  
 And while the melting words she breath'd  
 On all its echoes wanton'd round,  
 Her hair, amid the strings enwreath'd,  
 Through golden mazes charm'd the sound!  
 Alas! their hearts but little thought,  
 While thus entranc'd they listening lay,  
 That every sound the Lyre was taught  
 Should linger long, and long betray!

So mingled with its tuneful soul  
 Were all their tender murmurs grown,  
 That other sighs unanswer'd stole,  
 Nor chang'd the sweet, the treasur'd tone.

Unhappy nymph! thy name was sung  
 To every passing lip that sigh'd;  
 The secrets of thy gentle tongue  
 On every ear in murmurs died!

The fatal Lyre, by envy's hand  
 Hung high amid the breezy groves,  
 To every wanton gale that fann'd  
 Betray'd the mystery of your loves!

Yet, oh! — not many a suffering hour,  
 Thy cup of shame on earth was giv'n;  
 Benignly came some pitying Power,  
 And took the Lyre and thee to heaven!

There as thy lover dries the tear  
 Yet warm from life's malignant wrongs,  
 Within his arms, thou lov'st to hear  
 The luckless Lyre's remember'd songs!

Still do your happy souls attune  
 The notes it learn'd, on earth, to move;  
 Still breathing o'er the chords, commune  
 In sympathies of angel love!

TO

#### THE FLYING-FISH\*.

WHEN I have seen thy snowy wing  
 O'er the blue wave at evening spring,  
 And give those scales, of silver white,  
 So gaily to the eye of light,  
 As if thy frame were form'd to rise,  
 And live amid the glorious skies;  
 Oh! it has made me proudly feel,  
 How like thy wing's impatient zeal  
 Is the pure soul, that scorns to rest  
 Upon the world's ignoble breast,  
 But takes the plume that God has given,  
 And rises into light and heaven!

But, when I see that wing, so bright,  
 Grow languid with a moment's flight,  
 Attempt the paths of air, in vain,  
 And sink into the waves again;  
 Alas! the flattering pride is o'er;  
 Like thee, awhile, the soul may soar,  
 But erring man must blush to think,  
 Like thee, again, the soul may sink!

Oh Virtue! when thy clime I seek,  
 Let not my spirit's flight be weak:  
 Let me not, like this feeble thing,  
 With brine still dropping from its wing,  
 Just sparkle in the solar glow,  
 And plunge again to depths below;  
 But, when I leave the grosser throng  
 With whom my soul hath dwelt so long,  
 Let me, in that aspiring day,  
 Cast every lingering stain away,  
 And, panting for thy purer air,  
 Fly up at once and fix me there!

\* It is the opinion of St. Austin upon Genesis, and I believe of nearly all the Fathers, that birds, like fish, were originally produced from the waters; in defence of which idea they have collected every fanciful circumstance which can tend to prove a kindred similitude between them; *συγγενειαν τοις πετομένοις προς τα ψαχτα*. With this thought in our minds, when we first see the Flying-Fish, we could almost fancy, that we are present at the moment of creation and witness the birth of the first bird from the waves.



## EPISTLE II

TO

MISS M—E.

FROM NORFOLK, IN VIRGINIA, NOVEMBER. 1803.

In days, my KATE, when life was new,  
 When, lull'd with innocence and you,  
 I heard, in home's beloved shade,  
 The din the world at distance made;  
 When, every night my weary head  
 Sunk on its own unthorned bed,  
 And, mild as evening's matron honr  
 Looks on the faintly shutting flower,  
 A mother saw our eyelids close,  
 And bless'd them into pure repose!  
 Then, haply if a week, a day,  
 I linger'd from your arms away,  
 How long the little absence seem'd!  
 How bright the look of welcome beam'd,  
 As mute you heard, with eager smile,  
 My tales of all that pass'd the while!  
 Yet now, my Kate, a gloomy sea  
 Rolls wide between that home and me;  
 The moon may thrice be born and die,  
 Ere ev'n your seal can reach mine eye;  
 And oh! ev'n then, that darling seal,  
 (Upon whose print, I us'd to feel  
 The breath of home, the cordial air  
 Of loved lips, still freshly there!)  
 Must come, alas! through every fate  
 Of time and distance, cold and late,  
 When the dear hand, whose touches fill'd  
 The leaf with sweetness may be chill'd!  
 But hence that gloomy thought! at last,  
 Beloved Kate! the waves are past:  
 I tread on earth securely now,  
 And the green cedar's living bough  
 Breathes more refreshment to my eyes  
 Than could a Claude's divinest dyes!  
 At length I touch the happy sphere  
 To liberty and virtue dear,  
 Where man looks up, and, prond to claim  
 His rank within the social frame,  
 Sees a grand system round him roll,  
 Himself its centre, sun, and soul!  
 Far from the shocks of Europe; far  
 From every wild, elliptic star  
 That, shooting with a devious fire,  
 Kindled by heaven's avenging ire,  
 So oft hath into chaos hurl'd  
 The systems of the ancient world!

The warrior here, in arms no more,  
 Thinks of the toil, the conflict o'er,  
 And glorying in the rights they won  
 For hearth and altar, sire and son,  
 Smiles on the dusky webs that hide  
 His sleeping sword's remember'd pride!  
 While peace, with sunny checks of toil,  
 Walks o'er the free, unlorded soil,  
 Effacing with her splendid share  
 The drops that war had sprinkled there!  
 Thrice happy land! where he who flies  
 From the dark ills of other skies,  
 From scorn, or want's unnerving woes,  
 May shelter him in proud repose!  
 Hope sings along the yellow sand

His welcome to a patriot land;  
 The mighty wood, with pomp, receives  
 The stranger in its world of leaves,  
 Which soon their barren glory yield  
 To the warm shed and cultur'd field;  
 And he, who came, of all bereft,  
 To whom malignant fate had left  
 Nor home nor friends nor country dear,  
 Finds home and friends and country here!

Such is the picture, warmly such,  
 That long the spell of fancy's touch  
 Hath painted to my sanguine eye  
 Of man's new world of liberty!  
 Oh! ask me not, if truth will seal  
 The reveries of fancy's zeal,  
 If yet, my charmed eyes behold  
 These features of an age of gold -  
 No — yet, alas! no gleaming trace\*!  
 Never did youth, who lov'd a face  
 From portrait's rosy, flattering art,  
 Recoil with more regret of heart,  
 To find an owlet eye of gray,  
 Where painting pour'd the sapphire's ray,  
 Than I have felt, indignant felt,  
 To think the glorious dreams should melt,  
 Which oft, in boyhood's witching time,  
 Have rapt me to this wondrous clime!

But, courage! yet, my wavering heart!  
 Blame not the temple's meanest part",  
 Till you have trac'd the fabric o'er: —  
 As yet, we have beheld no more  
 Than just the porch to freedom's fane,  
 And, though a sable drop may stain  
 The vestibule, 'tis impious sin  
 To doubt there's holiness within!  
 So here I pause — and now, my Kate,  
 To you (whose simplest ringlet's fate  
 Can claim more interest in my soul  
 Than all the Powers from pole to pole)  
 One word at parting; in the tone  
 Most sweet to you, and most my own.  
 The simple notes I send you here\*\*\*,  
 Though rude and wild, would still be dear  
 If you but knew the trance of thought,  
 In which my mind their murmurs caught.  
 'Twas one of those enchanting dreams,  
 That lull me oft, when music seems  
 To pour the soul in sound along,  
 And turn its every sigh to song!  
 I thought of home, the according lays  
 Respir'd the breath of happier days;  
 Warmly in every rising note  
 I felt some dear remembrance float,  
 Till, led by music's fairy chain,  
 I wander'd back to home again!  
 Oh! love the song, and let it oft  
 Live on your lip, in warble soft!  
 Say that it tells you, simply well,  
 All I have bid its murmurs tell,

\* Such romantic works as "The American Farmer's Letters," and the account of Kentucky by Inlay, would seduce us into a belief, that innocence, peace, and freedom had deserted the rest of the world, for Martha's Vineyard and the banks of the Ohio. The French travellers too, almost all from revolutionary motives, have contributed their share to the diffusion of this flattering misconception. A visit to the country is however quite sufficient to correct even the most enthusiastic prepossession.

\*\* Norfolk, it must be owned, is an unfavourable specimen of America. The characteristics of Virginia in general are not such as can delight either the politician or the moralist, and at Norfolk they are exhibited in their least attractive form. At the time when we arrived the yellow fever had not yet disappeared, and every odour that assailed us in the streets very strongly accounted for its visitation.

\*\*\* A trifling attempt at musical composition accompanied this Epistle.

Of memory's glow, of dreams that shed  
 The tinge of joy when joy is fled,  
 And all the heart's illusive hoard  
 Of love renew'd and friends restor'd!  
 Now, sweet, adieu! — this artless air,  
 And a few rhymes, in transcript fair\*,  
 Are all the gifts I yet can boast  
 To send you from Columbia's coast;  
 But when the sun, with warmer smile,  
 Shall light me to my destin'd isle\*\*,  
 You shall have many a cowslip-bell  
 Where Ariel slept, and many a shell,  
 In which the gentle spirit drew  
 From honey flowers the morning dew!

TO  
 CARA,

AFTER AN INTERVAL OF ABSENCE.

CONCEAL'D within the shady wood  
 A mother left her sleeping child,  
 And flew, to cull her rustic food,  
 The fruitage of the forest wild.  
 But storms upon her pathway rise,  
 The mother roams, astray and weeping;  
 Far from the weak appealing cries  
 Of him she left so sweetly sleeping.  
 She hopes, she fears; a light is seen,  
 And gentler blows the night wind's breath;  
 Yet no — 'tis gone — the storms are keen,  
 The baby may be chill'd to death!  
 Perhaps his little eyes are shaded  
 Dim by death's eternal chill —  
 And yet, perhaps, they are not faded,  
 Life and love may light them still.  
 Thus, when my soul, with parting sigh,  
 Hung on thy hand's bewildering touch,  
 And, timid, ask'd that speaking eye,  
 If parting pain'd thee half so much:  
 I thought, and, oh! forgive the thought,  
 For who, by eyes like thine inspir'd,  
 Could e'er resist the flattering fault  
 Of fancying what his soul desir'd?  
 Yes — I *did* think, in CARA's mind,  
 Though yet to CARA's mind unknown,  
 I left one infant wish behind,  
 One feeling, which I call'd my own!  
 Oh blest! though but in fancy blest,  
 How did I ask of pity's care,  
 To shield and strengthen, in thy breast,  
 The nursling I had cradled there.  
 And, many an hour beguil'd by pleasure,  
 And many an hour of sorrow numbering,  
 I ne'er forgot the new-born treasure,  
 I left within thy bosom slumbering.  
 Perhaps, indifference has not chill'd it,  
 Haply, it yet a throb may give —  
 Yet, no — perhaps, a doubt has kill'd it!  
 Oh, CARA! — *does* the infant live?

\* The poems, which immediately follow.

\*\* Bermuda.



TO  
CARA,

ON THE DAWNING OF A NEW YEAR'S DAY.

WHEN midnight came to close the year,  
We sigh'd to think it thus should take  
The hours it gave us — hours as dear  
As sympathy and love could make  
Their blessed moments! every sun  
Saw us, my love, more closely one!

But, CARA, when the dawn was nigh  
Which came another year to shed,  
The smile we caught from eye to eye  
Told us, those moments were not fled:  
Oh, no! — we felt, some future sun  
Should see us still more closely one!

Thus may we ever, side by side,  
From happy years to happier glide,  
And, still, my CARA, may the sigh  
We give to hours, that vanish o'er us,  
Be follow'd by the smiling eye,  
That Hope shall shed on scenes before us!

TO  
THE INVISIBLE GIRL\*.

THEY try to persuade me, my dear little sprite,  
That you are not a daughter of ether and light,  
Nor have any concern with those fanciful forms  
That dance upon rainbows and ride upon storms;  
That, in short, you're a woman; your lip and your breast  
As mortal as ever were tasted or prest!  
But I will not believe them — no, science! to you  
I have long bid a last and a careless adieu:  
Still flying from nature to study her laws,  
And dulling delight by exploring its cause,  
You forget how superior, for mortals below,  
Is the fiction they dream to the truth that they know.  
Oh! who, that has ever had rapture complete,  
Would ask how we feel it, or why it is sweet;  
How rays are confus'd, or how particles fly  
Through the medium refin'd of a glance or a sigh!  
Is there one, who but once would not rather have known it.  
Than written, with HARVEY, whole volumes upon it?  
No, no — but for you, my invisible love,  
I will swear, you are one of those spirits, that rove  
By the bank where, at twilight, the poet reclines,  
When the star of the west on his solitude shines,  
And the magical fingers of fancy have hung  
Every breeze with a sigh, every leaf with a tongue!  
Oh! whisper him then, 'tis retirement alone  
Can hallow his harp or ennoble its tone;  
Like you, with a veil of seclusion between,  
His song to the world let him utter unseen,  
And like you, a legitimate child of the spheres,  
Escape from the eye to enrapture the ears!  
Sweet spirit of mystery! how I should love,  
In the wearisome ways I am fated to rove,  
To have you for ever invisibly nigh,  
Inhaling for ever your song and your sigh!  
Mid the crowds of the world and the murmurs of care,  
I might sometimes converse with my nymph of the air,  
And turn with disgust from the clamorous crew,  
To steal in the pauses one whisper from you.

Oh! come and be near me, for ever be mine,  
We shall hold in the air a communion divine,

\* This and the subsequent poem have appeared in the public prints.

As sweet as, of old, was imagin'd to dwell  
 In the grotto of Numa, or Socrates' cell.  
 And oft, at those lingering moments of night,  
 When the heart is weigh'd down and the eyelid is light,  
 You shall come to my pillow and tell me of love,  
 Such as angel to angel might whisper above!  
 Oh spirit! — and then, could you borrow the tone  
 Of that voice, to my ear so bewitchingly known,  
 The voice of the one upon earth, who has twin'd  
 With her essence for ever my heart and my mind,  
 Though lonely and far from the light of her smile,  
 An exile and weary and hopeless the while,  
 Could you shed for a moment that voice on my ear,  
 I will think at that moment my CARA is near,  
 That she comes with consoling enchantment to speak,  
 And kisses my eyelid and sighs on my cheek,  
 And tells me, the night shall go rapidly by,  
 For the dawn of our hope, of our heaven is nigh!

Sweet spirit! if such be your magical power,  
 It will lighten the lapse of full many an hour;  
 And let fortune's realities frown as they will,  
 Hope, fancy, and CARA may smile for me still!

### PEACE AND GLORY.

WRITTEN AT THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE PRESENT WAR.

WHERE is now the smile, that lighten'd  
 Every hero's couch of rest?  
 Where is now the hope, that brighten'd  
 Honour's eye and pity's breast?  
 Have we lost the wreath, we braided  
 For our weary warrior men?  
 Is the faithless olive faded,  
 Must the bay be pluck'd again?

Passing hour of sunny weather  
 Lovely, in your light awhile,  
 Peace and Glory, wed together,  
 Wander'd through the blessed isle.  
 And the eyes of peace would glisten,  
 Dewy as a morning sun,  
 When the timid maid would listen  
 To the deeds her chief had done.

Is the hour of dalliance over?  
 Must the maiden's trembling feet  
 Waft her from her warlike lover  
 To the desert's still retreat?  
 Fare you well! with sighs we banish  
 Nymph so fair and guest so bright;  
 Yet the smile, with which you vanish,  
 Leaves behind a soothing light!

Soothing light! that long shall sparkle  
 O'er your warrior's sanguine way,  
 Through the field where horrors darkle,  
 Shedding hope's consoling ray!  
 Long the smile his heart will cherish,  
 To its absent idol true,  
 While around him myriads perish,  
 Glory still will sigh for you!

TO

....., 1801.

To be the theme of every hour  
 The heart devotes to fancy's power,  
 When her soft magic fills the mind  
 With friends and joys we've left behind,

And joys return and friends are near,  
 And all are welcom'd with a tear!  
 In the mind's purest seat to dwell,  
 To be remember'd oft and well  
 By one whose heart, though vain and wild,  
 By passion led, by youth beguil'd,  
 Can proudly still aspire to know  
 The feeling soul's divinest glow!  
 If thus to live in every part  
 Of a lone weary wanderer's heart;  
 If thus to be its sole employ  
 Can give thee one faint gleam of joy,  
 Believe it, MARY! oh! believe  
 A tongue that never can deceive,  
 When passion doth not first betray,  
 And tinge the thought upon its way!  
 In pleasure's dream or sorrow's hour,  
 In crowded hall or lonely bower,  
 The business of my life shall be,  
 For ever, to remember thee!  
 And though that heart be dead to mine,  
 Since love is life and wakes not thine,  
 I'll take thy image, as the form  
 Of something I should long to warm,  
 Which, though it yield no answering thrill,  
 Is not less dear, is lovely still!  
 I'll take it, wheresoe'er I stray,  
 The bright, cold burthen of my way!  
 To keep this semblance fresh in bloom,  
 My heart shall be its glowing tomb,  
 And love shall lend his sweetest care,  
 With memory to embalm it there!

## SONG.

TAKE back the sigh, thy lips of art  
 In passion's moment breath'd to me;  
 Yet, no — it must not, will not part,  
 'Tis now the life-breath of my heart,  
 And has become too pure for thee!

Take back the kiss, that faithless sigh  
 With all the warmth of truth imprest;  
 Yet, no — the fatal kiss may lie,  
 Upon *thy* lip its sweets would die,  
 Or bloom to make a rival blest!

Take back the vows that, night and day,  
 My heart receiv'd, I thought, from thine  
 Yet, no — allow them still to stay,  
 They might some other heart betray,  
 As sweetly as they've ruin'd mine!

## A BALLAD.

## THE LAKE OF THE DISMAL SWAMP.

WRITTEN AT NORFOLK, IN VIRGINIA.

"They tell of a young man, who lost his mind upon the death of a girl he loved, and who, suddenly disappearing from his friends, was never afterwards heard of. As he had frequently said, in his ravings, that the girl was not dead, but gone to the Dismal Swamp, it is supposed he had wandered into that dreary wilderness, and had died of hunger, or been lost in some of its dreadful morasses."

La Poésie a ses monastres comme la nature.

ANON.  
D'ALEMBERT.

"THEY made her a grave, too cold and damp  
 "For a soul so warm and true;  
 "And she's gone to the Lake of the Dismal Swamp",  
 "Where, all night long, by a fire-fly lamp,  
 "She paddles her white canoe.

\* The Great Dismal Swamp is ten or twelve miles distant from Norfolk, and the Lake in the middle of it (about seven miles long) is called Drummond's Pond.



„And her fire-fly lamp I soon shall see,  
 “And her paddle I soon shall hear;  
 “Long and loving our life shall be,  
 “And I'll hide the maid in a cypress tree,  
 “When the footstep of death is near!”

Away to the Dismal Swamp he speeds —  
 His path was rugged and sore,  
 Through tangled juniper, beds of reeds,  
 Through many a fen, where the serpent feeds,  
 And man never trod before!

And, when on the earth he sunk to sleep,  
 If slumber his eyelids knew,  
 He lay, where the deadly vine doth weep  
 Its venomous tear and nightly steep  
 The flesh with blistering dew!

And near him the she-wolf stirr'd the brake,  
 And the copper-snake breath'd in his ear,  
 Till he starting cried, from his dream awake,  
 “Oh! when shall I see the dusky Lake,  
 “And the white canoe of my dear?”

He saw the Lake, and a meteor bright  
 Quick over its surface play'd —  
 “Welcome,” he said, “my dear-one's light!”  
 And the dim shore echoed, for many a night,  
 The name of the death-cold maid!

Till he hollow'd a boat of the birchen bark,  
 Which carried him off from shore;  
 Far he follow'd the meteor spark,  
 The wind was high and the clouds were dark,  
 And the boat return'd no more.

But oft, from the Indian hunter's camp  
 This lover and maid so true  
 Are seen at the hour of midnight damp,  
 To cross the Lake by a fire-fly lamp,  
 And paddle their white canoe!

### EPISTLE III.

TO THE

MARCHIONESS DOWAGER OF D—LL.

FROM BERMUDA, JANUARY 1804.

LADY! where'er you roam, whatever beam  
 Of bright creation warms your mimic dream;  
 Whether you trace the valley's golden meads,  
 Where mazy Linth his lingering current leads\*;  
 Enamour'd catch the mellow hues that sleep,  
 At eve, on Meillerie's immortal steep;  
 Or musing o'er the Lake, at day's decline,  
 Mark the last shadow on the holy shrine",  
 Where, many a night, the soul of Tell complains  
 Of Gallia's triumph and Helvetia's chains;  
 Oh! lay the pencil for a moment by,  
 Turn from the tablet that creative eye,  
 And let its splendour, like the morning ray  
 Upon a shepherd's harp, illumine my lay!

Yet, Lady! no — for song so rude as mine,  
 Chase not the wonders of your dream divine;  
 Still, radiant eye! upon the tablet dwell;  
 Still, rosy finger! weave your pictur'd spell;

\* Lady D., I supposed, was at this time still in Switzerland, where the powers of her pencil must have been frequently awakened.

" The chapel of William Tell on the Lake of Lucerne.

And, while I sing the animated smiles  
 Of fairy nature in these sun-born isles,  
 Oh! might the song awake some bright design,  
 Inspire a touch, or prompt one happy line,  
 Proud were my soul, to see its humble thought  
 On painting's mirror so divinely caught,  
 And wondering Genius, as he lean'd to trace  
 The faint conception kindling into grace,  
 Might love my numbers for the spark they threw,  
 And bless the lay that lent a charm to you!

Have you not oft, in nightly vision, stray'd  
 To the pure isles of ever blooming shade,  
 Which bards of old, with kindly magic, plac'd  
 For happy spirits in th' Atlantic waste\*?  
 There as eternal gales, with fragrance warm,  
 Breath'd from elysium through each shadowy form  
 In eloquence of eye, and dreams of song,  
 They charm'd their lapse of nightless hours along!  
 Nor yet in song, that mortal ear may suit,  
 For every spirit was itself a lute,  
 Where virtue waken'd, with elysian breeze,  
 Pure tones of thought and mental harmonies!  
 Believe me, Lady, when the zephyrs bland  
 Floated our bark to this enchanted land,  
 These leafy isles upon the ocean thrown,  
 Like studs of emerald o'er a silver zone;  
 Not all the charm, that ethnic fancy gave  
 To blessed arbours o'er the western wave,  
 Could wake a dream, more soothing or sublime,  
 Of bowers etherial and the spirit's clime!

The morn was lovely, every wave was still,  
 When the first perfume of a cedar hill  
 Sweetly awak'd us, and, with smiling charms,  
 The fairy harbour woo'd us to its arms".  
 Gently we stole, before the languid wind,  
 Through plaitain shades, that like an awning twin'd  
 And kiss'd on either side the wanton sails,  
 Breathing our welcome to these vernal vales;  
 While, far reflected o'er the wave serene  
 Each wooded island shed so soft a green  
 That the enamour'd keel, with whispering play,  
 Through liquid herbage seem'd to steal its way!  
 Never did weary bark more sweetly glide,  
 Or rest its anchor in a lovelier tide!  
 Along the margin, many a brilliant dome,  
 White as the palace of a Lapland gnome,  
 Brighten'd the wave; in every myrtle grove  
 Secluded bashful, like a shrine of love,  
 Some elfin mansion sparkled through the shade;  
 And, while the foliage interposing play'd,  
 Wreathing the structure into various grace,  
 Fancy would love, in many a form, to trace  
 The flowery capital, the shaft, the porch\*\*\*,  
 And dream of temples, till her kindling torch  
 Lighted me back to all the glorious days  
 Of Attic genius; and I seem'd to gaze

\* M. Gebelin says, in his *Monde Primitif*, "Lorsque Strabon écrit que les anciens théologiens et Poètes plaçoient les champs élysées dans les îles de l'Océan Atlantique, il n'entendit rien à leur doctrine." M. Gebelin's supposition, I have no doubt, is the more correct; but that of Strabo is, in the present instance, most to my purpose.

" Nothing can be more romantic than the little harbour of St. George's. The number of beautiful islets, the singular clearness of the water, and the animated play of the graceful little boats, gliding for ever between the islands, and seeming to sail from one cedar-grove into another, form all together the sweetest miniature of nature that can be imagined.

\*\*\* This is an allusion which, to the few who are fanciful enough to indulge in it, renders the scenery of Bermuda particularly interesting. In the short but beautiful twilight of their spring evenings, the white cottages, scattered over the islands and but partially seen through the trees that surround them, assume often the appearance of little Grecian temples, and fancy may embellish the poor fisherman's hut with columns which the pencil of Claude might imitate. I had one favourite object of this kind in my walks, which the hospitality of its owner robbed me of, by asking me to visit him. He was a plain good man, and received me well and warmly, but I never could turn his house into a Grecian temple again.

On marble, from the rich Pentelie mount,  
Gracing the unbrage of some Naiad's fount.

Sweet airy being\*! who, in brighter hours,  
Liv'd on the perfume of these honied bowers,  
In velvet buds, at evening, lov'd to lie,  
And win with music every rose's sigh!  
Though weak the magic of my humble strain  
To charm your spirit from its orb again,  
Yet, oh! for her, beneath whose smile I sing,  
For her (whose pencil, if your rainbow wing  
Were dimm'd or ruffled by a wintry sky,  
Could smoothe its feather and resume its dye),  
A moment wander from your starry sphere,  
And if the lime-tree grove that once was dear,  
The sunny wave, the bower, the breezy hill,  
The sparkling grotto can delight you still,  
Oh! take their fairest tint, their softest light,  
Weave all their beauty into dreams of night,  
And, while the lovely artist slumbering lies,  
Shed the warm picture o'er her mental eyes;  
Borrow for sleep her own creative spells,  
And brightly show what song but faintly tells!

### THE GENIUS OF HARMONY.

#### An Irregular Ode.

AD HARMONIAM CANERE MUNDUM.

*Cicero de Nat. Deor. Lib. 3.*

THERE lies a shell beneath the waves,  
In many a hollow winding wreath'd,  
Such as of old  
Echoed the breath that warbling sea-maids breath'd;  
This magic shell,  
From the white bosom of a syren fell,  
As once she wander'd by the tide that laves  
Sicilia's sands of gold.  
It bears  
Upon its shining side the mystic notes  
Of those entrancing airs,"  
The genii of the deep were wont to swell,  
When heaven's eternal orbs their midnight music roll'd!  
Oh! seek it, wheresoe'er it floats;  
And, if the power  
Of thrilling numbers to thy soul be dear,  
Go, bring the bright shell to my bower,  
And I will fold thee in such downy dreams  
As lap the spirit of the seventh sphere,  
When Luna's distant tone falls faintly on his ear\*\*\*!

\* Ariel. Among the many charms which Bermuda has for a poetic eye, we cannot for an instant forget that it is the scene of Shakspeare's Tempest, and that here he conjured up the "delicate Ariel," who alone is worth the whole heaven of ancient mythology.

"In the "Histoire naturelle des Antilles," there is an account of some curious shells, found at Curaçao, on the back of which were lines, filled with musical characters so distinct and perfect that the writer assures us a very charming trio was sung from one of them. "On le nomme musical, par ce qu'il porte sur le dos des lignes noires pleines de notes, qui ont une espèce de clé pour les mettre en chant, de sorte que l'on dirait qu'il ne manque que la lettre à cette tablature naturelle. Ce curieux gentilhomme (M. du Montel) rapporte qu'il en a vu qui avoient cinq lignes, une clé, et des notes, qui formoient un accord parfait. Quelqu'un y avoit ajouté la lettre, que la nature avoit oubliée, et la faisoit chanter en forme de trio, dont l'air étoit fort agréable." Chap. 19. Art. 11. The author adds, a poet might imagine that these shells were used by the syrens at their concerts.

\*\*\* According to Cicero, and his commentator, Macrobius, the lunar tone is the gravest and faintest on the planetary heptachord. "Quam ob causam summus ille coeli stellifer cursus, cuius conversio est concitator, acuto et excitato movetur sono; gravissimo autem hic lunaris atque infimus." Soma. Scip. Because, says Macrobius, "spiritu ut in extremitate languesciente jam volvit, et propter angustias, quibus penultimus orbis arcetur impetu leniore convertitur." In Soma. Scip. Lib. 2, Cap. 4. It is not very easy to understand the ancients in their musical arrangement of the heavenly bodies. See Ptolem. Lib. 3.

Leone Hebreo, pursuing the idea of Aristotle, that the heavens are animal, attributes their harmony to perfect and reciprocal love. "Non però manca fra loro il perfetto et reciproco amore: la causa principale, che ne mostra il loro amore, è la lor amicitia harmoniaca et la concordantia, che perpetuamente si trova in loro." Dialog. 2. di Amore, p. 58. This "reciproco



And thou shalt own,  
 That, through the circle of creation's zone,  
 Where matter darkles or where spirit beams;  
 From the pellucid tides\*, that whirl  
 The planets through their maze of song,  
 To the small rill, that weeps along,  
 Murmuring o'er beds of pearl;  
 From the rich sigh  
 Of the sun's arrow through an evening sky\*\*,  
 To the faint breath the tuneful osier yields  
 On Afric's burning fields\*\*\*;  
 Oh! thou shalt own this universe divine  
 Is mine!  
 That I respire in all and all in me,  
 One mighty mingled soul of boundless harmony!  
 Welcome, welcome, mystic shell!  
 Many a star has ceas'd to burn\*\*\*\*,  
 Many a tear has Saturn's urn  
 O'er the cold bosom of the ocean wept †,  
 Since thy aerial spell  
 Hath in the waters slept!  
 I fly  
 With the bright treasure to my choral sky,  
 Where she, who wak'd its early swell,  
 The syren, with a foot of fire,  
 Walks o'er the great string of my Orphic Lyre ††,  
 Or guides around the burning pole  
 The winged chariot of some blissful soul †††!  
 While thou!  
 Oh son of earth! what dreams shall rise for thee!  
 Beneath Hispania's sun,  
 Thou'lt see a streamlet run,  
 Which I have warm'd with dews of melody ††††;  
 Listen! — when the night-wind dies  
 Down the still current, like a harp, it sighs!  
 A liquid chord is every wave that flows,  
 An airy plectrum every breeze that blows\*!;  
 There, by that wondrous stream,  
 Go, lay thy languid brow,

amore" of Leone is the *φιλοτης* of the ancient Empedocles, who seems, in his Love and Hate of the Elements, to have given a glimpse of the principles of attraction and repulsion. See the fragment to which I allude in Laertius, *Ἀλλοτε μὲν φιλοτητι, συνεχομένῃ, κ. τ. λ.* Lib. 8. Cap. 2. n. 12.

\* Leucippus, the atomist, imagined a kind of vortices in the heavens, which he borrowed from Anaxagoras, and possibly suggested to Descartes.

\*\* Heraclides, upon the allegories of Homer, conjectures that the idea of the harmony of the spheres originated with this poet, who, in representing the solar beams as arrows, supposes them to emit a peculiar sound in the air.

\*\*\* In the account of Africa which D'Ablancourt has translated, there is mention of a tree in that country, whose branches when shaken by the hand produce very sweet sounds. "Le même auteur (Abenzégar) dit, qu'il y a un certain arbre, qui produit des gaules comme d'osier, et qu' en les prenant à la main et les branlant, elles font une espèce d'harmonie fort agréable, etc. etc. L'Afrique de Marmol.

\*\*\*\* Alluding to the extinction, or at least the disappearance of some of those fixed stars, which we are taught to consider as suns, attended each by its system. Descartes thought that our earth might formerly have been a sun, which became obscured by a thick incrustation over its surface. This probably suggested the idea of a central fire.

† Porphyry says, that Pythagoras held the sea to be a tear. *Την θαλατταν μὲν ἐκαλει εἶναι δακρυον.* De Vit, and some one else, if I mistake not, has added the planet Saturn as the source of it. Empedocles, with similar affectation, called the sea "the sweat of the earth:" *ἰδρωτα της γης.* See Rittershusius upon Porphyry, Num. 41.

†† The system of the harmonized orbs was styled by the ancients the Great Lyre of Orpheus, for which Lucian accounts, *ἡ δὲ Λυρη ἑπταμιτος εἶσα την των κινουμένων αἰθρων αρμονιαν συνεβαλλετο, κ. τ. λ.* in *Astrolog.*

††† *Λιλι ψυχας ισαριθμους τοις αἰσροις, ἐνειμε θ' ἐκαστην προς ἐκασον, και ἐμβασας Ὡς Εἰς ΟΧΗΜΑ.* Platon. Timaeus.

†††† This musical river is mentioned in the romance of Achilles Tatius. *Ἐπει ποταμὸς \* \* \* ἣν δὲ ἀκρῶσαι θελῆς τὸ ὕδατος λαλῆντος.* The Latin version, in supplying the hiatus which is in the original, has placed the river in Hispania. "In Hispaniâ quoque fluvius est, quem primo aspectu, etc. etc."

\* These two lines are translated from the words of Achilles Tatius. *Εὰν γὰρ ὀλιγὸς ἀνὴρ εἰς τὰς δυνάεις ἐμπέσῃ, τὸ μὲν ὕδωρ ὡς χορδὴ κρῆνεται. τὸ δὲ πνεῦμα τῷ ὕδατος πληκτρὸν γίνεται. τὸ ρεῦμα δὲ ὡς κιθάρα λαλεῖ.* Lib. 2.

And I will send thee such a godlike dream,  
 Such — mortal! mortal! hast thou heard of him\*,  
 Who, many a night, with his primordial lyre",  
 Sate on the chill Pangæan mount\*\*\*,  
 And, looking to the orient dim,  
 Watch'd the first flowing of that sacred fount,  
 From which his soul had drunk its fire!  
 Oh! think what visions, in that lonely hour,  
 Stole o'er his musing breast! .  
 What pious ecstacy\*\*\*\*

Wafted his prayer to that eternal Power,  
 Whose seal upon this world imprest†  
 The various forms of bright divinity!

Or, dost thou know what dreams I wove,  
 'Mid the deep horror of that silent bower††,  
 Where the rapt Samian slept his holy slumber?

When, free  
 From every earthly chain,  
 From wreaths of pleasure and from bonds of pain,  
 His spirit flew through fields above,  
 Drank as the source of nature's fount number†††,  
 And saw, in mystic choir, around him move  
 The stars of song, Heaven's burning minstrelsy!  
 Such dreams, so heavenly bright,

I swear  
 By the great diadem that twines my hair,  
 And by the seven gems that sparkle there††††  
 Mingling their beams  
 In a soft iris of harmonious light,  
 Oh, mortal! such shall be thy radiant dreams!

\* Orpheus.

\*\* They called his lyre *αρχαιοτροπον επταχορδον Ορφεως*. See a curious work by a professor of Greek at Venice, entitled "Hebdomades, sive septem de septenario libri." Lib 4. Cap. 3. p. 177.

\*\*\* Eratosthenes, telling the extreme veneration of Orpheus for Apollo, says that he was accustomed to go to the Pangæan mountain at day-break, and there wait the rising of the sun, that he might be the first to hail its beams. *Ελεγειόμενος τε της νυκτος, κατα την ιωθινην επι το ορος το καλεσμενον Παγγαϊον, προσεμνε τας ανατολας, ινα ιδη τον 'Ηλιον πρωτον. Κατασκευισμ. 24.*

\*\*\*\* There are some verses of Orpheus preserved to us, which contain sublime ideas of the unity and magnificence of the Deity. As those which Justin Martyr has produced:

*Ουτος μιν χαλκειον ες θρανον εσηκισται*

*Χρυσειω ενι θρονω, κ. τ. λ.*

*Ad Græc. cohortat.*

It is thought by some, that these are to be reckoned amongst the fabrications, which were frequent in the early times of Christianity. Still it appears doubtful to whom we should impute them; they are too pious for the Pagans, and too poetical for the Fathers.

† In one of the Hymns of Orpheus, he attributes a figured seal to Apollo, with which he imagines that deity to have stamped a variety of forms upon the universe.

†† Alluding to the cave near Samos, where Pythagoras devoted the greater part of his days and nights to meditation and the mysteries of his philosophy. Iamblich. de Vit. This, as Hölstenius remarks, was in imitation of the Magi.

††† The tetractys, or sacred number of the Pythagoreans, on which they solemnly swore, and which they called *παναν αιωνος φυσειω*, "the fountain of perennial nature." Lucian has ridiculed this religious arithmetic very finely in his Sale of Philosophers.

†††† This diadem is intended to represent the analogy between the notes of music and the prismatic colours. We find in Plutarch a vague intimation of this kindred harmony in colours and sounds. *Οψις τε και ακοη, μετα φωνης τε και φωτος την αρμονιαν επιραινουσι. De Musica.*

Cassiodorus, whose idea I may be supposed to have borrowed, says, in a letter upon music to Boetius, "Ut diadema oculis, varia luce gemmarum, sic cythara diversitate soni, blanditur auditui." This is indeed the only tolerable thought in the letter. Lib. 2. Variar.

## EPISTLE IV.

TO

GEORGE MORGAN, ESQ.

OF NORFOLK, VIRGINIA\*.

FROM BERMUDA, JANUARY, 1804.

ΚΕΙΝΗ Δ' ΗΝΕΜΟΕΣΣΑ ΚΑΙ ΑΤΡΟΠΟΣ, 'ΟΙΛΑ Θ' ΑΛΙΠΑΝΞ,  
ΑΙΘΥΙΗΣ ΚΑΙ ΜΑΛΛΙΟΝ ΕΠΙΛΟΜΟΣ ΗΝΕΡ' ΙΠΠΟΙΣ,  
ΠΟΝΤΩ ΕΝΕΣΤΗΡΙΚΤΑΙ.

Callimach. Hymn. in Del. v. 11.

Oh, what a tempest whirl'd us hither !!!  
Winds, whose savage breath could wither  
All the light and languid flowers  
That bloom in Epicurus' bowers!  
Yet think not, George, that fancy's charm  
Forsook me in this rude alarm,  
When close they reef'd the timid sail,  
When, every plank complaining loud,  
We labour'd in the midnight gale,  
And ev'n our haughty main-mast bow'd!  
The muse, in that unlovely hour,  
Benignly brought her soothing power,  
And, midst the war of waves and wind,  
In songs elysian lapp'd my mind!  
She open'd, with her golden key,  
The casket where my memory lays  
Those little gems of poesy,  
Which time has sav'd from ancient days!  
Take one of these, to LAIS sung,  
I wrote it while my hammock swung,  
As one might write a dissertation  
Upon "suspended animation!"

SWEETLY\*\*\* you kiss, my LAIS dear!  
But, while you kiss, I feel a tear  
Bitter, as those when lovers part,  
In mystery from your eyelid start!  
Sadly you lean your head to mine,  
And round my neck in silence twine,  
Your hair along my bosom spread,  
All humid with the tears you shed!  
Have I not kiss'd those lids of snow?

\* This gentleman is attached to the British consulate at Norfolk. His talents are worthy of a much higher sphere, but the excellent dispositions of the family with whom he resides, and the cordial repose he enjoys amongst some of the kindest hearts in the world, should be almost enough to atone to him for the worst caprices of fortune. The consul himself, Colonel Hamilton, is one among the very few instances of a man, ardently loyal to his king, and yet beloved by the Americans. His house is the very temple of hospitality, and I sincerely pity the heart of that stranger who, warm from the welcome of such a board, and with the taste of such Madeira still upon his lips, "col dolce in bocca," could sit down to write a libel on his host, in the true spirit of a modern philosopher. See the Travels of the Duke de la Rochefoucault Liancourt, Vol. 2.

\*\* We were seven days on our passage from Norfolk to Bermuda, during three of which we were forced to lay-to in a gale of wind. The Driver sloop of war, in which I went, was built at Bermuda of cedar, and is accounted an excellent sea-boat. She was then commanded by my very regretted friend Captain Compton, who in July last was killed aboard the Lilly in an action with a French privateer. Poor Compton! he fell a victim to the strange impolicy of allowing such a miserable thing as the Lilly to remain in the service; so small, crank, and unmanageable, that a well manncd merchantman was at any time a match for her.

\*\*\* This epigram is by Paulus Silentiarius, and may be found in the Analecta of Brannck. Vol. 3, p. 72. But as the reading there is somewhat different from what I have followed in this translation, I shall give it as I had it in my memory at the time, and as it is in Heinsius, who, I believe, first produced the epigram. See his Poemata.

Ἦδὺ μιν ἐστὶ φιλῆμα τὸ Λαίδος\* ἦδὺ δὲ αὐτῶν  
Ἡπιοδωτην δακρυ χεῖρς βλεφαρῶν,  
Καὶ πολὺ κχιλῆσσα σοβρεῖς εὐβοσρυχὸν αἰγλὴν,  
Ἡμετέρα κεφαλὴν δῆρον εἰσεσάμενη.  
Μυρομένη δ' ἐφίλησα\* τὰ δ' ὡς δροσερὴς ἀπὸ πηγῆς,  
Δακρυά μινυμένων πιττε κατὰ σωματῶν\*  
Εἴπα δ' ἀνειρομένη, τίνας ἄνεκα δακρυά λείβεις;  
Λαῖδία μὴ με λῆτῃς\* ἐστὶ γὰρ οἰκαταται.



Yet still, my love, like founts they flow,  
 Bathing our cheeks, whene'er they meet —  
 Why is it thus? do, tell me, sweet!  
 Ah, LAIS! are my bodings right?  
 Am I to lose you? is to-night  
 Our last — go, false to heaven and me!  
 Your very tears are treachery.

SUCH, while in air I floating hung,  
 Such was the strain, Morgante mio!  
 The muse and I together sung,  
 With Boreas to make out the trio.  
 But, bless the little fairy isle!  
 How sweetly, after all our ills,  
 We saw the dewy morning smile  
 Serenely o'er its fragrant hills!  
 And felt the pure, elastic flow  
 Of airs, that round this Eden blow,  
 With honey freshness, caught by stealth  
 Warm from the very lips of health!  
 Oh! could you view the scenery dear,  
 That now beneath my window lies,  
 Yon'd think, that nature lavish'd here  
 Her purest wave, her softest skies,  
 To make a heaven for love to sigh in,  
 For bards to live and saints to die in!  
 Close to my wooded bank below,  
 In glassy calm the waters sleep,  
 And to the sunbeam proudly show  
 The coral rocks they love to steep\*!  
 The fainting breeze of morning fails,  
 The drowsy boat moves slowly past,  
 And I can almost touch its sails  
 That languish idly round the mast.  
 The sun has now profusely given  
 The flashes of a noontide heaven,  
 And, as the wave reflects his beams,  
 Another heaven its surface seems!  
 Blue light and clouds of silvery tears  
 So pictured o'er the waters lie,  
 That every languid bark appears  
 To float along a burning sky!  
 Oh! for the boat the angel gave\*\*  
 To him who, in his heavenward flight,  
 Sail'd, o'er the sun's etherial wave,  
 To planet-isles of odorous light!  
 Sweet Venus, what a clime he found  
 Within thy orb's ambrosial round\*\*\*!  
 There spring the breezes, rich and warm,  
 That pant around thy twilight car;  
 There angels dwell, so pure of form  
 That each appears a living star†!

\* The water is so clear around the island that the rocks are seen beneath to a very great depth; and, as we entered the harbour, they appeared to us so near the surface that it seemed impossible we should not strike on them. There is no necessity, of course, for heaving the lead; and the negro pilot, looking down at the rocks from the bow of the ship, takes her through this difficult navigation, with a skill and confidence which seem to astonish some of the oldest sailors.

\*\* In Kircher's "Ecstatic Journey to Heaven," Cosmiel, the genius of the world, gives Theodidactus a boat of asbestos, with which he embarks into the regions of the sun. "Vides (says Cosmiel) hanc asbestinam naviculam commoditati tue præparatam." Itinerar. l. Dial. 1. Cap. 5. There are some very strange fancies in this work of Kircher.

\*\*\* When the Genius of the world and his fellow-traveller arrive at the planet Venus, they find an island of loveliness, full of odours and intelligences, where angels preside, who shed the cosmetic influence of this planet over the earth; such being, according to astrologers, the "vis infloxiua" of Venus. When they are in this part of the heavens, a casual question occurs to Theodidactus, and he asks, "Whether baptism may be performed with the waters of Venus?" — "An aquis globi Veneris baptismus institui possit? to which the Genius answers, "Certainly."

† This idea is Father Kircher's. "Tot animatos soles dixisses." Itinerar. l. Dial. 1. Cap. 5.

These are the sprites, oh radiant queen!  
 Thou send'st so often to the bed  
 Of her I love, with spell unseen,  
 Thy planet's bright'ning balm to shed;  
 To make the eye's enchantment clearer,  
 To give the cheek one rosebud more,  
 And bid that flushing lip be dearer,  
 Which had been, oh! too dear before!

But, whither means the muse to roam?  
 'Tis time to call the wanderer home.  
 Who could have ever thought to search her  
 Up in the clouds with Father Kircher?  
 So, health and love to all your mansion!  
 Long may the bowl that pleasures bloom in,  
 The flow of heart, the soul's expansion,  
 Mirth and song your board illumine!  
 Fare you well — remember too,  
 When cups are flowing to the brim,  
 That here is one who drinks to you,  
 And, oh! — as warmly drink to him.

### THE RING.

TO

.....

1801.

No — Lady! Lady! keep the ring;  
 Oh! think, how many a future year,  
 Of placid smile and downy wing,  
 May sleep within its holy sphere!  
 Do not disturb their tranquil dream,  
 Though love hath ne'er the mystery warm'd;  
 Yet heav'n will shed a soothing beam,  
 To bless the bond itself hath form'd.  
 But then, that eye, that burning eye!  
 Oh! it doth ask, with magic power,  
 If heaven can ever bless the tie  
 Where love inwreaths no genial flower!  
 Away, away, bewildering look!  
 Or all the boast of virtue's o'er;  
 Go — hie thee to the sage's book,  
 And learn from him to feel no more!  
 I cannot warn thee; every touch,  
 That brings my pulses close to thine,  
 Tells me I want thy aid as much,  
 Oh! quite as much, as thou dost mine  
 Yet, stay, dear love — one effort yet —  
 A moment turn those eyes away,  
 And let me, if I can, forget  
 The light that leads my soul astray!  
 Thou say'st, that we were born to meet,  
 That our hearts bear one common seal,  
 Oh, Lady! think, how man's deceit  
 Can seem to sigh and feign to feel!  
 When, o'er thy face some gleam of thought,  
 Like daybeams through the morning air,  
 Hath gradual stole, and I have caught  
 The feeling ere it kindled there;  
 The sympathy I then betray'd,  
 Perhaps, was but the child of art,  
 The guile of one, who long hath play'd  
 With all these wily nets of heart.

Oh! thou hast not my virgin vow!

Though few the years I yet have told,  
Canst thou believe I lived till now,  
With loveless heart or senses cold?

No — many a throb of bliss and pain,  
For many a maid, my soul hath prov'd;  
With some I wanton'd wild and vain,  
While some I truly, dearly lov'd!

The cheek to thine I fondly lay,  
To theirs hath been as fondly laid;  
The words to thee I warmly say,  
To them have been as warmly said.

Then, scorn at once a languid heart,  
Which long hath lost its early spring;  
Think of the pure, bright soul thou art,  
And — keep the ring, oh! keep the ring.

Enough — now, turn thine eyes again;  
What, still that look and still that sigh!  
Dost thou not feel my counsel then?  
Oh! no, beloved! — nor do I.

While thus to mine thy bosom lies,  
While thus our breaths commingling glow,  
'Twere more than woman, to be wise,  
'Twere more than man, to wish thee so!

Did we not love so true, so dear,  
This lapse could never be forgiven;  
But hearts so fond and lips so near —  
Give me the ring, and now — Oh heaven!

TO

.....

ON SEEING HER WITH A WHITE VEIL AND A RICH GIRDLE.

*ΜΑΡΤΑΡΙΤΑΙ ΔΗΛΟΥΣΙ ΔΑΚΡΥΩΝ ΠΟΟΝ.*

*Ap. Nicephor. in Oneirocritico.*

Put off the vestal veil, nor, oh!  
Let weeping angels view it;  
Your cheeks belie its virgin snow,  
And blush repenting through it.

Put off the fatal zone you wear;  
The lucid pearls around it  
Are tears, that fell from Virtue there,  
The hour that Love unbound it.

THE

## RESEMBLANCE.

— vo cercand' io  
Donna, quant' e possibile, in altrui  
La desiata vostra forma vera.  
PETRARC. *Sonett.* 14.

Yes, if 'twere any common love,  
That led my pliant heart astray,  
I grant, there's not a power above  
Could wipe the faithless crime away!

But, 'twas my doom to err with one  
In every look so like to thee,  
That, oh! beneath the blessed sun,  
So fair there are but thou and she!

Whate'er may be her angel birth,  
She was thy lovely, perfect twin,  
And wore the only shape on earth  
That could have charn'd my soul to sin?



Your eyes! — the eyes of languid doves  
 Were never half so like each other!  
 The glances of the baby loves  
 Resemble less their warm-ey'd mother!

Her lip! — oh, call me not false hearted,  
 When such a lip I fondly press'd;  
 'Twas Love some melting cherry parted,  
 Gave thee one half and her the rest!

And when, with all thy murmuring tone,  
 They sued, half-open, to be kiss'd,  
 I could as soon resist thine own,  
 And them, 'heaven knows! I ne'er resist.

Then, scorn me not, though false I be,  
 'Twas love that wak'd the dear excess;  
 My heart had been more true to thee,  
 Had mine eye priz'd thy beauty less!

TO

.....

WHEN I lov'd you, I can't but allow  
 I had many an exquisite minute;  
 But the scorn that I feel for you now  
 Hath even more luxury in it!

Thus, whether we're on or we're off,  
 Some witchery seems to await you;  
 To love you is pleasant enough,  
 And, oh! 'tis delicious to hate you!

FROM THE

## GREEK OF MELEAGER\*.

FILL high the cup with liquid flame,  
 And speak my HELIODORA's name!  
 Repeat its magic o'er and o'er,  
 And let the sound my lips adore,  
 Sweeten the breeze, and mingling swim  
 On every howl's voluptuous brim!

Give me the wreath that withers there,  
 It was but last delicious night,  
 It hung upon her wavy hair,  
 And caught her eyes' reflected light!  
 Oh! haste, and twine it round my brow;  
 It breathes of HELIODORA now!

The loving rosebud drops a tear,  
 To see the nymph no longer here,  
 No longer, where she used to lie,  
 Close to my heart's devoted sigh!

LINES,

WRITTEN IN A STORM AT SEA.

THAT sky of clouds is not the sky  
 To light a lover to the pillow  
 Of her he loves —  
 The swell of yonder foaming billow

\* Εγχει, και παλιν ειπε, παλιν, παλιν, Ηλιοδωρα;  
 Ειπε, συν ακρητω το γλυκυ μισγ' ονομα.  
 Και μοι τον βρεχθεντα μυροισ και χριζον εοντα,  
 Μναμοσυνον κεινας, αμφιτιθει ξεφανον.  
 Δακρυει φιλερασον ιδη ροδον, ενεκα κειναν  
 Αλλοθι κ'ε κολποις ημετεροις εσορα.

Resembles not the happy sigh  
That rapture moves.

Yet do I feel more tranquil now  
Amid the gloomy wilds of ocean,  
In this dark hour,  
Than when, in transport's young emotion,  
I've stolen, beneath the evening star,  
To Julia's bower.

Oh! there's a holy calm profound  
In awe like this, that ne'er was given  
To rapture's thrill;  
'Tis as a solemn voice from heaven,  
And the soul, listening to the sound,  
Lies mute and still!

'Tis true, it talks of danger nigh,  
Of slumbering with the dead to-morrow  
In the cold deep,  
Where pleasure's throb or tears of sorrow  
No more shall wake the heart or eye,  
But all must sleep!

Well! — there are some, thou stormy bed,  
To whom thy sleep would be a treasure;  
Oh! most to him,  
Whose lip hath drain'd life's cup of pleasure,  
Nor left one honey drop to shed  
Round misery's brim.

Yes — he can smile serene at death:  
Kind heaven! do thou but chase the weeping  
Of friends who love him;  
Tell them that he lies calmly sleeping,  
Where sorrow's sting or envy's breath  
No more shall move him.

## ODES

TO

NEA;

WRITTEN AT BERMUDA.

NEA TYPANNEL.

EURIPID. *Medea*, v. 967.

NAY, tempt me not to love again,  
There was a time when love was sweet;  
Dear NEA! had I known thee then,  
Our souls had not been slow to meet!  
But, oh! this weary heart hath run,  
So many a time, the rounds of pain,  
Not ev'n for thee, thou lovely one!  
Would I endure such pangs again.

If there be climes, where never yet  
The print of beauty's foot was set,  
Where man may pass his loveless nights,  
Unfever'd by her false delights —  
Thither my wounded soul would fly,  
Where rosy cheek or radiant eye  
Should bring no more their bliss, their pain,  
Or fetter me to earth again!

Dear absent girl! whose eyes of light,  
Though little priz'd when all my own,  
Now float before me, soft and bright  
As when they first enamouring shone!  
How many hours of idle waste,

Within those witching arms embrac'd,  
 Unmindful of the fleeting day,  
 Have I dissolv'd life's dream away!  
 O bloom of time profusely shed!  
 O moments! simply, vainly fled,  
 Yet sweetly too — for love perfum'd  
 The flame which thus my life consum'd;  
 And brilliant was the chain of flowers,  
 In which he led my victim-hours!

Say, NEA dear! couldst thou, like her,  
 When warm to feel and quick to err,  
 Of loving fond, of roving fonder,  
 My thoughtless soul might wish to wander,  
 Couldst thou, like her, the wish reclaim,  
 Endearing still, reproaching never,  
 Till all my heart should burn with shame,  
 And be thy own more fix'd than ever?  
 No, no — on earth there's only one  
 Could bind such faithless folly fast:  
 And sure on earth 'tis I alone  
 Could make such virtue false at last!

NEA! the heart which she forsook,  
 For thee were but a worthless shrine —  
 Go, lovely girl, that angel look  
 Must thrill a soul more pure than mine.  
 Oh! thou shalt be all else to me,  
 That heart can feel or tongue can feign;  
 I'll praise, admire, and worship thee,  
 But must not, dare not, love again.

———— TALE ITER OMNE CAVE.  
*Propert. Lib. iv. Eleg. 9.*

I PRAY you, let us roam no more  
 Along that wild and lonely shore,  
 Where late we thoughtless stray'd;  
 'Twas not for us, whom heaven intends  
 To be no more than simple friends,  
 Such lonely walks were made.

That little Bay, where winding in  
 From ocean's rude and angry din  
 (As lovers steal to bliss),  
 The billows kiss the shore, and then  
 Flow calmly to the deep again,  
 As though they did not kiss!

Remember, o'er its circling flood  
 In what a dangerous dream we stood —  
 The silent sea before us,  
 Around us, all the gloom of grove,  
 That e'er was spread for guilt or love,  
 No eye but nature's o'er us!

I saw you blush, you felt me tremble,  
 In vain would formal art dissemble  
 All that we wish'd and thought;  
 'Twas more than tongue could dare reveal,  
 'Twas more than virtue ought to feel,  
 But all that passion ought!

I stoop'd to cull, with faltering hand,  
 A shell that, on the golden sand,  
 Before us faintly gleam'd;  
 I rais'd it to your lips of dew,  
 You kiss'd the shell, I kiss'd it too —  
 Good heaven! how sweet it seem'd!

Oh! trust me, 'twas a place, an hour,  
 The worst that e'er temptation's power  
 Could tangle me or you in!



Sweet NEA! let us roam no more  
 Along that wild and lonely shore,  
 Such walks will be our ruin!

---

You read it in my languid eyes,  
 And there alone should love be read;  
 You hear me say it all in sighs,  
 And thus alone should love be said.

Then dread no more; I will not speak;  
 Although my heart to anguish thrill,  
 I'll spare the burning of your cheek,  
 And look it all in silence still!

Heard you the wish I dar'd to name,  
 To murmur on that luckless night,  
 When passion broke the bonds of shame,  
 And love grew madness in your sight?

Divinely through the graceful dance,  
 You seem'd to float in silent song,  
 Bending to earth that beamy glance,  
 As if to light your steps along!

Oh! how could others dare to touch  
 That hallow'd form with hand so free,  
 When but to look was bliss too much,  
 Too rare for all but heaven and me!

With smiling eyes, that little thought  
 How fatal were the beams they threw,  
 My trembling hands you lightly caught,  
 And round me, like a spirit, flew.

Heedless of all, I wildly turn'd,  
 My soul forgot — nor, oh! condemn,  
 That when such eyes before me burn'd,  
 My soul forgot all eyes but them!

I dar'd to speak in sobs of bliss,  
 Rapture of every thought bereft me,  
 I would have clasp'd you — oh, even this! —  
 But, with a bound, you blushing left me.

Forget, forget that night's offence,  
 Forgive it, if, alas! you can;  
 'Twas love, 'twas passion — soul and sense —  
 'Twas all the best and worst of man!

That moment, did the mingled eyes  
 Of heaven and earth my madness view,  
 I should have seen, through earth and skies,  
 But you alone, but only you!

Did not a frown from you reprove,  
 Myriads of eyes to me were none;  
 I should have — oh, my only love!  
 My life! what should I not have done?

A

## DREAM OF ANTIQUITY.

I just had turn'd the classic page,  
 And trac'd that happy period over,  
 When love could warm the proudest sage,  
 And wisdom grace the tenderest lover!  
 Before I laid me down to sleep,  
 Upon the bank awhile I stood,  
 And saw the vestal planet weep  
 Her tears of light on Ariel's flood.

My heart was full of fancy's dream,  
And, as I watch'd the playful stream,  
Entangling in its net of smiles,  
So fair a group of elfin isles,  
I felt as if the scenery there

Were lighted by a Grecian sky —  
As if I breath'd the blissful air  
That yet was warm with Sappho's sigh!

And now, the downy hand of rest  
Her signet on my eyes imprest,  
And still the bright and balmy spell,  
Like star-dew, o'er my fancy fell!  
I thought that, all enrapt, I stray'd  
Through that serene, luxurions shade\*,  
Where Epicurus taught the Loves  
To polish virtue's native brightness,  
Just as the beak of playful doves  
Can give to pearls a smoother whiteness\*\*!  
'Twas one of those delicious nights  
So common in the climes of Greece,  
When day withdraws but half its lights,  
And all is moonshine, balm, and peace!  
And thou wert there, my own belov'd!  
And dearly by thy side I rov'd  
Through many a temple's reverend gloom,  
And many a bower's seductive bloom,  
Where beauty blush'd and wisdom taught,  
Where lovers sigh'd and sages thought,  
Where hearts might feel or heads discern,  
And all was form'd to soothe or move,  
To make the dullest love to learn,  
To make the coldest learn to love!

And now the fairy pathway seem'd  
To lead us through enchanted ground,  
Where all that bard has ever dream'd  
Of love or luxury bloom'd around!  
Oh! 'twas a bright, bewildering scene —  
Along the alley's deepening green  
Soft lamps, that hung like burning flowers,  
And scented and illum'd the bowers,  
Seem'd, as to him, who darkling roves  
Amid the lone Hercynian groves,  
Appear the countless birds of light,  
That sparkle in the leaves at night,  
And from their wings diffuse a ray  
Along the traveller's weary way\*\*\*!  
'Twas light of that mysterious kind,  
Through which the soul is doom'd to roam,  
When it has left this world behind,  
And gone to seek its heavenly home!  
And, NEA, thou didst look and move,  
Like any blooming soul of bliss,  
That wanders to its home above  
Through mild and shadowy light like this!  
But now, methought, we stole along  
Through halls of more voluptuous glory  
Than ever liv'd in Teian song,  
Or wanton'd in Milesian story†!

\* Gassendi thinks that the gardens, which Pausanias mentions, in his first Book, were those of Epicurus; and Stuart says, in his Antiquities of Athens, "Near this convent (the convent of Hagios Asomatos) is the place called at present Kepoi, or the Gardens; and Ampelos Kepos, or the Vineyard Garden; these were probably the gardens which Pausanias visited." Chap. ii Vol. I.

\*\* This method of polishing pearls, by leaving them awhile to be played with by doves, is mentioned by the fanciful Cardanus, de Rerum Varietat. Lib. vii. cap. 31.

\*\*\* In Hercynio Germaniae saltu inusitata genera alitum accepimus, quarum plumae, ignium modo, collucent noctibus. Plin. Lib. x. cap. 47.

† The Milesiads, or Milesian fables, had their origin in Miletus, a luxurious town of Ionia. Aristides was the most celebrated author of these licentious fictions. See Plutarch (in Crassus) who call them *ακολαστα βιβλια*.

And nymphs were there, whose very eyes  
 Seem'd almost to exhale in sighs;  
 Whose every little ringlet thrill'd,  
 As if with soul and passion fill'd!  
 Some flew, with amber cups, around,  
 Shedding the flowery wines of Crete\*,  
 And, as they pass'd with youthful bound,  
 The onyx shone beneath their feet\*\*!  
 While others, waving arms of snow  
 Entwin'd by snakes of burnish'd gold\*\*\*,  
 And showing limbs, as loath to show,  
 Through many a thin Tarentian fold\*\*\*\*,  
 Glided along the festal ring  
 With vases, all respiring spring,  
 Where roses lay, in languor breathing,  
 And the young beegrave†, round them wreathing,  
 Hung on their blushes warm and meek,  
 Like curls upon a rosy cheek!

Oh, NEA! why did morning break  
 The spell that so divinely bound me?  
 Why did I wake? how could I wake  
 With thee my own and heaven around me!

WELL — peace to thy heart, though another's it be,  
 And health to thy cheek, though it bloom not for me!  
 To-morrow I sail for those cinnamon groves,  
 Where nightly the ghost of the Caribbee roves,  
 And, far from thine eye, oh! perhaps I may yet  
 Its seduction forgive and its splendour forget!  
 Farewell to Bermuda††, and long may the bloom  
 Of the lemon and myrtle its valleys perfume;  
 May spring to eternity hallow the shade,  
 Where Ariel has warbled and Waller††† has stray'd!  
 And thou — when, at dawn, thou shalt happen to roam  
 Through the lime-cover'd alley that leads to thy home,  
 Where oft, when the dance and the revel were done,  
 And the stars were beginning to fade in the sun,  
 I have led thee along, and have told by the way  
 What my heart all the night had been burning to say —  
 Oh! think of the past — give a sigh to those times,  
 And a blessing for me to that alley of limes!

If I were yonder wave, my dear,  
 And thou the isle it clasps around,

\* "Some of the Cretan wines, which Athenaeus calls οἶνος ἀνθοσμάς, from their fragrance resembling that of the finest flowers." *Barry on Wines*, chap. vii.

\*\* It appears that, in very splendid mansions, the floor or pavement was frequently of onyx, thus Martial: "Calcatusque tuo sub pede lucet onyx." *Epig.* 50. *Lib.* xii.

\*\*\* Bracelets of this shape were a favourite ornament among the women of antiquity. Οἱ περικαρπιοὶ σφεις καὶ αἱ χρύσειαι πεδαὶ Θαιδὸς καὶ Ἀρισταγόρας καὶ Λαίδος φαρμακα. Philostratus, *Epist.* xl. Lucian too tells us of the βραχιόισι δαζοντες. See his *Amores*, where he describes the dressing-room of a Grecian lady, and we find the "silver vase," the rouge, the tooth-powder, and all the "mystic order" of a modern toilet.

\*\*\*\* Ταραντινῶν, διαφανὲς ἐνδυμα, γνωμασμενὸν ἀπὸ τῆς Ταραντινῶν χρῆσεως καὶ τρυφῆς. *Pollux.*

† Apiana, mentioned by Pliny, *Lib.* xiv. and "now called the Muscatell (a muscarum telis)" says Pancirollus, *Book i.* *Sect.* 1. *Chap.* 17.

†† The inhabitants pronounce the name as if it were written Bermooda. See the commentators on the words "still-vex'd Bermoothes," in the *Tempest*. — I wonder it did not occur to some of those all-reading gentlemen that, possibly, the discoverer of this "island of hogs and devils" might have been no less a personage than the great John Bermudez, who, about the same period (the beginning of the sixteenth century) was sent Patriarch of the Latin Church to Ethiopia, and has left us most wonderful stories of the Amazons and the Griffins which he encountered. *Travels of the Jesuits*, Vol. I. I am afraid, however, it would take the Patriarch rather too much out of his way.

††† Johnson does not think that Waller was ever at Bermuda; but the "Account of the European Settlements in America" affirms it confidently. (Vol. II.) I mention this work however less for its authority than for the pleasure I feel in quoting an unacknowledged production of the great Edmund Burke.



I would not let a foot come near  
 My land of bliss, my fairy ground!  
 If I were yonder couch of gold,  
 And thou the pearl within it plac'd,  
 I would not let an eye behold  
 The sacred gem my arms embrac'd!  
 If I were yonder orange-tree,  
 And thou the blossom blooming there,  
 I would not yield a breath of thee,  
 To scent the most imploring air!  
 Oh! bend not o'er the water's brink,  
 Give not the wave that rosy sigh,  
 Nor let its burning mirror drink  
 The soft reflection of thine eye.  
 That glossy hair, that glowing cheek,  
 Upon the billows pour their beam  
 So warmly that my soul could seek  
 Its NEA in the painted stream.  
 The painted stream my chilly grave  
 And nuptial bed at once may be,  
 I'll wed thee in that mimic wave,  
 And die upon the shade of thee!  
 Behold the leafy mangrove, bending  
 O'er the waters blue and bright,  
 Like NEA's silky lashes, lending  
 Shadow to her eyes of light!  
 Oh, my belov'd! where'er I turn,  
 Some trace of thee enchants mine eyes,  
 In every star thy glances burn,  
 Thy blush on every flow'ret lies.  
 But then thy breath! — not all the fire,  
 That lights the lone Semenda's\* death  
 In eastern climes, could e'er respire  
 An odour like thy dulcet breath!  
 I pray thee, on those lips of thine  
 To wear this rosy leaf for me,  
 And breathe of something not divine,  
 Since nothing human breathes of thee!  
 All other charms of thine I meet  
 In nature, but thy sigh alone;  
 Then take, oh! take, though not so sweet,  
 The breath of roses for thine own!  
 So, while I walk the flowery grove,  
 The bud that gives, through morning dew,  
 The lustre of the lips I love,  
 May seem to give their perfume too!

ON

## SEEING AN INFANT IN NEA'S ARMS.

The first ambrosial child of bliss,  
 That Psyche to her bosom press'd,  
 Was not a brighter babe than this,  
 Nor blush'd upon a lovelier breast!  
 His little snow-white fingers, straying  
 Along her lip's luxuriant flower,  
 Look'd like a flight of ringdoves playing,  
 Silvery through a roseate bower!  
 And when, to shade the playful boy,  
 Her dark hair fell, in mazes bright,

\* Referunt tamen quidam in interiore India avem esse, nomine Semendam, etc. Cardan 10 de Subilitat. Caesar Scaliger seems to think Semenda but another name for the Phoenix Exercitat. 233.

Oh! 'twas a type of stolen joy,  
 'Twas love beneath the veil of night!  
 Soft as she smil'd, he smil'd again;  
 They seem'd so kindred in their charms,  
 That one might think, the babe had then  
 Just budded in her blooming arms!

THE  
 SNOW SPIRIT.

TU POTES INSOLITAS, CYNTHIA, FERRE NIVES?  
*Propert. Lib. 1. Eleg. 8.*

No, ne'er did the wave in its element steep  
 An island of lovelier charms;  
 It blooms in the giant embrace of the deep,  
 Like Hebe in Hercules' arms!  
 The tint of your bowers is balm to the eye,  
 Their melody balm to the ear;  
 But the fiery planet of day is too nigh,  
 And the Snow Spirit never comes here!

The down from his wing is as white as the pearl  
 Thy lips for their cabinet stole,  
 And it falls on the green earth as melting, my girl,  
 As a murmur of thine on the soul!  
 Oh! fly to the clime, where he pillows the death,  
 As he cradles the birth of the year;  
 Bright are your bowers and balmy their breath,  
 But the Snow Spirit cannot come here!

How sweet to behold him, when borne on the gale,  
 And brightening the bosom of morn,  
 He flings, like the priest of Diana, a veil  
 O'er the brow of each virginal thorn!  
 Yet think not the veil he so chillingly casts  
 Is the veil of a vestal severe;  
 No, no, thou wilt see, what a moment it lasts,  
 Should the Snow Spirit ever come here!

But fly to his region — lay open thy zone,  
 And he'll weep all his brilliancy dim,  
 To think that a bosom, as white as his own,  
 Should not melt in the daybeam like him!  
 Oh! lovely the print of those delicate feet  
 O'er his luminous path will appear —  
 Fly! my beloved! this island is sweet,  
 But the Snow Spirit cannot come here!

*Ενταυθα δε καθωριμίζαι ἡμιν. και ο, τι μεν ονομα τη νησω,  
 ου οίδα' χρυση δ' αν προς γε εμς ονομαζοντο.*

*Philostrat. Icon. 17. Lib. 2.*

I stole along the flowery bank,  
 While many a bending seagrape\* drank  
 The sprinkle of the feathery oar  
 That wing'd me round this fairy shore!

'Twas noon; and every orange bud  
 Hung languid o'er the crystal flood,  
 Faint as the lids of maiden eyes  
 Beneath a lover's burning sighs!  
 Oh, for a naiad's sparry bower,  
 To shade me in that glowing hour!

A little dove, of milky hue,  
 Before me from a plantain flew,  
 And, light along the water's brim,  
 I steer'd my gentle bark by him;  
 For fancy told me, love had sent  
 This snowy bird of blandishment,

\* The seaweed or mangrove grape, a native of the West Indies.

To lead me, where my soul should meet —  
I knew not what, but something sweet!

Blest be the little pilot dove!  
He had indeed been sent by love,  
To guide me to a scene so dear  
As fate allows but seldom here;  
One of those rare and brilliant hours,  
Which, like the aloe's\* lingering flowers,  
May blossom to the eye of man  
But once in all his weary span!

Just where the margin's opening shade  
A vista from the waters made,  
My bird repos'd his silver plume  
Upon a rich banana's bloom.  
Oh vision bright! oh spirit fair!  
What spell, what magic rais'd her there?  
'Twas NEA! slumbering calm and mild,  
And bloomy as the dimpled child,  
Whose spirit in elysium keeps  
Its playful sabbath, while he sleeps!

The broad banana's green embrace  
Hung shadowy round each tranquil grace;  
One little beam alone could win  
The leaves to let it wander in,  
And, stealing over all her charms,  
From lip to cheek, from neck to arms,  
It glanc'd around a fiery kiss,  
All trembling, as it went, with bliss!

Her eyelid's black and silken fringe  
Lay on her cheek, of vermil tinge,  
Like the first ebony cloud, that closes  
Dark on evening's heaven of roses!  
Her glances, though in slumber hid,  
Seem'd glowing through their ivory lid,  
And o'er her lip's reflecting dew  
A soft and liquid lustre threw,  
Such as, declining dim and faint,  
The lamp of some beloved saint  
Doth shed upon a flowery wreath,  
Which pious hands have hung beneath!

Was ever witchery half so sweet!  
Think, think how all my pulses beat,  
As o'er the rustling bank I stole —  
Oh! you, that know the lover's soul,  
It is for you to dream the bliss,  
The tremblings of an hour like this!

#### ON THE

#### LOSS OF A LETTER

#### INTENDED FOR NEA.

Oh! it was fill'd with words of flame,  
With all the wishes wild and dear,  
Which love may write, but dares not name,  
Which woman reads, but must not hear!

Of many a nightly dream it told,  
When all that chills the heart by day,  
The worldly doubt, the caution cold,  
In fancy's fire dissolve away!

When soul and soul divinely meet,  
Free from the senses' guilty shame,

\* The Agave. I know that this is an erroneous idea, but it is quite true enough for poetry. Plato, I think, allows a poet to be "three removes from truth;" *τριτατος απο της αληθειας*.



And mingle in a sigh so sweet,  
As virtue's self would blush to blame!

How could he lose such tender words?  
Words! that of themselves, should spring  
To NEA's ear, like panting birds,  
With heart and soul upon their wing!

Oh! fancy what they dar'd to speak;  
Think all a virgin's shame can dread,  
Nor pause, until thy conscious cheek  
Shall burn with thinking all they said?

And I shall feign, shall fancy too,  
Some dear reply thou mightst have giv'n;  
Shall make that lip distil its dew  
In promise bland and hopes of heaven!

Shall think it tells of future days,  
When the averted cheek will turn,  
When eye with eye shall mingle rays,  
And lip to lip shall closely burn! —

Ah! if this flattery is not thine,  
If colder hope thy answer brings,  
I'll wish thy words were lost like mine,  
Since I can dream such dearer things!

I FOUND her not — the chamber seem'd  
Like some divinely haunted place,  
Where fairy forms had lately beam'd,  
And left behind their odorous trace!

It felt, as if her lips had shed  
A sigh around her, ere she fled,  
Which hung, as on a melting lute,  
When all the silver chords are mute,  
There lingers still a trembling breath  
After the note's luxurious death,  
A shade of song, a spirit air  
Of melodies which had been there!

I saw the web, which, all the day  
Had floated o'er her cheek of rose;  
I saw the couch, where late she lay  
In languor of divine repose!

And I could trace the hallow'd print  
Her limbs had left, as pure and warm,  
As if 'twere done in rapture's mint,  
And love himself had stamp'd the form!

Oh NEA! NEA! where wert thou?  
In pity fly not thus from me;  
Thou art my life, my essence now,  
And my soul dies of wanting thee!

#### A KISS A L'ANTIQUE.

BENOLD, my love, the curious gem  
Within this simple ring of gold;  
'Tis hallow'd by the touch of them  
Who liv'd in classic hours of old.

Some fair Athenian girl, perhaps,  
Upon her hand this gem display'd,  
Nor thought that time's eternal lapse  
Should see it grace a lovelier maid!

Look, darling, what a sweet design!  
The more we gaze, it charms the more:  
Come, — closer bring that cheek to mine,  
And trace with me its beauties o'er.

Thou seest, it is a simple youth  
 By some enamour'd nymph embrac'd —  
 Look, NEA love! and say in sooth  
 Is not her hand most dearly plac'd?  
 Upon his curled head behind  
 It seems in careless play to lie,  
 Yet presses gently, half inclin'd  
 To bring his lip of nectar nigh!  
 Oh happy maid! too happy boy!  
 The one so fond and faintly loath,  
 The other yielding slow to joy —  
 Oh, rare indeed, but blissful both!  
 Imagine, love, that I am he,  
 And just as warm as he is chilling;  
 Imagine too that thou art she,  
 But quite as cold as she is willing:  
 So may we try the graceful way  
 In which their gentle arms are twin'd,  
 And thus, like her, my hand I lay  
 Upon thy wreath'd hair behind:  
 And thus I feel thee breathing sweet,  
 As slow to mine thy head I move;  
 And thus our lips together meet,  
 And — thus I kiss thee — oh, my love!

..... λιβανωτω εισασεν, ὅτι ἀπολλυμενον ευφραίνει.  
 ARISTOT. *Rhetor.* Lib. iii. Cap. 4.

THERE'S not a look, a word of thine,  
 My soul hath e'er forgot;  
 Thou ne'er hast bid a ringlet shine,  
 Nor giv'n thy locks one graceful twine  
 Which I remember not!

There never yet a murmur fell  
 From that beguiling tongue,  
 Which did not, with a lingering spell,  
 Upon my charmed senses dwell,  
 Like something heaven had sung!

Ah! that I could, at once, forget  
 All, all that haunts me so —  
 And yet, thou witching girl!—and yet  
 To die were sweeter, than to let  
 The lov'd remembrance go!

No, if this slighted heart must see  
 Its faithful pulse decay,  
 Oh! let it die, remembering thee,  
 And, like the burnt aroma, be  
 Consum'd in sweets away!

## EPISTLE V.

TO

JOSEPH ATKINSON, ESQ.

FROM BERMUDA\*.

March.

"THE daylight is gone — but, before we depart,  
 "One cup shall go round to the friend of my heart,

\* Somewhat like the symplegma of Cupid and Psyche at Florence, in which the position of Psyche's hand is finely expressive of affection. See the *Museum Florentinum*, Tom. ii. Tab. 43, 44. I know of very few subjects in which poetry could be more interestingly employed, than in illustrating some of the ancient statues and gems.

\* Pinkerton has said that "a good history and description of the Bermudas might afford a pleasing addition to the geographical library;" but there certainly are not materials for such

"To the kindest, the dearest — oh! judge by the tear,  
 "That I shed while I name him, how kind and how dear!"

'Twas thus by the shade of a calabash-tree,  
 With a few, who could feel and remember like me,  
 The charm that, to sweeten my goblet, I threw,  
 Was a tear to the past and a blessing on you!

Oh! say, do you thus, in the luminous hour  
 Of wine and of wit, when the heart is in flower  
 And shoots from the lip, under Bacchus's dew,  
 In blossoms of thought ever springing and new!  
 Do you sometimes remember, and hallow the brim  
 Of your cup with a sigh, as you crown it to him  
 Who is lonely and sad in these valleys so fair,  
 And would pine in elysium, if friends were not there!

Last night, when we came from the calabash-tree,  
 When my limbs were at rest and my spirit was free,  
 The glow of the grape and the dreams of the day  
 Put the magical springs of my fancy in play,  
 And oh! — such a vision as haunted me then  
 I could slumber for ages to witness again!  
 The many I like, and the few I adore,  
 The friends who were dear and beloved before,  
 But never till now so beloved and dear,  
 At the call of my fancy surrounded me here!  
 Soon, soon did the flattering spell of their smile  
 To a paradise brighten the blest little isle;  
 Serener the wave, as they look'd on it, flow'd,  
 And warmer the rose, as they gather'd it, glow'd!  
 Not the valleys Hæraean (though water'd by rills  
 Of the pearliest flow, from those pastoral hills\*,  
 Where the song of the shepherd, primeval and wild,  
 Was taught to the nymphs by their mystical child),  
 Could display such a bloom of delight, as was given  
 By the magic of love to this miniature heaven!

Oh magic of love! unembellish'd by you,  
 Has the garden a blush or the herbage a hue?  
 Or blooms there a prospect in nature or art,  
 Like the vista that shines through the eye to the heart?

Alas! that a vision so happy should fade!  
 That, when morning around me in brilliancy play'd,

a work. The island, since the time of its discovery, has experienced so very few vicissitudes, the people have been so indolent, and their trade so limited, that there is but little which the historian could amplify into importance; and, with respect to the natural productions of the country, the few which the inhabitants can be induced to cultivate are so common in the West Indies, that they have been described by every naturalist who has written any account of those islands.

It is often asserted by the transatlantic politicians that this little colony deserves more attention from the mother-country than it receives, and it certainly possesses advantages of situation, to which we should not be long insensible, if it were once in the hands of an enemy. I was told by a celebrated friend of Washington, at New York, that they had formed a plan for its capture towards the conclusion of the American War; "with the intention (as he expressed himself) of making it a nest of hornets for the annoyance of British trade in that part of the world." And there is no doubt it lies so fairly in the track to the West Indies, that an enemy might with ease convert it into a very harassing impediment.

The plan of Bishop Berkely for a college at Bermuda, where American savages might be converted and educated, though concurred in by the government of the day, was a wild and useless speculation. Mr. Hamilton, who was governor of the island some years since, proposed, if I mistake not, the establishment of a marine academy for the instruction of those children of West Indians, who might be intended for any nautical employment. This was a more rational idea, and for something of this nature the island is admirably calculated. But the plan should be much more extensive, and embrace a general system of education, which would entirely remove the alternative, in which the colonists are involved at present, of either sending their sons to England for instruction, or entrusting them to colleges in the States of America, where, alas, by no means favourable to Great Britain, are very sedulously inculcated.

The women of Bermuda, though not generally handsome, have an affectionate languor in their look and manner, which is always interesting. What the French imply by their epithet *aimante* seems very much the character of the young Bermudian girls — that predisposition to loving, which, without being awakened by any particular object, diffuses itself through the general manner in a tone of tenderness that never fails to fascinate. The men of the island, I confess, are not very civilized; and the old philosopher, who imagined that, after this life, men could be changed into mules, and women into turtle doves, would find the metamorphosis in some degree anticipated at Bermuda.

\* Mountains of Sicily, upon which Daphnis, the first inventor of bucolic poetry, was nursed by the nymphs. See the lively description of these mountains in Diodorus Siculus, Lib. iv. *Ἰθαία γὰρ ὄρη κατὰ τὴν Σικελίαν εἰναι, ἃ φασὶ καλλεῖ, κ. τ. λ.*



The rose and the stream I had thought of at night  
Should still be before me, unfadingly bright;  
While the friends, who had seem'd to hang over the stream,  
And to gather the roses, had fled with my dream!

But see, through the harbour, in floating array,  
The bark that must carry these pages away,  
Impatiently flutters her wing to the wind,  
And will soon leave the bowers of Ariel behind!  
What billows, what gales is she fated to prove,  
Ere she sleep in the lee of the land that I love!  
Yet pleasant the swell of those billows would be,  
And the sound of those gales would be music to me!  
Not the tranquillest air that the winds ever blew,  
Not the silvery lapse of the summer-eve dew  
Were as sweet as the breeze, or as bright as the foam  
Of the wave, that would carry your wanderer home!

### LOVE AND REASON.

"Quand l'homme commence à raisonner, il cesse de sentir."  
J. J. ROUSSEAU\*.

'Twas in the summer time, so sweet,  
When hearts and flowers are both in season,  
That — who, of all the world, should meet,  
One early dawn, but Love and Reason!

Love told his dream of yesternight,  
While Reason talk'd about the weather;  
The morn, in sooth, was fair and bright,  
And on they took their way together.

The boy in many a gambol flew,  
While Reason, like a Juno, stalk'd,  
And from her portly figure threw  
A lengthen'd shadow, as she walk'd.

No wonder Love, as on they pass'd,  
Should find that sunny morning chill,  
For still the shadow Reason cast  
Fell on the boy, and cool'd him still.

In vain he tried his wings to warm,  
Or find a pathway not so dim,  
For still the maid's gigantic form  
Would pass between the sun and him!

"This must not be," said little Love —  
"The sun was made for more than you."  
So, turning through a myrtle grove,  
He bid the portly nymph adieu!

Now gaily roves the laughing boy  
O'er many a mead, by many a stream;  
In every breeze inhaling joy,  
And drinking bliss in every beam.

From all the gardens, all the bowers,  
He cull'd the many sweets they shaded,  
And ate the fruits and smell'd the flowers,  
Till taste was gone and odour faded!

But now the sun, in pomp of noon,  
Look'd blazing o'er the parched plains;  
Alas! the boy grew languid soon,  
And fever thrill'd through all his veins!

The dew forsook his baby brow,  
No more with vivid bloom he smil'd —  
Oh! where was tranquil Reason now,  
To cast her shadow o'er the child?

Beneath a green and aged palm,  
His foot at length for shelter turning,

\* A ship, ready to sail for England.

\*\* Quoted somewhere in St. Pierre's *Etudes de la Nature*.

He saw the nymph reclining calm,  
With brow as cool as his was burning!

"Oh! take me to that bosom cold,"  
In murmurs at her feet he said;  
And Reason op'd her garment's fold,  
And flung it round his fever'd head.

He felt her bosom's icy touch,  
And soon it hush'd his pulse to rest;  
For, ah! the chill was quite too much,  
And Love expir'd on Reason's breast!

NAY, do not weep, my FANNY dear!  
While in these arms you lie,  
The world hath not a wish, a fear,  
That ought to claim one precious tear  
From that beloved eye!

The world! — ah, FANNY! love must shun  
The path where many rove;  
One bosom to recline upon,  
One heart, to be his only-one,  
Are quite enough for love!

What can we wish, that is not here  
Between your arms and mine?  
Is there, on earth, a space so dear,  
As that within the blessed sphere  
Two loving arms entwine!

For me, there's not a lock of jet  
Along your temples curl'd,  
Within whose glossy, tangling net,  
My soul doth not, at once, forget  
All, all the worthless world!

'Tis in your eyes, my sweetest love!  
My only worlds I see;  
Let but *their* orbs in sunshine move,  
And earth below and skies above  
May frown or smile for me!

#### ASPASIA.

'TWAS in the fair ASPASIA's bower,  
That Love and Learning, many an hour,  
In dalliance met, and Learning smil'd  
With rapture on the playful child,  
Who wanton stole, to find his nest  
Within a fold of Learning's vest!

There, as the listening statesman hung  
In transport on ASPASIA's tongue,  
The destinies of Athens took  
Their colour from ASPASIA's look.  
Oh happy time! when laws of state,  
When all that rul'd the country's fate,  
Its glory, quiet, or alarms,  
Was plann'd between two snowy arms!

Sweet times! you could not always last —  
And yet, oh! yet, you *are* not past;  
Though we have lost the sacred mould,  
In which their men were cast of old,  
Woman, dear woman, still the same,  
While lips are balin and looks are flame,  
While man possesses heart or eyes,  
Woman's bright empire never dies!

FANNY, my love, they ne'er shall say,  
That beauty's charm hath pass'd away;

No — give the universe a soul  
 Attun'd to woman's soft control,  
 And FANNY hath the charm, the skill,  
 To wield a universe at will!

THE  
 GRECIAN GIRL'S DREAM  
 OF THE BLESSED ISLANDS\*.

To her Mother.

..... ἤχι τε καλὸς  
 Πυθαγορῆς, ὅσσοι τε χορὸν ζηροῖαν ἐρωτός.  
 Ἀλλ' ὅλως περὶ Πλωτίνῃ. *Oracul. Metric.*  
*a Joan. Opsop. collecta.*

Was it the moon, or was it morning's ray,  
 That call'd thee, dearest, from these arms away?  
 I linger'd still, in all the murmuring rest,  
 The languor of a soul too richly blest!  
 Upon my breath thy sigh yet faintly hung;  
 Thy name yet died in whispers o'er my tongue;  
 I heard thy lyre, which thou hadst left behind,  
 In amorous converse with the breathing wind;  
 Quick to my heart I press'd the shell divine,  
 And, with a lip yet glowing warm from thine,  
 I kiss'd its every chord, while every kiss  
 Shed o'er the chord some dewy print of bliss.  
 Then soft to thee I touch'd the fervid lyre,  
 Which told such melodies, such notes of fire,  
 As none but chords, that drank the burning dews  
 Of kisses dear as ours, could e'er diffuse!  
 Oh love! how blissful is the bland repose,  
 That soothing follows upon rapture's close,  
 Like a soft twilight, o'er the mind to shed  
 Mild melting traces of the transport fled!

While thus I lay, in this voluptuous calm,  
 A drowsy languor steep'd my eyes in balm,  
 Upon my lap the lyre in murmurs fell,  
 While, faintly wandering o'er its silver shell,  
 My fingers soon their own sweet requiem play'd,  
 And slept in music which themselves had made!  
 Then, then, my THOUGHT, what a heavenly dream!  
 I saw two spirits, on the lunar beam,  
 Two winged boys, descending from above,  
 And gliding to my bower with looks of love,  
 Like the young genii, who repose their wings  
 All day in Amatha's luxurious springs",  
 And rise at midnight, from the tepid rill,  
 To cool their plumes upon some moonlight hill!

Soft o'er my brow, which kindled with their sighs,  
 Awhile they play'd; then gliding through my eyes  
 (Where the bright babies, for a moment, hung,  
 Like those thy lip hath kiss'd, thy lyre hath sung),  
 To that dim mansion of my breast they stole,  
 Where, wreath'd in blisses lay my captive soul.  
 Swift at their touch dissolv'd the ties, that clung  
 So sweetly round her, and aloft she sprung!  
 Exulting guides, the little genii flew

\* It was imagined by some of the ancients that there is an ethereal ocean above us, and that the sun and moon are two floating, luminous islands, in which the spirits of the blest reside. Accordingly we find that the word *Ωκεανός* was sometimes synonymous with *αἴθρ*, and death was not unfrequently called *Ωκεανὸς ποταμός*, or "the passage of the ocean."

" Eusebius, in his life of Iamblichus, tells us of two beautiful little spirits or loves, which Iamblichus raised by enchantment from the warm springs at Gadara; "dicens astantibus (says the author of the *Vit. Fatidici*, p. 160) illos esse loci Genios:" which words however are not in Eusebius.

I find from Cellarius, that Amatha, in the neighbourhood of Gadara, was also celebrated for its warm springs, and I have preferred it as a more poetical name than Gadara. Cellarius quotes Hieronymus. "Est et alia villa in vicinia Gadarae nomine Amatha, ubi calidae aquae erunt." *Geograph. Antiq. Lib. iii. cap. 13.*



Through paths of light, refresh'd with starry dew,  
And fann'd by airs of that ambrosial breath,  
On which the free soul banquets after death!

Thou know'st, my love, beyond our clouded skies,  
As bards have dream'd, the spirits' kingdom lies,  
Through that fair clime a sea of ether rolls\*,  
Gemm'd with bright islands, where the hallow'd souls,  
Whom life hath wearied in its race of hours,  
Repose for ever in unfading bowers!  
That very orb, whose solitary light  
So often guides thee to my arms at night,  
Is no chill planet, but an isle of love,  
Floating in splendour through those seas above!  
Thither, I thought, we wing'd our airy way,  
Mild o'er its valleys stream'd a silvery day,  
While, all around, on lily beds of rest,  
Reclin'd the spirits of the immortal Blest\*\*!  
Oh! there I met those few congenial maids,  
Whom love hath warm'd, in philosophic shades;  
There still Leontium\*\*\*, on her sage's breast,  
Found lore and love was tutor'd and caress'd;  
And there the twine of Pythia's† gentle arms  
Repaid the zeal which deified her charms!  
The Attic Master††, in Aspasia's eyes,  
Forgot the toil of less endearing ties;  
While fair Theano†††, innocently fair  
Play'd with the ringlets of her Samian's hair††††,  
Who, fix'd by love, at length was all her own,  
And pass'd his spirit through her lips alone!

Oh Samian sage! whate'er thy glowing thought  
Of mystic Numbers hath divinely wrought;  
The One that's form'd of Two who dearly love,  
Is the best number heaven can boast above!

\* This belief of an ocean in the heavens, or "waters above the firmament," was one of the many physical errors in which the early fathers bewildered themselves. Le P. Baltus, in his "Défense des saints Pères accusés de Platonisme," taking it for granted that the ancients were more correct in their notions (which by no means appears from what I have already quoted), adduces the obstinacy of the fathers, in this whimsical opinion, as a proof of their repugnance to even truth from the hands of the philosophers. This is a strange way of defending the fathers, and attributes much more than they deserve to the philosophers. For an abstract of this work of Baltus (the opposer of Fontenelle, Van Dale, etc., in the famous oracle controversy), see "Bibliothèque des Auteurs Ecclésiast. du 18. siècle," 1 Part. Tom. ii.

\*\* There were various opinions among the ancients with respect to their lunar establishment; some made it an elysium, and others a purgatory; while some supposed it to be a kind of *entrepôt* between heaven and earth, where souls which had left their bodies, and those that were on their way to join them, were deposited in the valleys of Hecate, and remained till further orders. *Τοις περὶ σελήνην αὐροὶ λέγειν αὐτὰς κατοικεῖν, καὶ ἀπ' αὐτῆς κατὰ χωρὶν εἰς τὴν ποταμὸν γενεσθαι.* Stob. Lib. 1. Eclog. Physic.

\*\*\* The pupil and mistress of Epicurus, who called her his "dear little Leontium" (*Λεοντάκιον*), as appears by a fragment of one of his letters in Laertius. This Leontium was a woman of talent; "she had the impudence (says Cicero) to write against Theophrastus;" and, at the same time, Cicero gives her a name which is neither polite nor translatable. "Meretricula etiam Leontium contra Theophrastum scribere ausa est." De Natur. Deor. She left a daughter called Danae, who was just as rigid an Epicurean as her mother; something like Wickland's Danae in Agathon.

It would sound much better, I think, if the name were Leontia, as it occurs the first time in Laertius; but M. Ménage will not hear of this reading.

† Pythias was a woman whom Aristotle loved, and to whom after her death he paid divine honours, solemnizing her memory by the same sacrifices which the Athenians offered to the Goddess Ceres. For this impious gallantry the philosopher was, of course, censured; it would be well however if some of our modern Stagirites had a little of this superstition about the memory of their mistresses.

†† Socrates, who used to console himself in the society of Aspasia for those "less endearing ties" which he found at home with Xantippe. For an account of this extraordinary creature, Aspasia, and her school of erudite luxury at Athens, see L'Histoire de l'Académie, etc. Tom. xxxi. p. 69. Ségur rather fails on the subject of Aspasia. "Les Femmes," Tom. i. p. 122.

The Author of the "Voyage du Monde de Descartes" has also placed these philosophers in the moon, and has allotted Seigneuries to them, as well as to the astronomers (2 Part. p. 143); but he ought not to have forgotten their wives and mistresses; "curae non ipsa in morte relinquunt."

††† There are some sensible letters extant under the name of this fair Pythagorean. They are addressed to her female friends upon the education of children, the treatment of servants, etc. One, in particular, to Nicostrata, whose husband had given her reasons for jealousy, contains such truly considerate and rational advice, that it ought to be translated for the edification of all married ladies. See Gale's Opuscul. Myth. Phys. p. 741.

†††† Pythagoras was remarkable for fine hair, and Doctor Thiers (in his Histoire des Perruques) seems to take for granted it was all his own; as he has not mentioned him among those ancients who were obliged to have recourse to the "coma apposititia." L'Hist. des Perruques, Chap. 1.

But think, my Theon, how this soul was thrill'd,  
 When near a fount, which o'er the vale distill'd,  
 My fancy's eye beheld a form recline,  
 Of lunar race, but so resembling thine,  
 That, oh! — 'twas but fidelity in me,  
 To fly, to clasp, and worship it for thee!  
 No aid of words the unbodied soul requires,  
 To waft a wish or embassy desires;  
 But, by a throb to spirits only given,  
 By a mute impulse, only felt in heaven,  
 Swifter than meteor shaft through summer skies,  
 From soul to soul the glanc'd idea flies!

We met — like thee the youthful vision smil'd;  
 But not like thee, when passionately wild,  
 Thou wak'st the slumbering blushes of my cheek,  
 By looking things thyself would blush to speak!  
 No; 'twas the tender, intellectual smile,  
 Flush'd with the past and yet serene the while,  
 Of that delicious hour when, glowing yet,  
 Thou yield'st to nature with a fond regret,  
 And thy soul, waking from its wilder'd dream,  
 Lights in thine eye a mellow, chaster beam!

Oh my beloved! how divinely sweet  
 Is the pure joy, when kindred spirits meet!  
 Th' Elean god\*, whose faithful waters flow,  
 With love their only light, through caves below,  
 Wafting in triumph all the flowery braids,  
 And festal rings, with which Olympic maids  
 Have deck'd their billow, as an offering meet  
 To pour at Arethusa's crystal feet!  
 Think, when he mingles with his fountain bride,  
 What perfect rapture thrills the blended tide!  
 Each melts in each, till one pervading kiss  
 Confound their currents in a sea of bliss!  
 'Twas thus —

But, Theon, 'tis a weary theme,  
 And thou delight'st not in my lingering dream.  
 Oh! that our lips were, at this moment, near,  
 And I would kiss thee into patience, dear!  
 And make thee smile at all the magic tales  
 Of starlight bowers and planetary vales,  
 Which my fond soul, inspir'd by thee and love,  
 In slumber's loom hath exquisitely wove.  
 But no; no more — soon as to-morrow's ray  
 O'er soft Ilissus shall dissolve away,  
 I'll fly, my Theon, to thy burning breast,  
 And there in murmurs tell thee all the rest:  
 Then if too weak, too cold the vision seems,  
 Thy lip shall teach me something more than dreams!

## THE SENSES.

### A Dream.

INMOW'N in the vernal shades,  
 And circled all by rosy fences,  
 I saw the five luxurious maids,  
 Whom mortals love, and call THE SENSES.

Many and blissful were the ways,  
 In which they seem'd to pass their hours —  
 One wander'd through the garden's maze,  
 Inhaling all the soul of flowers;

\* The river Alpheus, which flowed by Pisa or Olympia, and into which it was customary to throw offerings of different kinds, during the celebration of the Olympic games. In the pretty romance of Clitophon and Leucippe, the river is supposed to carry these offerings as bridal gifts to the fountain Arethusa. *Και επί την Αρεθυσαν ἔτω τον Αλφειον νυμφουζολεῖσθαι* *ὅταν ἐν ἡ των ολυμπιων ἱορτη, τ. τ. 2. Lib. 1.*

Like those, who live upon the smell  
Of roses, by the Gauges' stream\*,  
With perfume from the flow'et's bell,  
She fed her life's ambrosial dream!

Another touch'd the silvery lute,  
To chain a charmed sister's ear,  
Who, hung beside her, still and mute,  
Gazing as if her eyes could hear!

The nymph, who thrill'd the warbling wire,  
Would often raise her ruby lip,  
As if it pouted with desire  
Some cooling nectar'd draught to sip.

Nor yet was she, who heard the lute,  
Unmindful of the minstrel maid,  
But press'd the sweetest, richest fruit  
To bathe her ripe lip as she play'd!

But, oh! the fairest of the group  
Was one, who in the sunshine lay,  
And op'd the cincture's golden loop  
That hid her bosom's panting play!

And still her gentle hand she stole  
Along the snows, so smoothly orb'd,  
And look'd the while, as if her soul  
Were in that heavenly touch absorb'd!

Another nymph, who linger'd nigh,  
And held a prism of various light,  
Now put the rainbow wonder by,  
To look upon this lovelier sight.

And still as one's enamour'd touch  
Adown the lapsing ivory fell,  
The other's eye, entranc'd as much,  
Hung giddy o'er its radiant swell!

Too wildly charm'd, I would have fled —  
But she, who in the sunshine lay,  
Replac'd her golden loop, and said,  
"We pray thee for a moment stay.

"If true my counting pulses beat,  
"It must be now almost the hour,  
"When Love, with visitation sweet,  
"Descends upon our bloomy bower.

"And with him from the sky he brings  
"Our sister-nymph who dwells above —  
"Oh! never may she haunt these springs,  
"With any other god but Love!

"When he illumines her magic urn,  
"And sheds his own enchantments in it,  
"Though but a minute's space it burn,  
"Tis heaven to breathe it but a minute!

"Not all the purest power we boast,  
"Nor silken touch, nor vernal dye,  
"Nor music, when it thrills the most,  
"Nor balmy cup, nor perfume's sigh,

"Such transport to the soul can give,  
"Though felt till time itself shall wither,  
"As in that one dear moment live,  
"When Love conducts our sister hither!"

She ceas'd — the air respir'd of bliss —  
A languor slept in every eye;  
And now the scent of Cupid's kiss  
Declar'd the melting power was nigh!

\* Circa fontem Gangis Astomorum gentem . . . halitu tantum viventem et odore quem naribus trahant. Plin. Lib. vii. cap. 2.



I saw them come — the nymph and boy,  
 In twisted wreaths of rapture bound;  
 I saw her light the urn of joy,  
 While all her sisters languish'd round!

A sigh from every bosom broke —  
 I felt the flames around me glide,  
 Till with the glow I trembling woke,  
 And found myself by FANNY'S side!

## THE

## STEERSMAN'S SONG.

WRITTEN ABOARD THE BOSTON FRIGATE 28TH APRIL \*.

When freshly blows the northern gale,  
 And under courses snug we fly;  
 When lighter breezes swell the sail,  
 And royals proudly sweep the sky;  
 'Longside the wheel, unwearied still  
 I stand, and, as my watchful eye  
 Doth mark the needle's faithful thrill,  
 I think of her I love, and cry,  
 Port, my boy! port.

When calms delay, or breezes blow  
 Right from the point we wish to steer;  
 When by the wind close-haul'd we go,  
 And strive in vain the port to near;  
 I think 'tis thus the fates defer  
 My bliss with one that's far away,  
 And while remembrance springs to her,  
 I watch the sails and sighing say,  
 Thus, my boy! thus,

But see the wind draws kindly aft,  
 All hands are up the yards to square,  
 And now the floating stu'n-sails waft  
 Our stately ship through waves and air.  
 Oh! then I think that yet for me  
 Some breeze of fortune thus may spring,  
 Some breeze to waft me, love, to thee!  
 And in that hope I smiling sing,  
 Steady, boy! so.

## TO CLOE.

IMITATED FROM MARTIAL.

I could resign that eye of blue,  
 Howe'er it burn, howe'er it thrill me;  
 And though your lip be rich with dew,  
 To lose it, CLOE, scarce would kill me.

That snowy neck I ne'er should miss,  
 However warm I've twin'd about it;  
 And though your bosom beat with bliss,  
 I think my soul could live without it.

In short, I've learn'd so well to fast  
 That, sooth my love, I know not whether  
 I might not bring myself at last,  
 To — do without you altogether!

\* I left Bermuda in the Boston about the middle of April, in company with the Cambrian and Leander, aboard the latter of which was the Admiral, Sir Andrew Mitchell, who divides his year between Halifax and Bermuda, and is the very soul of society and good-fellowship to both. We separated in a few days, and the Boston after a short cruise proceeded to New-York.

TO  
THE FIRE-FLY\*.

THIS morning, when the earth and sky  
Were burning with the blush of spring,  
I saw thee not, thou humble fly!  
Nor thought upon thy gleaming wing.  
But now the skies have lost their hue,  
And sunny lights no longer play,  
I see thee, and I bless thee too  
For sparkling o'er the dreary way.  
Oh! let me hope that thus for me,  
When life and love shall lose their bloom,  
Some milder joys may come, like thee,  
To light, if not to warm, the gloom!

THE VASE.

THERE was a vase of odour lay  
For many an hour on Beauty's shrine,  
So sweet that Love went every day  
To banquet on its breath divine.  
And not an eye had ever seen  
The fragrant charm the vase conceal'd;  
Oh, Love! how happy 'twould have been,  
If thou hadst ne'er that charm reveal'd!  
But Love, like every other boy,  
Would know the spell that lurks within;  
He wish'd to break the crystal toy,  
But Beauty murmur'd "'twas a sin!"  
He swore, with many a tender plea,  
That neither heaven nor earth forbid it;  
She told him, Virtue kept the key,  
And look'd as if — she wish'd he had it!  
He stole the key when Virtue slept  
(Ev'n she can sleep, if Love but ask it),  
And Beauty sigh'd, and Beauty wept,  
While silly Love unlock'd the casket.  
Oh dulcet air that vanish'd then!  
Can Beauty's sigh recall thee ever?  
Can Love himself inhale again  
A breath so precious? never, never!  
Go, maiden, weep — the tears of woe  
By Beauty to repentance given,  
Though bitterly on earth they flow,  
Shall turn to fragrant balm in heaven!

THE  
WREATH AND THE CHAIN.

I BRING thee, love, a golden chain,  
I bring thee too a flowery wreath;  
The gold shall never wear a stain,  
The flow'rets long shall sweetly breathe!  
Come, tell me which the tie shall be  
To bind thy gentle heart to me.  
The Chain is of a splendid thread,  
Stol'n from Minerva's yellow hair,

\* The lively and varying illumination, with which these fire-flies light up the woods at night, gives quite an idea of enchantment. "Puis ces mouches se developpant de l'obscurité de ces arbres et s'approchant de nous, nous les voyions sur les orangers voisins, qu'ils mettoient tout en feu, nous rendant la vue de leurs beaux fruits dorés que la nuit avoit ravie, etc. etc." See *L'Histoire des Antilles*, Art. 2. Chap. 4. Liv. 1.

Just when the setting sun had shed  
 The sober beam of evening there.  
 The Wreath's of brightest myrtle wove,  
 With brilliant tears of bliss among it,  
 And many a roseleaf, cull'd by Love,  
 To heal his lip when bees have stung it!  
 Come, tell me which the tie shall be  
 To bind thy gentle heart to me.

Yes, yes, I read that ready eye,  
 Which answers when the tongue is loath,  
 Thou lik'st the form of either tie,  
 And hold'st thy playful hands for both.  
 Ah! — if there were not something wrong,  
 The world would see them blended off;  
 The Chain would make the Wreath so strong!  
 The Wreath would make the Chain so soft!  
 Then might the gold, the flow'rets be  
 Sweet fetters for my love and me!

But, FANNY, so unblest they twine  
 That (heaven alone can tell the reason)  
 When mingled thus they cease to shine,  
 Or shine but for a transient season!  
 Whether the Chain may press too much,  
 Or that the Wreath is slightly braided,  
 Let but the gold the flow'rets touch,  
 And all their glow, their tints are faded!  
 Sweet FANNY, what would Rapture do,  
 When all her blooms had lost their grace?  
 Might she not steal a rose or two,  
 From other Wreaths to fill their place? —  
 Oh! better to be always free  
 Than thus to bind my love to me.

THE timid girl now hung her head,  
 And, as she turn'd an upward glance,  
 I saw a doubt its twilight spread  
 Along her brow's divine expanse.  
 Just then, the garland's dearest rose  
 Gave one of its seducing sighs —  
 Oh! who can ask how FANNY chose,  
 That ever look'd in FANNY's eyes!  
 "The Wreath, my life, the Wreath shall be  
 "The tie to bind my soul to thee!"

TO

.....

AND hast thou mark'd the pensive shade,  
 That many a time obscures my brow,  
 Midst all the blisses, darling maid,  
 Which thou canst give, and only thou?

Oh! 'tis not that I then forget  
 The endearing charms that round me twine —  
 There never throbb'd a bosom yet  
 Could feel their witchery, like mine!

When bashful on my bosom hid,  
 And blushing to have felt so blest,  
 Thou dost but lift thy languid lid,  
 Again to close it on my breast!

Oh! these are minutes all thine own,  
 Thine own to give, and mine to feel,  
 Yet ev'n in them, my heart has known  
 The sigh to rise, the tear to steal.

For I have thought of former hours,  
 When he who first thy soul possess'd,



Like me awak'd its witching powers,  
 Like me was lov'd, like me was blest!  
 Upon *his* name thy murmuring tongue  
 Perhaps hath all as sweetly dwelt;  
 For him that snowy lid hath hung  
 In ecstacy, as purely felt!  
 For him — yet why the past recall  
 To wither blooms of present bliss?  
 Thou'rt now my own, I clasp thee all,  
 And heaven can grant no more than this!  
 Forgive me, dearest, oh! forgive;  
 I would be first, he sole to thee,  
 Thou shouldst have but begun to live,  
 The hour that gave thy heart to me.  
 Thy book of life till then effac'd,  
 Love should have kept that leaf alone  
 On which he first so dearly trac'd  
 That thou wert, soul and all, my own!

## EPISTLE VI.

TO

LORD VISCOUNT FORBES.

FROM THE CITY OF WASHINGTON.

ΚΑΙ ΜΗ ΘΑΥΜΑΣΗΣ ΜΗΤ' ΕΙ ΜΑΚΡΟΤΕΡΑΝ ΓΕΓΡΑΦΑ ΤΗΝ ΕΠΙ-  
 ΣΤΟΛΗΝ, ΜΗΔ' ΕΙ ΤΙ ΠΕΡΙΕΡΓΟΤΕΡΟΝ Η ΠΡΕΣΒΥΤΙΚΩΤΕΡΟΝ ΕΙΡΗ-  
 ΚΑΜΕΝ ΕΝ ΑΥΤΗ.

ISOCRAT. *Epist.* IV.

If former times had never left a trace  
 Of human frailty in their shadowy race,  
 Nor o'er their pathway written, as they ran,  
 One dark memorial of the crimes of man;  
 If every age, in new unconscious prime,  
 Rose, like a phenix, from the fires of time,  
 To wing its way unguided and alone,  
 The future smiling and the past unknown;  
 Then ardent man would to himself be new,  
 Earth at his foot and heaven within his view,  
 Well might the novice hope, the sanguine scheme  
 Of full perfection prompt his daring dream,  
 Ere cold experience, with her veteran lore,  
 Could tell him, fools had dream'd as much before!  
 But, tracing as we do, through age and clime,  
 The plans of virtue midst the deeds of crime,  
 The thinking follies and the reasoning rago  
 Of man, at once the idiot and the sage;  
 When still we see, through every varying frame  
 Of arts and polity, his course the same,  
 And know that ancient fools but died, to make  
 A space on earth for modern fools to take;  
 'Tis strange, how quickly we the past forget;  
 That wisdom's self should not be tutor'd yet,  
 Nor tire of watching for the monstrous birth  
 Of pure perfection midst the sons of earth!

Oh! nothing but that soul which God has given,  
 Could lead us thus to look on earth for heaven;  
 O'er dress without to shed the flame within,  
 And dream of virtue while we gaze on sin!

Even here, beside the proud Potowmac's stream,  
 Might sages still pursue the flattering theme  
 Of days to come, when man shall conquer fate,

Rise o'er the level of his mortal state,  
 Belie the monuments of frailty past,  
 And stamp perfection on this world at last!  
 "Here," might they say, "shall power's divided reign  
 "Evince that patriots have not bled in vain.  
 "Here godlike liberty's herculean youth,  
 "Cradled in peace, and nurtur'd up by truth  
 "To full maturity of nerve and mind,  
 "Shall crush the giants that bestride mankind!"  
 "Here shall religion's pure and balmy draught  
 "In form no more from cups of state be quaff'd,  
 "But flow for all, through nation, rank, and sect,  
 "Free as that heaven its tranquil waves reflect.  
 "Around the columns of the public shrine  
 "Shall growing arts their gradual wreath intwine,  
 "Nor breathe corruption from their flowering braid,  
 "Nor mine that fabric which they bloom to shade.  
 "No longer here shall Justice bound her view,  
 "Or wrong the many, while she rights the few;  
 "But take her range through all the social frame,  
 "Pure and pervading as that vital flame  
 "Which warms at once our best and meanest part,  
 "And thrills a hair while it expands a heart!"

Oh golden dream! what soul that loves to scan  
 The brightness rather than the shades of man,  
 That owns the good, while smarting with the ill,  
 And loves the world with all its frailty still—  
 What ardent bosom does not spring to meet  
 The generous hope, with all that heavenly heat,  
 Which makes the soul unwilling to resign  
 The thoughts of growing, even on earth, divine!  
 Yes, dearest FORBES, I see thee glow to think  
 The chain of ages yet may boast a link  
 Of purer texture than the world has known,  
 And fit to bind us to a Godhead's throne!

But, is it thus? doth even the glorious dream  
 Borrow from truth that dim, uncertain gleam,  
 Which bids us give such dear delusion scope,  
 As kills not reason, while it nurses hope?  
 No, no, believe me, 'tis not so—ev'n now,  
 While yet upon Columbia's rising brow  
 The showy smile of young presumption plays,  
 Her bloom is poison'd and her heart decays!  
 Even now, in dawn of life, her sickly breath  
 Burns with the taint of empires near their death,  
 And, like the nymphs of her own withering clime,  
 She's old in youth, she's blasted in her prime!"

Already has the child of Gallia's school,  
 The foul Philosophy that sins by rule,  
 With all her train of reasoning, damning arts,  
 Begot by brilliant heads on worthless hearts,  
 Like things that quicken after Nilus' flood,  
 The venom'd birth of sunshine and of mud!  
 Already has she pour'd her poison here  
 O'er every charm that makes existence dear,  
 Already blighted, with her blackening trace,  
 The opening bloom of every social grace,

\* Thus Morse. "Here the sciences and the arts of civilized life are to receive their highest improvements: here civil and religious liberty are to flourish, unchecked by the cruel hand of civil or ecclesiastical tyranny: here genius, aided by all the improvements of former ages, is to be exerted in humanizing mankind, in expanding and enriching their minds with religious and philosophical knowledge, etc. etc. P. 569.

\*\* "What will be the old age of this government, if it is thus early decrepit!" Such was the remark of Fauchet, the French minister at Philadelphia, in that famous dispatch to his government, which was intercepted by one of our cruisers in the year 1794. This curious memorial may be found in Poreupine's Works, Vol. i. P. 279. It remains a striking monument of republican intrigue on one side and republican profligacy on the other; and I would recommend the perusal of it to every honest politician, who may labour under a moment's delusion with respect to the purity of American patriotism.

And all those courtesies, that love to shoot  
Round virtue's stem, the flow'rets of her fruit!

Oh! were these errors but the wanton tide  
Of young luxuriance or unchasten'd pride;  
The fervid follies and the faults of such  
As wrongly feel, because they feel too much;  
Then might experience make the fever less,  
Nay, graft a virtue on each warm excess:  
But no; 'tis heartless, speculative ill,  
All youth's transgression with all age's chill,  
The apathy of wrong, the bosom's ice,  
A slow and cold stagnation into vice!

Long has the love of gold, that meanest rage,  
And latest folly of man's sinking age,  
Which, rarely venturing in the van of life,  
While nobler passions wage their heated strife,  
Comes skulking last, with selfishness and fear,  
And dies, collecting lumber in the rear!  
Long has it palsied every grasping hand  
And greedy spirit through this bartering land;  
Turn'd life to traffic, set the demon gold  
So loose abroad that virtue's self is sold,  
And conscience, truth, and honesty are made  
To rise and fall, like other wares of trade'!

Already in this free, this virtuous state,  
Which, Frenchmen tell us, was ordain'd by fate,  
To show the world, what high perfection springs  
From rabble senators, and merchant kings—  
Even here already patriots learn to steal  
Their private perquisites from public weal,  
And, guardians of the country's sacred fire,  
Like Afric's priests, they let the flame for hire!  
Those vaunted demagogues, who nobly rose  
From England's debtors to be England's foes\*,  
Who could their monarch in their purse forget,  
And break allegiance, but to cancel debt\*\*\*,  
Have prov'd at length the mineral's tempting hue,  
Which makes a patriot, can unmake him too†.  
Oh! freedom, freedom, how I hate thy cant!  
Not Eastern bombast, not the savage rant  
Of purpled madmen, were they number'd all  
From Roman Nero down to Russian Paul,  
Could grate upon my ear so mean, so base,  
As the rank jargon of that factious race,  
Who, poor of heart and prodigal of words,  
Born to be slaves and struggling to be lords,  
But pant for licence, while they spurn control,  
And shout for rights, with rapine in their soul!  
Who can, with patience, for a moment see  
The medley mass of pride and misery,  
Of whips and characters, manacles and rights,  
Of slaving blacks and democratic whites††,

\* "Nous voyons que, dans les pays où l'on n'est affecté que de l'esprit de commerce, on trafique de toutes les actions humaines et de toutes les vertus morales." Montesquieu, de l'Esprit des Loix, Liv. 20. Chap. 2.

† I trust I shall not be suspected of a wish to justify those arbitrary steps of the English government which the Colonies found it so necessary to resist; my only object here is to expose the selfish motives of some of the leading American demagogues.

\*\*\* The most persevering enemy to the interests of this country, amongst the politicians of the western world, has been a Virginian merchant, who, finding it easier to settle his conscience than his debts, was one of the first to raise the standard against Great Britain, and has ever since endeavoured to revenge upon the whole country the obligations which he lies under to a few of its merchants.

† See Porcupine's account of the Pennsylvania Insurrection in 1794. In short, see Porcupine's Works throughout, for ample corroboration of every sentiment which I have ventured to express. In saying this, I refer less to the comments of that writer, than to the occurrences which he has related and the documents which he has preserved. Opinion may be suspected of bias, but facts speak for themselves.

†† In Virginia the effects of this system begin to be felt rather seriously. While the master raves of liberty, the slave cannot but catch the contagion, and accordingly there seldom elapses a month without some alarm of insurrection amongst the negroes. The accession of Louisiana, it is feared, will increase this embarrassment; as the numerous emigrations, which



And all the piebald polity that reigns  
 In free confusion o'er Columbia's plains?  
 To think that man, thou just and gentle God!  
 Should stand before thee, with a tyrant's rod  
 O'er creatures like himself, with souls from thee,  
 Yet dare to boast of perfect liberty;  
 Away, away—I'd rather hold my neck  
 By doubtful tenure from a sultan's beak,  
 In climes, where liberty has scarce been nam'd,  
 Nor any right but that of ruling claim'd,  
 Than thus to live, where bastard freedom waves  
 Her fustian flag in mockery over slaves;  
 Where (motley laws admitting no degree  
 Betwixt the vilely slav'd and madly free)  
 Alike the bondage and the licence suit,  
 The brute made ruler and the man made brute!

But, oh my FORBES! while thus, in flowerless song,  
 I feebly paint, what yet I feel so strong,  
 The ills, the vices of the land, where first  
 Those rebel fiends, that rack the world, were nurs'd!  
 Where treason's arm by royalty was nerv'd,  
 And Frenchmen learn'd to crush the throne they serv'd—  
 Thou, gently lull'd in dreams of classic thought,  
 By bards illumin'd and by sages taught,  
 Pant'st to be all, upon this mortal scene,  
 That bard hath fancied or that sage hath been!  
 Why should I wake thee? why severely chase  
 The lovely forms of virtue and of grace,  
 That dwell before thee, like the pictures spread  
 By Spartan matrons round the genial bed,  
 Moulding thy fancy, and with gradual art  
 Brightening the young conceptions of thy heart!

Forgive me, Forbes—and should the song destroy  
 One generous hope, one throb of social joy,  
 One high pulsation of the zeal for man,  
 Which few can feel, and bless that few who can!  
 Oh! turn to him, beneath whose kindred eyes  
 Thy talents open and thy virtues rise,  
 Forget where nature has been dark or dim,  
 And proudly study all her lights in him!  
 Yes, yes, in him the erring world forget,  
 And feel that man may reach perfection yet!

### S O N G.

THE wreath you wove, the wreath you wove  
 Is fair—but oh! how fair,  
 If pity's hand had stol'n from love  
 One leaf to mingle there!

If every rose with gold were tied,  
 Did gems for dewdrops fall,  
 One faded leaf where love had sigh'd  
 Were sweetly worth them all!

THE wreath you wove, the wreath you wove  
 Our emblem well may be;  
 Its bloom is yours, but hopeless love  
 Must keep its tears for me!

### LYING.

CHE CON LE LOR BUGIE PAJON DIVINI.

*Mauro d' Arcano.*

I do confess, in many a sigh,  
 My lips have breath'd you many a lie,

are expected to take place, from the southern states to this newly acquired territory, will considerably diminish the white population, and thus strengthen the proportion of negroes, to a degree which must ultimately be ruinous.

And who, with such delights in view,  
Would lose them, for a lie or two?

Nay — look not thus, with brow reproving;  
Lies are, my dear, the soul of loving!  
If half we tell the girls were true,  
If half we swear to think and do,  
Were aught but lying's bright illusion,  
The world would be in strange confusion!  
If ladies' eyes were, every one,  
As lovers swear, a radiant sun,  
Astronomy should leave the skies,  
To learn her lore in ladies' eyes!  
Oh, no! — believe me, lovely girl,  
When nature turns your teeth to pearl,  
Your neck to snow, your eyes to fire,  
Your yellow locks to golden wire,  
Then, only then can Heaven decree,  
That you should live for only me,  
Or I for you, as night and morn,  
We've swearing kist, and kissing sworn!

And now, my gentle hints to clear,  
For once I'll tell you truth, my dear!  
Whenever you may chance to meet  
A loving youth, whose love is sweet,  
Long as you're false and he believes you,  
Long as you trust and he deceives you,  
So long the blissful bond endures;  
And while he lies, his heart is yours:  
But, oh! you've wholly lost the youth  
The instant that he tells you truth!

## ANACREONTIC.

I fill'd to thee, to thee I drank,  
I nothing did but drink and fill;  
The bowl by turns was bright and blank,  
'Twas drinking, filling, drinking still!

At length I bid an artist paint  
Thy image in this ample cup,  
That I might see the dimpled saint,  
To whom I quaff'd my nectar up.

Behold, how bright that purple lip  
Is blushing through the wave at me!  
Every roseate drop I sip  
Is just like kissing wine from thee!

But, oh! I drink the more for this;  
For, ever when the draught I drain,  
Thy lip invites another kiss,  
And in the nectar flows again!

So, here's to thee, my gentle dear!  
And may that eye for ever shine  
Beneath as soft and sweet a tear  
As bathes it in this bowl of mine!

TO

.....'S PICTURE.

Go then, if she whose shade thou art  
No more will let thee soothe my pain —  
Yet tell her, it has cost this heart  
Some pangs, to give thee back again!  
Tell her, the smile was not so dear,  
With which she made thy semblance mine,  
As bitter is the burning tear,  
With which I now the gift resign!

Yet go — and could she still restore,  
 As some exchange for taking thee,  
 The tranquil look which first I wore,  
 When her eyes found me wild and free;  
 Could she give back the careless flow  
 The spirit which my fancy knew —  
 Yet, ah! 'tis vain — go, picture, go —  
 Smile at me once, and then — adieu!

## FRAGMENT

OF

## A MYTHOLOGICAL HYMN TO LOVE\*.

Blest infant of eternity!  
 Before the day star learn'd to move,  
 In pomp of fire, along his grand career,  
 Glancing the beamy shafts of light  
 From his rich quiver to the farthest sphere,  
 Thou wert alone, oh Love!  
 Nestling beneath the wings of ancient night,  
 Whose horrors seem'd to smile in shadowing thee!  
 No form of beauty sooth'd thine eye  
 As through the dim expanse it wander'd wide;  
 No kindred spirit caught thy sigh,  
 As o'er the watery waste it lingering died!  
 Unfelt the pulse, unknown the power,  
 That latent in his heart was sleeping;  
 Oh Sympathy! that lonely hour  
 Saw Love himself thy absence weeping!  
 But look what glory through the darkness beams!  
 Celestial airs along the water glide:  
 What spirit art thou, moving o'er the tide  
 So lovely? art thou but the child  
 Of the young godhead's dreams,  
 That mock his hope with fancies strange and wild?  
 Or were his tears, as quick they fell,  
 Collected in so bright a form,  
 Till, kindled by the ardent spell  
 Of his desiring eyes,  
 And all impregnate with his sighs,  
 They spring to life in shape so fair and warm!  
 'Tis she!  
 Psyche, the firstborn spirit of the air,  
 To thee, oh Love! she turns,  
 On thee her eyebeam burns:  
 Blest hour of nuptial ecstasy!  
 They meet —  
 The blooming god — the spirit fair  
 Oh! sweet, oh heavenly sweet!  
 Now, Sympathy, the hour is thine;  
 All nature feels the thrill divine,  
 The veil of Chaos is withdrawn,  
 And their first kiss is great Creation's dawn!

. . . . .  
 . . . . .

\* Love and Psyche are here considered as the active and passive principles of creation, and the universe is supposed to have received its first harmonizing impulse from the nuptial sympathy between these two powers. A marriage is generally the first step in cosmogony. Timæus held Forn to be the father and Matter the mother of the World; Elion and Berouth, I think, are Sanchoniatho's first spiritual lovers, and Manco-capac and his wife introduced creation amongst the Peruvians. In short, Harlequin seems to have studied cosmogonics, when he said "tutto il mondo è fatto come la nostra famiglia."



TO  
HIS SERENE HIGHNESS  
THE DUKE OF MONTPENSIER,  
ON HIS  
Portrait of the Lady Adelaide F-r-b-s.

Donington Park, 1802.

To catch the thought, by painting's spell,  
Howe'er remote, howe'er refin'd,  
And o'er the magic tablet tell  
The silent story of the mind;

O'er nature's form to glance the eye,  
And fix, by mimic light and shade,  
Her morning tinges, ere they fly,  
Her evening blushes, ere they fade!

These are the pencil's grandest theme,  
Divinest of the powers divine  
That light the Muse's flowery dream,  
And these, oh Prince! are richly thine!

Yet, yet, when Friendship sees thee trace,  
In emanating soul express'd,  
The sweet memorial of a face  
On which her eye delights to rest;

While o'er the lovely look serene,  
The smile of peace, the bloom of youth,  
The cheek, that blushes to be seen,  
The eye, that tells the bosom's truth;

While o'er each line, so brightly true,  
Her soul with fond attention roves,  
Blessing the hand, whose various hue  
Could imitate the form it loves;

She feels the value of thy art,  
And owns it with a purer zeal,  
A rapture, nearer to her heart  
Than critic taste can ever feel!

THE  
PHILOSOPHER ARISTIPPUS\*.

TO  
A Lamp which was given him by *Lais*.

DULCIS CONSCIA LECTULI LUCERNA.

*Martial*, Lib. xiv. Epig. 39.

"Ou! love the Lamp" (my Mistress said),  
"The faithful Lamp that, many a night,  
Beside thy *Lais*' lonely bed  
Has kept its little watch of light!

"Full often has it seen her weep,  
"And fix her eye upon its flame,

\* It was not very difficult to become a philosopher amongst the ancients. A moderate store of learning, with a considerable portion of confidence, and wit enough to produce an occasional apophthegm, were all the necessary qualifications for the purpose. The principles of moral science were so very imperfectly understood that the founder of a new sect, in forming his ethical code, might consult either fancy or temperament, and adapt it to his own passions and propensities; so that Mahomet, with a little more learning, might have flourished as a philosopher in those days, and would have required but the polish of the schools to become the rival of Aristippus in morality. In the science of nature too, though they discovered some valuable truths, yet they seemed not to know they were truths, or at least were as well satisfied with errors; and Xenophanes, who asserted that the stars were igneous clouds, lighted up every night and extinguished again in the morning, was thought and styled a philosopher, as generally as he who anticipated Newton in developing the arrangement of the universe.  
For this opinion of Xenophanes, see Plutarch de Placit. Philosoph. Lib. ii. Cap. 13. It is impossible to read this treatise of Plutarch, without alternately admiring the genius, and smiling at the absurdities of the philosophers.

"Till, weary, she has sunk to sleep,  
"Repeating her beloved's name!

"Oft has it known her cheek to burn

"With recollections, fondly free,

"And seen her turn, impassion'd turn

"To kiss the pillow, love! for thee,

"And, in a murmur, wish thee there,

"That kiss to feel, that thought to share!

"Then love the Lamp — 'twill often lead

"Thy step through learning's sacred way;

"And, lighted by its happy ray,

"Whene'er those darling eyes shall read

"Of things sublime, of nature's birth,

"Of all that's bright in heaven or earth,

"Oh! think that she, by whom 'twas given,

"Adores thee more than earth or heaven!"

Yes — dearest Lamp! by every charm

On which thy midnight beam has hung \*;

The neck reclin'd, the graceful arm

Across the brow of ivory flung;

The heaving bosom, partly hid,

The sever'd lip's delicious sighs,

The fringe, that from the snowy lid

Along the cheek of roses lies:

By these, by all that bloom untold,

And long as all shall charm my heart,

I'll love my little Lamp of gold,

My Lamp and I shall never part!

And often, as she smiling said,

In fancy's hour, thy gentle rays

Shall guide my visionary tread

Through poesy's enchanting maze!

Thy flame shall light the page refin'd,

Where still we catch the Chian's breath,

Where still the bard, though cold in death,

Has left his burning soul behind!

Or, o'er thy humbler legend shine,

Oh man of Ascrea's dreary glades\*\*!

To whom the nightly warbling Nine\*\*\*

A wand of inspiration gave\*\*\*\*,

Pluck'd from the greenest tree, that shades

The crystal of Castalia's wave.

Then, turning to a purer lore,

We'll cull the sages heavenly store,

From Science steal her golden clue,

And every mystic path pursue,

Where Nature, far from vulgar eyes,

Through labyrinths of wonder flies!

'Tis thus my heart shall learn to know

The passing world's precarious flight,

Where all, that meets the morning glow,

Is chang'd before the fall of night†!

\* The ancients had their *lucernae cubiculariae* or bedchamber lamps, which as the Emperor Galienus said "nil eras meminere;" and, with the same commendation of secrecy, Praxagora addresses her lamp in Aristophanes, *Εκκλησιάζουσι*. We may judge how fanciful they were, in the use and embellishment of their lamps, from the famous symbolic *Lucerna*, which we find in the Romanum Museum Mich. Aug. Causei, p. 127.

\*\* Hesiod, who tells us in melancholy terms of his father's flight to the wretched village of Ascrea. *Εγγ. και Ημερ.* v. 251.

\*\*\* *Εννυχιαί χειρον, περιχαλκεία σσαν ιεσαι.* Theog. v. 10.

\*\*\*\* *Και μοι σκηπτρον εδον, δαφνη; εριθρηλα οζον.* Id. v. 30

† *Πεν τα όλα ποταμς δικην*, as expressed among the dogmas of Heraclitus the Ephesian, and with the same image by Seneca, in whom we find a beautiful diffusion of the thought. "Nemo est manens, qui fuit prides. Corpora nostra rapiuntur fluminum more; quidquid videtur cum tempore. Nihil ex his quae videmus manet. Ego ipse, dum loquor mutari ipsa, mutatus sum," etc.

I'll tell thee, as I trim thy fire,  
 "Swift, swift the tide of being runs,  
 "And Time, who bids thy flame expire,  
 "Will also quench yon heaven of suns!"

Oh! then if earth's united power  
 Can never chain one feathery hour;  
 If every print we leave to-day  
 To-morrow's wave shall steal away;  
 Who pauses, to inquire of heaven  
 Why were the fleeting treasures given,  
 The sunny days, the shady nights,  
 And all their brief but dear delights,  
 Which heaven has made for man to use,  
 And man should think it guilt to lose?  
 Who that has cull'd a weeping rose  
 Will ask it why it breathes and glows,  
 Unmindful of the blushing ray,  
 In which it shines its soul away;  
 Unmindful of the scented sigh,  
 On which it dies and loves to die!

Pleasure! thou only good on earth\*!

One little hour resign'd to thee —

Oh! by my LAIS' lip, 'tis worth

The sage's immortality!

Then far be all the wisdom hence,

And all the lore, whose tame control

Would wither joy with chill delays!

Alas! the fertile fount of sense,

At which the young, the panting soul

Drinks life and love, too soon decays!

Sweet Lamp! thou wert not form'd to shed

Thy splendour on a lifeless page —

Whate'er my blushing LAIS said

Of thoughtful lore and studies sage,

'Twas mockery all — her glance of joy

Told me thy dearest, best employ\*\*!

And, soon as night shall close the eye

Of heaven's young wanderer in the west;

When seers are gazing on the sky,

To find their future orbs of rest;

Then shall I take my trembling way,

Unseen but to those worlds above,

And, led by thy mysterious ray,

Glide to the pillow of my love.

Calm be her sleep, the gentle dear!

Nor let her dream of bliss so near;

Till o'er her cheek she thrilling feel

My sighs of fire in murmurs steal,

And I shall lift the locks, that flow

Unbraided o'er her lids of snow,

And softly kiss those sealed eyes,

And wake her into sweet surprise!

Or if she dream, oh! let her dream

Of those delights we both have known,

And felt so truly that they seem

Form'd to be felt by us alone!

\* Aristippus considered motion as the principle of happiness, in which idea he differed from the Epicureans, who looked to a state of repose as the only true voluptuousness, and avoided even the too lively agitations of pleasure, as a violent and ungraceful derangement of the senses.

\*\* Maupertuis has been still more explicit than this philosopher, in ranking the pleasures of sense above the sublimer pursuits of wisdom. Speaking of the infant man, in his production, he calls him, "une nouvelle créature, qui pourra comprendre les choses les plus sublimes, et qui est bien au-dessus, qui pourra goûter les mêmes plaisirs." See his *Vénus Physique*. This appears to be one of the efforts at Fontenelle's gallantry of manner, for which the learned President is so well ridiculed in the *Akadia* of Voltaire.

Maupertuis may be thought to have borrowed from the ancient Aristippus that indiscriminate theory of pleasures which he has set forth in his *Essai de Philosophie Morale*, and for which he was so very justly condemned. Aristippus, according to Laertius, held *μη διακρίνειν τὰ βόνην ἡδονῆς*, which irrational sentiment has been adopted by Maupertuis: "Tant qu'on ne considère que l'état présent, tous les plaisirs sont du même genre," etc. etc.



And I shall mark her kindling cheek,  
 Shall see her bosom warmly move,  
 And hear her faintly, lowly speak  
 The murmur'd sounds so dear to love!  
 Oh! I shall gaze, till even the sigh,  
 That wafts her very soul, be nigh,  
 And, when the nymph is all but blest,  
 Sink in her arms and share the rest!  
 Sweet Lais! what an age of bliss  
 In that one moment waits for me!  
 Oh sages! — think on joy like this,  
 And where's your boast of apathy!

TO

MRS. BL—H—D.

WRITTEN IN HER ALBUM.

*Τούτο δε τι ἐστὶ τὸ ποτόν; πλανη, ἐρη.**Cebetis Tabula.*

THEY say that Love had once a book  
 (The urchin likes to copy you),  
 Where, all who came the pencil took,  
 And wrote, like us, a line or two.  
 'Twas Innocence, the maid divine,  
 Who kept this volume bright and fair,  
 And saw that no unhallow'd line  
 Or thought profane should enter there.  
 And sweetly did the pages fill  
 With fond device and loving lore,  
 And every leaf she turn'd was still  
 More bright than that she turn'd before!  
 Beneath the touch of Hope, how soft,  
 How light the magic pencil ran!  
 Till Fear would come, alas! as oft,  
 And trembling close what Hope began.  
 A tear or two had dropp'd from Grief,  
 And Jealousy would, now and then,  
 Ruffle in haste some snowy leaf,  
 Which Love had still to smooth again!  
 But, oh! there was a blooming boy,  
 Who often turn'd the pages o'er,  
 And wrote therein such words of joy,  
 As all who read still sigh'd for more!  
 And Pleasure was this spirit's name,  
 And though so soft his voice and look,  
 Yet Innocence, whene'er he came,  
 Would tremble for her spotless book!  
 For still she saw his playful fingers  
 Fill'd with sweets and wanton toys;  
 And well she knew the stain, that lingers  
 After sweets from wanton boys!  
 And so it chanc'd, one luckless night  
 He let his honey goblet fall  
 O'er the dear book, so pure, so white,  
 And sullied lines and marge and all!  
 In vain he sought, with eager lip  
 The honey from the leaf to drink,  
 For still the more the boy would sip,  
 The deeper still the blot would sink!  
 Oh! it would make you weep to see  
 The traces of this honey flood  
 Steal o'er a page where Modesty  
 Had freshly drawn a rose's bud!

And Fancy's emblems lost their glow,  
And Hope's sweet lines were all defac'd,  
And Love himself could scarcely know  
What Love himself had lately trac'd!

At length the urchin Pleasure fled,  
(For how, alas! could Pleasure stay?)  
And Love, while many a tear he shed,  
In blushes flung the book away!

The index now alone remains,  
Of all the pages spoil'd by Pleasure,  
And though it bears some honey stains,  
Yet Memory counts the leaf a treasure!

And oft, they say, she scans it o'er,  
And oft, by this memorial aided,  
Brings back the pages now no more,  
And thinks of lines that long are faded!

I know not if this tale be true,  
But thus the simple facts are stated;  
And I refer their truth to you,  
Since Love and you are near related!

## EPISTLE VII.

TO

THOMAS HUME, ESQ. M. D.

FROM THE CITY OF WASHINGTON.

ΔΙΗΓΗΣΟΜΑΙ ΔΙΗΓΗΜΑΤΑ ΙΣΩΣ ΑΠΙΣΤΑ, ΚΟΙΝΩΝΑ 'ΩΝ ΠΕΠΟΝΘΑ ΟΥΚ  
ΕΧΩΝ. XENOPHONT. *Ephes. Ephesiacc. Lib. 5.*

'Tis evening now; the heats and cares of day  
In twilight dews are calmly wept away.  
The lover now, beneath the western star,  
Sighs through the medium of his sweet segar,  
And fills the ears of some consenting she  
With puffs and vows, with smoke and constancy!  
The weary statesman for repose hath fled  
From halls of council to his negro's shed,  
Where blest he woos some black Aspasia's grace,  
And dreams of freedom in his slave's embrace!

In fancy now, beneath the twilight gloom,  
Come, let me lead thee o'er this modern Rome!"  
Where tribunes rule, where dusky Davi bow,  
And what was Goose-Creek once is Tiber now\*\*\*! —  
This fam'd metropolis, where Fancy sees  
Squares in morasses, obelisks in trees;  
Which travelling fools and gazetteers adorn  
With shrines unbuilt and heroes yet unborn,  
Though nought but wood † and \*\*\*\*\* they see,

\* The "black Aspasia" of the present \*\*\*\*\* of the United States, "inter Avernales haud ignotissima nymphas" has given rise to much pleasantry among the anti-democrat wits in America.

\*\* "On the original location of the ground now allotted for the seat of the Federal City (says Mr. Weld) the identical spot on which the capitol now stands was called Rome. This anecdote is related by many as a certain prognostic of the future magnificence of this city, which is to be, as it were, a second Rome." Weld's *Travels*, Letter iv.

\*\*\* A little stream runs through the city, which, with intolerable affectation, they have styled the Tiber. It was originally called Goose-Creek.

† "To be under the necessity of going through a deep wood for one or two miles, perhaps, in order to see a next-door neighbour, and in the same city, is a curious, and, I believe, a novel circumstance." Weld, Letter iv.

The Federal City (if it must be called a city) has not been much increased since Mr. Weld visited it. Most of the public buildings, which were then in some degree of forwardness, have been since utterly suspended. The Hotel is already a ruin; a great part of its roof has fallen in, and the rooms are left to be occupied gratuitously by the miserable Scotch and Irish emigrants. The President's House, a very noble structure, is by no means suited to the philosophical humility of its present possessor, who inhabits but a corner of the mansion himself, and abandons the rest to a state of uncleanly desolation, which those who are not philosophers cannot look at without regret. This grand edifice is encircled by a very rude pale, through which

Where streets should run and sages *ought* to be!  
 And look, how soft in yonder radiant wave,  
 The dying sun prepares his golden grave!  
 Oh great Potowmac! oh you banks of shade!  
 You mighty scenes, in nature's morning made,  
 Whilo still, in rich magnificence of prime,  
 She pour'd her wonders, lavishly sublime,  
 Nor yet had learn'd to stoop, with humbler care,  
 From grand to soft, from wonderful to fair!  
 Say, were your towering hills, your boundless floods,  
 Your rich savannas and majestic woods,  
 Where bards should meditate and heroes rove,  
 And woman charm, and man deserve her love!  
 Oh! was a world so bright but born to grace  
 Its own half-organiz'd, half-minded race\*  
 Of weak barbarians, swarming o'er its breast,  
 Like vermin, gender'd on the lion's crest?  
 Were none but brutes to call that soil their home,  
 Where none but demigods should dare to roam?  
 Or worse, thou mighty world! oh! doubly worse,  
 Did heaven design thy lordly land to nurse  
 The motley dregs of every distant clime,  
 Each blast of anarchy aut taint of crime  
 Which Europe shakes from her perturbed sphere,  
 In full malignity to rankle here?  
 But hush! — observe that little mount of pines,  
 Where the breeze murmurs and the fire-fly shines,  
 There let thy fancy raise, in bold relief,  
 The sculptur'd image of that veteran chief\*\*,  
 Who lost the rebel's in the hero's name,  
 And stepp'd o'er prostrate loyalty to fame;  
 Beneath whose sword Columbia's patriot train  
 Cast off their monarch, that their mob might reign!

How shall we rank thee upon glory's page?  
 Thou more than soldier and just less than sage!  
 Too form'd for peace to act a conqueror's part,  
 Too train'd in camps to learn a statesman's art,  
 Nature design'd thee for a hero's mould,  
 But, ere she cast thee, let the stuff grow cold!

While warmer souls command, nay, make their fate,  
 Thy fate made thee and forc'd thee to be great.  
 Yet Fortune, who so oft, so blindly sheds  
 Her brightest halo round the weakest heads,  
 Found *thee* undazzled, tranquil as before,  
 Proud to be useful, scorning to be more;  
 Less prompt at glory's than at duty's claim,  
 Renown the meed, but self-applause the aim;  
 All thou hast been reflects less fame on thee,  
 Far less than all thou hast forborn to be!

Now turn thine eye where faint the moonlight falls  
 On yonder dome — and in those princely halls,  
 If thou canst hate, as, oh! that soul must hate,

a common rustic stile introduces the visitors of the first man in America. With respect to all that is within the house, I shall imitate the prudent forbearance of Herodotus, and say, *τα δε εν απορητω*.

The private buildings exhibit the same characteristic display of arrogant speculation and premature ruin, and the few ranges of houses which were begun some years ago, have remained so long waste and unfinished, that they are now for the most part dilapidated.

\* The picture which Buffon and De Pauw have drawn of the American Indian, though very humiliating, is, as far as I can judge, much more correct than the flattering representations which Mr. Jefferson has given us. See the notes on Virginia, where this gentleman endeavours to disprove in general the opinion maintained so strongly by some philosophers, that nature (as Mr. Jefferson expresses it) *be-littles* her productions in the western world. M. de Pauw attributes the imperfection of animal life in America to the ravages of a very recent deluge, from whose effects upon its soil and atmosphere, it has not yet sufficiently recovered. See his *Recherches sur les Américains*, Part. I. Tom. i. p. 102.

\*\* On a small hill near the capitol there is to be an equestrian statue of General Washington.



Which loves the virtuous and reveres the great,  
 If thou canst loathe and execrate with me  
 The Gallic garbage of philosophy,  
 That nauseous slaver of these frantic times,  
 With which false liberty dilutes her crimes!  
 If thou hast got, within thy freeborn breast,  
 One pulse that beats more proudly than the rest,  
 With honest scorn for that inglorious soul,  
 Which creeps and winds beneath a mob's control,  
 Which courts the rabble's smile, the rabble's nod,  
 And makes, like Egypt, every beast its god!  
 There, in those walls — but, burning tongue, forbear!  
 Rank must be reverenc'd, even the rank that's there:  
 So here I pause — and now, my HOME! we part,  
 But oh! full oft, in magic dreams of heart,  
 Thus let us meet, and mingle converse dear  
 By Thames at home, or by Potowmac here!  
 O'er lake and marsh, through fevers and through fogs,  
 Midst bears and yankees, democrats and frogs,  
 Thy foot shall follow me, thy heart and eyes  
 With me shall wonder, and with me despise\*!  
 While I, as oft, in witching thought shall rove  
 To thee, to friendship, and that land I love,  
 Where, like the air that fans her fields of green,  
 Her freedom spreads, unfever'd and serene;  
 Where sovereign man can condescend to see  
 The throne and laws more sovereign still than he!

## THE

## S N A K E.

1801.

My love and I, the other day,  
 Within a myrtle arbour lay,  
 When near us, from a rosy bed,  
 A little Snake put forth its head.

"See," said the maid, with laughing eyes —  
 "Yonder the fatal emblem lies!  
 "Who could expect such hidden harm  
 "Beneath the rose's velvet charm?"

Never did moral thought occur  
 In more unlucky hour than this;  
 For oh! I just was leading her,  
 To talk of love and think of bliss.

I rose to kill the snake, but she  
 In pity pray'd, it might not be.  
 "No," said the girl — and many a spark  
 Flash'd from her eyelid, as she said it —

"Under the rose, or in the dark,  
 "One might, perhaps, have cause to dread it;  
 "But when its wicked eyes appear,  
 "And when we know for what they wink so,  
 "One must be very simple, dear,  
 "To let it sting one — don't you think so?"

\* In the ferment which the French revolution excited among the democrats of America, and the licentious sympathy with which they shared in the wildest excesses of jacobinism, we may find one source of that vulgarity of vice, that hostility to all the graces of life, which distinguishes the present demagogues of the United States, and has become indeed too generally the characteristic of their countrymen. But there is another cause of the corruption of private morals, which, encouraged as it is by the government, and identified with the interests of the community, seems to threaten the decay of all honest principle in America. I allude to those fraudulent violations of neutrality to which they are indebted for the most lucrative part of their commerce, and by which they have so long infringed and counteracted the maritime rights and advantages of this country. This unwarrantable trade is necessarily abetted by such a system of collusion, imposture, and perjury, as cannot fail to spread rapid contamination around it.

LINES  
WRITTEN ON LEAVING PHILADELPHIA.

..... τὴνδε τὴν πόλιν φίλος  
Εἰπων· ἐπ' αἶψια γὰρ.

SOPHOCLE. *Œdip. Colon.* v. 758.

ALONE by the Schuylkill a wanderer rovd,  
And bright were its flowery banks to his eye;  
But far, very far were the friends that he lov'd,  
And he gaz'd on its flowery banks with a sigh!

Oh Nature! though blessed and bright are thy rays,  
O'er the brow of creation enchantingly thrown,  
Yet faint are they all to the lustre that plays  
In a smile from the heart that is dearly our own!

Nor long did the soul of the stranger remain  
Unblest by the smile he had languish'd to meet;  
Though scarce did he hope it would soothe him again,  
Till the threshold of home had been kiss'd by his feet!

But the lays of his boyhood had stol'n to their ear,  
And they lov'd what they knew of so humble a name,  
And they told him, with flattery welcome and dear,  
That they found in his heart something sweeter than fame!

Nor did woman — oh woman! whose form and whose soul  
Are the spell and the light of each path we pursue!  
Whether sunn'd in the tropics or chill'd at the pole,  
If woman be there, there is happiness too!

Nor did she her enamouring magic deny,  
That magic his heart had relinquish'd so long,  
Like eyes he had lov'd was *her* eloquent eye,  
Like them did it soften and weep at his song!

Oh! blest be the tear, and in memory oft  
May its sparkle be shed o'er his wandering dream!  
Oh! blest be that eye, and may passion as soft,  
As free from a pang, ever mellow its beam!

The stranger is gone — but he will not forget,  
When at home he shall talk of the toil he has known,  
To tell, with a sigh, what endearments he met,  
As he stray'd by the wave of the Schuylkill alone!

THE  
FALL OF HEBE.  
A Dithyrambic Ode\*.

'TWAS on a day  
When the immortals at their banquet lay;

\* Though I call this a Dithyrambic Ode, I cannot presume to say that it possesses, in any degree, the characteristics of that species of poetry. The nature of the ancient Dithyrambic is very imperfectly known. According to M. Burette, a licentious irregularity of metre, an extravagant research of thought and expression, and a rude embarrassed construction, are among its most distinguishing features. He adds, "Ces caractères des dithyrambes se font sentir à ceux qui lisent attentivement les odes de Pindare." *Memoires de l'Acad.* vol. x. p. 306. And the same opinion may be collected from Schmidt's dissertation upon the subject. But I think, if the Dithyrambics of Pindar were in our possession, we should find that, however wild and fanciful, they were by no means the tasteless jargon they are represented, and that even their irregularity was what Boileau calls "un beau désordre." Chiabrera, who has been styled the Pindar of Italy and from whom all its poetry upon the Greek model was called Chiabreresco (as Crescimbeni informs us, *Lib. i. cap. 12*) has given, amongst his Vendemmie, a Dithyrambic, all' uso de' Greci; it is full of those compound epithets, which, we are told, were a chief character of the style (συνθεταὶ δὲ λέξεις εἰσιν. Suid. *Διθυραμβοιδι*.); such as

Briglindorato Pegaso  
Nubicalpestator.

But I cannot suppose that Pindar, even amidst all the licence of dithyrambics, would ever have descended to ballad-language like the following:

Bella Filli, e bella Clori  
Non più dar pregio a tue bellezze e taci,  
Che se Bacco fa vezzi alle mie labbra  
Fo le fiche a' vostri baci.  
..... esser verrei Coppiere,  
E se troppo desiro  
Deh fossi io Bottigliere.

Rime del CHIABRERA, Part. II. p. 352

The bowl  
Sparkled with starry dew,  
The weeping of those myriad urns of light,  
Within whose orbs, the almighty Power,  
At nature's dawning hour,  
Stor'd the rich fluid of ethereal soul\*!

Around  
Soft odorous clouds, that upward wing their flight  
From eastern isles  
(Where they have bath'd them in the orient ray,  
And with fine fragrance all their bosoms fill'd),  
In circles flew, and, melting as they flew,  
A liquid daybreak o'er the board distill'd,  
All, all was luxury!

All *must* be luxury, where Lyaeus smiles!  
His locks divine  
Were crown'd  
With a bright meteor-braid,  
Which, like an ever-springing wreath of vine,  
Shot into brilliant leafy shapes,  
And o'er his brow in lambent tendrils play'd!  
While mid the foliage hung,  
Like lucid grapes,  
A thousand clustering blooms of light,  
Cull'd from the gardens of the galaxy!  
Upon his bosom Cytherea's head  
Lay lovely, as when first the Syrens sung  
Her beauty's dawn,  
And all the curtains of the deep, undrawn,  
Reveal'd her sleeping in its azure bed.  
The captive deity  
Languish'd upon her eyes and lip,  
In chains of ecstasy!  
Now, on his arm,  
In blushes she repos'd,  
And, while her zone resign'd its every charm,  
To shade his burning eyes her hand in dalliance stole  
And now she rais'd her rosy mouth to sip  
The nectar'd wave  
Lyaeus gave,  
And from her eyelids, gently clos'd,  
Shed a dissolving gleam,  
Which fell, like sun-dew, in the bowl!  
While her bright hair, in mazy flow  
Of gold descending  
Along her cheek's luxurious glow,  
Wav'd o'er the goblet's side,  
And was reflected by its crystal tide,  
Like a sweet crocus flower,  
Whose sunny leaves, at evening hour  
With roses of Cyrene blending"  
Hang o'er the mirror of a silver stream!

The Olympian cup  
Burn'd in the hands  
Of dimpled Hebe, as she wing'd her feet  
Up  
The empyreal mount,  
To drain the soul-drops at their stellar fount"";  
And still

\* This is a Platonic fancy; the philosopher supposes, in his *Timaeus*, that, when the deity had formed the soul of the world, he proceeded to the composition of other souls, in which process, says Plato, he made use of the same cup, though the ingredients he mingled were not quite so pure as for the former; and having refined the mixture with a little of his own essence, he distributed it among the stars, which served as reservoirs of the fluid. *Ταυτ' εἰπε καὶ πάλιν ἐπὶ τὸν προτέρον κρατήρα ἐν ᾧ τὴν τοῦ παντός ψυχὴν κεραννύς εἰσαγε, κ. τ. λ.*

" We learn from Theophrastus, that the roses of Cyrene were particularly fragrant. *Εὐοσμὰτα τὰ θεῖα ἐν Κυρήνῃ ῥόδα.*

"" Heraclitus (Physicus) held the soul to be a spark of the stellar essence. "*Scintilla stellaris essentia.*" Macrobius, in *Somn. Scip. Lib. i. cap. 11.*



As the resplendent rill  
 Flam'd o'er the goblet with a mantling heat,  
 Her graceful care  
 Would cool its heavenly fire  
 In gelid waves of snowy-feather'd air,  
 Such as the children of the pole respire,  
 In those enchanted lands\*,  
 Where life is all a spring, and north winds never blow!  
 But oh!  
 Sweet Hebe, what a tear,  
 And what a blush were thine,  
 When, as the breath of every Grace  
 Wafted thy fleet career  
 Along the studded sphere,  
 With a rich cup for Jove himself to drink,  
 Some star, that glitter'd in the way,  
 Raising its amorous head  
 To kiss so exquisite a tread,  
 Check'd thy impatient pace!  
 And all heaven's host of eyes  
 Saw those luxuriant beauties sink  
 In lapse of loveliness, along the azure skies\*\*!  
 Upon whose starry plain they lay,  
 Like a young blossom on our meads of gold,  
 Shed from a vernal thorn  
 Amid the liquid sparkles of the morn!  
 Or, as in temples of the Paphian shade,  
 The myrtled votaries of the queen behold  
 An image of their rosy idol, laid  
 Upon a diamond shrine!  
 The wanton wind,  
 Which had pursued the flying fair,  
 And sweetly twin'd  
 Its spirit with the breathing rings  
 Of her ambrosial hair,  
 Soar'd as she fell, and on its ruffling wings  
 (Oh wanton wind!)  
 Wafted the robe, whose sacred flow  
 Shadow'd her kindling charms of snow,  
 Pure, as an Eleusinian veil  
 Hangs o'er the mysteries\*\*\*!  
 . . . .  
 \* the brow of Juno flush'd —  
 Love bless'd the breeze!  
 The Muses blush'd,  
 And every cheek was had behind a lyre,  
 While every eye was glancing through the strings.  
 Drops of ethereal dew,  
 That burning gush'd,  
 As the great goblet flew

\* The country of the Hyperboreans; they were supposed to be placed so far north that the north wind could not affect them; they lived longer than any other mortals; passed their whole time in music and dancing, etc. etc. But the most extravagant fiction related of them is that to which the two lines preceding allude. It was imagined that, instead of our vulgar atmosphere, the Hyperboreans breathed nothing but feathers! According to Herodotus and Pliny, this idea was suggested by the quantity of snow which was observed to fall in those regions; thus the former: *Τὰ ὠν πτερυγα εισαζοντας την χιονα της Σκυθας τε και της περιουκας δοξεω λεγειν.* HERODOT. Lib. iv. cap. 31. Ovid tells the fable otherwise. See *Metamorph.* Lib. xv.

Mr. O'Halloran, and some other Irish Antiquarians, have been at great expense of learning to prove that the strange country, where they took snow for feathers, was Ireland, and that the famous Abaris was an Irish Druid. Mr. Rowland however will have it, that Abaris was a Welshman and that his name is only a corruption of Ap Rees!

\*\* I believe it is Servius who mentions this unlucky trip which Hebe made in her occupation of cup-bearer; and Hoffman tells it after him; "Cum Hebe, pocula Jovi administrans perque lubricum minus cautè incedens, cecidisset, revolutisque vestibus" — in short, she fell in a very awkward manner, and though (as the Encyclopédistes think) it would have amused Jove not any other time, yet, as he happened to be out of temper on that day, the poor girl was dismissed from her employment.

\*\*\* The arcane symbols of this ceremony were deposited in the cista, where they lay religiously concealed from the eyes of the profane. They were generally carried in the procession by an ass; and hence the proverb, which one may so often apply in the world, "asinus portat mysteria." See the *Divine Legation.* Book ii. sect. 4.

From Hebe's pearly fingers through the sky!  
 Who was the spirit that remember'd Man  
 In that voluptuous hour? .  
 And with a wing of love  
 Brush'd off your scatter'd tears,  
 As o'er the spangled heaven they ran,  
 And sent them floating to our orb below?  
 Essence of immortality!

The shower  
 Fell glowing through the spheres ;  
 While all around new tints of bliss,  
 New perfumes of delight,  
 Enrich'd its radiant flow!  
 Now, with a humid kiss,  
 It thrill'd along the beamy wire  
 Of Heaven's illumin'd lyre\*,  
 Stealing the soul of music in its flight!  
 And now, amid the breezes bland,  
 That whisper from the planets as they roll,  
 The bright libation, softly fann'd  
 By all their sighs, meandering stole!  
 They who, from Atlas' height,  
 Beheld the rill of flame  
 Descending through the waste of night,  
 Thought 'twas a planet, whose stupendous frame  
 Had kindled, as it rapidly revolved  
 Around its fervid axle, and dissolv'd  
 Into a flood so bright!

The child of day,  
 Within his twilight bower,  
 Lay sweetly sleeping  
 On the flush'd bosom of a lotos-flower\*\*\*;  
 When round him, in profusion weeping,  
 Dropp'd the celestial shower,  
 Steeping  
 The rosy clouds, that curl'd  
 About his infant head,  
 Like myrrh upon the locks of Cupid shed!  
 But, when the waking boy  
 Wav'd his exhaling tresses through the sky,  
 O morn of joy!  
 The tide divine,  
 All glittering with the vermil dye  
 It drank beneath his orient eye,  
 Distill'd, in dews, upon the world,  
 And every drop was wine, was heavenly WINE!

Blest be the sod, the flow'ret blest,  
 That caught, upon their hallow'd breast,  
 The nectar'd spray of Jove's perennial springs!  
 Less sweet the flow'ret, and less sweet the sod,  
 O'er which the Spirit of the rainbow flings  
 The magic mantle of her solar god†!

\* In the Geoponica, Lib. ii. cap. 17, there is a fable somewhat like this descent of the nectar to earth. *Εν θρανῷ τῶν θεῶν εὐωχήμενον, καὶ τὸ νεκταρὸς πολλὰ παρακείμεν, ἀνασκητῆσαι χορδαία τὸν ἔρποντα καὶ ἀσφάσαια τῷ πτερῷ τῆς κρατήρος τὴν βασιλῆα, καὶ περιεσπῆναι αὐτὸν τὸ δὲ νεκταρ εἰς τὴν γῆν ἐκχυθῆναι, κ. τ. λ.* Vid. Autor. de Re Rust. edit. Cantab. 1704.

\*\* The constellation Lyra. The astrologers attribute great virtues to this sign in ascendent, which are enumerated by Pontano, in his Urania:

— Ecce novem cum pectine chordas  
 Emodulaus, mulcetque novo vaga sidera cantu,  
 Quo captæ nascentum animæ concordia ducunt  
 Pectora etc.

\*\*\* The Egyptians represented the dawn of day by a young boy seated upon a lotos. *Εἰς Αἰγύπτῳ ἑωράκως ἀρχὴν αἰατολῆς παιδίον νεογνὸν γρηγορῆσας ἐπὶ λῶτῳ καθέζομενον.* Plutarch. *περὶ τῆς μηνύρας ἐμμετρίας.* See also his Treatise de Isid. et Osir. Observing that the lotos showed its head above water at sunrise, and sank again at his setting, they conceived the idea of consecrating it to Osiris, or the sun.

This symbol of a youth sitting upon a lotos is very frequent on the Abraxases, or Basilidian stones. See Montfaucon, tom. ii. planche 158, and the "Supplement," etc. tom. ii. lib. vii. chap. 5.

† The ancients esteemed those flowers and trees the sweetest upon which the rainbow had

TO

.....

THAT wrinkle, when first I espied it,  
At once put my heart out of pain,  
Till the eye, that was glowing beside it,  
Disturb'd my ideas again!

Thou art just in the twilight at present,  
When woman's declension begins,  
When, fading from all that is pleasant,  
She bids a good night to her sins!

Yet thou still art so lovely to me,  
I would sooner, my exquisite mother!  
Repose in the sunset of thee,  
Than bask in the noon of another!

## ANACREONTIC.

"SHE never look'd so kind before —  
"Yet why the wanton's smile recall?  
"I've seen this witchery o'er and o'er,  
"Tis hollow, vain, and heartless all!"

Thus I said and, sighing, sipp'd  
The wine which she had lately tasted;  
The cup, where she had lately dipp'd  
Breath, so long in falsehood wasted.

I took the harp, and would have sung  
As if 'twere not of her I sang;  
But still the notes on LAMIA hung —  
On whom but LAMIA could they hang?

That kiss, for which, if worlds were mine,  
A world for every kiss I'd give her;  
Those floating eyes, that floating shine  
Like diamonds in an eastern river!

That mould so fine, so pearly bright,  
Of which luxurious heaven hath cast her,  
Through which her soul doth beam as white  
As flame through lamps of alabaster!

Of these I sung, and notes and words  
Were sweet, as if 'twas LAMIA's hair  
That lay upon my lute for chords,  
And LAMIA's lip that warbled there!

But when, alas! I turn'd the theme,  
And when of vows and oaths I spoke,  
Of truth and hope's beguiling dream —  
The chord beneath my finger broke!

False harp! false woman! — such, oh! such  
Are lutes too frail and maids too willing;  
Every hand's licentious touch  
Can learn to wake their wildest thrilling!

And when that thrill is most awake,  
And when you think heaven's joys await you,  
The nymph will change, the chord will break —  
Oh Love! oh Music! how I hate you!

TO

MRS. ....

On some Calumnies against her Character.

Is not thy mind a gentle mind?

Is not thy heart a heart refin'd?

appeared to rest; and the wood they chiefly burned in sacrifices, was that which the smile of Iris had consecrated. Plutarch. Sympos. lib. iv. cap. 2. where (as Vossius remarks) *καίτοι*, instead of *καὶ τοῖ*, is undoubtedly the genuine reading. See Vossius, for some curious particularities of the rainbow. De Origin. et Progress. Idololat. lib. iii. cap. 13.



Hast thou not every blameless grace,  
That man should love or heaven can trace?  
And, oh! art *thou* a shrine for Sin  
To hold her hateful worship in?

No, no, be happy — dry that tear —  
Though some thy heart hath harbour'd near  
May now repay its love with blame;  
Though man, who ought to shield thy fame,  
Ungenerous man be first to wound thee;  
Though the whole world may freeze around thee,  
Oh! thou'lt be like that lucid tear\*,  
Which, bright, within the crystal's sphere  
In liquid purity was found,  
Though all had grown congeal'd around;  
Floating in frost, it mock'd the chill,  
Was pure, was soft, was brilliant still!

## HYMN

OF

## A VIRGIN OF DELPHI.

At the Tomb of her Mother.

On! lost, for ever lost! — no more  
Shall Vesper light our dewy way  
Along the rocks of Crissa's shore,  
To hymn the fading fires of day!  
No more to Tempe's distant vale  
In holy musings shall we roam,  
Through summer's glow and winter's gale,  
To hear the mystic chaplets home"!  
'Twas then my soul's expanding zeal,  
By nature warm'd and led by thee,  
In every breeze was taught to feel  
The breathings of a deity!  
Guide of my heart! to memory true,  
Thy looks, thy words are still my own —  
I see thee raising from the dew  
Some laurel, by the wind o'erthrown,  
And hear thee say, "This humble bough  
"Was planted for a doom divine;  
"And, though it weep in languor now,  
"Shall flourish on the Delphic shrine!  
"Thus, in the vale of earthly sense,  
"Though sunk awhile the spirit lies,  
"A viewless hand shall cull it thence,  
"To bloom immortal in the skies!"

Thy words had such a melting flow,  
And spoke of truth so sweetly well,  
They dropp'd like heaven's serenest snow,  
And all was brightness where they fell!  
Fond soother of my infant tear!  
Fond sharer of my infant joy!  
Is not thy shade still lingering here?  
Am I not still thy soul's employ?  
And oh! as oft, at close of day

\* This alludes to a curious gem, upon which Claudian has left us some pointless epigrams. It was a drop of pure water inclosed within a piece of crystal. See Claudian. Epigram, de Crystallo cui aqua inerat. Addison mentions a curiosity of this kind at Milan; he also says: "It is such a rarity as this that I saw at Vendome in France, which they there pretend is a tear that our Saviour shed over Lazarus, and was gathered up by an angel, who put it into a little crystal vial, and made a present of it to Mary Magdalen." Addison's Remarks on several parts of Italy

"The laurel, for the common uses of the temple, for adorning the altars and sweeping the pavement, was supplied by a tree near the fountain of Castalia; but upon all important occasions, they sent to Tempe for their laurel. We find, in Pausanias, that this valley supplied the branches, of which the temple was originally constructed; and Plutarch says, in his Dialogue on Music, "The youth who brings the Tempe laurel to Delphi is always attended by a player on the flute." *Ἄλλα μὲν καὶ τῷ κατακομίζοντι παιδί τὴν Τεμπυλίην διαφρὴν εἰς Δελφοὺς παραομαρτεῖ ἀνὰ γῆρας.*

When, meeting on the sacred mount,  
 Our nymphs awak'd the choral lay,  
 And dauc'd around Cassotis' fount;  
 As then, 'twas all thy wish and care,  
 That mine should be the simplest mien,  
 My lyre and voice the sweetest there,  
 My foot the lightest o'er the green:  
 So still, each little grace to mould,  
 Around my form thine eyes are shed,  
 Arranging every snowy fold,  
 And guiding every mazy tread!  
 And, when I lead the hymning choir,  
 Thy spirit still, unseen and free,  
 Hovers between my lip and lyre,  
 And weds them into harmony!  
 Flow, Plistus, flow, thy murmuring wave  
 Shall never drop its silv'ry tear  
 Upon so pure, so blest a grave,  
 'To memory so divinely dear!

## RINGS AND SEALS.

Ὡς περ σφραγίδες τα φίληματα. *Achilles Tatius, Lib. ii.*

"Go!" said the angry, weeping maid,  
 "The charm is broken! — once betray'd,  
 "Oh! never can my heart rely  
 "On word or look, on oath or sigh.  
 "Take back the gifts, so sweetly given,  
 "With promis'd faith and vows to heaven;  
 "That little ring which, night and morn,  
 "With wedded truth my hand hath worn;  
 "That seal which oft, in moments blest,  
 "Thou hast upon my lip imprest,  
 "And sworn its dewy spring should be  
 "A fountain seal'd\* for only thee!  
 "Take, take them back, the gift and vow,  
 "All sullied, lost and hateful now!"

I took the ring — the seal I took,  
 While, oh! her every tear and look  
 Were such as angels look and shed,  
 When man is by the world misled!  
 Gently I whisper'd, "Fanny, dear!  
 "Not half thy lover's gifts are here:  
 "Say, where are all the seals he gave  
 "To every ringlet's jetty wave,  
 "And where is every one he printed  
 "Upon that lip, so ruby-tinted,  
 "Seals, of the purest gem of bliss,  
 "Oh! richer, softer far than this!  
 "And then the ring — my love! recall  
 "How many rings, delicious all,  
 "His arms around that neck hath twisted,  
 "Twining warmer far than this did!  
 "Where are they all, so sweet, so many?  
 "Oh! dearest, give back all, if any!"

While thus I murmur'd, trembling too  
 Lest all the nymph had vow'd was true,  
 I saw a smile relenting rise  
 'Mid the moist azure of her eyes,  
 Like daylight o'er a sea of blue,  
 While yet the air is dim with dew!  
 She let her cheek repose on mine,  
 She let my arms around her twine —

\* "There are gardens, supposed to be those of King Solomon, in the neighbourhood of Bethlehem. The friars show a fountain, which, they say, is the 'sealed fountain' to which the holy spouse in the Canticles is compared; and they pretend a tradition, that Solomon shut up these springs and put his signet upon the door, to keep them for his own drinking." Maundrell's Travels. See also the notes to Mr. Good's Translation of the Song of Solomon.

Oh! who can tell the bliss one feels  
In thus exchanging rings and seals!

TO

MISS SUSAN B—CKF—D.

On her Singing.

I MORE than once have heard, at night,  
A song, like those thy lips have given,  
And it was sung by shapes of light,  
Who seem'd, like thee, to breathe of heaven!

But this was all a dream of sleep,  
And I have said, when morning shone,  
"Oh! why should fairy Fancy keep  
"These wonders for herself alone?"

I knew not then that fate had lent  
Such tones to one of mortal birth;  
I knew not then that heaven had sent  
A voice, a form like thine on earth!

And yet, in all that flowery maze  
Through which my life has lov'd to tread,  
When I have heard the sweetest lays  
From lips of dearest lustre shed;

When I have felt the warbled word  
From beauty's mouth of perfume sighing,  
Sweet as music's hallow'd bird  
Upon a rose's bosom lying!

Though form and song at once combin'd  
Their loveliest bloom and softest thrill,  
My heart hath sigh'd, my heart hath pin'd  
For something softer, lovelier still!

Oh! I have found it all, at last,  
In thee, thou sweetest living lyre,  
Through which the soul hath ever pass'd  
Its harmonizing breath of fire!

All that my best and wildest dream,  
In fancy's hour, could hear or see  
Of music's sigh or beauty's beam  
Are realiz'd, at once, in thee!

## LINES

WRITTEN AT

*The Cohos, or Falls of the Mohawk River \**GIA ERA IN LOCO OVE S'UDIA 'L RIMBOMBO  
DELL' ACQUA .....*Dante.*

FROM rise of morn till set of sun  
I've seen the mighty Mohawk run,  
And, as I mark'd the woods of pine  
Along his mirror darkly shine,  
Like tall and gloomy forms that pass  
Before the wizard's midnight glass;  
And as I view'd the hurrying pace  
With which he ran his turbid race,  
Rushing, alike untir'd and wild,  
Through shades that frown'd and flowers that smil'd,  
Flying by every green recess

\* There is a dreary and savage character in the country immediately about these Falls, which is much more in harmony with the wildness of such a scene than the cultivated lands in the neighbourhood of Niagara. See the drawing of them in Mr. Weld's book. According to him, the perpendicular height of the Cohos Fall is fifty feet; but the Marquis de Chastellux makes it seventy-six.

The fine rainbow, which is continually forming and dissolving, as the spray rises into the light of the sun, is perhaps the most interesting beauty which these wonderful cataracts exhibit.



That woo'd him to its calm caress,  
 Yet, sometimes turning with the wind,  
 As if to leave one look behind!  
 Oh! I have thought, and thinking sigh'd —  
 How like to thee, thou restless tide!  
 May be the lot, the life of him  
 Who roams along thy water's brim!  
 Through what alternate shades of woe  
 And flowers of joy my path may go!  
 How many an humble, still retreat  
 May rise to court my weary feet,  
 While still pursuing, still unblest,  
 I wander on, nor dare to rest!  
 But, urgent as the doom that calls  
 Thy water to its destin'd falls,  
 I see the world's bewildering force  
 Hurry my hearts devoted course  
 From lapse to lapse, till life be done,  
 And the lost current cease to run!  
 Oh, may my falls be bright as thine!  
 May heaven's forgiving rainbow shine  
 Upon the mist that circles me,  
 As soft as now it hangs o'er thee!

## CLORIS AND FANNY.

CLORIS! if I were Persia's king,  
 I'd make my graceful queen of thee;  
 While FANNY, wild and artless thing,  
 Should but thy humble handmaid be.

There is but *one* objection in it —  
 That, verily, I'm much afraid  
 I should, in some unlucky minute,  
 Forsake the mistress for the maid!

TO

MISS . . . . .

With woman's form and woman's tricks  
 So much of man you seem to mix,  
 One knows not where to take you:  
 I pray you, if 'tis not too far,  
 Go, ask of Nature *which* you are,  
 Or what she meant to make you.

Yet, stay — you need not take the pains —  
 With neither beauty, youth, nor brains  
 For man or maid's desiring;  
 Pert as female, fool as male,  
 As boy too green, as girl too stale —  
 The thing's not worth inquiring!

TO

. . . . .

On her Asking me to address a Poem to her.

SINE VENERE FRIGET APOLLO.

*Aegid. Menagius.*

How can I sing of fragrant sighs  
 I ne'er have felt from thee?  
 How can I sing of smiling eyes  
 That ne'er have smil'd on me?

The heart, 'tis true, may fancy much,  
 But, oh! 'tis cold and seeming —  
 One moment's real, rapturous touch  
 Is worth an age of dreaming!

Think'st thou, when JULIA's lip and breast  
 Inspir'd my youthful tongue,  
 I coldly spoke of lips unprest,  
 Nor felt the heaven I sung?

No, no, the spell that warm'd so long  
 Was still my JULIA's kiss,  
 And still the girl was paid, in song,  
 What she had giv'n, in bliss!

Then beam one burning smile on me,  
 And I will sing those eyes;  
 Let me but feel a breath from thee,  
 And I will praise thy sighs.

That rosy month alone can bring  
 What makes the hard divine —  
 Oh, Lady! how my lip would sing,  
 If once 'twere prest to thine!

## S O N G

OF

## THE EVIL SPIRIT OF THE WOODS\*.

QUA VIA DIFFICILIS, QUAQUE EST VIA NULLA . . . . .  
*Ovid. Metam. Lib. III. v. 227.*

Now the vapour, hot and damp,  
 Shed by day's expiring lamp,  
 Through the misty ether spreads  
 Every ill the white man dreads;  
 Fiery fever's thirsty thrill,  
 Fitful ague's shivering chill!  
 Hark! I hear the traveller's song,  
 As he winds the woods along!  
 Christian! 'tis the song of fear;  
 Wolves are round thee, night is near,  
 And the wild, thou dar'st to roam—  
 Oh! 'twas once the Indian's home\*\*!

Hither, sprites, who love to harm,  
 Wheresoe'er you work your charm,  
 By the creeks, or by the brakes,  
 Where the pale witch feeds her snakes,  
 And the cayman † loves to creep,  
 Torpid, to his wintry sleep:  
 Where the bird of carrion flits,  
 And the shuddering murderer sits††,  
 Lone beneath a roof of blood,  
 While upon his poison'd food,  
 From the corpse of him he slew  
 Drops the chill and gory dew!

Hither bend you, turn you hither,  
 Eyes that blast and wings that wither!  
 Cross the wandering Christian's way,  
 Lead him, ere the glimpse of day,  
 Many a mile of mad'ning error

\* The idea of this poem occurred to me in passing through the very dreary wilderness between Batavia, a new settlement in the midst of the woods, and the little village of Buffalo upon Lake Erie. This is the most fatiguing part of the route, in travelling through the Genesee country to Niagara.

\*\* "The Five Confederated Nations (of Indians) were settled along the banks of the Susquehannah and the adjacent country, until the year 1779, when General Sullivan, with an army of 4000 men, drove them from their country to Niagara, where, being obliged to live on salted provisions, to which they were unaccustomed, great numbers of them died. Two hundred of them, it is said, were buried in one grave, where they had encamped." Morse's American Geography.

† The alligator, who is supposed to lie in a torpid state all the winter, in the bank of some creek or pond, having previously swallowed a large number of pine-knots, which are his only sustenance during the time.

†† This was the mode of punishment for murder (as Father Charlevoix tells us) among the Hurons. "They laid the dead body upon poles at the top of a cabin, and the murderer was obliged to remain several days together, and to receive all that dropped from the carcass, not only on himself but on his food."

Through the maze of night and terror,  
 Till the morn behold him lying  
 O'er the damp earth, pale and dying!  
 Mock him, when his eager sight  
 Seeks the cordial cottage-light;  
 Gleam then, like the lightning-bug,  
 Tempt him to the den that's dug  
 For the foul and famish'd brood  
 Of the she wolf, gaunt for blood!  
 Or, unto the dangerous pass  
 O'er the deep and dark morass,  
 Where the trembling Indian brings  
 Belts of porcelain, pipes, and rings,  
 Tributes, to be hung in air,  
 To the Fiend presiding there\*!  
 Then, when night's long labour past,  
 Wilder'd, faint he falls at last,  
 Sinking where the causeway's edge  
 Moulders in the slimy sedge,  
 There let every noxious thing  
 Trail its filth and fix its sting;  
 Let the bulltoad taint him over,  
 Round him let mosquitoes hover,  
 In his ears and eyeballs tingling,  
 With his blood their poison mingling,  
 Till, beneath the solar fires,  
 Rankling all, the wretch expires.

TO  
 MRS. HENRY T—GHE,  
 ON  
 READING HER "PSYCHE."

1802.

TELL me the witching tale again,  
 For never has my heart or ear  
 Hung on so sweet, so pure a strain,  
 So pure to feel, so sweet to hear!  
 Say, Love! in all thy spring of fame,  
 When the high heaven itself was thine;  
 When piety confess'd the flame,  
 And even thy errors were divine!  
 Did ever Muse's hand, so fair,  
 A glory round thy temples spread?  
 Did ever lip's ambrosial air  
 Such perfume o'er thy altars shed?  
 One maid there was, who round her lyre  
 The mystic myrtle wildly wreath'd—  
 But all *her* sighs were sighs of fire,  
 The myrtle wither'd as she breath'd!  
 Oh! you that love's celestial dream,  
 In all its purity, would know,  
 Let not the senses' ardent beam  
 Too strongly through the vision glow!  
 Love sweetest lies, conceal'd in night,  
 The night where heaven has bid him lie;  
 Oh! shed not there unhallow'd light,  
 Or, PSYCHE knows, the boy will fly\*\*!  
 Dear PSYCHE! many a charmed hour,  
 Through many a wild and magic waste

\* "We find also collars of porcelain, tobacco, ears of maize, skins, etc. by the side of difficult and dangerous ways, on rocks, or by the side of the falls; and these are so many offerings made to the spirits which preside in these places." See Charlevoix's Letter on the Traditions and the Religion of the Savages of Canada.

Father Hennepin too mentions this ceremony; he also says, "We took notice of one barbarian, who made a kind of sacrifice upon an oak at the Cascade of St. Antony of Padua, upon the river Mississippi." See Hennepin's Voyage into North America.

\*\* See the story in Apuleius. With respect to this beautiful allegory of Love and Psyche, there is an ingenious idea suggested by the senator Buonarrotti, in his "Osservazioni sopra



To the fair fount and blissful bower\*  
 Thy mazy foot my soul hath trac'd!  
 Where'er thy joys are number'd now,  
 Beneath whatever shades of rest,  
 The Genius of the starry brow\*\*  
 Has chain'd thee to thy Cupid's breast;  
 Whether above the horizon dim,  
 Along whose verge our spirits stray  
 (Half sunk within the shadowy brim,  
 Half brighten'd by the eternal ray\*\*\*,  
 Thou risest to a cloudless pole!  
 Or, lingering here, dost love to mark  
 The twilight walk of many a soul  
 Through sunny good and evil dark,  
 Still be the song to PSYCHE dear,  
 The song, whose dulcet tide was given  
 To keep her name as fadeless, here,  
 As nectar keeps her soul, in heaven!

## IMPROMPTU

## UPON LEAVING SOME FRIENDS.

O DULCES COMITUM VALETE COETUS!

*Catullus.*

No, never shall my soul forget  
 The friends I found so cordial-hearted;  
 Dear shall be the day we met,  
 And dear shall be the night we parted!  
 Oh! if regrets, however sweet,  
 Must with the lapse of time decay,  
 Yet still, when thus in mirth you meet,  
 Fill high to him that's far away!  
 Long be the flame of memory found,  
 Alive, within your social glass,  
 Let that be still the magic round,  
 O'er which oblivion dares not pass!

## EPISTLE VIII.

TO THE

## HONOURABLE W. R. SPENCER.

NEC VENIT AD DUROS MUSA VOCATA GETAS.

*Ovid. ex Ponto, Lib. 1. Ep. 5.*

FROM BUFFALO, UPON LAKE ERIE.

THOU oft hast told me of the fairy hours  
 Thy heart has number'd, in those classic bowers,  
 Where fancy sees the ghost of ancient wit  
 'Mid crows and cardinals profanely flit,  
 And pagan spirits, by the Pope unlaid,  
 Haunt every stream and sing through every shade!

alcuni frammenti di vasi antichi." He thinks the fable is taken from some very occult mysteries, which had long been celebrated in honour of Love; and he accounts, upon this supposition, for the silence of the more ancient authors upon the subject, as it was not till towards the decline of pagan superstition, that writers could venture to reveal or discuss such ceremonies; accordingly, he observes, we find Lucian and Plutarch treating, without reserve, of the Dea Syria, and Isis and Osiris; and Apuleius, who has given us the story of Cupid and Psyche, has also detailed some of the mysteries of Isis. See the *Giornale di Letterati d'Italia*, Tom. xxvii. Articol. 1. See also the observations upon the ancient gems in the *Museum Florentinum*, Vol. i. p. 156.

I cannot avoid remarking here an error into which the French Encyclopédistes have been led by M. Spon, in their article *Psyche*. They say "Pétrone fait un récit de la pompe nuptiale de ces deux amans (Amour et Psyche). Déjà, dit-il, etc. etc." The *Psyche* of Petronius, however, is a servant-maid, and the marriage which he describes is that of the young Pannychis. See *Spon's Recherches curieuses, etc. Dissertat. 5.*

\* Allusions to Mrs. T—ghe's poem.

\*\* Constancy.

\*\*\* By this image the Platonists expressed the middle state of the soul between sensible and intellectual existence.

There still the bard who (if his numbers be  
 His tongue's light echo) must have talk'd like thee,  
 The courtly bard, from whom thy mind has caught  
 Those playful, sunshine holidays of thought,  
 In which the basking soul reclines and glows,  
 Warm without toil and brilliant in repose.  
 There still he roves, and laughing loves to see  
 How modern monks with ancient rakes agree;  
 How mitres hang where ivy wreaths might twine,  
 And heathen Massie's damn'd for stronger wine!  
 There too are all those wandering souls of song,  
 With whom thy spirit hath commun'd so long,  
 Whose rarest gems are, every instant, hung  
 By memory's magic on thy sparkling tongue.  
 But here, alas! by Erie's stormy lake,  
 As, far from thee, my lonely course I take,  
 No bright remembrance o'er the fancy plays,  
 No classic dream, no star of other days,  
 Has left that visionary glory here,  
 That relic of its light, so soft, so dear,  
 Which gilds and hallows even the rudest scene,  
 The humblest shed, where genius once has been!

All that creation's varying mass assumes  
 Of grand or lovely, here aspires and blooms;  
 Bold rise the mountains, rich the gardens glow,  
 Bright lakes expand, and conquering<sup>\*</sup> rivers flow;  
 Mind, mind alone, without whose quickening ray,  
 The world's a wilderness and man but clay,  
 Mind, mind alone, in barren, still repose,  
 Nor blooms, nor rises, nor expands, nor flows!  
 Take christians, mohawks, democrats and all  
 From the rude wig-wam to the congress-hall,  
 From man the savage, whether slav'd or free,  
 To man the civiliz'd, less tame than he!  
 'Tis one dull chaos, one unfertile strife  
 Betwixt half-polish'd and half-barbarous life;  
 Where every ill the ancient world can brew  
 Is mix'd with every grossness of the new;  
 Where all corrupts, though little can entice,  
 And nothing's known of luxury, but vice!

Is this the region then, is this the clime  
 For golden fancy? for those dreams sublime,  
 Which all their miracles of light reveal  
 To heads that meditate and hearts that feel?  
 No, no — the muse of inspiration plays  
 O'er every scene; she walks the forest-maze,  
 And climbs the mountain; every blooming spot  
 Burns with her step, yet man regards it not!  
 She whispers round, her words are in the air,  
 But lost, unheard, they linger freezing there,  
 Without one breath of soul, divinely strong,  
 One ray of heart to thaw them into song!

Yet, yet forgive me, oh you sacred few!  
 Whom late by Delaware's green banks I knew;  
 Whom, known and lov'd through many a social eve,  
 'Twas bliss to live with, and 'twas pain to leave"!   
 Less dearly welcome were the lines of lore

\* This epithet was suggested by Charlevoix's striking description of the confluence of the Missouri with the Mississippi. "I believe this is the finest confluence in the world. The two rivers are much of the same breadth, each about half a league; but the Missouri is by far the most rapid, and seems to enter the Mississippi like a conqueror, through which it carries its white waves to the opposite shore, without mixing them; afterwards it gives its colour to the Mississippi, which it never loses again, but carries quite down to the sea." Letter xxvii.

" In the society of Mr. Dennie and his friends, at Philadelphia, I passed the few agreeable moments which my tour through the States afforded me. Mr. Dennie has succeeded in diffusing through this elegant little circle that love for good literature and sound politics, which he feels so zealously himself, and which is so very rarely the characteristic of his countrymen. They will not, I trust, accuse me of illiberality for the picture which I have given of the ignorance and corruption that surround them. If I did not hate, as I ought, the rabble to which they are opposed, I could not value, as I do, the spirit with which they defy it; and in learning from them what Americans *can be*, I but see with the more indignation what Americans *are*.

The exile saw upon the sandy shore,  
 When his lone heart but faintly hop'd to find  
 One print of man, one blessed stamp of mind!  
 Less dearly welcome than the liberal zeal,  
 The strength to reason and the warmth to feel,  
 The manly polish and the illumin'd taste,  
 Which, 'mid the melancholy, heartless waste  
 My foot has wander'd, oh you sacred few!  
 I found by Delaware's green banks with you.  
 Long may you hate the Gallic dross that runs  
 O'er your fair country and corrupts its sons;  
 Long love the arts, the glories which adorn  
 Those fields of freedom, where your sires were born.  
 Oh! if America can yet be great,  
 If neither chain'd by choice, nor damn'd by fate  
 To the mob-mania which imbrates her now,  
 She yet can raise the bright but temperate brow  
 Of single majesty, can grandly place  
 An empire's pillar upon freedom's base,  
 Nor fear the mighty shaft will feebler prove  
 For the fair capital that flowers above! —  
 If yet, releas'd from all that vulgar throng,  
 So vain of dulness and so pleas'd with wrong,  
 Who hourly teach her, like themselves to hide  
 Folly in froth, and barrenness in pride,  
 She yet can rise, can wreath the attic charms  
 Of soft refinement round the pomp of arms,  
 And see her poets flash the fires of song,  
 To light her warriors' thunderbolts along!  
 It is to you, to souls that favouring heaven  
 Has made like yours, the glorious task is given —  
 Oh! but for *such*, Columbia's days were done;  
 Rank without ripeness, quicken'd without sun,  
 Crude at the surface, rotten at the core,  
 Her fruits would fall, before her spring were o'er!

Believe me, SPENCER, while I wing'd the hours  
 Where Schuylkill undulates through banks of flowers,  
 Though few the days, the happy evenings few,  
 So warm with heart, so rich with mind they flew,  
 That my full soul forgot its wish to roam,  
 And rested there, as in a dream of home!  
 And looks I met, like looks I lov'd before,  
 And voices too, which, as they trembled o'er  
 The chord of memory, found full many a tone  
 Of kindness there in concord with their own!  
 Oh! we had nights of that communion free,  
 That flush of heart, which I have known with thee  
 So oft, so warmly; nights of mirth and mind,  
 Of whims that taught, and follies that refin'd!  
 When shall we both renew them? when, restor'd  
 To the pure feast and intellectual board,  
 Shall I once more enjoy with thee and thine  
 Those whims that teach, those follies that refine?  
 Even now, as, wandering upon Erie's shore,  
 I hear Niagara's distant cataract roar,  
 I sigh for England — oh! these weary feet  
 Have many a mile to journey, ere we meet!

Ω ΙΛΑΤΡΙΣ, 'ΩΣ ΣΟΥ ΚΑΡΤΑ ΝΥΝ ΜΝΕΙΑΝ ΕΞΩ.

*Euripides.*

### A WARNING.

TO

.....

Oh! fair as heaven and chaste as light!  
 Did nature mould thee all so bright,  
 That thou shouldst ever learn to weep



O'er languid virtue's fatal sleep,  
 O'er shame extinguisht, honour fled,  
 Peace lost, heart wither'd, feeling dead?  
 No, no! a star was born with thee,  
 Which sheds eternal purity!  
 Thon hast, within those sainted eyes,  
 So fair a transcript of the skies,  
 In lines of fire such heavenly lore,  
 That man should read them and adore!  
 Yet have I known a gentle maid  
 Whose early charms were just array'd  
 In nature's loveliness like thine,  
 And wore that clear, celestial sign,  
 Which seems to mark the brow that's fair  
 For destiny's peculiar care!  
 Whose bosom too was once a zone,  
 Where the bright gem of virtue shone;  
 Whose eyes were talismans of fire  
 Against the spell of man's desire!  
 Yet, hapless girl, in one sad hour,  
 Her charms have shed their radiant flower;  
 The gem has been beguil'd away;  
 Her eyes have lost their chastening ray;  
 The simple fear, the guiltless shame,  
 The smiles that from reflection came,  
 All, all have fled, and left her mind  
 A faded monument behind!  
 Like some wavebeaten, mouldering stone,  
 To memory rais'd by hands unknown,  
 Which many a wintry hour has stood  
 Beside the ford of Tyra's flood,  
 To tell the traveller, as he crost,  
 That there some loved friend was lost!  
 Oh! 'twas a sight I wept to see —  
 Heaven keep the lost one's fate from thee!

TO

.....

'Tis time, I feel, to leave thee now,  
 While yet my soul is something free;  
 While yet those dangerous eyes allow  
 One moment's thought to stray from thee!

Oh! thou art every instant dearer —  
 Every chance that brings me nigh thee,  
 Brings my ruin nearer, nearer,  
 I am lost, unless I fly thee!

Nay, if thou dost not scorn and hate me,  
 Wish me not so soon to fall,  
 Duties, fame, and hopes await me,  
 Oh! that eye would blast them all!

Yes, yes, it would — for thou'rt as cold  
 As ever yet allur'd or sway'd,  
 And wouldst, without a sigh, behold  
 The ruin which thyself had made!

Yet — could I think that, truly fond,  
 That eye but once would smile on me,  
 Good heaven! how much, how far beyond  
 Fame, duty, hope that smile would be!

Oh! but to win it, night and day,  
 Inglorious at thy feet reclin'd,  
 I'd sigh my dreams of fame away,  
 The world for thee forgot, resign'd!

But no, no, no — farewell — we part,  
 Never to meet, no, never, never —

Oh, woman! what a mind and heart  
Thy coldness has undone for ever!

FROM  
THE HIGH PRIEST OF APOLLO  
TO  
A VIRGIN OF DELPHI\*.

CUM DIGNO DIGNA...

*Sulpicia.*

"Who is the maid, with golden hair,  
"With eyes of fire, and feet of air,  
"Whose harp around my altar swells,  
"The sweetest of a thousand shells?"

'Twas thus the deity, who treads  
The arch of heaven, and grandly sheds  
Day from his eyelids! — thus he spoke,  
As through my cell his glories broke.

"Who is the maid, with golden hair,  
"With eyes of fire and feet of air,  
"Whose harp around my altar swells,  
"The sweetest of a thousand shells?"

Aphelia is the Delphic fair",  
With eyes of fire and golden hair,  
Aphelia's are the airy feet,  
And hers the harp divinely sweet;  
For foot so light has never trod  
The laurel'd caverns"" of the god,  
Nor harp so soft has ever given  
A strain to earth or sigh to heaven!

"Then tell the virgin to unfold,  
"In looser pomp, her locks of gold,  
"And bid those eyes with fonder fire  
"Be kindled for a god's desire †;  
"Since He, who lights the path of years —  
"Even from the fount of morning's tears  
"To where his setting splendours burn  
"Upon the western seamaid's orn —  
"Cannot, in all his course, behold  
"Such eyes of fire, such hair of gold!  
"Tell her, he comes, in blissful pride,  
"His lip yet sparkling with the tide  
"That mantles in Olympian howls,  
"The nectar of eternal souls!  
"For her, for her he quits the skies,  
"And to her kiss from nectar flies.

\* This poem requires a little explanation. It is well known that, in the ancient temples, whenever a reverend priest, like the supposed author of the invitation before us, was inspired with a tender inclination towards any fair visitor of the shrine, and, at the same time, felt a diffidence in his own powers of persuasion, he had but to proclaim that the God himself was enamoured of her, and had signified his divine will that she should sleep in the interior of the temple. Many a pious husband connived at this divine assignation, and even declared himself proud of the selection with which his family had been distinguished by the deity. In the temple of Jupiter Belus there was a splendid bed for these occasions. In Egyptian Thebes the same mockery was practised; and, at the oracle of Patara in Lycia, the priestess never could prophesy till an interview with the deity was allowed her. The story which we read in Josephus (Lib. xviii. cap. 3) of the Roman matron Paulina, whom the priests of Isis, for a bribe, betrayed in this manner to Mundus, is a singular instance of the impudent excess to which credulity suffered these impostures to be carried. This story has been put into the form of a little novel, under the name of "La Pudicitia Schernita," by the licentious and unfortunate Pallavicino. See his *Opere Scelte*, Tom. i. I have made my priest here prefer a cave to the temple.

"" In the 9th Pythic of Pindar, where Apollo, in the same manner, requires of Chiron some information respecting the fair Cyrene, the Centaur, in obeying, very gravely apologizes for telling the God what his omniscience must know so perfectly already:

*Εἰ δὲ γὰρ χερὶ καὶ παρ' ὁσόντων ἀντιφριζῶνται*

*Ἐρεω*

"" *Ἄλλ' εἰς δαφνῶδην γυναικα βήσομαι ταδε.* EURIPID. *Ion*. v. 76.

† Ne deve partorir ammirazione ch'egli si pregiasse di haver una Deità concorrente nel possesso della moglie; mentre anche nei nostri secoli, non ostante così rigorose legge d'onore, trovansi chi s'ascrive à gloria il veder la moglie honorata da gl'amplessi di un Principe.

*Pallavicino.*

"Oh! he would hide his wreath of rays,  
 "And leave the world to pine for days,  
 "Might he but pass the hours of shade,  
 "Imbosom'd by his Delphic maid,  
 "She, more than earthly woman blest,  
 "He, more than god on woman's breast?"

There is a cave beneath the steep\*,  
 Where living rills of crystal weep  
 O'er herbage of the loveliest hue  
 That ever spring begemm'd with dew.  
 There oft the green bank's glossy tint  
 Is brighten'd by the amorous print  
 Of many a faun and naiad's form,  
 That still upon the dew is warm,  
 When virgins come, at peep of day,  
 To kiss the sod where lovers lay!  
 "There, there," the god, impassion'd, said,  
 "Soon as the twilight tinge is fled,  
 "And the dim orb of lunar soles"  
 "Along its shadowy pathway rolls —  
 "There shall we find our bridal bed,  
 "And ne'er did rosy rapture spread,  
 "Not even in Jove's voluptuous hovers,  
 "A bridal bed so blest as ours!  
 "Tell the imperial God, who reigns  
 "Sublime in oriental fanes,  
 "Whose towering turrets paint their pride  
 "Upon Euphrates' pregnant tide\*\*\*;

\* The Corycian Cave, which Pausanias mentions. The inhabitants of Parnassus held it sacred to the Corycian nymphs, who were children of the river Plistus.

\*\* See a preceding note, page 369. It should seem that lunar spirits were of a purer order than spirits in general, as Pythagoras was said by his followers to have descended from the regions of the moon. The heresiarch Manes too imagined that the sun and moon are the residence of Christ, and that the ascension was nothing more than his flight to those orbs.

\*\*\* The temple of Jupiter Belus at Babylon, which consisted of several chapels and towers. "In the last tower (says Herodotus) is a large chapel, in which there lies a bed, very splendidly ornamented, and beside it a table of gold; but there is no statue in the place. No man is allowed to sleep here, but the apartment is appropriated to a female, whom, if we believe the Chaldaean priests, the deity selects from the women of the country, as his favourite." Lib. i. cap. 181.

The poem now before the reader, and a few more in the present collection, are taken from a work, which I rather prematurely announced to the public, and which, perhaps very luckily for myself, was interrupted by my voyage to America. The following fragments from the same work describe the effect of one of these invitations of Apollo upon the mind of a young enthusiastic girl.

Delphi heard her shrine proclaim,  
 In oracles, the guilty flame.  
 Apollo lov'd my youthful charms,  
 Apollo woo'd me to his arms!—  
 Sure, sure when man so oft allows  
 Religion's wreath to blind his brows,  
 Weak wondering woman *must* believe,  
 Where pride and zeal at once deceive,  
 When flattery takes a holy vest,  
 Oh! 'tis too much for woman's breast!  
 How often ere the destin'd time,  
 Which was to seal my joys sublime,  
 How often did I trembling run  
 To meet, at morn, the mounting sun,  
 And, while his fervid beam he threw  
 Upon my lip's luxuriant dew,  
 I thought—alas! the simple dream—  
 There burn'd a kiss in every beam;  
 With parted lips inhal'd their heat,  
 And sigh'd "oh god! thy kiss is sweet!"  
 Oft too, at day's meridian hour,  
 When to the naiad's gleamy bower  
 Our virgins steal, and, blushing, hide  
 Their beauties in the folding tide,  
 If, through the grove, whose modest arms  
 Were spread around my robeless charms,  
 A wandering sunbeam wanton fell  
 Where lover's looks alone should dwell,  
 Not all a lover's looks of flame  
 Could kindle such an amorous shame,  
 It was the sun's admiring glance,  
 And, as I felt its glow advance  
 O'er my young beauties, wildly flush'd  
 I burn'd and panted, thrill'd and blush'd!



"Tell him, when to his midnight loves  
 "In mystic majesty he moves,  
 "Lighted by many an odorous fire,  
 "And hymn'd by all Chaldaea's choir —  
 "Oh! tell the godhead to confess,  
 "The pompons joy delights him less  
 "(Even though his mighty arms enfold  
 "A priestess on a couch of gold)  
 "Than, when in love's noholier prank,  
 "By moonlight cave or rustic bank  
 "Upon his neck some woodnymph lies,  
 "Exhaling from her lip and eyes  
 "The flame and incense of delight,  
 "To sanctify a dearer rite,  
 "A mystery, more divinely warm'd  
 "Than priesthood ever yet perform'd!"

Happy the maid, whom heaven allows  
 To break for heaven her virgin vows!  
 Happy the maid! — her robe of shame  
 Is whiten'd by a heavenly flame,  
 Whose glory, with a lingering trace,  
 Shines through and defies her race!

Oh, virgin! what a doom is thine!  
 To-night, to-night a lip divine  
 In every kiss shall stamp on thee  
 A seal of immortality!  
 Fly to the cave, Aphelia, fly;  
 There lose the world and wed the sky!  
 There all the boundless rapture steal  
 Which gods can give or woman fell!

### W O M A N.

AWAY, away — you're all the same,  
 A fluttering, smiling, jilting throng!  
 Oh! by my soul, I burn with shame,  
 To think I've been your slave so long!

Slow to be warm'd and quick to rove,  
 From folly kind, from cunning loath,  
 Too cold for bliss, too weak for love,  
 Yet feigning all that's best in both.

Still panting o'er a crowd to reign,  
 More joy it gives to woman's breast  
 To make ten frigid coxcombs vain  
 Than one true, manly lover blest!

No deity at midnight came,  
 The lamps, that witness'd all my shame,  
 Reveal'd to these bewilder'd eyes  
 No other shape than earth supplies;  
 No solar light, no nectar'd air,  
 All, all, alas! was human there,  
 Woman's faint conflict, virtue's fall,  
 And passion's victory, human all!  
 How gently must the guilt of love  
 Be charm'd away by Powers above,  
 When men possess such tender skill  
 In softening crime and sweetening ill!  
 'Twas but a night, and morning's rays  
 Saw me, with fond, forgiving gaze,  
 Hang o'er the quiet slumbering breast  
 Of him who ruin'd all my rest;  
 Him, who had taught these eyes to weep  
 Their first sad tears, and yet could sleep!

\* \* \* \* \*

\* Fontenelle, in his playful *rifacimento* of the learned materials of Van-Dale, has related in his own inimitable manner an adventure of this kind which was detected and exposed at Alexandria. See L'Histoire des Oracles, seconde dissertat. chap. vii. Crebillon too, in one of his most amusing little stories, has made the Génie Mange-Taupes, of the Isle Jonquille, assert this privilege of spiritual beings in a manner very formidable to the husbands of the island. He says, however, "Les maris ont le plaisir de rester toujours dans le doute; en pareil cas, c'est une ressource."

Away, away — your smile's a curse —  
 Oh! blot me from the race of men,  
 Kind pitying heaven! by death or worse,  
 Before I love such things again!

### BALLAD STANZAS.

I KNEW by the smoke, that so gracefully curl'd  
 Above the green elms, that a cottage was near,  
 And I said, "If there's peace to be found in the world,  
 "A heart that was humble might hope for it here!"

It was noon, and on flowers that languish'd around  
 In silence reposed the voluptuous bee;  
 Every leaf was at rest, and I heard not a sound  
 But the woodpecker tapping the hollow beechtree.

And "Here in this lone little wood," I exclaim'd,  
 "With a maid who was lovely to soul and to eye,  
 "Who would blush when I prais'd her, and weep if I blam'd,  
 "How blest could I live, and how calm could I die!"

"By the shade of yon sumach, whose red berry dips  
 "In the gush of the fountain, how sweet to recline,  
 "And to know that I sigh'd upon innocent lips,  
 "Which had never been sigh'd on by any but mine!

TO

.....  
*NOΣEI TA ΦΛATATA.*

*Euripides. 1803.*

COME, take the harp — 'tis vain to muse  
 Upon the gathering ills we see;  
 Oh! take the harp and let me lose  
 All thoughts of ill in hearing thee!

Sing to me, love! — though death were near,  
 Thy song could make my soul forget —  
 Nay, nay, in pity, dry that tear,  
 All may be well, be happy yet!

Let me but see that snowy arm  
 Once more upon the dear harp lie,  
 And I will cease to dream of harm,  
 Will smile at fate, while thou art nigh!

Give me that strain of mournful touch,  
 We us'd to love long, long ago,  
 Before our hearts had known as much  
 As now, alas! they bleed to know!

Sweet notes! they tell of former peace,  
 Of all that look'd so rapturous then,  
 Now wither'd, lost — oh! pray thee, cease,  
 I cannot bear those sounds again!

Art thou too wretched? yes, thou art;  
 I see thy tears flow fast with mine —  
 Come, come to this devoted heart,  
 'Tis breaking, but it still is thine!

A

### VISION OF PHILOSOPHY.

'Twas on the Red Sea coast, at morn, we met  
 The venerable man\*; a virgin bloom

\* In Plutarch's Essay on the Decline of the Oracles, Cleombrotus, one of the interlocutors, describes an extraordinary man whom he had met with, after long research, upon the banks of the Red Sea. Once in every year this supernatural personage appeared to mortals, and conversed with them; the rest of his time he passed among the Genii and the Nymphs. *Περί*

Of softness mingled with the vigorous thought  
 That tower'd upon his brow; as when we see  
 The gentle moon and the full radiant sun  
 Shining in heaven together. When he spoke  
 'Twas language sweeten'd into song — such holy sounds  
 As oft the spirit of the good man hears,  
 Prelusive to the harmony of heaven,  
 When death is nigh! and still, as he unclos'd  
 His sacred lips, an odour, all as bland  
 As ocean-breezes gather from the flowers  
 That blossom in elysium\*, breath'd around!  
 With silent awe we listen'd, while he told  
 Of the dark veil which many an age had hung  
 O'er nature's form, till by the touch of time  
 The mystic shroud grew thin and luminous,  
 And half the goddess beam'd in glimpses through it!  
 Of magic wonders, that were known and taught  
 By him (or Cham or Zoroaster named)  
 Who mus'd, amid the mighty cataclysm,  
 O'er his rude tablets of primeval lore\*\*\*,  
 Nor let the living star of science\*\*\*\* sink  
 Beneath the waters, which engulf'd the world! —  
 Of visions, by Calliope reveal'd  
 To him†, who trac'd upon his typic lyre  
 The diapason of man's mingled frame,  
 And the grand Doric heptachord of heaven!  
 With all of pure, of wondrous and arcane,  
 Which the grave sons of Mochnus, many a night,  
 Told to the young and bright-hair'd visitant  
 Of Carmel's sacred mount††! — Then, in a flow

την ερυθραν θαλασσαν ευρον, ανθρωποις ανα παν ετος αλαξ εντυγγανοντα, ταλλα δε συν  
 ταις τυμφαις, νομασι και δαιμοσι, ως εφασκε. He spoke in a tune not far removed from sing-  
 ing, and whenever he opened his lips, a fragrance filled the place: φθιγγόμενον δε τον το-  
 πον ευωδια κατεχε, του ζωματος ηδισον αποπνεοντος. From him Cleombrotus learned the  
 doctrine of a plurality of worlds.

\* The celebrated Janus Doussa, a little before his death, imagined that he heard a strain  
 of music in the air. See the poem of Heinsius "In harmoniam, quam paulo ante obitum audire  
 sibi visus est Doussa." Page 501.

\*\* .....ενθα μακαρων

νασον ωκεανιδεζ

αυηαι περιπνεουσιν\* αν-

θεμα δε χρυσου φλεγει. Pindar. Olymp. ii.

\*\*\* Cham, the son of Noah, is supposed to have taken with him into the ark the principal  
 doctrines of magical, or rather of natural, science, which he had inscribed upon some very dur-  
 able substances, in order that they might resist the ravages of the deluge and transmit the se-  
 crets of antediluvian knowledge to his posterity. See the extracts made by Bayle, in his article  
 Cham. The identity of Cham and Zoroaster depends upon the authority of Berossus, or the im-  
 postor Ammius, and a few more such respectable testimonies. See Naudé's Apologie pour les  
 Grands Hommes, etc. chap. 8, where he takes more trouble than is necessary in refuting this  
 gratuitous supposition.

\*\*\*\* Chamonium à posteris hujus artis admiratoribus Zoroastrum, seu vivum astrum, propterea  
 fuisse dictum et pro Deo habitum. Bochart. Geograph. Sacr. Lib. iv. cap. 1.

† Orpheus. — Paulinus, in his Hebdomades, cap. 2. Lib. iii. has endeavoured to show, after  
 the Platonists, that man is a diapason, made up of a diatesseron, which is his soul, and a dia-  
 pente, which is his body. Those frequent allusions to music, by which the ancient philosophers  
 illustrated their sublime theories, must have tended very much to elevate the character of the  
 art, and to enrich it with associations of the grandest and most interesting nature. See a pre-  
 ceding note, page 348. for their ideas upon the harmony of the spheres. Heraclitus compar-  
 ed the mixture of good and evil in this world to the blended varities of harmony in a musical  
 instrument (Plutarch. de Animæ Procreat.); and Euryphamus, the Pythagorean, in a fragment  
 preserved by Stobæus, describes human life, in its perfection, as a sweet and well tuned lyre.  
 Some of the ancients were so fanciful as to suppose that the operations of the memory were  
 regulated by a kind of musical cadence, and that ideas occurred to it "per arsin et thesin,"  
 while others converted the whole man into a mere harmonized machine, whose motion depend-  
 ed upon a certain tension of the body, analogous to that of the strings in an instrument. Ci-  
 cero indeed ridicules Aristoxenus for this fancy, and says, "let him teach singing, and leave  
 philosophy to Aristotle;" but Aristotle himself, though decidedly opposed to the harmonic spec-  
 ulations of the Pythagoreans and Platonists, could sometimes condescend to enliven his doc-  
 trines by reference to the beauties of musical science; as, in the treatise Περί ζώου attri-  
 buted to him, Καθαπερ δε εν χορω, χορυφαιου καταρξαντος &c. τ. 2.

The Abbé Bateaux, upon the doctrine of the Stoics, attributes to those philosophers the  
 same mode of illustration. "L'ame étoit cause active ποιειν αιτιος; le corps cause passive  
 ηδς του πασχειν. L'une agissant dans l'autre; et y prenaant, par son action même, un ca-  
 ractère, des formes, des modifications, qu'elle n'avoit pas par elle-même; à peu près comme  
 l'air, qui, chassé dans un instrument de musique, fait connoître, par les différens sons qu'il  
 produit, les différentes modifications qu'il y reçoit." See a fine simile of this kind in Cardinal  
 Polignac's poem, Lib. 5. v. 734.

†† Pythagoras is represented in Iamblichus as descending with great solemnity from Mount



Of calmer converse, he beguild us on  
Through many a maze of garden and of porch,

Carmel, for which reason the Carmelites have claimed him as one of their fraternity. This Mochus or Moschus, with the descendants of whom Pythagoras conversed in Phoenicia, and from whom he derived the doctrines of atomic philosophy, is supposed by some to be the same with Moses. Huett has adopted this idea, *Démonstration Evangelique*, Prop. iv. chap. 2, §. 7. and Le Clerc, amongst others, has refuted it. See *Biblioth. Choisie*, Tom. i. p. 75. It is certain, however, that the doctrine of atoms was known and promulgated long before Epicurus. "With the fountains of Democritus," says Cicero, "the gardens of Epicurus were watered;" and indeed the learned author of the Intellectual System has shown, that all the early philosophers, till the time of Plato, were atomists. We find Epicurus, however, boasting that his tenets were new and unborrowed, and perhaps few among the ancients had a stronger claim to originality; for, in truth, if we examine their schools of philosophy, notwithstanding the peculiarities which seem to distinguish them from each other, we may generally observe that the difference is but verbal and trifling, and that, among those various and learned heresies, there is scarcely one to be selected, whose opinions are its own, original and exclusive. The doctrine of the world's eternity may be traced through all the sects. The continual metempsychosis of Pythagoras, the grand periodic year of the Stoics (at the conclusion of which the universe is supposed to return to its original order, and commence a new revolution), the successive dissolution and combination of atoms maintained by the Epicureans, all these tenets are but different intimations of the same general belief in the eternity of the world. As St. Austin explains the periodic year of the Stoics, it disagrees only so far with the idea of the Pythagoreans, that instead of an endless transmission of the soul through a variety of bodies, it restores the same body and soul to repeat their former round of existence, and "that identical Plato, who lectured in the Academy of Athens, shall again and again, at certain intervals, during the lapse of eternity, appear in the same Academy and resume the same functions—"..... *sic eadem tempora temporaliumque rerum volumina repeti, ut v. g. sicut in isto saeculo Plato philosophus in urbe Atheniensi, in eâ scholâ, quae Academia dicta est, discipulos docuit, ita per innumera bilia retro saecula, multum plexis quidem intervallis, sed certis, et idem Plato et eadem civitas, eademque schola, idemque discipuli repetiti et per innumera bilia deinde saecula repetendissimi. De Civitat. Dei, Lib. xii. cap. 13.* Vauini, in his dialogues, has given us a similar explication of the periodic revolutions of the world. "Eâ de causâ, qui nunc sunt in usu ritus, centies milies fuerunt, totiesque renascentur quoties ceciderunt." 52.

The paradoxical notions of the Stoics upon the beauty, the riches, the dominion of their imaginary sage, are among the most distinguishing characteristics of the school, and, according to their advocate Lipsius, were peculiar to that sect. "Priora illa (decreta), quae passim in philosophantium scholis ferè obtinent, ista quae peculiariter huic sectae et habent contradictionem: i. e. paradoxa." *Manduct. ad Stoic. Philos. Lib. iii. Dissertat. 2.* But it is evident (as the Abbé Garnier has remarked, *Mémoires de l'Acad. Tom. 35.*) that even these absurdities of the Stoics are borrowed, and that Plato is the source of all their extravagant paradoxes. We find their dogma, "dives qui sapiens," (which Clement of Alexandria has transferred from the Philosopher to the Christian, *Pædagog. Lib. iii. cap. 6.*) expressed in the prayer of Socrates at the end of the *Phædrus* Ὁ φίλε Παν τε και αλλοι ὅσοι τῆς θεοι, δοιτε μοι καλω γενεσθαι τανδοθεν\* ταζωθεν δε ὅσα εχω, τοις εντος ειναι μοι φιλια\* πλουσιον δε νομιζομι τον σοφον. And many other instances might be adduced from the *Αντερσσαι*, the *Πολιτικός*, etc. to prove that these weeds of paradox were gathered among the bowers of the Academy. Hence it is that Cicero, in the preface to his *Paradoxes*, calls them Socratica; and Lipsius, exulting in the patronage of Socrates, says "Ille totus est noster." This is indeed a coalition, which evinces as much as can be wished the confused similitude of ancient philosophical opinions: the father of scepticism is here enrolled amongst the founders of the Portico; he, whose best knowledge was that of his own ignorance, is called in to authorize the pretensions of the most obstinate dogmatists in all antiquity.

Rutilius, in his *Itinerarium*, has ridiculed the sabbath of the Jews, as "lassati mollis imago Dei;" but Epicurus gave an eternal holiday to his gods, and, rather than disturb the slumbers of Olympus, deuced at once the interference of a Providence. He does not, however, seem to have been singular in this opinion. Theophilus of Antioch, if he deserve any credit, in a letter to Autolyceus, *Lib. iii.* imputes a similar belief to Pythagoras. φησι (Πυθαγορας) τε των παντων θεους ανθρωπων μηδεν φροντιζειν. And Plutarch, though so hostile to the followers of Epicurus, has unaccountably adopted the very same theological error; having quoted the opinions of Anaxagoras and Plato upon divinity, he adds, Κοινως ουν αμαρτανουσιν αμφοτεροι, οτι τον θεον εποιησαν επιζεφομενον των ανθρωπινων. De Placit. Philosoph. *Lib. i. cap. 7.* Plato himself has attributed a degree of indifference to the gods, which is not far removed from the apathy of Epicurus's heaven; as thus, in his *Philebus*, where Protarchus asks, Ουκουν εικος γε ετε χαιρειν θεος, ουτε το εναντιον; and Socrates answers, Πανν μεν ουν εικος ασχημον γουν αυτων εκατερον γιγνομενον εστιν, while Aristotle supposes a still more absurd neutrality, and concludes, by no very flattering analogy, that the deity is as incapable of virtue as of vice. Και γαρ ὥσπερ ουδεν θηριον εστι κακια, ουδ' αρετη, ὁυτως ουδε θεου. *Ethic. Nicomach. Lib. vii. cap. 1.* In truth, Aristotle, upon the subject of Providence, was little more correct than Epicurus. He supposed the moon to be the limit of divine interference, excluding of course this sublunary world from its influence. The first definition of the world, in his treatise *Περί Κοσμου* (if this treatise be really the work of Aristotle) agrees, almost verbum verbo, with that in the letter of Epicurus to Pythocles; they both omit the mention of a deity and, in his *Ethics*, he intimates a doubt whether the gods feel any interest in the concerns of mankind. Ει γαρ τις επιμελεια των ανθρωπινων ὑπο θεων γινεται. It is true, he adds Ὅσπερ δοκει, but even this is very sceptical.

In these erroneous conceptions of Aristotle, we trace the cause of that general neglect which his philosophy experienced among the early Christians. Plato is seldom much more orthodox, but the obscure enthusiasm of his style allowed them to interpret all his fancies to their purpose; such glowing steel was easily moulded, and Platonism became a sword in the hands of the fathers.

The Providence of the Stoics, so vaunted in their school, was a power as contemptibly inefficient as the rest. All was fate in the system of the Portico. The chains of destiny were thrown over Jupiter himself, and their deity was like Borgia, et Caesar et nihil. Not even the language of Seneca can reconcile this degradation of divinity. "Ille ipse omnium conditor ac rector scripsit quidam fata, sed sequitur; semper parcat, semel jussit." *Lib. de Providentiâ, cap. 5.*

With respect to the difference between the Stoics, Peripatetics, and Academicians, the following words of Cicero prove that he saw but little to distinguish them from each other. "Peri-

Through many a system, where the scatter'd light  
Of heavenly thruth lay, like a broken beam  
From the pure sun, which, though refracted all  
Into a thousand hues, is sunshine still,  
And bright through every change! — he spoke of Him,  
The lone", eternal One, who dwells above,  
And of the soul's untraceable descent  
From that high fount of spirit, through the grades  
Of intellectual being, till it mix  
With atoms vague, corruptible, and dark;  
Nor even then, though sunk in earthly dross,  
Corrupted all, nor its ethereal touch  
Quite lost, but tasting of the fountain still!  
As some bright river, which has roll'd along  
Through meads of flowery light and mines of gold,  
When pour'd at length into the dusky deep,  
Disdains to mingle with its briny taint,  
But keeps awhile the pure and golden tinge,  
The balmy freshness of the fields it left"!

pateticos et Academicos, nominibus differentes, re congruentes; a quibus Stoici ipsi verbis magis quam sententiis disenserunt." Academic. Lib. ii. 5; and perhaps what Reid has remarked upon one of their points of controversy might be applied as effectually to the reconciliation of all the rest. "The dispute between the Stoics and Peripatetics was probably all for want of definition. The one said they were good under the control of reason, the other that they should be eradicated." Essays, Vol. iii. In short, from the little which I know upon the subject, it appears to me as difficult to establish the boundaries of opinion between any two of the philosophical sects, as it would be to fix the landmarks of those estates in the moon, which Ricciolus so generously allotted to his brother astronomers. Accordingly we observe some of the greatest men of antiquity passing without scruple from school to school, according to the fancy or convenience of the moment. Cicero, the father of Roman philosophy, is sometimes an Academician, sometimes a Stoic; and, more than once, he acknowledges a conformity with Epicurus; "non sine causa igitur Epicurus ausus est dicere semper in pluribus bonis esse sapientem, quia semper sit in voluptatibus." Tusculan. Quæst. Lib. v. Though often pure in his theology, he sometimes smiles at futurity as a fiction; thus, in his Oration for Cluentius, speaking of punishments in the life to come, he says, "Quæ si falsa sunt, id quod omnes intelligunt, quid ei tandem aliud mors eripuit, præter sensum doloris?" though here, perhaps, we should do him justice by agreeing with his commentator Sylvius, who remarks upon this passage, "Maec autem dixit, ut causæ suæ subserviret." Horace roves like a butterfly through the schools, and now wings along the walls of the Porch, and now basks among the flowers of the Garden; while Virgil, with a tone of mind strongly philosophical, has left us uncertain of the sect which he espoused: the balance of opinion declares him an Epicurean, but the ancient author of his life asserts that he was an Academician, and we trace through his poetry the tenets of almost all the leading sects. The same kind of eclectic indifference is observable in most of the Roman writers. Thus Propertius, in the fine elegy to Cynthia, on his departure for Athens,

Illic vel studiis animum emendare Platonis,  
Incipiam, aut hortis, docte Epicure, tuis.

Lib. iii. Eleg. 21.

Though Broeckhusius here reads, "dux Epicure," which seems to fix the poet under the banners of Epicurus. Even the Stoic Seneca, whose doctrines have been considered so orthodox, that St. Jerome has ranked him amongst the ecclesiastical writers; and Boccaccio, in his commentary upon Dante, has doubted (in consideration of the philosopher's supposed correspondence with St. Paul) whether Dante should have placed him in Limbo with the rest of the Pagans—the rigid Seneca has bestowed such commendations on Epicurus, that if only those passages of his works were preserved to us, we could not, I think, hesitate in pronouncing him an Epicurean. In the same manner we find Porphyry, in his work upon abstinence, referring to Epicurus as an example of the most strict Pythagorean temperance; and Lancelotti, the author of *Farfalioni degli antichi Storici*, has been seduced by this grave reputation of Epicurus into the absurd error of associating him with Chrysippus, as a chief of the Stoic school. There is no doubt, indeed, that however the Epicurean sect might have relaxed from its original purity, the morals of its founder were as correct as those of any among the ancient philosophers, and his doctrines upon pleasure, as explained in the letter to Menoecæus, are rational, amiable, and consistent with our nature. M. de Sablous, in his *Grands Hommes vengés*, expresses strong indignation against the Encyclopédistes for their just and animated praises of Epicurus, and discussing the question, "si ce philosophe étoit vertueux," he denies it upon no other authority than the calumnies collected by Plutarch, who himself confesses that, on this particular subject, he consulted only opinion and report, without pausing to investigate their truth. *Αλλὰ την δοξαν, ου την αληθειαν ακολουθουμεν.* To the factious zeal of his illiberal rivals the Stoics, Epicurus owed these gross misrepresentations of the life and opinions of himself and his associates, which, notwithstanding the learned exertions of Gassendi, have still left an odium on the name of his philosophy; and we ought to examine the ancient accounts of Epicurus with the same degree of cautious belief which, in reading ecclesiastical history, we yield to the declamations of the fathers against the heretics, trusting as little to Plutarch upon a dogma of this philosopher, as we would to St. Cyril upon a tenet of Nestorius. (1801.)

The preceding remarks, I wish the reader to observe, were written at a time, when I thought the studies to which they refer much more important and much more amusing than, I freely confess, they appear to me at present.

\* Lactantius asserts that all the truths of Christianity may be found dispersed through the ancient philosophical sects, and that any one who would collect these scattered fragments of orthodoxy might form a code in no respect differing from that of the Christian. "Si extitisset aliquis, qui veritatem sparsam per singulos per sectasque diffusam colligeret in unum, ac redigeret in corpus, is profecto non dissentiret a nobis." Inst. Lib. vi. c. 7.

\*\* Το μονον και ερημον.

\*\*\* This fine Platonic image I have taken from a passage in Father Bouchet's letter upon the Metempsychosis, inserted in Picart's *Cérém. Relig.* Tom. IV.



And here the old man ceased — a winged train  
Of nymphs and genii led him from our eyes.  
The fair illusion fled! and, as I wak'd,  
I knew my visionary soul had been  
Among that people of aerial dreams,  
Who live upon the burning galaxy\*!

TO

THE world had just begun to steal  
Each hope that led me lightly on,  
I felt not, as I us'd to feel,  
And life grew dark and love was gone!

No eye to mingle sorrow's tear,  
No lip to mingle pleasure's breath,  
No tongue to call me kind and dear —  
'Twas gloomy, and I wish'd for death!

But when I saw that gentle eye,  
Oh! something seem'd to tell me then,  
That I was yet too young to die,  
And hope and bliss might bloom again!

With every beamy smile, that crost  
Your kindling cheek, you lighted home  
Some feeling, which my heart had lost,  
And peace, which long had learn'd to roam!

'Twas then indeed so sweet to live,  
Hope look'd so new and love so kind,  
That, though I weep, I still forgive  
The ruin which they've left behind!

I could have lov'd you — oh, so well; —  
The dream, that wishing boyhood knows,  
Is but a bright, beguiling spell,  
Which only lives while passion glows:

But, when this early flush declines,  
When the heart's vivid morning fleets,  
You know not then how close it twines  
Round the first kindred soul it meets!

Yes, yes, I could have lov'd, as one  
Who, while his youth's enchantments fall,  
Finds something dear to rest upon,  
Which pays him for the loss of all!

## DREAMS.

TO

Is slumber, I prithee how is it  
That souls are oft taking the air,  
And paying each other a visit,  
While bodies are—Heaven knows where?

Last night, 'tis in vain to deny it,  
Your Soul took a fancy to roam,  
For I heard her, on tiptoe so quiet,  
Come ask, whether mine was at home.

And mine let her in with delight,  
And they talk'd and they kiss'd the time through,

\* According to Pythagoras, the people of Dreams are souls collected together in the Galaxy. *ἄνθρωποι δὲ οὐρανίων, κατὰ Πυθαγόραν, αἱ ψυχὰς ἀς συναγαγεῖσθαι φησὶν εἰς τὸν γαλαξίας.* Porphyr. de Antro Nymph.



For, when souls come together at night,  
 There is no knowing what they mayn't do!  
 And your little Soul, Heaven bless her!  
 Had much to complain and to say,  
 Of how sadly you wrong and oppress her  
 By keeping her prison'd all day.  
 "If I happen," said she, "but to steal  
 "For a peep now and then to her eye,  
 "Or, to quiet the fever I feel,  
 "Just venture abroad on a sigh;  
 "In an instant, she frightens me in  
 "With some phantom of prudence or terror,  
 "For fear I should stray into sin,  
 "Or, what is still worse, into error!  
 "So, instead of displaying my graces  
 "Through look and through words and through mien,  
 "I am shut up in corners and places,  
 "Where truly I blush to be seen!"  
 Upon hearing this piteous confession,  
 My Soul, looking tenderly at her,  
 Declar'd, as for grace and discretion,  
 He did not know much of the matter;  
 "But, to-morrow, sweet Spirit!" he said.  
 "Be at home after midnight, and then  
 "I will come when your lady's in bed,  
 "And we'll talk o'er the subject again."  
 So she whisper'd a word in his ear,  
 I suppose to her door to direct him,  
 And—just after midnight, my dear,  
 Your polite little Soul may expect him.

TO

MRS. . . . .

To see thee every day that came,  
 And find thee every day the same,  
 In pleasure's smile or sorrow's tear  
 The same benign, consoling Dear!  
 To meet thee early, leave thee late,  
 Has been so long my bliss, my fate,  
 That life, without this cheering ray,  
 Which came, like sunshine, every day,  
 And all my pain, my sorrow chas'd,  
 Is now a lone and loveless waste.—  
 Where are the chords she us'd to touch?  
 Where are the songs she lov'd so much?  
 The songs are hush'd, the chords are still,  
 And so, perhaps, will every thrill  
 Of friendship soon be lull'd to rest,  
 Which late I wak'd in Anna's breast!  
 Yet, no—the simple notes I play'd  
 On memory's tablet soon may fade;  
 The songs, which Anna lov'd to hear,  
 May all be lost on Anna's ear;  
 But friendship's sweet and fairy strain  
 Shall ever in her heart remain;  
 Nor memory lose nor time impair  
 The sympathies which tremble there!

A

## CANADIAN BOAT-SONG.

WRITTEN ON

THE RIVER ST. LAWRENCE\*.

ET REMIGEM CANTUS HORTATUR.

*Quintilian.*

FAINTLY as tolls the evening chime,

\* I wrote these words to an air which our boatmen sung to us very frequently. The wind was so unfavourable that they were obliged to row all the way, and we were five days in de

Our voices keep tinn and our oars keep time.  
 Soon as the woods on shore look dim,  
 We'll sing at St. Ann's our parting hymn".  
 Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast,  
 The Rapids are near and the daylight's past!

Why should we yet our sail unfurl?  
 There is not a breath the blue wave to curl!  
 But, when the wind blows off the shore,  
 Oh! sweetly we'll rest our weary oar.  
 Blow, breezes, blow, the stream runs fast,  
 The Rapids are near and the daylight's past!

Utawas tide! this trembling moon  
 Shall see us float over thy surges soon.  
 Saint of this green isle! hear our prayers,  
 Oh! grant us cool heavens and favouring airs.  
 Blow, breezes, blow, the stream runs fast,  
 The Rapids are near and the daylight's past!

## EPISTLE IX.

TO THE

LADY CHARLOTTE R — WD — N

FROM THE BANKS OF THE ST. LAWRENCE.

Not many months have now been dream'd away  
 Since yonder sun (beneath whose evening ray  
 We rest our boat among these Indian isles)  
 Saw me, where mazy Trent serenely smiles  
 Through many an oak, as sacred as the groves,  
 Beneath whose shade the pious Persian roves,  
 And hears the soul of father, or of chief,  
 Or loved mistress, sigh in every leaf"!   
 There, listening, Lady! while thy lip hath sung  
 My own unpolish'd lays, how proud I've hung  
 On every mellow'd number! proud to feel  
 That notes like mine should have the fate to steal,  
 As o'er thy hallowing lip they sigh'd along,  
 Such breath of passion and such soul of song.  
 Oh! I have wonder'd, like the peasant boy  
 Who sings at eve his sabbath strains of joy,  
 And when he hears the rude, luxuriant note  
 Back to his ear on softening echoes float,

scending the river from Kingston to Montreal, exposed to an intense sun during the day, and at night forced to take shelter from the dews in any miserable hut upon the banks that would receive us. But the magnificent scenery of the St. Lawrence repays all these difficulties.

Our *Voyageurs* had good voices, and sung perfectly in tune together. The original words of the air, to which I adapted these stanzas, appeared to be a long, incoherent story, of which I could understand but little, from the barbarous pronunciation of the Canadians. It begins

Dans mon chemin j'ai rencontré  
 Deux cavaliers très bien montés;

And the refrain to every verse was

A l'ombre d'un bois je m'en vais jouer,  
 A l'ombre d'un bois je m'en vais danser.

I ventured to harmonize this air, and have published it. Without that charm which association gives to every little memorial of scenes or feelings that are past, the melody may perhaps be thought common and trifling; but I remember when we have entered, at sunset, upon one of those beautiful lakes, into which the St. Lawrence so grandly and unexpectedly opens, I have heard this simple air with a pleasure which the finest compositions of the first masters have never given me; and now, there is not a note of it which does not recall to my memory the dip of our oars in the St. Lawrence, the flight of our boat down the Rapids, and all those new and fanciful impressions to which my heart was alive during the whole of this very interesting voyage.

The above stanzas are supposed to be sung by those voyageurs who go to the Grande Portage by the Utawas River. For an account of this wonderful undertaking see Sir Alexander Mackenzie's General History of the Fur Trade, prefixed to his Journal.

"At the Rapid of St. Ann they are obliged to take out part, if not the whole, of their lading. It is from this spot the Canadians consider they take their departure, as it possesses the last church on the island, which is dedicated to the tutelar saint of voyagers." Mackenzie, *General History of the Fur Trade*.

"Avendo essi per costume di avere in venerazione gli alberi grandi et antichi, quasi che siano spesso ricettacoli di anime beate. Pietro della Valle, *Part. Second. Letters* 16da i giardini di Sciraz.

Believes it still some answering spirit's tone,  
 And thinks it all too sweet to be his own!  
 I dream'd not then that, ere the rolling year  
 Had fill'd its circle, I should wander here  
 In musing awe; should tread this wondrous world,  
 See all its store of inland waters hurl'd  
 In one vast volume down Niagara's steep\*,  
 Or calm behold them, in transparent sleep,  
 Where the blue hills of old Toronto shed  
 Their evening shadows o'er Ontario's bed! —  
 Should trace the grand Cadaraqui, and glide  
 Down the white rapids of his lordly tide  
 Through massy woods, through islets flowering fair,  
 Through shades of bloom, where the first sinful pair  
 For consolation might have weeping trod,  
 When banish'd from the garden of their God!  
 Oh Lady! these are miracles, which man,  
 Cag'd in the bounds of Europe's pigmy plan,  
 Can scarcely dream of; which his eye must see  
 To know how beautiful this world can be!

But soft! — the tinges of the west decline,  
 And night falls dewy o'er these banks of pine.  
 Among the reeds, in which our idle boat  
 Is rock'd to rest, the wind's complaining note  
 Dies, like a half-breath'd whispering of flutes;  
 Along the wave the gleaming porpoise shoots,  
 And I can trace him, like a watery star\*\*,  
 Down the steep current, till he fades afar  
 Amid the foaming breakers' silvery light,  
 Where yon rough rapids sparkle through the night!  
 Here, as along this shadowy bank I stray,  
 And the smooth glass-snake\*\*\*, gliding o'er my way,  
 Shows the dim moonlight through his scaly form,  
 Fancy, with all the scene's enchantment warm,  
 Hears in the murmur of the nightly breeze  
 Some Indian Spirit warble words like these:

From the clime of sacred doves†,  
 Where the blessed Indian roves  
 Through the air on wing, as white  
 As the spirit-stones of light††,  
 Which the eye of morning counts  
 On the Apalachian mounts!  
 Hither oft my flight I take  
 Over Huron's lucid lake,  
 Where the wave, as clear as dew,  
 Sleeps beneath the light canoe,  
 Which, reflected, floating there,  
 Looks, as if it hung in air†††!

\* When I arrived at Chippewa, within three miles of the Falls, it was too late to think of visiting them that evening, and I lay awake all night with the sound of the cataract in my ears. The day following I consider as a kind of era in my life, and the first glimpse which I caught of those wonderful Falls gave me a feeling which nothing in this world can ever excite again.

† To Colonel Brock, of the 49th, who commanded at the Fort, I am particularly indebted for his kindness to me during the fortnight I remained at Niagara. Among many pleasant days which I passed with him and his brother-officers, that of our visit to the Tuscarrora Indians was not the least interesting. They received us in all their ancient costume; the young men exhibited for our amusement, in the race, the bat-game, etc. while the old and the women sat in groups under the surrounding trees, and the picture altogether was as beautiful as it was new to me.

\*\* Anburey, in his Travels, has noticed this shooting illumination which porpoises diffuse at night through the St. Lawrence. Vol. i. p. 29.

\*\*\* The glass-snake is brittle and transparent.

† "The departed spirit goes into the Country of Souls, where, according to some, it is transformed into a dove." Charlevoix, upon the Traditions and the Religion of the Savages of Canada. See the curious fable of the American Orpheus in Lafitau, *Tôin*. i. p. 402.

†† "The mountains appeared to be sprinkled with white stones, which glistened in the sun, and were called by the Indians manetoe aseniah, or spirit-stones." *Mackenzie's Journal*.

††† I was thinking here of what Carver says so beautifully in his description of one of these lakes. "When it was calm, and the sun shone bright, I could sit in my canoe, where the depth was upwards of six fathoms, and plainly see huge piles of stone at the bottom, of different shapes, some of which appeared as if they had been hewn; the water was at this time as pure and transparent as air, and my canoe seemed as if it hung suspended in that element. It was impossible to look attentively through this limpid medium, at the rocks below, without finding, before many minutes were elapsed, your head swim and your eyes no longer able to behold the dazzling scene."



Then, when I have stray'd a while  
 Through the Manataulin isle\*,  
 Breathing all its holy bloom,  
 Swift upon the purple plume  
 Of my Wakon-Bird" I fly  
 Where, beneath a burning sky,  
 O'er the bed of Eric's lake  
 Slumbers many a water-snake,  
 Basking in the web of leaves,  
 Which the weeping lily weaves \*\*\*!  
 Then I chase the flow'ret-king  
 Through his bloomy wild of spring;  
 See him now, while diamond hues  
 Soft his neck and wings suffuse,  
 In the leafy chalice sink,  
 Thirsting for his balmy drink;  
 Now behold him, all on fire,  
 Lovely in his looks of ire,  
 Breaking every infant stem,  
 Scattering every velvet gem,  
 Where his little tyrant lip  
 Had not found enough to sip!

Then my playful hand I steep  
 Where the gold-thread\*\*\*\* loves to creep,  
 Cull from thence a tangled wreath,  
 Words of magic round it breathe,  
 And the sunny chaplet spread  
 O'er the sleeping fly-bird's head†,  
 Till, with dreams of honey blest,  
 Haunted in his downy nest,  
 By the garden's fairest spells,  
 Dewy buds and fragrant bells,  
 Fancy all his soul embowers  
 In the fly-bird's heaven of flowers!

Of, when hoar and silvery flakes  
 Melt along the ruffled lakes;  
 When the gray moose sheds his horns,  
 When the track, at evening, warns  
 Weary hunters of the way  
 To the wig-wam's cheering ray,  
 Then, aloft through freezing air,  
 With the snow-bird†† soft and fair  
 As the fleece that heaven flings  
 O'er his little pearly wings,  
 Light above the rocks I play,  
 Where Niagara's starry spray,  
 Frozen on the cliff, appears  
 Like a giant's starting tears!  
 There, amid the island-sedge,  
 Just upon the cataract's edge,  
 Where the foot of living man  
 Never trod since time began,  
 Lone I sit, at close of day,  
 While, beneath the golden ray,

\* Après avoir traversé plusieurs isles peu considérables, nous en trouvâmes la quatrième jour une fameuse nommée l'Isle de Manitoulin. Voyages du Baron de Lahontan, Tom. i. Lett. 15. Manataulin signifie a Place of Spirits, and this island in Lake Huron is held sacred by the Indians.

\*\* The Wakon-Bird, which probably is of the same species with the bird of Paradise, receives its name from the ideas the Indians have of its superior excellence; the Wakon-Bird being, in their language, the Bird of the Great Spirit." *Morse*.

\*\*\* The islands of Lake Erie are surrounded to a considerable distance by the large pond-lily, whose leaves spread thickly over the surface of the lake, and form a kind of bed for the water-snakes in summer.

\*\*\*\* "The gold thread is of the vine kind, and grows in swamps. The roots spread themselves just under the surface of the morasses, and are easily drawn out by handfuls. They resemble a large entangled skein of silk, and are of a bright yellow." *Morse*.

† L'oïseau mouche, gros comme un hanneton, est de toutes couleurs, vives et changeantes: il tire sa subsistance des fleurs comme les abeilles; son nid est fait d'un coton très fin suspendu à une branche d'arbre. Voyages aux Indes Occidentales, par M. Bossu. Second Part. Lett. xx.

†† *Emberiza hyemalis*. See *Imlay's Kentucky*, page 280.

Icy columns gleam below,  
 Feather'd round with falling snow,  
 And an arch of glory springs,  
 Brilliant as the chain of rings  
 Round the neck of virgins hung,  
 Virgins\*, who have wander'd young  
 O'er the waters of the west  
 To the land where spirits rest!

Thus have I charm'd, with visionary lay,  
 The lonely moments of the night away;  
 And now, fresh daylight o'er the water beams!  
 Once more, embark'd upon the glittering streams,  
 Our boat flies light along the leafy shore,  
 Shooting the falls, without a dip of oar  
 Or breath of zephyr, like the mystic bark  
 The poet saw, in dreams divinely dark,  
 Borne, without sails, along the dusky flood\*\*,  
 While on its deck a pilot angel stood,  
 And, with his wings of living light unfurl'd,  
 Coasted the dim shores of another world!

Yet, oh! believe me, in this blooming maze  
 Of lovely nature, where the fancy strays  
 From charm to charm, where every flow'ret's hue  
 Hath something strange, and every leaf is new!  
 I never feel a bliss so pure and still,  
 So heavenly calm, as when a stream or hill,  
 Or veteran oak, like those remember'd well,  
 Or breeze or echo or some wild-flower's smell,  
 (For, who can say what small and fairy ties  
 The memory flings o'er pleasure, as it flies!)  
 Reminds my heart of many a silvan dream  
 I once indulg'd by Trent's inspiring stream;  
 Of all my sunny morns and moonlight nights  
 On Donington's green lawns and breezy heights!

Whether I trace the tranquil moments o'er  
 When I have seen thee cull the blooms of lore,  
 With him, the polish'd warrior, by thy side,  
 A sister's idol and a nation's pride!  
 When thou hast read of heroes, trophied high  
 In ancient fame, and I have seen thine eye  
 Turn to the living hero, while it read,  
 For pure and brightening comments on the dead!  
 Or whether memory to my mind recalls  
 The festal grandeur of those lordly halls,  
 When guests have met around the sparkling board,  
 And welcome warm'd the cup that luxury pour'd;  
 When the bright future Star of England's Throne,  
 With magic smile, hath o'er the banquet shone,  
 Winning respect, nor claiming what he won,  
 But tempering greatness, like an evening sun  
 Whose light the eye can tranquilly admire,  
 Glorious but mild, all softness yet all fire!  
 Whatever hue my recollections take,  
 Even the regret, the very pain they wake  
 Is dear and exquisite! — but, oh! no more —  
 Lady! adieu — my heart has linger'd o'er  
 These vanish'd times, till all that round me lies,  
 Stream, banks, and bowers have faded on my eyes!

\* Lafitau wishes to believe, for the sake of his theory, that there was an order of vestals established among the Iroquois Indians; but I am afraid that Jaques Carthier, upon whose authority he supports himself, meant any thing but vestal institutions by the "cabanes publiques" which he met with at Montreal. See *Lafitau, Mœurs des Sauvages Américains, etc.* Tom. i. p. 173.

\*\* Vedi che sdegna gli argomenti umani;  
 Sì che remo non vuol, né altro velo,  
 Che l' ale sue tra liti sì lontani.  
 Vedi come l' ha dritte verso 'l cielo  
 Trattando l' aere con l' eterne penne;  
 Che non si mutan, come mortal pelo.

Dante, *Purgator.* Cant. ii.

## IMPROMPTU,

After a Visit to Mrs. —, of Montreal.

'Twas but for a moment — and yet in that time  
 She crowded th' impressions of many an hour:  
 Her eye had a glow, like the sun of her clime,  
 Which wak'd every feeling at once into flower!  
 Oh! could we have stol'n but one rapturous day,  
 To renew such impressions again and again,  
 The things we should look and imagine and say  
 Would be worth all the life we had wasted till then!  
 What we had not the leisure or language to speak,  
 We should find some more exquisite mode of revealing,  
 And, between us, should feel just as much in a week  
 As others would take a millennium in feeling!

WRITTEN ON

## PASSING DEADMAN'S ISLAND\*,

IN THE

GULF OF ST. LAWRENCE,

LATE IN THE EVENING, SEPTEMBER, 1804.

SEE you, beneath you cloud so dark,  
 Fast gliding along, a gloomy Bark?  
 Her sails are full, though the wind is still,  
 And there blows not a breath her sails to fill!  
 Oh! what doth that vessel of darkness bear?  
 The silent calm of the grave is there,  
 Save now and again a death-knell rung,  
 And the flap of the sails with night-fog hung!  
 There lieth a wreck on the dismal shore  
 Of cold and pitiless Labrador;  
 Where, under the moon, upon mounts of frost,  
 Full many a mariner's bones are tost!  
 Yon shadowy Bark hath been to that wreck,  
 And the dim blue fire, that lights her deck,  
 Doth play on as pale and livid a crew  
 As ever yet drank the churchyard dew!  
 To Deadman's Isle, in the eye of the blast,  
 To Deadman's Isle, she speeds her fast;  
 By skeleton shapes her sails are furl'd,  
 And the hand that steers is not of this world!  
 Oh! hurry thee on — oh! hurry thee on,  
 Thou terrible Bark! ere the night be gone,  
 Nor let morning look on so foul a sight  
 As would blanch for ever her rosy light!

TO

## THE BOSTON FRIGATE\*\*,

ON

LEAVING HALIFAX FOR ENGLAND,

OCTOBER, 1804.

ΝΟΣΤΟΥ ΠΡΟΦΑΣΙΣ ΓΑΥΚΕΡΟΥ.

*Pindar. Pyth. 4.*

WITH triumph this morning, oh Boston! I hail  
 The stir of thy deck and the spread of thy sail,

\* This is one of the Magdalen Islands, and, singularly enough, is the property of Sir Isaac Coffin. The above lines were suggested by a superstition very common among sailors, who call this ghost-ship, I think, "the flying Dutchman."

We were thirteen days on our passage from Quebec to Halifax, and I had been so spoiled by the very splendid hospitality, with which my friends of the *Phaeton* and Boston had treated me, that I was but ill prepared to encounter the miseries of a Canadian ship. The weather, however, was pleasant, and the scenery along the river delightful. Our passage through the Gut of Canso, with a bright sky and a fair wind, was particularly striking and romantic.

\*\* Commanded by Captain J. E. Douglas, with whom I returned to England, and to whom



For they tell me I soon shall be wafted, in thee,  
 To the flourishing isle of the brave and the free,  
 And that chill Nova-Scotia's unpromising strand\*  
 Is the last I shall tread of American land.  
 Well — peace to the land! may the people, at length,  
 Know that freedom is bliss, but that honour is strength;  
 That though man have the wings of the fetterless wind,  
 Of the wantonest air that the north can unbind,  
 Yet, if health do not sweeten the blast with her bloom,  
 Nor virtue's aroma its pathway perfume,  
 Unblest is the freedom and dreary the flight,  
 That but wanders to ruin and wantons to blight!

Farewell to the few I have left with regret,  
 May they sometimes recall, what I cannot forget,  
 That communion of heart and that parley of soul,  
 Which has lengthen'd our nights and illumined our bowl,  
 When they've ask'd me the manners, the mind, or the mien  
 Of some bard I had known or some chief I had seen,  
 Whose glory, though distant, they long had ador'd,  
 Whose name often hallow'd the juice of their board!  
 And still as, with sympathy humble but true,  
 I told them each luminous trait that I knew,  
 They have listen'd, and sigh'd that the powerful stream  
 Of America's empire should pass, like a dream,  
 Without leaving one fragment of genius, to say  
 How sublime was the tide which had vanish'd away!  
 Farewell to the few — though we never may meet  
 On this planet again, it is soothing and sweet  
 To think that, whenever my song or my name  
 Shall recur to their ear, they'll recall me the same  
 I have been to them now, young, unthoughtful, and blest,  
 Ere hope had deceiv'd me or sorrow deprest!

But, DOUGLAS! while thus I endear to my mind  
 The elect of the land we shall soon leave behind,  
 I can read in the weather-wise glance of thine eye,  
 As it follows the rack flitting over the sky,  
 That the faint coming breeze will be fair for our flight,  
 And shall steal us away, ere the falling of night.  
 Dear DOUGLAS! thou knowest, with thee by my side,  
 With thy friendship to soothe me, thy courage to guide,  
 There is not a bleak isle in those summerless seas,  
 Where the day comes in darkness, or shines but to freeze,  
 Not a tract of the line, not a barbarous shore,  
 That I could not with patience, with pleasure explore!  
 Oh! think then how happy I follow thee now,  
 When hope smooths the billowy path of our prow,  
 And each prosperous sigh of the west-springing wind  
 Takes me nearer the home where my heart is inshrined  
 Where the smile of a father shall meet me again,  
 And the tears of a mother turn bliss into pain;  
 Where the kind voice of sisters shall steal to my heart,  
 And ask it, in sighs, how we ever could part! —

But see! — the bent top-sails are ready to swell —  
 To the boat — I am with thee — Columbia, farewell!

I am indebted for many, many kindnesses. In truth, I should but offend the delicacy of my friend Douglas, and, at the same time, do injustice to my own feelings of gratitude, did I attempt to say how much I owe to him.

\* Sir John Wentworth, the Governor of Nova-Scotia, very kindly allowed me to accompany him on his visit to the College, which they have lately established at Windsor, about forty miles from Halifax, and I was indeed most pleasantly surprised by the beauty and fertility of the country which opened upon us after the bleak and rocky wilderness by which Halifax is surrounded. — I was told that, in traveling onwards, we should find the soil and the scenery improve, and it gave me much pleasure to know that the worthy Governor has by no means such an "inamabile regnum" as I was, at first sight, inclined to believe.

TO  
LADY H . . . . .,

ON AN

## OLD RING FOUND AT TUNBRIDGE-WELLS.

"Tunbridge est à la même distance de Londres, que Fontainebleau l'est de Paris. Ce qu'il y a de beau et de galant dans l'un et dans l'autre sexe s'y rassemble au tems des eaux. La compagnie, etc. etc."  
*See Mémoires de Grammont, Second Part. Chap. iii.*

TUNBRIDGE-WELLS, AUGUST, 1905.

WHEN Grammont grac'd these happy springs,  
And Tunbridge saw, upon her Pantiles,  
The merriest wight of all the kings  
That ever rul'd these gay, gallant isles;

Like us, by day, they rode, they walk'd,  
At eve, they did as we may do,  
And Grammont just like Spencer talk'd,  
And lovely Stewart smil'd like you!

The only different trait is this,  
That woman then, if man beset her,  
Was rather given to saying "yes,"  
Because, as yet, she knew no better!

Each night they held a coterie,  
Where every fear to slumber charm'd,  
Lovers were all they ought to be,  
And husbands not the least alarm'd!

They call'd up all their schoolday pranks,  
Nor thought it much their sense beneath  
To play at riddles, quips, and cranks,  
And lords show'd wit, and ladies teeth.

As — "Why are husbands like the Mint?"  
Because, forsooth, a husband's duty  
Is just to set the name and print  
That give a currency to beauty.

"Why is a garden's wilder'd maze  
"Like a young widow, fresh and fair?"  
Because it wants some hand to rase  
The weeds, which "have no business there!"

And thus they miss'd and thus they hit,  
And now they struck and now they parried,  
And some lay-in of full-grown wit,  
While others of a pun miscarried.

'Twas one of those facetious nights  
That Grammont gave this forfeit ring  
For breaking grave conundrum rites,  
Or punning ill, or — some such thing;

From whence it can be fairly trac'd,  
Through many a branch and many a bough,  
From twig to twig, until it grac'd  
The snowy hand that wears it now.

All this I'll prove, and then — to you  
Oh Tunbridge! and your springs ironical,  
I swear by H — the — te's eye of blue  
To dedicate th' important chronicle.

Long may your ancient inmates give  
Their mantles to your modern lodgers,  
And Charles's loves in H — the — te live,  
And Charles's bards revive in Rogers!

Let no pedantic fools be there,  
For ever be those fops abolish'd,  
With heads as wooden as thy ware,  
And, Heaven knows! not half so polish'd.

But still receive the mild, the gay,  
 The few who know the rare delight  
 Of reading Grammont every day,  
 And acting Grammont every night!

TO

NEVER mind how the pedagogue prosed,  
 You want not antiquity's stamp,  
 The lip, that's so scented by roses,  
 Oh! never must smell of the lamp.

Old Cloe, whose withering kisses  
 Have long set the loves at defiance,  
 Now, done with the science of blisses,  
 May fly to the blisses of science!

Young Sappho, for want of employments,  
 A one o'er her Ovid may melt,  
 Condemn'd but to read of enjoyments,  
 Which wiser Corinna had felt.

But for *you* to be buried in books —  
 Oh, FANNY! they're pitiful sages,  
 Who could not in *one* of your looks  
 Read more than in millions of pages!

Astronomy finds in your eye  
 Better light than she studies above,  
 And music must borrow your sigh  
 As the melody dearest to love.

In Ethics — 'tis you that can check,  
 In a minute, their doubts and their quarrels;  
 Oh! show but that mole on your neck,  
 And 'twill soon put an end to their morals.

Your Arithmetic only can trip  
 When to kiss and to count you endeavour;  
 But Eloquence glows on your lip  
 When you swear, that you'll love me for ever.

Thus you see, what a brilliant alliance  
 Of arts is assembled in you —  
 A course of more exquisite science  
 Man never need wish to go through!

And, oh! — if a fellow like me  
 May confer a diploma of hearts,  
 With my lip thus I seal your degree,  
 My divine little Mistress of Arts!

### EXTRACT

FROM

"THE DEVIL AMONG THE SCHOLARS."

ΤΙ ΚΑΚΟΝ 'Ο ΦΕΑΡΣ;

*Chrysost. Homil. in Epist. ad Hebraeos*

BUT, whither have these gentle ones,  
 The rosy nymphs and black-eyed nuns,  
 With all of Cupid's wild romancing,  
 Led my truant brains a dancing?  
 Instead of wise encomiastics  
 Upon the Doctors and Scholastics,  
 Polymaths and Polyhistor,

\* I promised that I would give the remainder of this Poem, but, as my critics do not seem to relish the sublime learning which it contains, they shall have no more of it. With a view, however, to the edification of these gentlemen, I have prevailed on an industrious friend of mine, who has read a great number of unnecessary books, to illuminate the extract with a little of his precious erudition.



Polyglots and — all their sisters,  
 The instant I have got the whim in,  
 Off I fly with nuns and women,  
 Like epic poets, ne'er at ease  
 Until I've stol'n "in medias res!"  
 So have I known a hopeful youth  
 Sit down, in quest of lore and truth,  
 With tomes, sufficient to confound him,  
 Like Tolu Bohn, heap'd around him,  
 Mamurra\* stuck to Theophrastus,  
 And Galen tumbling o'er Bombastus\*\*!  
 When lo! while all that's learn'd and wise  
 Absorbs the boy, he lifts his eyes,  
 And through the window of his study  
 Beholds a virgin fair and ruddy,  
 With eyes, as brightly turn'd upon him as  
 'The angels\*\*\* were on Hieronymus,  
 Saying, 'twas just as sweet to kiss her — oh!  
 Far more sweet than reading Cicero!  
 Quick fly the folios, widely scatter'd,  
 Old Homer's laurel'd brow is batter'd,  
 And Sappho's skin to Tully's leather,  
 All are confus'd and tost together!  
 Raptur'd he quits each dozing sage,  
 Oh woman! for thy lovelier page:  
 Sweet book! unlike the books of art,  
 Whose errors are thy fairest part;  
 In whom the dear errata column  
 Is the best page in all the volume!†  
 But, to begin my subject rhyme —  
 'Twas just about this devilish time,  
 When scarce there happen'd any frolics  
 That were not done by Diabolics,  
 A cold and loveless son of Lucifer,  
 Who woman scorn'd, nor knew the use of her,  
 A branch of Dagon's family,  
 (Which Dagon, whether He or She,  
 Is a dispute that vastly better is  
 Referr'd to Scaliger†† et caeteris.)  
 Finding that, in this cage of fools,  
 The wisest sots adorn the schools,

\* Mamurra, a dogmatic philosopher, who never doubted about any thing, except who was his father. "Nulla de re unquam practerquam de patre dubitavit." In vit. — He was very learned — "La-dedans (that is, in his head when it was opened), le Punique heurte le Persan, l'Hébreu choque l'Arabique, pour ne point parler de la mauvaise intelligence du Latin avec le Grec, etc. See L'Histoire de Montmaur, Tom. 2, page 91.

\*\* Bombastus latet sub splendido tegmine Aureoli Theophrasti Paracelsi" says Stadelius de circumforanea Literatorum vanitate. — He used to fight the devil every night with a broadsword, to the no small terror of his pupil Oporinus, who has recorded the circumstance. (Vide Oporin. Vit. apud Christian. Gryph. Vit. Select. quorundam Eruditissimorum, etc. Paracelsus had but a poor opinion of Galen. "My very beard (says he in his Paragraenum) has more learning in it than either Galen or Avicenna."

\*\*\* The angel, who scolded St. Jerom for reading Cicero, as Gratian tells the story in his "Concordantia discordantium Canonum," and says that for this reason bishops were not allowed to read the Classics. "Episcopus Gentilium libros non legat." Distinct. 37. But Gratian is notorious for lying — besides, angels have got no tongues, as the illustrious pupil of Panteus assures us. Οὐχ' ὡς ἡμῖν ταῦτα, ἔτως κεινοῖς ἡ γλῶττα· ἐθ' ἀν' οὐρανα τις δῶη φωνῆς ἀγγέλοις. Clem. Alexand. Stromat. Now, how an angel could scold without a tongue, I shall leave the angelic Mrs. — to determine.

† The idea of the Rabbins about the origin of woman is singular. They think that man was originally formed with a tail, like a monkey, but that the Deity cut off this appendage behind, and made woman of it. Upon this extraordinary supposition the following reflection is founded.

If such is the tie between women and men,  
 The nunny who weds is a pitiful elf,  
 For he takes to his tail like an idiot again,  
 And he makes a deplorable ape of himself.  
 Yet, if we may judge as the fashions prevail,  
 Every husband remembers th' original plan,  
 And, knowing his wife is no more than his tail,  
 Why he — leaves her behind him as much as he can.

†† Scaliger. de Emendat. Temporis. — Dagon was thought by others to be a certain sea-monster, who came every day out of the Red Sea to teach the Syrians husbandry. See Jacques Gaffarel's Curiosités innuées, chap. 1. He says he thinks this story of the sea-monster "carries little show of probability with it."

Took it at once his head Satanic in,  
 To grow a great scholastic manikin,  
 A doctor, quite as learn'd and fine as  
 Scotus John or Tom Aquinas\*,  
 Lully, Hales irrefragabilis,  
 Or any doctor of the rabble is!  
 In languages\*\*, the Polyglots,  
 Compar'd to him, were Babel sots;  
 He chatter'd more than ever Jew did,  
 Sanhedrim and Priest included,  
 Priest and holy Sanhedrim  
 Were one and seventy fools to him!  
 But chief the learned demon felt a  
 Zeal so strong for gamma, delta,  
 That, all for Greek and learning's glory\*\*\*,  
 He nightly tippled "Gracco more,"!  
 And never paid a bill or balance  
 Except upon the Grecian Kalends,  
 From whence your scholars, when they want tick,  
 Say, to be At-tick's to be on tick!  
 In logics, he was quite Ho Pann†!  
 Knew as much as ever man knew.  
 He fought the combat syllogistic  
 With so much skill and art cristic,  
 That though you were the learned Stagyrile,  
 At once upon the hip he had you right!  
 Sometimes indeed his speculations  
 Were view'd as dangerous innovations.  
 As thus — the Doctor's house did harbour a  
 Sweet blooming girl, whose name was Barbara:  
 Oft, when his heart was in a merry key,  
 He taught his maid his esoterica,  
 And sometimes, as a cure for hectics,  
 Would lecture her in dialectics.  
 How far their zeal let him and her go  
 Before they came to scaling Ergo,

\* I wish it were known with any degree of certainty whether the Commentary on Boethius attributed to Thomas Aquinas be really the work of this Angelic Doctor. There are some bold assertions hazarded in it: for instance, he says that Plato kept school in a town called Academia, and that Alcibiades was a very beautiful woman whom some of Aristotle's pupils fell in love with. "Alcibiades mulier fuit pulcherrima, quam videntes quidam discipuli Aristotelis, etc." See Freytag Adparat. Litterar. Art. 86. Tom. 1.

\*\* The following compliment was paid to Laurentius Valla, upon his accurate knowledge of the Latin language:

Nunc postquam manes defunctus Valla petivit,  
 Non audet Pluto verba Latina loqui.  
 Since Val arriv'd in Pluto's shade,  
 His nouns and pronouns all so pat in,  
 Pluto himself would be afraid  
 To ask ev'n "what's o'clock" in Latin!

These lines may be found in the "Auctorum Censio" of Du Verdier (page 29), an excellent critic, if he could have either felt or understood any one of the works which he criticises.

\*\*\* It is much to be regretted that Martin Luther, with all his talents for reforming, should yet be vulgar enough to laugh at Camerarius for writing to him in Greek. "Master Joachim (says he) has sent me some dates and some raisins, and has also written me two letters in Greek As soon as I am recovered, I shall answer them in Turkish, that he too may have the pleasure of reading what he does not understand." — "Graeca sunt, legi non possunt" is the ignorant speech attributed to Accursius; but very unjustly — far from asserting that Greek could not be read, that worthy juriconsult upon the Law 6. D. de Bonor. possess. expressly says, "Graecae literae possunt intelligi et legi." (Vide Nov. Libror. Rarior. Collection. Fasciculi IV.) — Scipio Carteroniachus seems to think that there is no salvation out of the pale of Greek Literature: "Via prima salutis Graia pandetur ab urbe." And the zeal of Laurentius Rhodomannus cannot be sufficiently admired, when he exhorts his countrymen "per gloriam Christi, per salutem patriae, per reipublicae decus et emolumentum" to study the Greek language. Nor must we forget Phavorinus, the excellent Bishop of Nocera, who, careless of all the usual commendations of a Christian, required no further eulogium on his tomb than "Here lieth a Greek Lexicographer."

† O ΠΛΑΝΥ. — The introduction of this language into English poetry has a good effect, and ought to be more universally adopted. A word or two of Greek in a stanza would serve as ballast to the most "light o' love" verses. Ansonius, among the ancients, may serve as a model:

Ου γὰρ μοι θεμὺς ἐστὶν ἐν τῇ ἡμετέρῃ  
 Ἀξίον ἀπὸ τῶν ἡμετέρων εἶναι καμνηταί.

Ronard, the French poet, has enriched his sonnets and odes with many an exquisite morsel from the Lexicon. His "chère Entelechie," in addressing his mistress, is admirable, and can only be matched by Cowley's "Antiperistasis."

Or how they placed the *medius terminus*,  
 Our chronicles do not determine us;  
 But so it was — by some confusion  
 In this their logical preclusion,  
 The Doctor wholly spoil'd, they say,  
 The figure\* of young Barbara;  
 And thus, by many a snare sophistic,  
 And enthymeme paralogistic,  
 Beguil'd a maid, who could not give,  
 To save her life, a negative"  
 In music, though he had no ears  
 Except for that amongst the spheres  
 (Which most of all, as he averr'd it,  
 He dearly loved, 'cause no one heard it),  
 Yet aptly he, at sight, could read  
 Each tuncful diagram in Bede,  
 And find, by Euclid's corollaria,  
 The ratios of a jig or aria.  
 But, as for all your warbling Delias,  
 Orpheuses and Saint Cecílias,  
 He own'd he thought them much surpass'd  
 By that redoubted Hyaloclast""  
 Who still contriv'd by dint of throttle,  
 Where'er he went, to crack a bottle!

Likewise to show his mighty knowledge, he,  
 On things unknown in physiology,  
 Wrote many a chapter to divert us,  
 Like that great little man Albertus,  
 Wherein he show'd the reason why,  
 When children first are heard to cry,  
 If boy the baby chance to be,  
 He cries OA! — if girl, OE! —  
 They are, says he, exceeding fair hints  
 Respecting their first sinful parents;  
 "Oh Eve!" exclaimeth little madam,  
 While little master cries "Oh Adam†!"

In point of science astronomical,  
 It seem'd to him extremely comical  
 That, once a year, the frolic sun  
 Should call at Virgo's house for fun,  
 And stop a month and blaze around her  
 Yet leave her Virgo, as he found her!  
 But, 'twas in Optics and Dioptries,  
 Our daemon play'd his first and top tricks,  
 He held that sunshine passes quicker  
 Through wine than any other liquor;  
 That glasses are the best utensils  
 To catch the eye's bewilder'd pencils;  
 And though he saw no great objection  
 To steady light and pure reflection,  
 He thought the aberrating rays,  
 Which play about a bumper's blaze,  
 Were by the Doctors look'd, in common, on,  
 As a more rare and rich phenomenon!  
 He wisely said that the sensorium  
 Is for the eyes a great emporium,  
 To which these noted picture stealers  
 Send all they can and meet with dealers.

\* The first figure of simple syllogisms, to which Barbara belongs, together with Celarent, Daril, and Ferio.

" Because the three propositions in the mood of Barbara are universal affirmatives. — The poet borrowed this equivocal upon Barbara from a curious Epigram which Meneknius gives in a note upon his "Essays de Charlatanerie Eruditorum." — In the "Nuptiae Peripateticæ" of Caspar Barlaeus, the reader will find some facetious applications of the terms of logic to matrimony. Crambe's Treatise on Syllogisms, in Martinus Scriblerus, is borrowed chiefly from the "Nuptiae Peripateticæ" of Barlaeus.

"" Or Glass-Breaker — Morholius has given an account of this extraordinary man, in a work published 1682. "De vitreo scypho fracto, etc."

† This is translated almost literally from a passage in Albertus de Secretis, etc. — I have not the book by me, or I would transcribe the words.



In many an optical proceeding  
The brain, he said, show'd great good breeding;  
For instance, when we ogle women  
(A trick which Barbara tutor'd him in),  
Although the dears are apt to get in a  
Strange position on the retina,  
Yet instantly the modest brain  
Doth set them on their legs again\*!

Our doctor thus with "stuff'd sufficiency"  
Of all omnigenous omniscieny  
Began (as who would not begin  
That had, like him, so much within?)  
'To let it out in books of all sorts,  
Folios, quartos, large and small sorts;  
Poems, so very deep and sensible  
That they were quite incomprehensible\*\*,  
Prose, which had been at learning's Fair,  
And bought up all the trumpery there,  
The tatter'd rags of every vest,  
In which the Greeks and Romans drest,  
And o'er her figure swoll'n and antic  
Scatter'd them all with airs so frantic,  
That those, who saw the fits she had,  
Declar'd unhappy Prose was mad!  
Epics he wrote and scores of rebusses,  
All as neat as old Turnebus's;  
Eggs and altars, cyclopaedias  
Grammars, prayer books — oh! 'twere tedious,  
Did I but tell the half, to follow me,  
Not the scribbling bard of Ptolemy,  
No — nor the hoary Trismegistus,  
(Whose writings all, thank heaven! have miss'd us),  
E'er fill'd with lumber such a ware-room  
As this great "porcus literarum!"

. . . .

## FRAGMENTS OF A JOURNAL.\*\*

TO G. M. ESQ.

FROM FREDERICKSBURG, VIRGINIA†, JUNE 2ND.

DEAR George! though every bone is aching,  
After the shaking  
I've had this week, over ruts and ridges,††  
And bridges

\* Alluding to that habitual act of the judgment, by which, notwithstanding the inversion of the image upon the retina, a correct impression of the object is conveyed to the sensorium.

\*\* Under this description, I believe "the Devil among the Scholars" may be included. Yet Leibnitz found out the uses of incomprehensibility, when he was appointed secretary to a society of philosophers at Nuremberg, merely for his merit in writing a cabalistical letter, one word of which neither they nor himself could interpret. See the *Eloge Historique de M. de Leibnitz, l'Europe Savante*. — People in all ages have loved to be puzzled. We find Cicero (thanking Atticus for having sent him a work of Serapion "ex quo (says he) quidem ego (quod inter nos liceat dicere) millesimam partem vix intelligo." Lib. 2. Epist. 4. And we know that Avicenna, the learned Arabian, read Aristotle's *Metaphysics* forty times over, for the supreme pleasure of being able to inform the world that he could not comprehend one syllable throughout them. (Nicolas Massa in Vit. Avicenn.)

\*\*\* These fragments form but a small part of a ridiculous medley of prose and doggerel, into which, for my amusement, I threw some of the incidents of my journey. If it were even in a more rational form, there is yet much of it too allusive and too personal for publication.

† Having remained about a week at New York, where I saw Madame Jerome Bonaparte, and felt a slight shock of an earthquake (the only things that particularly awakened my attention), I sailed again in the Boston for Norfolk, from whence I proceeded on my tour to the northward, through Williamsburgh, Richmond, etc. At Richmond there are a few men of considerable talents. Mr. Wickham, one of their celebrated legal characters, is a gentleman whose manners and mode of life would do honour to the most cultivated societies. Judge Marshall, the author of *Washington's Life*, is another very distinguished ornament of Richmond. These gentlemen, I must observe, are of that respectable, but at present unpopular, party, the Federalists.

†† What Mr. Weld says of the continual necessity of balancing or trimming the stage, in passing over some of the wretched roads in America, is by no means exaggerated. "The driver frequently had to call to the passengers in the stage, to lean out of the carriage, first at one side then at the other, to prevent it from oversetting in the deep ruts with which the road abounds! 'Now, gentlemen, to the right,' upon which the passengers all stretched their bodies half way out of the carriage, to balance it on that side. 'Now, gentlemen, to the left;' and so on." — *Weld's Travels*, letter 3.

Made of a few uneasy planks,\*

In open ranks

Like old women's teeth, all loosely thrown  
Over rivers of mud, whose names alone  
Would make the knees of stoutest man knock,

Rappahannock,

Occoquan — the Heavens may harbour us!

Who ever heard of names so barbarous?

Worse than M\*\*\*'s Latin,

Or the smooth codicil

To a witch's will, where she brings her cat in!

I treat my goddess ill,

(My muse I mean) to make her speak 'em;

Like the Verbum Graecum,

Spermagoraiolekitholakanopolides,\*\*

Words that ought only be said upon holidays,

When one has nothing else to do.

But, dearest George, though every bone is aching

After this shaking,

And trying to regain the socket,

From which the stage thought fit to rock it,

I fancy I shall sleep the better

For having scrawl'd a kind of letter

To you.

It seems to me like — "George, good-night!"

Though far the spot I date it from;

To which I fancy, while I write,

You answer back — "Good-night t'ye, Tom."

But do not think that I shall turn all

Sorts of quiddities,

And insipidities,

Into my journal;

That I shall tell you the different prices

Of eating, drinking, and such other vices,

To "contumace your appetite's acidities:"\*\*\*

No, no; the Muse too delicate bodied is

For such commodities!

Neither suppose, like fellow of college, she

Can talk of conchology,

Or meteorology;

Or that a nymph, who wild as comet errs,

Can discuss barometers,

Farming tools, statistic histories,

Geography, law, or such like mysteries,

For which she doesn't care three skips of

Prettiest flea, that e'er the lips of

Catherine Roache look'd smiling upon,

When bards of France all, one by one,

Declared, that never did hand approach

Such a flea as was caught upon Catharine Roache!†

\* \* \* \* \*

Sentiment, George, I'll talk, when I've got any,

And botany —

Oh! Linnaeus has made such a prig o' me,

Cases I'll find of such polygamy

\* Before the stage can pass one of these bridges, the driver is obliged to stop and arrange the loose planks, of which it is composed, in the manner that best suits his ideas of safety: and, as the planks are again disturbed by the passing of the coach, the next travellers who arrive have of course a new arrangement to make. Mahomet (as Sale tells us) was at some pains to imagine a precarious kind of bridge for the entrance of Paradise, in order to enhance the pleasures of arrival: a Virginian bridge, I think, would have answered his purpose completely.

\*\* Σπερμαγοραιολεκθολακανοπωλιδες. — From the *Lysistrata* of ARISTOPHANES, v. 438.

\*\*\* This phrase is taken verbatim from an account of an expedition to Drummond's Pond by one of those many Americans who profess to think that the English language, as it has been hitherto written, is deficient in what they call republican energy. One of the *savans* of Washington is far advanced in the construction of a new language for the United States, which is supposed to be a mixture of Hebrew and Miknak.

† Alluding to a collection of poems, called *La Puce des grands-jours de Poitiers*. They were all written upon a flea, which Stephen Pasquier found on the bosom of the famous Catherine des Roches, one morning during the *grands-jours* of Poitiers. I ask pardon of the learned Catherine's memory, for my vulgar alteration of her most respectable name.

Under every bush,  
 As would make the "shy curcuma"\* blush;  
 Vice under every name and shape,  
 From adulterous gardens to fields of rape!  
 I'll send you some *Dionaea Muscipula*,  
 And, into Bartram's book if you dip, you'll a  
 Pretty and florid description find of  
 This "ludicrous, lobed, carnivorous, kind of —" "  
 The Lord deliver us!  
 Think of a vegetable being "carnivorous!"  
 And, George, be sure  
 I'll treat you too, like Liancourt\*\*\*  
 (Nor thou be risible),  
 With all the views, so striking and romantic,  
 Which one *might* have of the Atlantic,  
 If it were visible

. . . . .  
 And now, to tell you the gay variety  
 Of my stage society,  
 There was a quaker, who room for twenty took,  
 Pious and big as a Polyglot Pentateuch!  
 There was his niece too, sitting so fair by,  
 Like a neat testament, kept to swear by.  
 What pity, blooming girl!  
 That lips, so ready for a lover,  
 Should not beneath their ruby casket cover  
 One tooth of pearl!†  
 But, like a rose beside the church-yard-stone,  
 Be doom'd to blush o'er many a mouldering bone!  
 There was . . . .

There was a student of the college, too,  
 Who said  
 Much more about the riches of his head,  
 Than, if there were an income-tax on brains.  
 His head could venture to acknowledge to.  
 I ask'd the Scholar  
 If his — what d'ye call her? —  
 Alma Mater and her Bishop  
 Properly follow'd the Marquis's wish up, ††  
 And were much advancing  
 In dancing?

. . . . .  
 The evening now grew dark and still;  
 The whip-poor-will  
 Sung pensively on every tree;  
 And strait I fell into a reverie  
 Upon that man of gallantry and pith,  
 Captain Smith.†††

\* "Curcuma, cold and shy." — DARWIN.

\*\* "Observed likewise in these savannas abundance of the ludicrous *Dionaea Muscipula*." — BARTRAM'S *Travels in North America*. For his description of this "carnivorous vegetable," see Introduction, p. 13.

\*\*\* This philosophical Duke, describing the view from Mr. Jefferson's house, says, "The Atlantic might be seen, were it not for the greatness of the distance, which renders that prospect impossible." — See his *Travels*.

† Polygnotus was the first painter, says Eliny, who showed the teeth in his portraits. He would scarcely, I think, have been tempted to such an innovation in America.

†† The Marquis de CHATELLEUX, in his wise letter to Mr. Maddison, Professor of Philosophy in the College of William and Mary, at Williamsburgh, dwells with much earnestness on the attention which should be paid to dancing. — See his *Travels*. This college, the only one in the state of Virginia, and the first which I saw in America, gave me but a melancholy idea of republican seats of learning. That contempt for the elegancies of education, which the American democrats affect, is no where more grossly conspicuous than in Virginia: the young men, who look for advancement, study rather to be demagogues than politicians; and as every thing that distinguishes from the multitude is supposed to be invidious and unpopular, the levelling system is applied to education, and has had all the effect which its partizans could desire, by producing a most extensive equality of ignorance. The Abbé RAYNAL, in his prophetic admonitions to the Americans, directing their attention very strongly to learned establishments, says, "When the youth of a country are seen depraved, the nation is on the decline." I know not what the Abbé Raynal would pronounce of this nation now, were he alive to know the morals of the young students at Williamsburgh! But when he wrote, his countrymen had not yet introduced the "doctrinam deos spernentem" into America.

††† John Smith, a famous traveller, and by far the most enterprising of the first settlers in Virginia. How much he was indebted to the interesting young Pocahontas, daughter of King



And very strange it seem'd to me,  
That, after having kiss'd so grand a  
Dame as Lady Trabigzanda,  
By any chance he  
Could take a fancy  
To a nymph, with such a copper front as  
Pocahuntas!

And now, as through the gloom so dark,  
The fire-flies scatter'd many a fiery spark,  
To one, that glittered on the quaker's bonnet,  
I wrote a sonnet.\*

And —

two lines more had just completed it;  
But, at the moment I repeated it,  
Our stage,  
Which good Brissot, with brains so critical  
And sage,  
Calleth the true "machine political")\*\*  
With all its load of uncles, scholars, nieces,  
Together jumbled,  
Tumbled  
Into a rut and fell to pieces!

Good night! — my bed must be,  
By this time, warm enough for me,  
Because I find old Ephraim Steady  
And Miss his niece are there already!

Some cavillers  
Object to sleep with fellow-travellers;  
But  
Saints protect the pretty quaker,  
Heaven forbid that I should wake her!

#### TO A FRIEND.

WHEN next you see the black eyed *Caty*,  
The loving, languid girl of Hayti,\*\*  
Whose finger so expertly plays  
Amid the ribbon's silken maze,  
Just like Aurora, when she ties  
A rainbow round the morning skies!  
Say, that I hope, when winter's o'er,  
On Norfolk's bank again to rove,  
And then shall search the ribbon store  
For some of *Caty's* softest love.  
I should not like the gloss were past;  
Yet want it not entirely new;  
But bright and strong enough to last  
About — suppose a week or two.  
However frail, however light,  
'Twill do, at least, to wear at night:  
And so you'll tell our black-eyed *Caty* —  
The loving, languid girl of Hayti!

Powhatan, may be seen in all the histories of this colony. In the Dedication of his own work to the Duchess of Richmond he thus enumerates his *bonnes fortunes*: "Yet my comfort is, that heretofore honorable and vertuous Ladies, and comparable but among themselves, have offered me rescue and protection in my greatest dangers. Even in forraigne parts I have felt reliefe from that sex. The beauteous Lady Trabigzanda, when I was a slave to the Turks, did all she could to secure me. When I overcame the Bashaw of Nalbrits in Tartaria, the charitable Lady Callamata supplied my necessities. In the utmost of my extremities, that blessed Pocahuntas, the great King's daughter of Virginia, oft saved my life."

Davis, in his whimsical *Travels through America*, has manufactured into a kind of romance the loves of Mr. Rolfe with this "opaci maxima mundi," Pocahuntas.

\* For the Sonnet, see page 373.

\*\* "The American stages are the true political carriages." Brissot's *Travels*, letter 6th. — There is nothing more amusing than the philosophical *singerie*s of these French travellers. In one of the letters of Claviere, prefixed to those of Brissot, upon their plan for establishing a republic of philosophers in some part of the western world, he intreats Brissot to be particular in choosing a place "where there are no musquitoes;" forsooth, ne quid respublica detrimenti caperet!

\*\*\* Among the West-Indian French at Norfolk, there are some very interesting Saint Domingo girls, who, in the day, sell millinery, etc., and at night assemble in little cotillion parties, where they dance away the remembrance of their unfortunate country, and forget the miseries which "les amis des noirs" have brought upon them.

"Errare malo cum Platone, quam cum aliis recte sentire."

I would rather think wrongly with Plato, than rightly with any one else.

CICERO.

1802.

FANNY, my love, we ne'er were sages,  
But, trust me, all that Tully's zeal  
Express'd for Plato's glowing pages,  
All that, and more, for thee I feel!  
Whate'er the heartless world decree,  
Howe'er unfeeling prudes condemn,  
Fanny! I'd rather sin with thee,  
Than live and die a saint with them!

### SONG.

I NE'ER on that lip for a minute have gazed,  
But a thousand temptations beset me,  
And I've thought, as the dear little rubies you raised,  
How delicious 'twould be — if you'd let me!  
Then be not so angry for what I have done,  
Nor say that you've sworn to forget me;  
They were buds of temptation too pouting to shun,  
And I thought that — you could not but let me!  
When your lip with a whisper came close to my cheek,  
Oh think how bewitching it met me!  
And, plain as the eye of a Venus could speak,  
Your eye seem'd to say — you would let me!  
Then forgive the transgression, and bid me remain,  
For, in truth, if I go, you'll regret me;  
Or, oh! — let me try the transgression again,  
And I'll do all you wish — will you let me?

### FROM THE GREEK.\*

I've press'd her bosom oft and oft;  
In spite of many a pouting cheek,  
Have touch'd her lip in dalliance soft,  
And play'd around her silvery neck.  
But, as for more, the maid's so coy,  
That saints or angels might have seen us;  
She's now for prudence, now for joy,  
Minerva half, and half a Venus.  
When Venus makes her bless me near,  
Why then, Minerva makes her loth;  
And — oh the sweet, tormenting dear!  
She makes me mad between them both!

### ON A BEAUTIFUL EAST-INDIAN.

If all the daughters of the sun  
Have loving looks and hearts of flame,  
Go, tell me not that *she* is one —  
'Twas from the wintry moon she came!  
And yet, sweet eye! thou ne'er wert given  
To kindle what thou dost not feel;  
And yet, thou flushing lip — by Heaven!  
Thou ne'er wert made for Dian's seal!  
Oh! for a sunbeam, rich and warm  
From thy own Ganges' fervid haunts,  
To light thee up, thou lovely form!  
To all my soul adores and wants:  
To see thee burn — to faint and sigh  
Upon that bosom as it blazed,  
And be, myself, the first to die,  
Amid the flame myself had raised!

\* *Μαζες χερσιν έχω, στοματι στομα, δε περι δειρην  
Ασχετα λυσσων βοσζομαι αγρυπην\*  
Ουπω δ' αργογενειαν ολην ελον\* αλλ' ετι καμνων  
Παρθενον αμφιτετον λεχρον ανανομενην.  
Ημισυ γαρ Παριη, το δ' αρ ημισυ δωκεν Αθηνη\*  
Αυται εγω μεσος τηχομαι αμφοτερων.*

## TO —

I know that none can smile like thee,  
 But there is one, a gentler one,  
 Whose heart, though young and wild it be,  
 Would ne'er have done as thine has done.

When we were left alone to-day,  
 When every curious eye was fled,  
 And all that love could look or say,  
 We might have look'd, we might have said:

Would *she* have felt me trembling press,  
 Nor trembling press to me again?  
 Would *she* have had the power to bless,  
 Yet want the heart to bless me then?

Her tresses, too, as soft as thine —  
 Would *she* have idly paused to twine  
 Their scatter'd locks, with cold delay,  
 While, oh! such minutes pass'd away,  
 As Heaven has made for those who love?  
 For those who love, and long to steal  
 What none but hearts of ice reprove,  
 What none but hearts of fire can feel!  
 Go, go — an age of vulgar years  
 May now be pined, be sigh'd away,  
 Before one blessed hour appears,  
 Like that which we have lost to-day!

## AT NIGHT.\*

At night, when all is still around,  
 How sweet to hear the distant sound  
 Of footstep, coming soft and light!  
 What pleasure in the anxious beat,  
 With which the bosom flies to meet  
 That foot that comes so soft at night!  
 And then, at night, how sweet to say  
 "Tis late, my love!" and chide delay,  
 Though still the western clouds are bright;  
 Oh! happy too the silent press,  
 The eloquence of mute caress,  
 With those we love exchanged at night!  
 At night, what dear employ to trace,  
 In fancy, every glowing grace  
 That's hid by darkness from the sight!  
 And guess, by every broken sigh,  
 What tales of bliss the shrouded eye  
 Is telling from the soul, at night!

## TO —

I often wish that thou wert dead,  
 And I beside thee calmly sleeping;  
 Since love is o'er and passion fled,  
 And life has nothing worth our keeping!  
 No — common souls may bear decline  
 Of all that throbb'd them once so high;  
 But hearts that beat like thine and mine,  
 Must still love on — love on or die!  
 'Tis true, our early joy was such,  
 That nature could not bear th' excess!  
 It was too much — for life too much —  
 Though life be all a blank with less!  
 To see that eye, so cold, so still,  
 Which once, oh God! could melt in bliss —  
 No, no, I cannot bear the chill!  
 Hate! burning hate were Heaven to this!

\* These lines allude to a curious lamp, which has for its device a Cupid, with the words "at night" written over him.



I.

# NATIONAL AIRS.

TO WHICH IS ADDED

II.

## A MELOLOGUE UPON NATIONAL MUSIC.

---

## ADVERTISEMENT.

It is CICERO, I believe, who says "*naturā ad modos ducimur*;" and the abundance of wild, indigenous airs, which almost every country, except England, possesses, sufficiently proves the truth of his assertion. The lovers of this simple, but interesting kind of music, are here presented with the first number of a collection, which, I trust, their contributions will enable us to continue. A pretty air without words resembles one of those *half* creatures of PLATO, which are described as wandering in search of the remainder of themselves through the world. To supply this other half, by uniting with congenial words the many fugitive melodies which have hitherto had none, or only such as are unintelligible to the generality of their hearers, is the object and ambition of the present work. Neither is it our intention to confine ourselves to what are strictly called National Melodies, but, wherever we meet with any wandering and beautiful air, to which poetry has not yet assigned a worthy home, we shall venture to claim it as an *estrays* swan, and enrich our humble Hippocrene with its song.

. . . . .

T. M.

---

## NATIONAL AIRS.

No. I.

### A TEMPLE TO FRIENDSHIP.\*

*Spanish Air.*

#### I.

"A TEMPLE to Friendship," said Laura, enchanted,  
"I'll build in this garden, — the thought is divine!"  
Her temple was built, and she now only wanted  
An image of Friendship to place on the shrine.  
She flew to a sculptor, who set down before her  
A Friendship, the fairest his art could invent,  
But so cold and so dull, that the youthful adorer  
Saw plainly this was not the idol she meant.

#### II.

"Oh! never," she cried, "could I think of enshrining  
"An image, whose looks are so joyless and dim;  
"But yon little god, upon roses reclining,  
"We'll make, if you please, Sir, a Friendship of him."  
So the bargain was struck; with the little god laden  
She joyfully flew to her shrine in the grove:  
"Farewell," said the sculptor, "you're not the first maiden  
"Who came but for Friendship and took away Love."

### FLOW ON, THOU SHINING RIVER.

*Portuguese Air.*

#### I.

Flow on, thou shining river;  
But, ere thou reach the sea,  
Seek Ella's bower, and give her  
The wreaths I fling o'er thee.  
And tell her thus, if she'll be mine,  
The current of our lives shall be,  
With joys along their course to shine,  
Like those sweet flowers on thee.

#### II.

But if, in wandering thither,  
Thou find'st she mocks my prayer,  
Then leave those wreaths to wither  
Upon the cold bank there.  
And tell her thus, when youth is o'er,  
Her lone and loveless charms shall be  
Thrown by upon life's weedy shore,  
Like those sweet flowers from thee.

### ALL THAT'S BRIGHT MUST FADE.

*Indian Air.*

#### I.

All that's bright must fade, —  
The brightest still the fleetest;  
All that's sweet was made,  
But to be lost when sweetest.  
Stars that shine and fall; —  
The flower that drops in springing; —  
These, alas! are types of all  
To which our hearts are clinging.  
All that's bright must fade, —  
The brightest still the fleetest;

\* The thought is taken from a song by Le Prieur, called "La Statue de l'Amitié."



All that's sweet was made  
But to be lost when sweetest!

II.

Who would seek or prize  
Delights that end in aching?  
Who would trust to ties  
That every hour are breaking?  
Better far to be  
In utter darkness lying,  
Than be bless'd with light and see  
That light for ever flying.  
All that's bright must fade, —  
The brightest still the fleetest;  
All that's sweet was made  
But to be lost when sweetest!

### SO WARMLY WE MET.

*Hungarian Air.*

I.

So warmly we met and so fondly we parted,  
That which was the sweeter even I could not tell —  
That first look of welcome her sunny eyes darted,  
Or that tear of passion which bless'd our farewell.  
To meet was a heaven, and to part thus another, —  
Our joy and our sorrow seem'd rivals in bliss;  
Oh! Cupid's two eyes are not liker each other  
In smiles and in tears, than that moment to this.

II.

The first was like day-break — new, sudden, delicious,  
The dawn of a pleasure scarce kindled up yet —  
The last was that farewell of daylight, more precious,  
More glowing and deep, as 'tis nearer its set.  
Our meeting, though happy, was tinged by a sorrow  
To think that such happiness could not remain;  
While our parting, though sad, gave a hope that to-morrow  
Would bring back the bless'd hour of meeting again.

### THOSE EVENING BELLS.

*Air. — The Bells of St. Petersburg.*

I.

Those evening bells! those evening bells!  
How many a tale their music tells,  
Of youth, and home, and that sweet time,  
When last I heard their soothing chime!

II.

Those joyous hours are past away!  
And many a heart, that then was gay,  
Within the tomb now darkly dwells,  
And hears no more those evening bells!

III.

And so 'twill be when I am gone;  
That tuneful peal will still ring on,  
While other bards shall walk these dells,  
And sing your praise, sweet evening bells!

### SHOULD THOSE FOND HOPES.

*Portuguese Air.*

I.

\* SHOULD those fond hopes e'er forsake thee,  
Which now so sweetly thy heart employ;  
Should the cold world come to wake thee  
From all thy visions of youth and joy;

\* The metre of the words is here necessarily sacrificed to the air.

Should the gay friends, for whom thou wouldst banish  
 Him who once thought thy young heart his own,  
 All, like spring birds, falsely vanish,  
 And leave thy winter unheeded and lone; —

II.

Oh! 'tis then he thou hast slighted  
 Would come to cheer thee, when all seem'd o'er;  
 Then the truant, lost and blighted,  
 Would to his bosom be taken once more.  
 Like that dear bird we both can remember,  
 Who left us while summer shone round.  
 But, when chill'd by bleak December,  
 Upon our threshold a welcome still found.

## REASON, FOLLY, AND BEAUTY.

*Italian Air.*

I.

REASON, FOLLY, and BEAUTY, they say,  
 Went on a party of pleasure one day:  
 FOLLY play'd  
 Around the maid,  
 The bell of his cap rung merrily out;  
 While REASON took  
 To his sermon-book —  
 Oh! which was the pleasanter no one need doubt.

II.

BEAUTY, who likes to be thought very sage,  
 Turn'd for a moment to REASON's dull page,  
 Till FOLLY said,  
 "Look here, sweet maid!" —  
 The sight of his cap brought her back to herself;  
 While REASON read  
 His leaves of lead,  
 With no one to mind him, poor sensible elf!

III.

Then REASON grew jealous of FOLLY's gay cap;  
 Had he that on, he her heart might entrap —  
 "There it is,"  
 Quoth FOLLY, "old quiz!"  
 But REASON the head-dress so awkwardly wore,  
 That BEAUTY now liked him still less than before;  
 While FOLLY took  
 Old REASON's book,  
 And twisted the leaves in a cap of such Ton,  
 That BEAUTY vow'd  
 (Though not aloud),  
 She liked him still better in that than his own!

## FARE THEE WELL, THOU LOVELY ONE!

*Sicilian Air.*

I.

FARE thee well, thou lovely one!  
 Lovely still, but dear no more;  
 Once his soul of truth is gone,  
 Love's sweet life is o'er,  
 Thy words, whate'er their flattery spell,  
 Could scarce have thus deceived;  
 But eyes that acted truth so well  
 Were sure to be believed.  
 Then, fare thee well, thou lovely one!  
 Lovely still, but dear no more;  
 Once his soul of truth is gone,  
 Love's sweet life is o'er.

II.

Yet those eyes look constant still,

True as stars they keep their light;  
 Still those cheeks their pledge fulfil  
 Of blushing always bright.  
 'Tis only on thy changeable heart  
 The blame of falsehood lies;  
 Love lives in every other part,  
 But there, alas! he dies.  
 Then, fare thee well, thou lovely one!  
 Lovely still, but dear no more;  
 Once his soul of truth is gone,  
 Love's sweet life is o'er.

## DOST THOU REMEMBER?

*Portuguese Air.*

## I.

Dost thou remember that place so lonely,  
 A place for lovers, and lovers only,  
 Where first I told thee all my secret sighs?  
 When, as the moonbeam, that trembled o'er thee,  
 Illumed thy blushes, I knelt before thee,  
 And read my hope's sweet triumph in those eyes?  
 Then, then, while closely heart was drawn to heart,  
 Love bound us — never, never more to part!

## II.

\* And when I call'd thee by names the dearest  
 That love could fancy, the fondest, nearest —  
 "My life, my only life!" among the rest;  
 In those sweet accents that still inthral me,  
 Thou saidst "Ah! wherefore thy life thus call me?"  
 "Thy soul, thy soul's the name that I love best;  
 "For life soon passes, but how bless'd to be  
 "That soul which never, never parts from thee!"

## OH! COME TO ME WHEN DAYLIGHT SETS.

*Venetian Air.*

## I.

Oh! come to me when daylight sets;  
 Sweet! then come to me,  
 When smoothly go our gondolets  
 O'er the moonlight sea.  
 When Mirth's awake, and Love begins,  
 Beneath that glancing ray,  
 With sound of lutes and mandolins,  
 To steal young hearts away.  
 Oh! come to me when daylight sets;  
 Sweet! then come to me,  
 When smoothly go our gondolets  
 O'er the moonlight sea.

## II.

Oh! then's the hour for those who love,  
 Sweet! like thee and me;  
 When all's so calm below, above,  
 In Heaven and o'er the sea.  
 When maidens sing sweet barcarolles,\*\*  
 And Echo sings again  
 So sweet, that all with ears and souls  
 Should love and listen then.  
 So, come to me when daylight sets;  
 Sweet! then come to me,  
 When smoothly go our gondolets  
 O'er the moonlight sea.

\* The thought in this verse is borrowed from the original Portuguese words.

\*\* Barcarolles, sorte de chansons en langue Vénitienne, que chantent les gondoliers à Venise.  
 — ROUSSEAU, *Dictionnaire de Musique*.



## OFT, IN THE STILLY NIGHT.

*Scotch Air.*

I.

OFT, in the stilly night,  
 Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,  
 Fond Memory brings the light  
 Of other days around me;  
 The smiles, the tears,  
 Of boyhood's years,  
 The words of love then spoken;  
 The eyes that shone,  
 Now dimm'd and gone,  
 The cheerful hearts now broken!  
 Thus, in the stilly night,  
 Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,  
 Sad Memory brings the light  
 Of other days around me.

II.

When I remember all  
 The friends, so link'd together,  
 I've seen around me fall,  
 Like leaves in wintry weather;  
 I feel like one,  
 Who treads alone  
 Some banquet-hall deserted,  
 Whose lights are fled,  
 Whose garland's dead,  
 And all but he departed!  
 Thus, in the stilly night,  
 Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,  
 Sad Memory brings the light  
 Of other days around me.

## HARK! THE VESPER HYMN IS STEALING.

*Russian Air.*

I.

HARK! the vesper hymn is stealing,  
 O'er the waters soft and clear;  
 Nearer yet and nearer pealing,  
 Jubilate, Amen.  
 Farther now, now farther stealing,  
 Soft it fades upon the ear,  
 Jubilate, Amen.

II.

Now, like moonlight waves retreating  
 To the shore, it dies along;  
 Now, like angry surges meeting,  
 Breaks the mingled tide of song.  
 Jubilate, Amen.  
 Hush! again, like waves, retreating  
 To the shore, it dies along,  
 Jubilate, Amen.

## NATIONAL AIRS.

No. II.

## LOVE AND HOPE.

*Swiss Air.*

I.

At morn, beside yon summer sea,  
 Young Hope and Love reclined;

But scarce had noon-tide come, when he  
 Into his bark leap'd smilingly,  
 And left poor Hope behind.

## II.

"I go," said Love, "to sail awhile  
 "Across this sunny main;"  
 And then so sweet his parting smile,  
 That Hope, who never dream'd of guile,  
 Believed he'd come again.

## III.

She linger'd there till evening's beam  
 Along the waters lay,  
 And o'er the sands, in thoughtful dream,  
 Oft traced his name, which still the stream  
 As often wash'd away.

## IV.

At length a sail appears in sight,  
 And tow'rd the maiden moves!  
 'Tis Wealth that comes, and gay and bright,  
 His golden bark reflects the light,  
 But ah! it is not Love's.

## V.

Another sail — 'twas Friendship show'd  
 Her night-lamp o'er the sea;  
 And calm the light that lamp bestow'd:  
 But Love had lights that warmer glow'd.  
 And where, alas! was he?

## VI.

Now fast around the sea and shore  
 Night threw her darkling chain,  
 The sunny sails were seen no more,  
 Hope's morning dreams of bliss were o'er —  
 Love never came again!

## THERE COMES A TIME.

*German Air.*

## I.

THERE comes a time, a dreary time,  
 To him whose heart hath flown  
 O'er all the fields of youth's sweet prime,  
 And made each flower its own.  
 'Tis when his soul must first renounce  
 Those dreams so bright, so fond;  
 Oh! then's the time to die at once,  
 For life has nought beyond.  
 There comes a time, etc.

## II.

When sets the sun on Afric's shore,  
 That instant all is night;  
 And so should life at once be o'er,  
 When Love withdraws his light —  
 Nor, like our northern day, gleam on  
 Through twilight's dim delay,  
 The cold remains of lustre gone,  
 Of fire long pass'd away.  
 Oh! there comes a time, etc.

## MY HARP HAS ONE UNCHANGING THEME.

*Swedish Air.*

## I.

My harp has one unchanging theme,  
 One strain that still comes o'er  
 Its languid chord, as 'twere a dream  
 Of joy that's now no more.  
 In vain I try, with livelier air,

To wake the breathing string;  
That voice of other times is there,  
And saddens all I sing.

## II.

Breathe on, breathe on, thou languid strain,  
Henceforth be all my own,  
Though thou art oft so full of pain  
Few hearts can bear thy tone.  
Yet oft thou'rt sweet, as if the sigh,  
The breath that Pleasure's wings  
Gave out, when last they wanton'd by,  
Were still upon thy strings.

## OH! NO — NOT E'EN WHEN FIRST WE LOVED.

*Cashmerian Air.*

## I.

Oh! no — not e'en when first we loved,  
Wert thou as dear as now thou art;  
Thy beauty then my senses moved,  
But now thy virtues bind my heart.  
What was but Passion's sigh before,  
Has since been turn'd to Reason's vow;  
And, though I then might love thee more,  
Trust me, I love thee better now!

## II.

Although my heart in earlier youth  
Might kindle with more wild desire,  
Believe me, it has gain'd in truth  
Much more than it has lost in fire.  
The flame now warms my inmost core,  
That then but sparkled o'er my brow;  
And, though I seem'd to love thee more,  
Yet, oh! I love thee better now.

## PEACE BE AROUND THEE.

*Scotch Air.*

## I.

PEACE be around thee, wherever thou ro'ast;  
May life be for thee one summer's day,  
And all that thou wishest, and all that thou lov'st,  
Come smiling around thy sunny way!  
If sorrow e'er this calm should break,  
May even thy tears pass off so lightly,  
Like spring-showers, they'll only make  
The smiles that follow shine more brightly!

## II.

May Time, who sheds his blight o'er all,  
And daily dooms some joy to death,  
O'er thee let years so gently fall,  
They shall not crush one flower beneath!  
As half in shade and half in sun  
This world along its path advances,  
May that side the sun's upon  
Be all that e'er shall meet thy glances!

## COMMON SENSE AND GENIUS.

*French Air.*

## I.

WHILE I touch the string.  
Wreath my brows with laurel,  
For the tale I sing  
Has, for once, a moral.  
Common Sense, one night,  
Though not used to gambols,



Went out by moonlight,  
 With Genius, on his rambles.  
 While I touch the string, etc.

## II.

Common Sense went on,  
 Many wise things saying,  
 While the light that shone  
 Soon set Genius straying.  
 One his eye ne'er raised  
 From the path before him,  
 T' other idly gazed  
 On each night-cloud o'er him.

While I touch the string, etc.

## III.

So they came, at last,  
 To a shady river;  
 Common Sense soon pass'd,  
 Safe, as he doth ever;  
 While the boy, whose look  
 Was in Heaven that minute,  
 Never saw the brook,  
 But tumbled headlong in it!

While I touch the string, etc.

## IV.

How the wise one smiled,  
 When safe o'er the torrent,  
 At that youth, so wild,  
 Dripping from the current!  
 Sense went home to bed;  
 Genius, left to shiver  
 On the bank, 'tis said,  
 Died of that cold river!

While I touch the string, etc.

## THEN, FARE THEE WELL.

*Old English Air.*

## I.

THEN, fare thee well! my own dear love,  
 This world has now for us  
 No greater grief, no pain above  
 The pain of parting thus, dear love! the pain of parting thus!

## II.

Had we but known, since first we met,  
 Some few short hours of bliss,  
 We might, in numbering them, forget  
 The deep, deep pain of this, dear love! the deep, deep pain of this!

## III.

But no, alas! we've never seen  
 One glimpse of pleasure's ray,  
 But still there came some cloud between,  
 And chased it all away, dear love! and chased it all away!

## IV.

Yet, o'ea could those sad moments last,  
 Far dearer to my heart  
 Were hours of grief, together past,  
 Than years of mirth apart, dear love! than years of mirth apart!

## V.

Farewell! our hope was born in fears,  
 And nursed 'mid vain regrets!  
 Like winter suns, it rose in tears,  
 Like them in tears it sets, dear love! like them in tears it sets!

## GAILY SOUNDS THE CASTANET.

*Maltese Air.*

## I.

GAILY sounds the castanet,  
 Beating time to bounding feet,

When, after daylight's golden set,  
 Maids and youths by moonlight meet.  
 Oh! then, how sweet to move  
 Through all that maze of mirth,  
 Lighted by those eyes we love  
 Beyond all eyes on earth.

## II.

Then, the joyous banquet spread  
 On the cool and fragrant ground,  
 With night's bright eye-beams overhead,  
 And still brighter sparkling round.  
 Oh! then, how sweet to say  
 Into the loved one's ear,  
 Thoughts reserved through many a day  
 To be thus whisper'd here.

## III.

When the dance and feast are done,  
 Arm in arm as home we stray,  
 How sweet to see the dawning sun  
 O'er her cheek's warm blushes play!  
 Then, then the farewell kiss,  
 And words whose parting tone  
 Lingers still in dreams of bliss,  
 That haunt young hearts alone.

## LOVE IS A HUNTER-BOY.

*Languedocian Air.*

## I.

Love is a hunter-boy,  
 Who makes young hearts his prey,  
 And in his nets of joy  
 Ensnares them night and day.  
 In vain conceal'd they lie —  
 Love tracks them every where;  
 In vain aloft they fly —  
 Love shoots them flying there.

## II.

But 'tis his joy most sweet,  
 At early dawn to trace  
 The print of Beauty's feet,  
 And give the trembler chase.  
 And most he loves through snow  
 To trace those footsteps fair,  
 For then the boy doth know  
 None track'd before him there.

## COME, CHASE THAT STARTING TEAR AWAY.

*French Air.*

## I.

Come, chase that starting tear away,  
 Ere mine to meet it springs;  
 To-night, at least, to-night be gay,  
 Whatever to-morrow brings!  
 Like sun-set gleams, that linger late  
 When all is dark'ning fast,  
 Are hours like these we snatch from Fate —  
 The brightest and the last.  
 Then, chase that starting tear, etc.

## II.

To gild our dark'ning life, if Heaven  
 But one bright hour allow,  
 Oh! think that one bright hour is given,  
 In all its splendour, now!  
 Let's live it out — then sink in night,  
 Like waves that from the shore

One minute swell — are touch'd with light —  
 Then lost for evermore.  
 Then, chase that starting tear, etc.

## JOYS OF YOUTH, HOW FLEETING!

*Portuguese Air.*

I.

Wise'nings, heard by wakeful maids,  
 To whom the night-stars guide us —  
 Stolen walks through moonlight shades,  
 With those we love beside us.  
 Hearts beating, at meeting,  
 Tears starting, at parting;  
 Oh! sweet youth, how soon it fades!  
 Sweet joys of youth, how fleeting!

## HEAR ME BUT ONCE.

*French Air.*

I.

HEAR me but once, while o'er the grave,  
 In which our love lies cold and dead,  
 I count each flatt'ring hope he gave,  
 Of joys now lost and charms now fled.

II.

Who could have thought the smile he wore,  
 When first we met, would fade away?  
 Or that a chill would e'er come o'er  
 Those eyes so bright through many a day?

## NATIONAL AIRS.

No. III.

## WHEN LOVE WAS A CHILD.

*Swedish Air.*

I.

WHEN Love was a child, and went idling round,  
 'Mong flowers the whole summer's day,  
 One morn in the valley a bower he found,  
 So sweet, it allured him to stay.

II.

O'erhead, from the trees, hung a garland fair,  
 A fountain ran darkly beneath —  
 'Twas Pleasure that hung the bright flowers up there;  
 Love knew it, and jump'd at the wreath.

III.

But Love didn't know — and at his weak years  
 What urchin was likely to know? —  
 That Sorrow had made of her own salt tears  
 That fountain which murmur'd below.

IV.

He caught at the wreath — but with too much haste,  
 As boys when impatient will do —  
 It fell in those waters of briny taste,  
 And the flowers were all wet through.

V.

Yet this is the wreath he wears night and day,  
 And, though it all sunny appears  
 With Pleasure's own lustre, each leaf, they say,  
 Still tastes of the Fountain of Tears.



## SAY, WHAT SHALL BE OUR SPORT TO-DAY?

*Sicilian Air.*

## I.

SAY, what shall be our sport to-day?  
 There's nothing on earth, in sea or air,  
 Too bright, too bold, too high, too gay,  
 For spirits like mine to dare!  
 'Tis like the returning bloom  
 Of those days, alas! gone by,  
 When I loved each hour—I scarce knew whom,—  
 And was bless'd — I scarce knew why.

## II.

Ay, those were days when life had wings,  
 And flew — oh, flew so wild a height,  
 That, like the lark which sunward springs,  
 'Twas giddy with too much light;  
 And, though of some plumes bereft,  
 With that sun, too, nearly set,  
 I've enough of light and wing still left  
 For a few gay soarings yet.

## BRIGHT BE THY DREAMS!

*Welsh Air.*

## I.

BRIGHT be thy dreams — may all thy weeping  
 Turn into smiles while thou art sleeping.  
 Those by death or seas removed,  
 Friends, who in thy spring-time knew thee,  
 All thou'st ever prized or loved,  
 In dreams come smiling to thee!

## II.

There may the child, whose love lay deepest,  
 Dearest of all, come while thou sleepest;  
 Still the same — no charm forgot —  
 Nothing lost that life had given;  
 Or, if changed, but changed to what  
 Thou'lt find her yet in Heaven!

## GO, THEN—'TIS VAIN.

*Sicilian Air.*

## I.

Go, then — 'tis vain to hover  
 Thus round a hope that's dead —  
 At length my dream is over,  
 'Twas sweet — 'twas false — 'tis fled!  
 Farewell! since nought it moves thee,  
 Such truth as mine to see, —  
 Some one, who far less loves thee,  
 Perhaps more bless'd will be.

## II.

Farewell, sweet eyes, whose brightness  
 New life around me shed!  
 Farewell, false heart, whose lightness  
 Now leaves me death instead!  
 Go, now, those charms surrender  
 To some new lover's sigh,  
 One who, though far less tender,  
 May be more bless'd than I.

## THE CRYSTAL HUNTERS.

*Swiss Air.*

## I.

O'er mountains bright with snow and light,  
 We Crystal Hunters speed along,  
 While grotts and caves, and icy waves,  
 Each instant echo to our song;  
 And, when we meet with stores of gems,  
 We grudge not kings their diadems.  
 O'er mountains bright with snow and light,  
 We Crystal Hunters speed along,  
 While grotts and caves, and icy waves,  
 Each instant echo to our song.

## II.

No lover half so fondly dreams  
 Of sparkles from his lady's eyes,  
 As we of those refreshing gleams  
 That tell where deep the crystal lies;  
 Though, next to crystal, we too grant  
 That ladies' eyes may most enchant.

O'er mountains, etc.

## III.

Sometimes, when o'er the Alpine rose  
 The golden sunset leaves its ray,  
 So like a gem the flow'ret glows,  
 We thither bend our headlong way;  
 And, though we find no treasure there,  
 We bless the rose that shines so fair.

O'er mountains, etc.

## ROW GENTLY HERE.

*Venetian Air.*

## I.

Row gently here, my gondolier; so softly wake the tide,  
 That not an ear on earth may hear, but hers to whom we glide.  
 Had Heaven but tongues to speak, as well as starry eyes to see,  
 Oh! think what tales 'twould have to tell of wand'ring youths like me!

## II.

Now rest thee here, my gondolier; hush, hush, for up I go,  
 To climb yon light balcony's height, while thou keep'st watch below.  
 Ah! did we take for Heaven above but half such pains as we  
 Take day and night for woman's love, what Angels we should be!

## OH! DAYS OF YOUTH.

*French Air.*

## I.

Oh! days of youth and joy, long clouded  
 Why thus for ever haunt my view?  
 When in the grave your light lay shrouded,  
 Why did not Memory die there too?  
 Vainly doth Hope her strain now sing me,  
 Whisp'ring of joys that yet remain —  
 No, no, never more can this life bring me  
 One joy that equals youth's sweet pain.

## II.

Dim lies the way to death before me,  
 Cold winds of Time blow round my brow;  
 Sunshine of youth that once fell o'er me,  
 Where is your warmth, your glory now?  
 'Tis not that then no pain could sting me —  
 'Tis not that now no joys remain;  
 Oh! it is that life no more can bring me  
 One joy so sweet as that worst pain.

## WHEN FIRST THAT SMILE.

*Venetian Air.*

I.

WHEN first that smile, like sunshine, bless'd my sight,  
 Oh! what a vision then came o'er me!  
 Long years of love, of calm and pure delight,  
 Seem'd in that smile to pass before me.  
 Ne'er did the peasant dream, ne'er dream of summer skies,  
 Of golden fruit and harvests springing,  
 With fonder hope than I of those sweet eyes,  
 And of the joy their light was bringing.

II.

Where now are all those fondly-promised hours?  
 Oh! woman's faith is like her brightness,  
 Fading as fast as rainbows or day-flowers,  
 Or ought that's known for grace and lightness.  
 Short as the Persian's prayer, his prayer at close of day,  
 Must be each vow of Love's repeating;  
 Quick let him worship Beauty's precious ray —  
 Even while he kneels that ray is fleeting!

## PEACE TO THE SLUMBERERS!

*Catalonian Air.*

I.

PEACE to the slumberers!  
 They lie on the battle-plain  
 With no shroud to cover them;  
 The dew and the summer rain  
 Are all that weep over them.

II.

Vain was their bravery!  
 The fallen oak lies where it lay,  
 Across the wintry river;  
 But brave hearts, once swept away,  
 Are gone, alas! for ever.

III.

Woe to the conqueror!  
 Our limbs shall lie as cold as theirs  
 Of whom his sword bereft us,  
 Ere we forget the deep arrears  
 Of vengeance they have left us!

## WHEN THOU SHALT WANDER.

*Sicilian Air.*

I.

WHEN thou shalt wander by that sweet light  
 We used to gaze on so many an eve,  
 When love was new and hope was bright,  
 Ere I could doubt or thou deceive —  
 Oh! then, rememb'ring how swift went by  
 Those hours of transport, even thou may'st sigh.

II.

Yes, proud one! even thy heart may own  
 That love like ours was far too sweet  
 To be, like summer garments, thrown aside  
 When past the summer's heat;  
 And wish in vain to know again  
 Such days, such nights, as bless'd thee then.

## WHO'LL BUY MY LOVE-KNOTS?

*Portuguese Air.*

I.

HYMEN late, his love-knots selling,  
 Call'd at many a maiden's dwelling:



None could doubt, who saw or knew them,  
Hymen's call was welcome to them.

"Who'll buy my love-knots?"

"Who'll buy my love-knots?"

Soon as that sweet cry resounded,  
How his baskets were surrounded!

## II.

Maids, who now first dream'd of trying  
These gay knots of Hymen's tying;  
Dames, who long had sat to watch him  
Passing by, but ne'er could catch him; —

"Who'll buy my love-knots?"

"Who'll buy my love-knots?" —

All at that sweet cry assembled;  
Some laugh'd, some blush'd, and some trembled.

## III.

"Here are knots," said Hymen, taking  
Some loose flowers, "of Love's own making;  
"Here are gold ones—you may trust 'em"—  
(These, of course, found ready custom).

"Come buy my love-knots!"

"Come buy my love-knots!"

"Some are labell'd 'Knots to tie men' —

"Love the maker' — 'Bought of Hymen.'"

## IV.

Scarce their bargains were completed,  
When the nymphs all cried, "We're cheated!  
"See these flowers — they're drooping sadly;  
"This gold-knot, too, ties but badly —  
"Who'd buy such love-knots?  
"Who'd buy such love-knots?  
"Even this tie, with Love's name round it —  
"All a sham — He never bound it."

## V.

Love, who saw the whole proceeding,  
Would have laugh'd, but for good-breeding;  
While Old Hymen, who was used to  
Cries like that these dames gave loose to —

"Take back our love-knots!"

"Take back our love-knots!" —

Coolly said, "There's no returning

"Wares on Hymen's hands — Good morning!"

## SEE, THE DAWN FROM HEAVEN.

*Sung at Rome, on Christmas Eve.*

## I.

SEE, the dawn from Heaven is breaking o'er our sight,  
And Earth, from sin awaking, hails the sight!  
See, those groups of Angels, winging from the realms above,  
On their sunny brows from Eden bringing wreaths of Hope and Love.

## II.

Hark — their hymns of glory pealing through the air,  
To mortal ears revealing who lies there!  
In that dwelling, dark and lowly, sleeps the heavenly Son,  
He, whose home is in the skies, — the Holy One!

## NATIONAL AIRS.

### No IV.

## NETS AND CAGES.

*Swedish Air.*

## I.

Come, listen to my story,  
While your needle's task you ply;

At what I sing some maids will smile,  
 While some, perhaps, may sigh.  
 Though Love's the theme, and Wisdom blames  
 Such florid songs as ours,  
 Yet Truth sometimes, like eastern dames,  
 Can speak her thoughts by flowers.  
 Then listen, maids, come listen,  
 While your needle's task you ply;  
 At what I sing there's some may smile,  
 While some, perhaps, will sigh.

## II.

Young Cloe, bent on catching Loves,  
 Such nets had learn'd to frame,  
 That none, in all our vales and groves,  
 Ere caught so much small game:  
 While gentle Sue, less given to roam,  
 When Cloe's nets were taking  
 These flights of birds, sat still at home,  
 One small, neat Love-cage making.  
 Come, listen, maids, etc.

## III.

Much Cloe laugh'd at Susan's task;  
 But mark how things went on:  
 These light-caught Loves, ere you could ask  
 Their name and age, were gone!  
 So weak poor Cloe's nets were wove,  
 That, though she charm'd into them  
 New game each hour, the youngest Love  
 Was able to break through them.  
 Come, listen, maids, etc.

## IV.

Meanwhile, young Sue, whose cage was wrought  
 Of bars too strong to sever,  
 One Love with golden pinions caught,  
 And caged him there for ever;  
 Instructing, thereby, all coquettes,  
 Whate'er their looks or ages,  
 That, though 'tis pleasant weaving Nets,  
 'Tis wiser to make Cages.  
 Thus, maidens, thus do I beguile  
 The task your fingers ply. —  
 May all who hear, like Susan smile,  
 Ah! not like Cloe sigh!

## WHEN THROUGH THE PIAZZETTA.

*Venetian Air.*

## I.

WHEN through the Piazzetta  
 Night breathes her cool air,  
 Then, dearest Ninetta,  
 I'll come to thee there.  
 Beneath thy mask shrouded,  
 I'll know thee afar,  
 As Love knows, though clouded,  
 His own Evening Star.

## II.

In garb, then, resembling  
 Some gay gondolier,  
 I'll whisper thee, trembling,  
 "Our bark, love, is near:  
 "Now, now, while there hover  
 "Those clouds o'er the moon,  
 "Twill waft thee safe over  
 "Yon silent Lagoon."

## GO, NOW, AND DREAM.

*Sicilian Air.*

Go, now, and dream o'er that joy in thy slumber —  
 Moments so sweet again ne'er shalt thou number.  
 Of Pain's bitter draught the flavour never flies,  
 While Pleasure's scarce touches the lip ere it dies!

II.

That moon, which hung o'er your parting, so splendid,  
 Often will shine again, bright as she then did —  
 But, ah! never more will the beam she saw burn  
 In those happy eyes at your meeting return.

## TAKE HENCE THE BOWL.

*Neapolitan Air.*

I.

TAKE hence the bowl; though beaming  
 Brightly as bowl e'er shone,  
 Oh! it but sets me dreaming  
 Of days, of nights now gone.  
 There, in its clear reflection,  
 As in a wizard's glass,  
 Lost hopes and dead affection,  
 Like shades, before me pass.

II.

Each cup I drain brings hither  
 Some friend who once sat by —  
 Bright lips, too bright to wither,  
 Warm hearts, too warm to die!  
 Till, as the dream comes o'er me  
 Of those long vanish'd years,  
 Then, then the cup before me  
 Seems turning all to tears.

## FAREWELL, THERESA!

*Venetian Air.*

I.

FAREWELL, Theresa! that cloud which over  
 Yon moon this moment gathering we see,  
 Shall scarce from her pure orb have pass'd, ere thy lover  
 Swift o'er the wide wave shall wander from thee.

II.

Long, like that dim cloud, I've hung around thee,  
 Dark'ning thy prospects, sadd'ning thy brow;  
 With gay heart, Theresa, and bright cheek I found thee;  
 Oh! think how changed, love, how changed art thou now!

III.

But here I free thee: like one awaking  
 From fearful slumber, this dream thou'lt tell;  
 The bright moon her spell too is breaking,  
 Past are the dark clouds; Theresa, oh farewell!

## HOW OFT, WHEN WATCHING STARS.

*Savoyard Air.*

I.

How oft, when watching stars grow pale,  
 And round me sleeps the moonlight scene,  
 To hear a flute through yonder vale  
 I from my casement lean.  
 "Oh! come, my love!" each note it utters seems to say,  
 "Oh! come, my love! the night wears fast away!"



No, ne'er to mortal ear  
 Can words, though warm they be,  
 Speak Passion's language half so clear  
 As do those notes to me!

## II.

Then quick my own light lute I seek,  
 And strike the chords with loudest swell,  
 And, though they nought to others speak,  
 He knows their language well.  
 "I come, my love!" each sound they utter seems to say,  
 "I come, my love! thine, thine till break of day."  
 Oh! weak the power of words,  
 The hues of painting dim,  
 Compared to what those simple chords  
 Then say and paint to him.

## WHEN THE FIRST SUMMER BEE.

*German Air.*

## I.

WHEN the first summer bee  
 O'er the young rose shall hover,  
 Then, like that gay rover,  
 I'll come to thee.

He to flowers, I to lips, full of sweets to the brim —  
 What a meeting, what a meeting for me and him!

## II.

Then, to every bright tree  
 In the garden he'll wander,  
 While I, oh! much fonder,  
 Will stay with thee.  
 In search of new sweetness through thousands he'll run,  
 While I find the sweetness of thousands in one.

## THOUGH 'TIS ALL BUT A DREAM.

*French Air.*

## I.

THOUGH 'tis all but a dream at the best,  
 And still when happiest soonest o'er,  
 Yet, even in a dream, to be bless'd  
 Is so sweet, that I ask for no more.  
 The bosom that opes with earliest hopes,  
 The soonest finds those hopes untrue,  
 As flowers that first in spring-time burst  
 The earliest wither too!

Ay — 'tis all but a dream, etc.

## II.

By friendship we oft are deceived,  
 And find the love we clung to past;  
 Yet friendship will still be believed,  
 And love trusted on to the last.  
 The web in the leaves the spider weaves  
 Is like the charm Hope hangs o'er men;  
 Though often she sees it broke by the breeze,  
 She spins the bright tissue again.  
 Ay — 'tis all but a dream, etc.

## 'TIS WHEN THE CUP IS SMILING.

*Italian Air.*

## I.

'Tis when the cup is smiling before us,  
 And we pledge round to hearts that are true, boy, true,  
 That the sky of this life opens o'er us,  
 And Heaven gives a glimpse of its blue.  
 Talk of Adam in Eden reclining,  
 We are better, far better off thus, boy, thus;

For him but two bright eyes were shining —  
See what numbers are sparkling for us!

## II.

When on one side the grape-juice is dancing,  
And on t'other a blue eye beams, boy, beams,  
'Tis enough, 'twixt the wine and the glancing,  
'To disturb even a saint from his dreams.  
Though this life like a river is flowing,  
I care not how fast it goes on, boy, on,  
While the grape on its bank still is growing,  
And such eyes light the waves as they run.

## WHERE SHALL WE BURY OUR SHAME?

*Neapolitan Air.*

## I.

WHERE shall we bury our shame?  
Where, in what desolate place,  
Hide the last wreck of a name  
Broken and stain'd by disgrace?  
Death may dis sever the chain,  
Oppression will cease when we're gone;  
But the dishonour, the stain,  
Die as we may, will live on.

## II.

Was it for this we sent out  
Liberty's cry from our shore?  
Was it for this that her shout  
Thrill'd to the world's very core?  
Thus to live cowards and slaves,  
Oh! ye free hearts that lie dead!  
Do you not, e'en in your graves,  
Shudder, as o'er you we tread?

## NE'ER TALK OF WISDOM'S GLOOMY SCHOOLS.

*Mahratta Air.*

## I.

NE'ER talk of Wisdom's gloomy schools;  
Give me the sage who's able  
To draw his moral thoughts and rules  
From the sunshine of the table; —  
Who learns how lightly, fleetly pass  
This world and all that's in it,  
From the bumper that but crowns his glass,  
And is gone again next minute.

## II.

The diamond sleeps within the mine,  
The pearl beneath the water, —  
While Truth, more precious, dwells in wine,  
The grape's own rosy daughter!  
And none can prize her charms like him,  
Oh! none like him obtain her,  
Who thus can, like Leander, swim  
Through sparkling floods to gain her!

## HERE SLEEPS THE BARD!

*Highland Air.*

Here sleeps the Bard who knew so well  
All the sweet windings of Apollo's shell,  
Whether its music roll'd like torrents near,  
Or died, like distant streamlets, on the ear!  
Sleep — sleep — alike unheeded now;  
Sleep, mute Bard! unheeded now.  
The storm and zephyr sweep thy lifeless brow; —  
That storm, whose rush is like thy martial lay;  
That breeze which, like thy love-song, dies away!

# A MELOLOGUE

UPON NATIONAL MUSIC.

## ADVERTISEMENT.

THESE verses were written for a Benefit at the Dublin Theatre, and were spoken by Miss Smith, with a degree of success, which they owed solely to her admirable manner of reciting them. I wrote them in haste; and it very rarely happens that poetry, which has cost but little labour to the writer, is productive of any great pleasure to the reader. Under this impression, I should not have published them if they had not found their way into some of the newspapers, with such an addition of errors to their own original stock, that I thought it but fair to limit their responsibility to those faults alone which really belong to them.

With respect to the title which I have invented for this Poem, I feel even more than the scruples of the Emperor Tiberius, when he humbly asked pardon of the Roman Senate for using "the outlandish term *monopoly*." But the truth is, having written the Poem with the sole view of serving a Benefit, I thought that an unintelligible word of this kind would not be without its attraction for the multitude, with whom, "If 'tis not sense, at least 'tis Greek." To some of my readers, however, it may not be superfluous to say, that by "Melologue," I mean that mixture of recitation and music, which is frequently adopted in the performance of Collins's Ode on the Passions, and of which the most striking example I can remember is the prophetic speech of Joad in the *Athalie* of Racine.

T. M.

## MELOLOGUE.

THERE breathes a language, known and felt  
Far as the pure air spreads its living zone;  
Wherever rage can rouse, or pity melt,  
That language of the soul is felt and known.  
From those meridian plains,  
Where oft, of old, on some high tower,  
The soft Peruvian pour'd his midnight strains,  
And call'd his distant love with such sweet power,  
That, when she heard the lonely lay,  
Not worlds could keep her from his arms away\*;  
To the bleak climes of polar night,  
Where, beneath a sunless sky,  
The Lapland lover bids his rein-deer fly,  
And sings along the lengthening waste of snow,  
As blithe as if the blessed light  
Of vernal Phoebus burn'd upon his brow.  
Oh Music! thy celestial claim  
Is still resistless, still the same;  
And, faithful as the mighty sea  
To the pale star that o'er its realm presides,  
The spell-bound tides  
Of human passion rise and fall for thee!

*Greek Air.*

List! 'tis a Grecian maid that sings,  
While, from Ilissus' silvery springs,  
She draws the cool lymph in her graceful urn;  
And by her side, in music's charm dissolving,  
Some patriot youth, the glorious past revolving,  
Dreams of bright days that never can return!  
When Athens nursed her olive bough,  
With hands by tyrant power unchain'd,  
And braided for the muse's brow  
A wreath by tyrant touch unstain'd.  
When heroes trod each classic field  
Where coward feet now faintly falter;  
When every arm was Freedom's shield,  
And every heart was Freedom's altar!

\* "A certain Spaniard, one night late, met an Indian woman in the streets of Cuzco, and would have taken her to his home, but she cried out, "For God's sake, Sir, let me go; for that pipe, which you hear in yonder tower, calls me with great passion, and I cannot refuse the summons; for love constrains me to go, that I may be his wife, and be my husband." — *Garcilasso de la Vega*, in Sir Paul Rycant's translation.



*Flourish of Trumpet.*

Hark! 'tis the sound that charms  
 The war-steed's wakening ears! —  
 Oh! many a mother folds her arms  
 Round her boy-soldier when that call she hears;  
 And, though her fond heart sink with fears,  
 Is proud to feel his young pulse bound  
 With valour's fever at the sound!  
 See! from his native hills afar  
 The rude Helvetian flies to war;  
 Careless for what, for whom he fights,  
 For slave or despot, wrongs or rights;  
 A conqueror oft — a hero never —  
 Yet lavish of his life-blood still,  
 As if 'twere like his mountain rill,  
 And gush'd for ever!  
 Oh Music! here, even here,  
 Amid this thoughtless, wild career,  
 Thy soul-felt charm asserts its wondrous power.  
 There is an air which oft among the rocks  
 Of his own loved land, at evening hour,  
 Is heard, when shepherds homeward pipe their flocks;  
 Oh! every note of it would thrill his mind  
 With tenderest thoughts — would bring around his knees  
 The rosy children whom he left behind,  
 And fill each little angel eye  
 With speaking tears, that ask him why  
 He wander'd from his hut for scenes like these!  
 Vain, vain is then the trumpet's brazen roar;  
 Sweet notes of home — of love — are all he hears;  
 And the stern eyes, that look'd for blood before,  
 Now melting, mournful, lose themselves in tears!

*Swiss Air. — "Ranz des Vaches."*

But, wake the trumpet's blast again,  
 And rouse the ranks of warrior-men!  
 Oh War! when Truth thy arm employs,  
 And freedom's spirit guides the labouring storm,  
 'Tis then thy vengeance takes a hallow'd form,  
 And, like Heavens lightning, sacredly destroys!  
 Nor, Music! through thy breathing sphere,  
 Lives there a sound more grateful to the ear  
 Of Him who made all harmony,  
 Than the bless'd sound of fetters breaking,  
 And the first hymn that man, awaking  
 From Slavery's slumber, breathes to liberty!

*Spanish Chorus.*

Hark! from Spain, indignant Spain,  
 Bursts the bold, enthusiast strain,  
 Like morning's music on the air!  
 And seems, in every note, to swear  
 By Sarragossa's ruin'd streets,  
 By brave Gerona's deathful story,  
 That, while one Spaniard's life-blood beats,  
 That blood shall stain the conqueror's glory!  
*Spanish Air. — "Ya Desperto."*  
 But ah! if vain the patriot's zeal,  
 If neither valour's force, nor wisdom's light  
 Can break or melt that blood-cemented seal,  
 Which shuts so close the book of Europe's right —  
 What song shall then in sadness tell  
 Of broken pride, of prospects shaded,  
 Of buried hopes, remember'd well,  
 Of ardour quench'd, and honour faded?  
 What muse shall mourn the breathless brave,  
 In sweetest dirge at Memory's shrine?  
 What harp shall sigh o'er Freedom's grave?  
 Oh Erin! Thine!

**BALLADS, SONGS, ETC.**

---

## BALLADS, SONGS, ETC.

### BLACK AND BLUE EYES.

#### I.

THE brilliant black eye  
May in triumph let fly  
All its darts without caring who feels 'em;  
But the soft eye of blue,  
Though it scatter wounds too,  
Is much better pleased when it heals 'em.  
Dear Fanny! dear Fanny!  
The soft eye of blue,  
Though it scatter wounds too,  
Is much better pleased when it heals 'em, dear Fanny!

#### II.

THE black eye may say,  
"Come and worship my ray, —  
"By adoring, perhaps you may move me!"  
But the blue eye, half hid,  
Says, from under its lid,  
"I love, and I'm yours if you love me!"  
Dear Fanny! dear Fanny!  
The blue eye, half hid,  
Says, from under its lid,  
"I love, and am yours if you love me!" dear Fanny!

#### III.

Then tell me, oh! why,  
In that lovely eye,  
Not a charm of its tint I discover;  
Or why should you wear  
The only blue pair  
That ever said "No" to a lover?  
Dear Fanny! dear Fanny!  
Oh! why should you wear  
The only blue pair  
That ever said "No" to a lover, dear Fanny?

### CEASE, OH CEASE TO TEMPT!

#### I.

CEASE, oh cease to tempt  
My tender heart to love!  
It never, never can  
So wild a flame approve.  
All its joys and pains  
To others I resign;  
But be the vacant heart,  
The careless bosom mine.  
Then cease, oh cease to tempt  
My tender heart to love!  
It never, never can  
So wild a flame approve

#### II.

Say, oh say no more  
That lover's pains are sweet!  
I never, never can  
Believe the fond deceit.  
Weeping day and night,  
Consuming life in sighs, —  
This is the lover's lot.  
And this I ne'er could prize.  
Then say, oh say no more  
That lovers' pains are sweet!



I never, never can  
Believe the fond deceit.

DEAR FANNY!

I.

SHE has beauty, but still you must keep your heart cool;  
She has wit, but you must not be caught so:  
Thus Reason advises, but Reason's a fool,  
And 'tis not the first time I have thought so,  
Dear Fanny.

II.

"She is lovely!" Then love her, nor let the bliss fly;  
'Tis the charm of youth's vanishing season:  
Thus Love has advised me, and who will deny  
That Love reasons much better than Reason,  
Dear Fanny?

DID NOT.

I.

'Twas a new feeling — something more  
Than we had dared to own before,  
Which then we hid not, which then we hid not.  
We saw it in each other's eye,  
And wish'd, in every murmur'd sigh,  
To speak, but did not; to speak, but did not.

II.

She felt my lips' impassion'd touch —  
'Twas the first time I dared so much,  
And yet she chid not, and yet she chid not;  
But whisper'd o'er my burning brow,  
"Oh! do you doubt I love you now?"  
Sweet soul! I did not; sweet soul! I did not.

III.

Warmly I felt her bosom thrill,  
I press'd it closer, closer still,  
Though gently bid not, though gently bid not;  
Till — oh! the world hath seldom heard  
Of lovers, who so nearly err'd,  
And yet who did not, and yet who did not.

FANNY, DEAREST!

I.

Oh! had I leisure to sigh and mourn,  
Fanny, dearest! for thee I'd sigh;  
And every smile on my cheek should turn  
To tears, when thou art nigh.  
But, between love, and wine, and sleep,  
So busy a life I live,  
That even the time it would take to weep  
Is more than my heart can give.  
Then bid me not to despair and pine,  
Fanny, dearest of all the dears!  
The love, that's order'd to bathe in wine,  
Would be sure to take cold in tears.

II.

Reflected bright in this heart of mine,  
Fanny, dearest! thy image lies;  
But, oh! the mirror would cease to shine,  
If dimm'd too often with sighs.  
They lose the half of beauty's light,  
Who view it through sorrow's tear;  
And 'tis but to see the truly bright  
That I keep me eye-beam clear.  
Then wait no longer till tears shall flow —  
Fanny, dearest! the hope is vain;

If sunshine cannot dissolve thy snow,  
I shall never attempt it with rain.

### FANNY WAS IN THE GROVE.

#### I.

FANNY was in the grove,  
And Lubin, her boy, was nigh;  
Her eye was warm with love,  
And her soul was warm as her eye.  
Oh! oh! if Lubin now would sue,  
Oh! oh! what could Fanny do?

#### II.

Fanny was made for bliss,  
But she was young and shy;  
And when he had stolen a kiss,  
She blush'd, and said with a sigh —  
"Oh! oh! Lubin, ah! tell me true,  
"Oh! oh! what are you going to do?"

#### III.

They wander'd beneath the shade,  
Her eye was dimm'd with a tear,  
For ah! the poor little maid  
Was thrilling with love and fear.  
Oh! oh! if Lubin would but sue,  
Oh! oh! what could Fanny do?

#### IV.

Sweetly along the grove  
The birds sang all the while,  
And Fanny now said to her love,  
With a frown that was half a smile —  
"Oh! oh! why did Lubin sue?  
"Oh! oh! why did Lubin sue?"

*Viver en Cadenas.*

### FROM LIFE WITHOUT FREEDOM.

#### I.

FROM life without freedom, oh! who would not fly?  
For one day of freedom, oh! who would not die?  
Hark! — hark! 'tis the trumpet! the call of the brave,  
The death-song of tyrants and dirge of the slave.  
Our country lies bleeding — oh! fly to her aid;  
One arm that defends is worth hosts that invade.  
From life without freedom, oh! who would not fly?  
For one day of freedom, oh! who would not die?

#### II.

In death's kindly bosom our last hope remains —  
The dead fear no tyrants, the grave has no chains!  
On, on to the combat! the heroes that bleed  
For virtue and mankind are heroes indeed.  
And oh! even if freedom from this world be driven,  
Despair not — at least we shall find her in heaven.  
In death's kindly bosom our last hope remains —  
The dead fear no tyrants, the grave has no chains.

### HERE'S THE BOWER.

#### I.

HERE's the bower she loved so much,  
And the tree she planted;  
Here's the harp she used to touch —  
Oh! how that touch enchanted!  
Roses now unheeded sigh;  
Where's the hand to wreath them?  
Songs around neglected lie;  
Where's the lip to breathe them?

Here's the bower she loved so much,  
 And the tree she planted;  
 Here's the harp she used to touch —  
 Oh! how that touch enchanted!

## II.

Spring may bloom, but she we loved  
 Ne'er shall feel its sweetness!  
 Time, that once so fleetly moved,  
 Now hath lost its fleetness.  
 Years were days, when here she stray'd,  
 Days were moments near her;  
 Heaven ne'er form'd a brighter maid,  
 Nor Pity wept a dearer!  
 Here's the bower she loved so much,  
 And the tree she planted;  
 Here's the harp she used to touch —  
 Oh! how that touch enchanted!

## HOLY BE THE PILGRIM'S SLEEP.

Holy be the Pilgrim's sleep,  
 From the dreams of terror free;  
 And may all, who wake to weep,  
 Rest to-night as sweet as he!  
 Hark! hark! did I hear a vesper swell?  
 No, no — it is my loved Pilgrim's prayer:  
 No, no — 'twas but the convent bell,  
 That tolls upon the midnight air.  
 Holy be the Pilgrim's sleep!  
 Now, now again the voice I hear;  
 Some holy man is wand'ring near.

O Pilgrim! where hast thou been roaming?  
 Dark is the way, and midnight's coming.  
 Stranger, I've been o'er moor and mountain,  
 To tell my beads at Agnes' fountain.  
 And, Pilgrim, say, where art thou going?  
 Dark is the way, the winds are blowing.  
 Weary with wand'ring, weak, I falter,  
 To breathe my vows at Agnes' altar.  
 Strew, then, oh! strew his bed of rushes;  
 Here he shall rest till morning blushes.  
 Peace to them whose days are done,  
 Death their eyelids closing;  
 Hark! the burial-rite's begun —  
 'Tis time for our reposing.

Here, then, my Pilgrim's course is o'er:  
 'Tis my master! 'tis my master! Welcome here once more;  
 Come to our shed — all toil is over;  
 Pilgrim no more, but knight and lover.

## I CAN NO LONGER STIFLE.

## I.

I CAN no longer stifle,  
 How much I long to rifle  
 That little part  
 They call the heart  
 Of you, you lovely trifle!  
 You can no longer doubt it,  
 So let me be about it,  
 Or on my word,  
 And by the Lord,  
 I'll try to do without it.

## II.

This pretty thing's as light, Sir,  
 As any paper kite, Sir,  
 And here and there,



And God knows where,  
 She takes her wheeling flight, Sir.  
 Us lovers, to amuse us,  
 Unto her tail she nooses;  
     There, hung like bobs  
     Of straw, or nobs,  
 She whisks us where she chooses.

### SAW THE MOON RISE CLEAR.

#### I.

I saw the moon rise clear  
     O'er hills and vales of snow;  
 Nor told my fleet rein-deer  
     The track I wish'd to go.  
 But quick he bounded forth;  
     For well my rein-deer knew  
 I've but one path on earth —  
     The path which leads to you.

#### II.

The gloom that winter cast  
     How soon the heart forgets!  
 When summer brings, at last,  
     The sun that never sets.  
 So dawn'd my love for you;  
     Thus chasing every pain,  
 More true than summer sun,  
     'Twill never set again.

### JOYS THAT PASS AWAY.

#### I.

Joys that pass away like this,  
     Alas! are purchased dear,  
 If every beam of bliss  
     Is follow'd by a tear!  
 Fare thee well! oh, fare thee well!  
 Soon, too soon thou hast broke the spell.  
 Oh, I ne'er can love again  
     The girl whose faithless art  
 Could break so dear a chain,  
     And with it break my heart.

#### II.

Once, when truth was in those eyes,  
     How beautiful they shone;  
 But now that lustre flies,  
     For truth, alas! is gone.  
 Fare thee well! oh, fare thee well!  
 How I've loved my hate shall tell.  
 Oh! how lorn, how lost would prove  
     Thy wretched victim's fate,  
 If, when deceived in love,  
     He could not fly to hate.

### LIGHT SOUNDS THE HARP.

#### I.

Light sounds the harp when the combat is over —  
     When heroes are resting, and joy is in bloom —  
 When laurels hang loose from the brow of the lover,  
     And Cupid makes wings of the warrior's plume.  
     But, when the foe returns,  
     Again the hero burns;  
 High flames the sword in his hand once more:  
     The clang of mingling arms  
     Is then the sound that charms,  
 And brazen notes of war, by thousand trumpets roar.  
 Oh! then comes the harp, when the combat is over —

When heroes are resting, and joy is in bloom —  
 When laurels hang loose from the brow of the lover,  
 And Cupid makes wings of the warrior's plume.

## II.

Light went the harp when the War-God, reclining,  
 Lay lull'd on the white arm of Beauty to rest —  
 When round his rich armour the myrtle hung twining,  
 And flights of young doves made his helmet their nest.  
 But, when the battle came,  
 The hero's eye breathed flame :  
 Soon from his neck the white arm was flung ;  
 While to his wakening ear  
 No other sounds were dear,  
 But brazen notes of war, by thousand trumpets sung.  
 But then came the light harp, when danger was ended,  
 And Beauty once more lull'd the War-God to rest ;  
 When tresses of gold with his laurels lay blended,  
 And flights of young doves made his helmet their nest.

## LITTLE MARY'S EYE.

## I.

LITTLE Mary's eye  
 Is roguish, and all that, Sir;  
 But her little tongue  
 Is quite too full of chat, Sir.  
 Since her eye can speak  
 Enough to tell her blisses,  
 If she stir her tongue,  
 Why — stop her mouth with kisses!  
 Oh! the little girls,  
 Wily, warm, and winning;  
 When angels tempt us to it,  
 Who can keep from sinning?

## II.

Nanny's beaming eye  
 Looks as warm as any;  
 But her cheek was pale —  
 Well-a-day, poor Nanny!  
 Nanny, in the field,  
 She pluck'd a little posie,  
 And Nanny's pallid cheek  
 Soon grew sleek and rosy.  
 Oh! the little girls, etc.

## III.

Sue, the pretty nun,  
 Prays with warm emotion;  
 Sweetly rolls her eye  
 In love or in devotion.  
 If her pious heart  
 Softens to relieve you,  
 She gently shares the crime,  
 With, "Oh! may God forgive you!"  
 Oh! the little girls,  
 Wily, warm, and winning;  
 When angels tempt us to it,  
 Who can keep from sinning?

## LOVE AND THE SUN-DIAL.

## I.

YOUNG Love found a Dial once, in a dark shade,  
 Where man ne'er had wander'd nor sunbeam play'd;  
 "Why thus in darkness lie?" whisper'd young Love,  
 "Thou, whose gay hours should in sunshine move."  
 "I ne'er," said the Dial, "have seen the warm sun,  
 "So noonday and midnight to me, Love, are one."

## II.

Then Love took the Dial away from the shade,

And placed her where Heaven's beam warmly play'd.  
 There she reclined, beneath Love's gazing eye,  
 While, all mark'd with sunshine, her hours flew by!  
 "Oh! how," said the Dial, "can any fair maid,  
 "That's born to be shone upon, rest in the shade?"

## III.

But night now comes on, and the sunbeam's o'er,  
 And Love stops to gaze on the Dial no more.  
 Then cold and neglected, while bleak rain and winds  
 Are storming around her, with sorrow she finds  
 That Love had but number'd a few sunny hours,  
 And left the remainder to darkness and showers!

## LOVE AND TIME.

## I.

'Tis said — but whether true or not  
 Let bards declare who've seen 'em —  
 That Love and Time have only got  
 One pair of wings between 'em.  
 In courtship's first delicious hour,  
 The boy full oft can spare 'em,  
 So, loitering in his lady's bower,  
 He lets the gray-beard wear 'em.  
 Then is Time's hour of play;  
 Oh! how he flies away!

## II.

But short the moments, short as bright,  
 When he the wings can borrow;  
 If Time to-day has had his flight,  
 Love takes his turn to-morrow.  
 Ah! Time and Love, your change is then  
 The saddest and most trying,  
 When one begins to limp again,  
 And t'other takes to flying.  
 Then is Love's hour to stray;  
 Oh! how he flies away!

## III.

But there's a nymph — whose chains I feel,  
 And bless the silken fetter —  
 Who knows — the dear one! — how to deal  
 With Love and Time much better.  
 So well she checks their wanderings,  
 So peacefully she pairs 'em,  
 That Love with her ne'er thinks of wings,  
 And Time for ever wears 'em.  
 This is Time's holiday;  
 Oh! how he flies away!

## LOVE, MY MARY, DWELLS WITH THEE.

## I.

Love, my Mary, dwells with thee;  
 On thy cheek his bed I see.  
 No — that cheek is pale with care;  
 Love can find no roses there.  
 'Tis not on the cheek of rose  
 Love can find the best repose:  
 In my heart his home thou'lt see;  
 There he lives, and lives for thee.

## II.

Love, my Mary, ne'er can roam,  
 While he makes that eye his home.  
 No — the eye with sorrow dim  
 Ne'er can be a home for him.  
 Yet, 'tis not in beaming eyes  
 Love for ever warmest lies:  
 In my heart his home thou'lt see;  
 There he lives, and lives for thee.



## LOVE'S LIGHT SUMMER-CLOUD.

## I.

PAIN and sorrow shall vanish before us —  
 Youth may wither, but feeling will last;  
 All the shadow that e'er shall fall o'er us,  
 Love's light summer-cloud sweetly shall cast.  
 Oh! if to love thee more  
 Each hour I number o'er —  
 If this a passion be

Worthy of thee,

Then be happy, for thus I adore thee.  
 Charms may wither, but feeling shall last:  
 All the shadow that e'er shall fall o'er thee,  
 Love's light summer-cloud sweetly shall cast.

## II.

Rest, dear bosom! no sorrows shall pain thee,  
 Sighs of pleasure alone shalt thou steal;  
 Beam, bright eyelid! no weeping shall stain thee,  
 Tears of rapture alone shalt thou feel.

Oh! if there be a charm  
 In love, to banish harm —  
 If pleasure's truest spell

Be to love well,

Then be happy, for thus I adore thee.  
 Charms may wither, but feeling shall last:  
 All the shadow that e'er shall fall o'er thee,  
 Love's light summer-cloud sweetly shall cast.

## LOVE, WAND'RING THROUGH THE GOLDEN MAZE.

Love, wand'ring through the golden maze  
 Of my beloved's hair,  
 Traced every lock with fond delays,  
 And, doting, linger'd there.  
 And soon he found 'twere vain to fly;  
 His heart was close confined,  
 And every curllet was a tie —  
 A chain by beauty twined.

## MERRILY EVERY BOSOM BOUNDETH.

## THE TYROLESE SONG OF LIBERTY.

MERRILY every bosom boundeth,  
 Merrily, oh! merrily, oh!  
 Where the song of Freedom soundeth,  
 Merrily, oh! merrily, oh!  
 There the warrior's arms  
 Shed more splendour,  
 There the maiden's charms  
 Shine more tender —  
 Every joy the land surroundeth,  
 Merrily, oh! merrily, oh!

## II.

Wearily every bosom pineth,  
 Wearily, oh! wearily, oh!  
 Where the bond of slavery twineth,  
 Wearily, oh! wearily, oh!  
 There the warrior's dart  
 Hath no fleetness,  
 There the maiden's heart  
 Hath no sweetness —  
 Every flower of life declineth,  
 Wearily, oh! wearily, oh!

## III.

Cheerily then from hill and valley,  
 Cheerily, oh! cheerily, oh!

Like your native fountains sally,  
 Cheerily, oh! cheerily, oh!  
 If a glorious death,  
 Won by bravery,  
 Sweeter be than breath  
 Sigh'd in slavery,  
 Round the flag of Freedom rally,  
 Cheerily, oh! cheerily, oh!

### NOW LET THE WARRIOR.

Now let the warrior plume his steed,  
 And wave his sword afar;  
 For the men of the East this day shall bleed,  
 And the sun shall blush with war.  
 Victory sits on the Christian's helm  
 To guide her holy band:  
 The Knight of the Cross this day shall whelm  
 The men of the Pagan land.  
 Oh! bless'd who in the battle dies!  
 God will enshrine him in the skies!  
 Now let the warrior plume his steed,  
 And wave his sword afar,  
 For the men of the East this day shall bleed,  
 And the sun shall blush with war.

### OH, LADY FAIR!

#### I.

Oh, Lady fair! where art thou roaming?  
 The sun has sunk, the night is coming.  
 Stranger, I go o'er moor and mountain,  
 To tell my beads at Agnes' fountain.  
 And who is the man, with his white locks flowing?  
 Oh, Lady fair! where is he going?  
 A wand'ring Pilgrim, weak, I falter,  
 To tell my beads at Agnes' altar.  
 Chill falls the rain, night winds are blowing,  
 Dreary and dark's the way we're going.

#### II.

Fair Lady! rest till morning blushes —  
 I'll strew for thee a bed of rushes.  
 Oh, stranger! when my beads I'm counting,  
 I'll bless thy name at Agnes' fountain.  
 Then, Pilgrim, turn, and rest thy sorrow;  
 Thou'lt go to Agnes' shrine to-morrow.  
 Good stranger, when my beads I'm telling  
 My saint shall bless thy leafy dwelling.  
 Strew, then, oh! strew our bed of rushes;  
 Here we must rest till morning blushes.

### OH! REMEMBER THE TIME.

#### THE CASTILIAN MAID.

#### I.

Oh! remember the time, in La Mancha's shades,  
 When our moments so blissfully flew;  
 When you call'd me the flower of Castilian maids,  
 And I blush'd to be call'd so by you.  
 When I taught you to warble the gay seguidilla,  
 And to dance to the light castanet;  
 Oh! never, dear youth, let you roam where you will,  
 The delight of those moments forget.

#### II.

They tell me, you lovers from Erin's green isle  
 Every hour a new passion can feel,  
 And that soon, in the light of some lovelier smile,  
 You'll forget the poor maid of Castile.

But they know not how brave in the battle you are,  
 Or they never could think you would rove;  
 For 'tis always the spirit most gallant in war  
 That is fondest and truest in love!

## OH! SEE THOSE CHERRIES.

## I.

Oh! see those cherries — though once so glowing,  
 They've lain too long on the sun-bright wall;  
 And mark! already their bloom is going;  
 Too soon they'll wither, too soon they'll fall.  
 Once, caught by their blushes, the light bird flew round,  
 Oft on their ruby lips leaving love's wound;  
 But now he passes them, ah! too knowing  
 To taste wither'd cherries, when fresh may be found.

## II.

Old Time thus fleetly his course is running;  
 If bards were not moral, how maids would go wrong!  
 And thus thy beauties, now sunn'd and sunning,  
 Would wither if left on the rose-tree too long.  
 Then love while thou'rt lovely — e'en I should be glad  
 So sweetly to save thee from ruin so sad;  
 But, oh! delay not — we bards are too cunning  
 To sigh for old beauties when young may be had.

## OH! SOON RETURN.

THE white sail caught the evening ray,  
 The wave beneath us seem'd to burn,  
 When all my weeping love could say  
 Was, "Oh! soon return!"  
 Through many a clime our ship was driven,  
 O'er many a billow rudely thrown;  
 Now chill'd beneath a northern Heaven,  
 Now sunn'd by summer's zone:  
 Yet still, where'er our course we lay,  
 When evening bid the west wave burn,  
 I thought I heard her faintly say,  
 "Oh! soon return! — Oh! soon return!"

## II.

If ever yet my bosom found  
 Its thoughts one moment turn'd from thee,  
 'Twas when the combat raged around,  
 And brave men look'd to me.  
 But though 'mid battle's wild alarm  
 Love's gentle power might not appear  
 He gave to glory's brow the charm  
 Which made even danger dear.  
 And then, when victory's calm came o'er  
 The hearts where rage had ceased to burn,  
 I heard that farewell voice once more,  
 "Oh! soon return! — Oh! soon return!"

## OH! YES, SO WELL.

## I.

Oh! yes, so well, so tenderly  
 Thou'rt loved, adored by me,  
 Fame, fortune, wealth, and liberty,  
 Were worthless without thee.  
 Though, brimm'd with blisses, pure and rare,  
 Life's cup before me lay,  
 Unless thy love were mingled there,  
 I'd spurn the draught away.  
 Oh! yes, so well, so tenderly  
 Thou'rt loved, adored by me,  
 Fame, fortune, wealth, and liberty,  
 Are worthless without thee.



## II.

Without thy smile how joylessly  
 All glory's meeds I see!  
 And even the wreath of victory  
 Must owe its bloom to thee.  
 Those worlds, for which the conqueror sighs,  
 For me have now no charms;  
 My only world's thy radiant eyes —  
 My throne those circling arms!  
 Oh! yes, so well, so tenderly  
 Thou'rt loved, adored by me,  
 Whole realms of light and liberty  
 Were worthless without thee.

## OH! YES, WHEN THE BLOOM.

## I.

Oh! yes, when the bloom of Love's boyhood is o'er,  
 He'll turn into friendship that feels no decay;  
 And, though Time may take from him the wings he once wore  
 The charms that remain will be bright as before,  
 And he'll lose but his young trick of flying away.

## II.

Then let it console thee, if Love should not stay,  
 That Friendship our last happy moments will crown:  
 Like the shadows of morning, Love lessens away,  
 While Friendship, like those at the closing of day,  
 Will linger and lengthen as life's sun goes down.

## ONE DEAR SMILE.

## I.

COULDST thou look as dear as when  
 First I sigh'd for thee;  
 Couldst thou make me feel again  
 Every wish I breathed thee then,  
 Oh! how blissful life would be!  
 Hopes, that now beguiling leave me,  
 Joys, that lie in slumber cold —  
 All would wake, couldst thou but give me  
 One dear smile like those of old.

## II.

Oh! there's nothing left us now,  
 But to mourn the past;  
 Vain was every ardent vow —  
 Never yet did Heaven allow  
 Love so warm, so wild, to last.  
 Not even hope could now deceive me —  
 Life itself looks dark and cold:  
 Oh! thou never more canst give me  
 One dear smile like those of old.

## POH, DERMOT! GO ALONG WITH YOUR GOSTER.

## I.

Poh, Dermot! go along with your goster,  
 You might as well pray at a jig,  
 Or teach an old cow Pater Noster,  
 Or whistle Moll Roe to a pig!  
 Arrah, child! do you think I'm a blockhead,  
 And not the right son of my mother,  
 To put nothing at all in one pocket,  
 And not half so much in the other?  
 Poh, Dermot! etc.

## II.

Any thing else I can do for you,  
 Keadh mille faltha, and welcome,  
 Put up an Ave or two for you,

Fear'd that you'd ever to hell come.  
 If you confess you're a rogue,  
 I will turn a deaf ear, and not care for't;  
 Bid you put pease in your brogue,  
 But just tip you a hint to go barefoot.  
 Then get along with, etc.

III.

If you've the whiskey in play,  
 To oblige you, I'll come take a smack of it;  
 Stay with you all night and day,  
 Ay, and twenty-four hours to the back of it.  
 Oh! whiskey's a papist, God save it!  
 The beads are upon it completely;  
 But I think, before ever we'd leave it,  
 We'd make it a heretic neatly.  
 Then get along with, etc.

IV.

If you're afraid of a Banshee,  
 Or Leprochauns are not so civil, dear,  
 Let Father Luke show his paunch, he  
 Will frighten them all to the devil, dear.  
 It's I that can hunt them like ferrets,  
 And lay them without any fear, gra;  
 But for whiskey, and that sort of spirits,  
 Why, them — I would rather lay here,\* gra.  
 Then get along with, etc.

SEND THE BOWL ROUND MERRILY.

I.

Send the bowl round merrily,  
 Laughing, singing, drinking;  
 Toast it, toast it cheerily —  
 Here's to the devil with thinking!  
 Oh! for the round of pleasure,  
 With sweetly-smiling lasses —  
 Glasses o'erflowing their measure,  
 With hearts as full as our glasses.  
 Send the bowl round merrily,  
 Laughing, singing, drinking;  
 Toast it, toast it cheerily —  
 Here's to the devil with thinking!

II.

Once I met with a funny lass,  
 Oh! I loved her dearly!  
 Left for her my bonny glass —  
 Faith! I died for her — nearly.  
 But she proved damn'd uncivil,  
 And thought to peck like a hen, Sir;  
 So I pitch'd the jade to the devil,  
 And took to my glass again, Sir.  
 Then send the bowl, etc.

III.

Now I'm turn'd a rover,  
 In love with every petticoat;  
 No matter whom it may cover,  
 Or whether it's Jenny's or Betty's coat;  
 And, if the girls can put up  
 With any good thing in pieces,  
 My heart I'll certainly cut up,  
 And share it with all young Misses.  
 Then send the bowl, etc.

IV.

A bumper round to the pretty ones!  
 Here's to the girl with the blue eyes!  
 Here's to her with the jetty ones,  
 Where the languishing dew lies!  
 Could all such hours as this is

\* Putting his hand on his paunch.

Be summ'd in one little measure,  
 I'd live a short life of blisses,  
 And die in a surfeit of pleasure!  
 Then send the bowl, etc.

### THE DAY OF LOVE.

#### I.

THE beam of morning trembling  
 Stole o'er the mountain brook,  
 With timid ray resembling  
 Affection's early look.  
 Thus love begins — sweet morn of love!

#### II.

The noon-tide ray ascended,  
 And o'er the valley stream  
 Diffused a glow as splendid  
 As passion's riper dream.  
 Thus love expands — warm noon of love!

#### III.

But evening came, o'ershading  
 The glories of the sky,  
 Like faith and fondness fading  
 From passion's alter'd eye.  
 Thus love declines — cold eve of love!

### THE PROBABILITY.

#### I.

My heart is united to Chloe's for ever,  
 No time shall the link of their tenderness sever;  
 And, if Love be the parent of joy and of pleasure,  
 Chloe and I shall be bless'd beyond measure.

#### II.

Come, tell me, my girl, what's the sweetest of blisses?  
 "I'll show you," she cries, and she gives me sweet kisses;  
 Ah, Clo'! if that languishing eye's not a traitor,  
 It tells me you know of a bliss that is greater.

#### III.

"Indeed and I do not;" — then softly she blushes,  
 And her bosom the warm tint of modesty flushes —  
 "I'm sure if I knew it, I'd certainly show it,  
 "But Damon, dear, may be you know it."

### THE SONG OF WAR.

#### I.

THE song of war shall echo through our mountains,  
 Till not one hateful link remains  
 Of slavery's lingering chains —  
 Till not one tyrant tread our plains,  
 Nor traitor lip pollute our fountains.  
 No! never till that glorious day  
 Shall Lusitania's sons be gay,  
 Or hear, oh Peace! thy welcome lay  
 Resounding through her sunny mountains.

#### II.

The song of war shall echo through our mountains,  
 Till Victory's self shall, smiling, say,  
 "Your cloud of foes hath pass'd away,  
 "And Freedom comes, with new-born ray,  
 "To gild your vines and light your fountains."  
 Oh! never till that glorious day  
 Shall Lusitania's sons be gay,  
 Or hear, oh Peace! thy welcome lay  
 Resounding through her sunny mountains.

### THE TABLET OF LOVE.

#### I.

You bid me be happy, and bid me adieu —



Can happiness live when absent from you?  
 Will sleep on my eyelids e'er sweetly alight,  
 When greeted no more by a tender good night?  
 Oh, never! for deep is the record enshrined;  
 Thy look and thy voice will survive in my mind:  
 Though age may the treasures of mem'ry remove,  
 Unfading shall flourish the Tablet of Love.

## II.

Through life's winding valley — in anguish, in rest,  
 Exalted in joy, or by sorrow depress'd —  
 From its place in the mirror that lies on my heart,  
 Thine image shall never one moment depart.  
 When time, life, and all that poor mortals hold dear,  
 Like visions, like dreams, shall at last disappear,  
 Though raised among seraphs to realms above,  
 Unfading shall flourish the Tablet of Love.

## THE YOUNG ROSE.

## I.

THE young rose which I give thee, so dewy and bright,  
 Was the flow'ret most dear to the sweet bird of night,  
 Who oft by the moon o'er her blushes hath hung,  
 And thrill'd every leaf with the wild lay he sung.

## II.

Oh! take thou this young rose, and let her life be  
 Prolong'd by the breath she will borrow from thee!  
 For, while o'er her bosom thy soft notes shall thrill,  
 She'll think the sweet night-bird is courting her still.

## WHEN IN LANGUOR SLEEPS THE HEART.

## I.

WHEN in languor sleeps the heart,  
 Love can wake it with his dart;  
 When the mind is dull and dark,  
 Love can light it with his spark.

## II.

Come, oh! come then, let us haste,  
 All the bliss of love to taste;  
 Let us love both night and day,  
 Let us love our lives away!

## III.

And for hearts from loving free  
 (If indeed such hearts there be),  
 May they ne'er the rapture prove  
 Of the smile from lips we love.

## WHEN 'MIDST THE GAY I MEET.

## I.

WHEN 'midst the gay I meet  
 That blessed smile of thine,  
 Though still on me it turns most sweet,  
 I scarce can call it mine:  
 But when to me alone  
 Your secret tears you show,  
 Oh! then I feel those tears my own,  
 And claim them as they flow.  
 Then still with bright looks bless  
 The gay, the cold, the free;  
 Give smiles to those who love you less,  
 But keep your tears for me.

## II.

The snow on Jura's steep  
 Can smile with many a beam,  
 Yet still in chains of coldness sleep,  
 How bright soe'er it seem.  
 But, when some deep-felt ray,  
 Whose touch is fire, appears,  
 Oh! then the smile is warm'd away,  
 And, melting, turns to tears.  
 Then still with bright looks bless  
 The gay, the cold, the free;  
 Give smiles to those who love you less,  
 But keep your tears for me.

## WHEN TWILIGHT DEWS.

## I.

WHEN twilight dew's are falling soft  
 Upon the rosy sea, love!  
 I watch the star, whose beam so oft  
 Has lighted me to thee, love!  
 And thou too, on that orb so clear,  
 Ah! dost thou gaze at even,  
 And think, though lost for ever here,  
 Thou'lt yet be mine in Heaven?

## II.

There's not a garden walk I tread,  
 There's not a flower I see, love!  
 But brings to mind some hope that's fled,  
 Some joy I've lost with thee, love!  
 And still I wish that hour was near,  
 When, friends and foes forgiven,  
 The pains, the ills we've wept through here,  
 May turn to smiles in Heaven!

## WILL YOU COME TO THE BOWER?

## I.

Will you come to the bower I have shaded for you?  
 Our bed shall be roses all spangled with dew.  
 Will you, will you, will you, will you  
 Come to the bower?

## II.

There, under the bower, on roses you'll lie,  
 With a blush on your cheek, but a smile in your eye.  
 Will you, will you, will you, will you  
 Smile, my beloved?

## III.

But the roses we press shall not rival your lip,  
 Nor the dew be so sweet as the kisses we'll sip.  
 Will you, will you, will you, will you  
 Kiss me, my love?

## IV.

And oh! for the joys that are sweeter than dew  
 From languishing roses, or kisses from you.  
 Will you, will you, will you, will you,  
 Won't you, my love?

## YOUNG JESSICA.

## I.

Young Jessica sat all the day,  
 In love-dreams languishingly pining,

Her needle bright neglected lay,  
 Like truant genius, idly shining.  
 Jessy, 'tis in idle hearts  
 That love and mischief are most nimble;  
 The safest shield against the darts  
 Of Cupid, is Minerva's thimble.

## II.

A child, who with a magnet play'd,  
 And knew its winning ways so wily,  
 The magnet near the needle laid,  
 And laughing said, "We'll steal it slily."  
 The needle, having nought to do,  
 Was pleased to let the magnet wheedle,  
 Till closer still the tempter drew,  
 And off, at length, eloped the needle.

## III.

Now, had this needle turn'd its eye  
 To some gay *Ridicule's* construction,  
 It ne'er had stray'd from duty's tie,  
 Nor felt a magnet's sly seduction.  
 Girls, would you keep tranquil hearts,  
 Your snowy fingers must be nimble;  
 The safest shield against the darts  
 Of Cupid, is Minerva's thimble.

## THE RABBINICAL ORIGIN OF WOMEN.

## I.

THEY tell us that Woman was made of a rib  
 Just pick'd from a corner so snug in the side;  
 But the Rabbins swear to you this is a fib,  
 And 'twas not so at all that the sex was supplied.  
 Derry down, down, down derry down.

## II.

For old Adam was fashion'd, the first of his kind,  
 With a tail, like a monkey, full yard and a span;  
 And, when Nature cut off this appendage behind,  
 Why — then Woman was made of the tail of the Man  
 Derry down, down, down derry down.

## III.

If such is the tie between Women and Men,  
 The ninny who weds is a pitiful elf;  
 For he takes to his tail, like an idiot, again,  
 And makes a most damnable ape of himself!  
 Derry down, down, down derry down.

## IV.

Yet, if we may judge as the fashion prevails,  
 Every husband remembers th' original plan,  
 And, knowing his wife is no more than his tail,  
 Why — he leaves her behind him as much as he can.  
 Derry down, down, down derry down.

## FAREWELL, BESSY!

## I.

SWEETEST love! I'll not forget thee,  
 Time shall only teach my heart  
 Fonder, warmer, to regret thee,  
 Lovely, gentle as thou art!  
 Farewell, Bessy!  
 We may meet again.

## II.

Yes, oh yes! again we meet, love!  
 And repose our hearts at last;  
 Oh, sure 'twill then be sweet, love!  
 Calm to think on sorrows past.  
 Farewell, Bessy!  
 We may meet again.



## III.

Yet, I feel my heart is breaking,  
When I think I stray from thee,  
Round the world that quiet seeking  
Which I fear is not for me.  
Farewell, Bessy!  
We may meet again.

## IV.

Calm to peace thy lover's bosom —  
Can it, dearest! must it be?  
Thou within an hour shalt lose him,  
He for ever loses thee!  
Farewell, Bessy!  
Yet oh! not for ever!

---

# S A C R E D S O N G S.



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO



## SACRED SONGS.

### THOU ART, OH GOD!

*Air. — UNKNOWN.\**

"The day is thine; the night also is thine; thou hast prepared the light and the sun.  
"Thou hast set all the borders of the earth; thou hast made summer and winter." — *Psalm*  
lxxiv. 16, 17.

#### I.

Thou art, oh God! the life and light  
Of all this wondrous world we see;  
Its glow by day, its smile by night,  
Are but reflections caught from Thee.  
Where'er we turn, thy glories shine,  
And all things fair and bright are Thine!

#### II.

When Day, with farewell beam, delays  
Among the opening clouds of Even,  
And we can almost think we gaze  
Through golden vistas into Heaven —  
Those hues, that make the Sun's decline  
So soft, so radiant, Lord! are Thine.

#### III.

When Night, with wings of starry gloom,  
O'ershadows all the earth and skies,  
Like some dark, beauteous bird, whose plume  
Is sparkling with unnumber'd eyes —  
That sacred gloom, those fires divine,  
So grand, so countless, Lord! are Thine.

#### IV.

When youthful Spring around us breathes,  
Thy Spirit warms her fragrant sigh;  
And every flower the Summer wreathes  
Is born beneath that kindling eye.  
Where'er we turn, thy glories shine,  
And all things fair and bright are Thine.

### THIS WORLD IS ALL A FLEETING SHOW.

*Air. — STEVENSON.*

#### I.

This world is all a fleeting show,  
For man's illusion given;  
The smiles of Joy, the tears of Woe,  
Deceitful shine, deceitful flow —  
There's nothing true but Heaven!

#### II.

And false the light on Glory's plume,  
As fading hues of Even;  
And Love and Hope, and Beauty's bloom,  
Are blossoms gather'd for the tomb —  
There's nothing bright but Heaven!

#### III.

Poor wanderers of a stormy day,  
From wave to wave we're driven,  
And Faucy's flash, and Reason's ray,  
Serve but to light the troubled way —  
There's nothing calm but Heaven!

\* I have heard that this air is by the late Mrs. Sheridan. It is sung to the beautiful old words, "I do confess thou'rt smooth and fair."

## FALLEN IS THY THRONE.

*Air. — MARTINI.*

## I.

FALLEN is thy Throne, oh Israel!  
 Silence is o'er thy plains;  
 Thy dwellings all lie desolate,  
 Thy children weep in chains.  
 Where are the dews that fed thee  
 On Etham's barren shore?  
 That fire from Heaven which led thee,  
 Now lights thy path no more.

## II.

Lord! thou didst love Jerusalem --  
 Once she was all thy own;  
 Her love thy fairest heritage,  
 Her power thy glory's throne:"  
 Till evil came, and blighted  
 Thy long-loved olive-tree; — ""  
 And Salem's shrines were lighted  
 For other Gods than Thee!

## III.

Then sunk the star of Solyma —  
 Then pass'd her glory's day,  
 Like heath that, in the wilderness, ""  
 The wild wind whirls away.  
 Silent and waste her bowers,  
 Where once the mighty trod,  
 And sunk those guilty towers,  
 While Baal reign'd as God!

## IV.

"Go," — said the LORD — "Ye Conquerors!  
 "Steep in her blood your swords,  
 "And race to earth her battlements, †  
 "For they are not the LORD's!  
 "Till Zion's mournful daughter  
 "O'er kindred bones shall tread,  
 "And Hinnom's vale of slaughter ††  
 "Shall hide but half her dead!"

## WHO IS THE MAID

ST. JEROME'S LOVE †††

*Air. — BEETHOVEN.*

## I.

Who is the Maid my spirit seeks,  
 Through cold reproof and slander's blight?  
 Has *she* Love's roses on her cheeks?  
 Is *her's* an eye of this world's light?  
 No, — wan and sunk with midnight prayer  
 Are the pale looks of her I love,  
 Or if, at times, a light be there,  
 Its beam is kindled from above.

## II.

I chose not her, my soul's elect,  
 From those who seek their Maker's shrine

\* "I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly-beloved of my soul into the hands of her enemies." — *Jeremiah* xii. 7.

"" "Do not disgrace the throne of thy glory." — *Jer.* xiv. 21.

"" "The LORD called thy name a green olive-tree; fair and of goodly fruit," etc. — *Jer.* xi. 16.

"" "For he shall be like the heath in the desert." — *Jer.* xvii. 6.

† "Take away her battlements; for they are not the LORD's." — *Jer.* v. 10.

†† "Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter; for they shall bury in Tophet till there be no place." — *Jer.* vii. 32.

††† These lines were suggested by a passage in St. Jerome's reply to some calumnious remarks that had been circulated upon his intimacy with the matron Paula: — "Numquid me vestes sericae, nitentes gemmae, picta facies, aut auri rapuit ambitio? Nulla fuit alia Romae matronarum, quae meam possit edomare mentem, nisi iugens atque jejuniis, fletu pene caecata." — *Epist.* "Si tibi putem."

In gems and garlands proudly deck'd,  
 As if themselves were things divine!  
 No — Heaven but faintly warms the breast  
 That beats beneath a broider'd veil;  
 And she who comes in glittering vest  
 To mourn her frailty, still is frail.\*

## III.

Not so the faded form I prize  
 And love, because its bloom is gone;  
 The glory in those sainted eyes  
 Is all the grace her brow puts on.  
 And ne'er was Beauty's dawn so bright,  
 So touching as that form's decay,  
 Which, like the altar's trembling light,  
 In holy lustre wastes away!

## THE BIRD, LET LOOSE.

*Air.* — BEETHOVEN.

## I.

THE bird, let loose in eastern skies,\*\*  
 When hastening fondly home,  
 Ne'er stoops to earth her wing, nor flies  
 Where idle warblers roam.  
 But high she shoots through air and light,  
 Above all low delay,  
 Where nothing earthly bounds her flight,  
 Nor shadow dims her way.

## II.

So grant me, God! from every care  
 And stain of passion free,  
 Aloft, through Virtue's purer air,  
 To hold my course to Thee!  
 No sin to cloud — no lure to stay  
 My Soul, as home she springs; —  
 Thy Sunshine on her joyful way,  
 Thy Freedom in her wings!

## OH! THOU WHO DRY'ST THE MOURNER'S TEAR!

*Air.* — HAYDN.

"He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds." — *Psaln* cxlvii. 3.

## I.

On! Thou who dry'st the mourner's tear,  
 How dark this world would be,  
 If, when deceived and wounded here,  
 We could not fly to Thee.  
 The friends who in our sunshine live,  
 When winter comes, are flown;  
 And he who has but tears to give,  
 Must weep those tears alone.  
 But Thou wilt heal that broken heart,  
 Which, like the plants that throw  
 Their fragrance from the wounded part,  
 Breathes sweetness out of woe.

## II.

When joy no longer soothes or cheers,  
 And even the hope that threw  
 A moment's sparkle o'er our tears,  
 Is dimm'd and vanish'd too!  
 Oh! who would bear life's stormy doom,  
 Did not thy Wing of Love  
 Come, brightly wailing through the gloom

\* Οὐ γὰρ ζευσοφροειν. τὴν δαηομεσαν δει. — *Chrysost.* Homil. 8. in Epist. ad Tim.

\*\* The carrier-pigeon, it is well known, flies at an elevated pitch, in order to surmount every obstacle between her and the place to which she is destined.



Our peace-branch from above?  
 Then Sorrow, touch'd by Thee, grows bright  
 With more than Rapture's ray;  
 As Darkness shows us worlds of light  
 We never saw by day!

### WEEP NOT FOR THOSE.

*Air. — AVISON.*

#### I.

WEEP not for those whom the veil of the tomb,  
 In life's happy morning, hath hid from our eyes,  
 Ere sin threw a blight o'er the spirit's young bloom,  
 Or Earth had profaned what was born for the skies.  
 Death chill'd the fair fountain, ere sorrow had stain'd it,  
 'Twas frozen in all the pure light of its course,  
 And but sleeps till the sunshine of Heaven has unchain'd it,  
 To water that Eden where first was its source!  
 Weep not for those whom the veil of the tomb,  
 In life's happy morning, hath hid from our eyes,  
 Ere Sin threw a blight o'er the spirit's young bloom,  
 Or earth had profaned what was born for the skies.

#### II.

Mourn not for her, the young Bride of the Vale,\*  
 Our gayest and loveliest, lost to us now,  
 Ere life's early lustre had time to grow pale,  
 And the garland of Love was yet fresh on her brow!  
 Oh! then was her moment, dear spirit, for flying  
 From this gloomy world, while its gloom was unknown —  
 And the wild hymns she warbled so sweetly, in dying,  
 Were echoed in Heaven by lips like her own!  
 Weep not for her, — in her spring-time she flew  
 To that land where the wings of the soul are unfurl'd,  
 And now, like a star beyond evening's cold dew,  
 Looks radiantly down on the tears of this world.

### THE TURF SHALL BE MY FRAGRANT SHRINE.

*Air. — STEVENSON.*

#### I.

THE turf shall be my fragrant shrine;  
 My temple, LORD! that Arch of thine;  
 My censer's breath the mountain airs,  
 And silent thoughts my only prayers."

#### II.

My choir shall be the moonlight waves,  
 When murmuring homeward to their caves,  
 Or when the stillness of the sea,  
 Even more than music, breathes of Thee!

#### III.

I'll seek, by day, some glade unknown,  
 All light and silence, like thy Throne!  
 And the pale stars shall be, at night,  
 The only eyes that watch my rite.

#### IV.

Thy Heaven, on which 'tis bliss to look,  
 Shall be my pure and shining book,  
 Where I shall read, in words of flame,  
 The glories of thy wondrous name.

\* This second verse, which I wrote long after the first, alludes to the fate of a very lovely and amiable girl, the daughter of the late Colonel Bainbrigge, who was married in Ashbourne church, October 31, 1815, and died of a fever in a few weeks after: the sound of her marriage-bells seemed scarcely out of our ears when we heard of her death. During her last delirium she sung several hymns, in a voice even clearer and sweeter than usual, and among them were some from the present collection (particularly, "There's nothing bright but Heaven"), which this very interesting girl had often heard during the summer.

\*\* *Pii orant tacite.*

## V.

I'll read thy anger in the rack  
That clouds awhile the day-beam's track;  
Thy mercy in the azure hue  
Of sunny brightness breaking through!

## VI.

There's nothing bright, above, below,  
From flowers that bloom to stars that glow,  
But in its light my soul can see  
Some feature of thy Deity!

## VII.

There's nothing dark, below, above,  
But in its gloom I trace thy Love,  
And meekly wait that moment, when  
Thy touch shall turn all bright again!

## SOUND THE LOUD TIMBREL.

## MIRIAM'S SONG.

*Air. — AVISON.\**

"And Miriam, the Prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her, with timbrels and with dances." — *Erod.* xv. 29.

## I.

SOUND the loud Timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!  
JEHOVAH has triumph'd, — his people are free.  
Sing — for the pride of the Tyrant is broken,  
His chariots, his horsemen, all splendid and brave —  
How vain was their boasting! — The LORD hath but spoken,  
And chariots and horsemen are sunk in the wave.  
Sound the loud Timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!  
JEHOVAH has triumph'd, — his people are free.

## II.

Praise to the CONQUEROR, praise to the LORD!  
His word was our arrow, his breath was our sword! —  
Who shall return to tell Egypt the story  
Of those she sent forth in the hour of her pride?  
For the LORD hath look'd out from his pillar of glory,"  
And all her brave thousands are dash'd in the tide.  
Sound the loud Timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!  
JEHOVAH has triumph'd, — his people are free.

## GO, LET ME WEEP.

*Air. — STEVENSON.*

## I.

Go, let me weep! there's bliss in tears,  
When he who sheds them inly feels  
Some lingering stain of early years  
Effaced by every drop that steals.  
The fruitless showers of worldly woe  
Fall dark to earth and never rise;  
While tears that from repentance flow,  
In bright exhalement reach the skies.  
Go, let me weep! there's bliss in tears,  
When he who sheds them inly feels  
Some lingering stain of early years  
Effaced by every drop that steals.

## II.

Leave me to sigh o'er hours that flew  
More idly than the summer's wind,  
And, while they pass'd, a fragrance threw,  
But left no trace of sweets behind. —  
The warmest sigh that pleasure heaves  
Is cold, is faint to those that swell

\* I have so altered the character of this air, which is from the beginning of one of Avion's old-fashioned concertos, that, without this acknowledgment, it could hardly, I think, be recognized.

\*\* "And it came to pass, that, in the morning watch, the Lord looked unto the host of the Egyptians, through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians." — *Erod.* xiv. 24.

The heart, where pure repentance grieves  
 O'er hours of pleasure, loved too well!  
 Leave me to sigh o'er days that flew  
 More idly than the summer's wind,  
 And, while they pass'd, a fragrance threw,  
 But left no trace of sweets behind.

### COME NOT, OH LORD!

*Air. — HAYDN.*

I.

COME not, oh LORD! in the dread robe of splendour  
 Thou worst on the Mount, in the day of thine ire;  
 Come veild in those shadows, deep, awful, but tender,  
 Which Mercy flings over thy features of fire!

II.

LORD! thou rememb'rest the night, when thy Nation\*  
 Stood fronting her Foe by the red-rolling stream;  
 On Egypt\*\* thy pillar frown'd dark desolation,  
 While Israel bask'd all the night in its beam.

III.

So, when the dread clouds of anger enfold Thee,  
 From us, in thy mercy, the dark side remove;  
 While shrouded in terrors the guilty behold Thee,  
 Oh! turn upon us the mild light of thy Love!

### WERE NOT THE SINFUL MARY'S TEARS.

*Air. — STEVENSON.*

I.

WERE not the sinful Mary's tears  
 An offering worthy Heaven,  
 When, o'er the faults of former years,  
 She wept — and was forgiven? —

II.

When, bringing every balm sweet  
 Her day of luxury stored,  
 She o'er her SAVIOUR'S hallow'd feet  
 The precious perfumes pour'd; —

III.

And wiped them with that golden hair,  
 Where once the diamond shone,  
 Though now those gems of grief were there  
 Which shine for God alone!

IV.

Were not those sweets, so humbly shed, —  
 That hair, — those weeping eyes, —  
 And the sunk heart, that inly bled, —  
 Heaven's noblest sacrifice?

V.

Thou, that hast slept in error's sleep,  
 Oh! wouldst thou wake in Heaven,  
 Like MARY kneel, like MARY weep,  
 "Love much"\*\*\* — and be forgiven!

### AS DOWN IN THE SUNLESS RETREATS.

*Air. — HAYDN.*

I.

As down in the sunless retreats of the Ocean,  
 Sweet flowers are springing no mortal can see,

\* "And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these." — *Exod.* xiv. 20. My application of this passage is borrowed from some late prosewriter, whose name I am ungrateful enough to forget.

\*\* Instead of "On Egypt" here, it will suit the music better to sing "On these;" and in the third line of the next verse, "While shrouded" may, with the same view, be altered to "While wrapp'd."

\*\*\* Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much." — *St. Luke* vii. 47.



So, deep in my soul the still prayer of devotion,  
Unheard by the world, rises silent to Thee,  
My God! silent to Thee —  
Pure, warm, silent to Thee:

So, deep in my soul the still prayer of devotion,  
Unheard by the world, rises silent to Thee!

## II.

As still to the star of its worship, though clouded,  
The needle points faithfully o'er the dim sea,  
So, dark as I roam, in this wintry world shrouded,  
The hope of my spirit turns trembling to Thee,  
My God! trembling to Thee —  
True, fond, trembling to Thee:

So, dark as I roam, in this wintry world shrouded,  
The hope of my spirit turns trembling to Thee!

## BUT WHO SHALL SEE.

*Air.* — STEVENSON.

## I.

BUT who shall see the glorious day  
When, throned on Zion's brow,  
The Lord shall rend that veil away  
Which hides the nations now!  
When earth no more beneath the fear  
Of his rebuke shall lie;  
When pain shall cease, and every tear  
Be wiped from every eye!"

## II.

Then, JUDAH! thou no more shalt mourn  
Beneath the heathen's chain;  
Thy days of splendour shall return,  
And all be new again.  
The Fount of Life shall then be quaff'd  
In peace, by all who come!  
And every wind that blows shall waft  
Some long-lost exile home!

## ALMIGHTY GOD!

CHORUS OF PRIESTS.

*Air.* — MOZART.

## I.

ALMIGHTY GOD! when round thy shrine  
The Palm-tree's heavenly branch we twine, ††  
(Emblem of Life's eternal ray,  
And Love that "fadeth not away,")  
We bless the flowers, expanded all, †††  
We bless the leaves that never fall,  
And trembling say, — "In Eden thus  
"The Tree of Life may flower for us!"

## II.

When round thy Cherubs, smiling calm  
Without their flames, †††† we wreath the Palm,

\* "And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations. — *Isaiah* xxv. 7.

\*\* "The rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth." — *Isaiah* xxv. 8.

\*\*\* "And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; neither shall there be any more pain." — *Rev.* xxi. 4.

\*\*\*\* "And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new." — *Rev.* xxi. 5.

† "And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely." *Rev.* xxii. 17.

†† "The Scriptures having declared that the Temple of Jerusalem was a type of the Messiah, it is natural to conclude that the *Palm*, which made so conspicuous a figure in that structure, represented that *Life and Immortality* which were brought to light by the Gospel." — *Observations on the Palm, as a sacred Emblem*, by W. Tighe.

††† "And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers. — *1 Kings* vi. 29.

†††† "When the passover of the tabernacles was revealed to the great law-giver in the mount, then the cherubic images which appeared in that structure were no longer surrounded by flames; for the tabernacle was a type of the dispensation of mercy, by which Jehovah confirmed his gracious covenant to redeem mankind." — *Observations on the Palm*.

Oh God! we feel the emblem true, —  
 Thy Mercy is eternal too!  
 Those Cherubs, with their smiling eyes,  
 That crown of Palm which never dies,  
 Are but the types of Thee above —  
 Eternal Life and Peace and Love!

OH FAIR! OH PUREST!

SAINT AUGUSTINE TO HIS SISTER.\*

*Air.* — MOORE.

I.

Oh fair! oh purest! be thou the dove  
 That flies alone to some sunny grove,  
 And lives unseen, and bathes her wing,  
 All vestal white, in the limpid spring.  
 There, if the hovering hawk be near,  
 That limpid spring in its mirror clear  
 Reflects him, ere he can reach his prey,  
 And warns the timorous bird away.

Oh! be like this dove;

Oh fair! oh purest! be like this dove.

II.

The sacred pages of God's own book  
 Shall be the spring, the eternal brook,  
 In whose holy mirror, night and day,  
 Thou wilt study Heaven's reflected ray: —  
 And should the foes of virtue dare,  
 With gloomy wing, to seek thee there,  
 Thou wilt see how dark their shadows lie  
 Between Heaven and thee, and trembling fly!

Oh! be like the dove;

Oh fair! oh purest! be like the dove.

---

\* In St. Augustine's treatise upon the advantages of a solitary life, addressed to his sister, there is the following fanciful passage, from which, the reader will perceive, the thought of this song was taken: — "Te, soror, nunquam nolo esse securam, sed timere semperque tuam fragilitatem habere suspectam, ad instar pavidæ columbæ frequentare vivos aquarum et quasi in speculo accipitris cernere supervolantis effigiem et cavere. Rivi aquarum sententiæ sunt scripturarum, quæ de limpidissimo sapientiæ fonte profluentes," etc. — *De Vit. Eremit. ad Sororem.*

I.

**CORRUPTION**

AND

**I N T O L E R A N C E :**

**Two Poems.**

II.

THE

**S C E P T I C ,**

**A PHILOSOPHICAL SATIRE.**

*NOMON ΠΑΝΤΩΝ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΑ.*

PINDAR. ap. Herodot. lib. 3.

---



## P R E F A C E.

THE practice, which has lately been introduced into literature, of writing very long notes upon very indifferent verses, appears to me rather a happy invention; for it supplies us with a mode of turning stupid poetry to account; and, as horses too dull for the saddle may serve well enough to draw lumber, so Poems of this kind make excellent beasts of burden, and will bear notes, though they may not bear reading. Besides, the comments in such cases are so little under the necessity of paying any servile deference to the text, that they may even adopt that Socratic dogma, "*Quod supra nos nihil ad nos.*"

In the first of the following Poems I have ventured to speak of the Revolution in language which has sometimes been employed by Tory writers, and which is therefore neither very new nor popular. But however an Englishman may be reproached with ingratitude, for depreciating the merits and results of a measure, which he is taught to regard as the source of his liberties — however ungrateful it might be in Alderman B-rch to question for a moment the purity of that glorious era, to which he is indebted for the seasoning of so many orations — yet an Irishman, who has none of these obligations to acknowledge, to whose country the Revolution brought nothing but injury and insult, and who recollects that the book of Molynceux was burned, by order of William's Whig Parliament, for daring to extend to unfortunate Ireland those principles on which the Revolution was professedly founded, an Irishman *may* venture to criticise the measures of that period, without exposing himself either to the imputation of ingratitude, or the suspicion of being influenced by any Popish remains of Jacobitism. No nation, it is true, was ever blessed with a more golden opportunity of establishing and securing its liberties for ever than the conjuncture of Eighty-eight presented to the people of Great Britain. But the disgraceful reigns of Charles and James had weakened and degraded the national character. The bold notions of popular right, which had arisen out of the struggles between Charles the First and his Parliament were gradually supplanted by those slavish doctrines for which Lord H-kesb-ry eulogizes the churchmen of that period; and as the Reformation had happened too soon for the purity of religion, so the Revolution came too late for the spirit of liberty. Its advantages accordingly were for the most part specious and transitory, while the evils which it entailed are still felt and still increasing. By rendering unnecessary the frequent exercise of Prerogative, that unwieldy power which cannot move a step without alarm, it limited the only interference of the Crown, which is singly and independently exposed before the people, and whose abuses are therefore obvious to their senses and capacities; like the myrtle over a certain statue in Minerva's temple at Athens, it skillfully veiled from their sight the only obtrusive feature of royalty. At the same time however that the Revolution abridged this unpopular attribute, it amply compensated by the substitution of a new power, as much more potent in its effect as it is more secret in its operations. In the disposal of an immense revenue and the extensive patronage annexed to it, the first foundations of this power of the Crown were laid; the innovation of a standing army at once increased and strengthened it, and the few slight barriers which the Act of Settlement opposed to its progress, have all been gradually removed during the Whiggish reigns that succeeded, till at length this spirit of influence is become the vital principle of the State, whose agency, subtle and unseen, pervades every part of the Constitution, lurks under all its forms and regulates all its movements, and, like the invisible sylph or grace which presides over the motions of beauty,

*"Illam, quicquid agit, quoque vestigia flectit,  
Componit furim subsequiturque."*

The cause of Liberty and the Revolution are so habitually associated by Englishmen, that probably in objecting to the latter I may be thought hostile or indifferent to the former; but nothing can be more unjust than such a suspicion; the very object which my humble animadversions would attain is, that, in the crisis to which I think England is hastening, and between which and foreign subjugations he may soon be compelled to choose, the errors and omissions of 1688 may be remedied, and that, as she then had a Revolution without a Reform, she may now seek a Reform without a Revolution.

In speaking of the parties which have so long agitated England, it will be observed that I lean as little to the Whigs as to their adversaries. Both factions have been equally cruel to Ireland, and perhaps equally insincere in their efforts for the liberties of England. There is one name indeed, connected with Whiggism, of which I can never think but with veneration and tenderness. As justly, however, might the light of the sun be claimed by any particular nation, as the sanction of that

name be assumed by any party whatever; Mr. Fox belonged to mankind, and they have lost in him their ablest friend.

With respect to the few lines upon Intolerance which I have subjoined, they are but the imperfect beginning of a long series of Essays, with which I here menace my readers, upon the same important subject. I shall look to no higher merit in the task, than that of giving a new form to claims and remonstrances, which have often been much more eloquently urged, and which would long ere now have produced their effect, but that the minds of some men, like the pupil of the eye, contract themselves the more, the stronger light there is shed upon them.

## CORRUPTION:

### A POETIC EPISTLE.

Νυν δ' απανθ' ὥσπερ ἐξ αγορᾶς εκπέπραται ταῦτα· ἀντισηχταὶ δὲ ἀντι τῶν, νῦν ὧν ἀ-  
πολώλε και νεοσηχεν ἡ Ἑλλάς. Ταῦτα δ' ἐστὶ τι; ἤλως, εἰ τις εἴληφε τι· γέλως ἀν ὁμο-  
λογη· συγγνωμη τοῖς ἐλεγχόμενοις· μῖσος, ἀν τῶτοις τις ἐπιτιμα· τὰλλα πάντα, ὅσα ἐκ τῆ  
δωροδοκεῖν ἠρτῆται.

DEMOSTH. PHILIPP. III.

BOAST on, my friend — though stript of all beside,  
Thy struggling nation still retains her pride\*:  
That pride, which once in genuine glory woke,  
When Marlborough fought and brilliant St. John spoke,  
That pride, which still, by time and shame unstung,  
Ontlives e'en Wh-tel-cke's sword and H-wkes-h'ry's tongue!  
Boast on, my friend, while in this humbled isle",  
Where honour mourns and freedom fears to smile,  
Where the bright light of England's fame is known  
But by the baleful shadow she has thrown  
On all our fate"" — where, doom'd to wrongs and slights,  
We hear you talk of Britain's glorious rights,  
As weeping slaves, that under hatches lie,  
Hear those on deck extol the sun and sky!  
Boast on, while wandering through my native haunts,  
I coldly listen to thy patriot vaunts,  
And feel, though close our wedded countries twine,  
More sorrow for my own than pride from thine.

Yet pause a moment — and if truths severe  
Can find an inlet to that courtly ear  
Which loves no politics in rhyme but P-e's,  
And hears no news but W-rl's gazetted lies;  
If aught can please thee but the good old saws  
Of "Church and State," and "William's matchless laws,"  
And "Acts and Rights of glorious Eighty-eight"!

\* Angli suos ac sua omnia impense mirantur; caeteras nationes despectui habent. — BAR-CLAY (as quoted in one of Dryden's Prefaces).

"England began very early to feel the effects of cruelty towards her dependencies. "The severity of her Government (says Macpherson) contributed more to deprive her of the continental dominions of the family of Plantagenet than the arms of France." — See his History, vol. i. page 111.

"By the total reduction of the kingdom of Ireland in 1691 (says Burke) the ruin of the native Irish, and in a great measure too of the first races of the English, was completely accomplished. The new English interest was settled with as solid a stability as any thing in human affairs can look for. All the penal laws of that unparalleled code of oppression which were made after the last event were manifestly the effects of national hatred and scorn towards a conquered people, whom the victors delighted to trample upon, and were not at all afraid to provoke." Yet this is the era to which the wise Common Council of Dublin refer us for "invaluable blessings, etc." And this is the era which such Governors as His Grace the Duke of Richmond think it politic to commemorate in the eyes of my insulted countrymen, by an annual procession round the statue of King William!

An unvarying trait of the policy of Great Britain towards Ireland has been her selection of such men to govern us as were least likely to deviate into justice and liberality, and the alarm which she has taken when any conscientious Viceroy has shewn symptoms of departure from the old code of prejudice and oppression. Our most favourite Governors have accordingly been our shortest visitors, and the first moments of their popularity have in general been the last of their Government. Thus Sir Anthony Bellingham, after the death of Henry the Eighth, was recalled "for not sufficiently consulting the English interests," or, in other words, for not shooting the requisite quantity of wild Irish. The same kind of delinquency led to the recall of Sir John Perrot, in Elizabeth's time, and to that of the Earl of Radnor, in the reign of Charles the Second, of whom Lord Orford says, "We are not told how he disappointed the King's expectations, probably, not by too great complaisance, nor why his administration, which Burnet calls just, was disliked. If it is true, that he was a good governor, the presumption will be that his rule was not disliked by those to whom but from whom he was sent." — Royal and Noble Authors.

We are not without instances of the same illiberal policy in our own times.



Things which, though now a century out of date,  
Still serve to ballast, with convenient words,  
A few crank arguments for speeching Lords'. —  
Turn, while I tell how England's freedom found,  
Where most she look'd for life, her deadliest wound;  
How brave she struggled, while her foe was seen,  
How faint, since Influence lent that foe a screen;  
How strong o'er James and Popery she prevail'd,  
How weakly feel, when Whigs and gold assail'd".

While Kings were poor, and all those schemes unknown,  
Which drain the People but enrich the Throne;  
Ere yet a yielding Commons had supplied  
Those chains of gold by which themselves are tied;  
Then proud Prerogative, untaught to creep  
With Bribery's silent foot on Freedom's sleep",

\* It never seems to occur to those orators and addressers who round off so many sentences and paragraphs with the Bill of Rights, the Act of Settlement etc., that all the provisions which these Acts contained for the preservation of parliamentary independence have been long laid aside as romantic and troublesome. The Revolution, as its greatest admirers acknowledge, was little more than a recognition of ancient privileges, a restoration of that old Gothic structure, which was brought from the woods of Germany into England. Edward the First had long before made a similar recognition, and had even more expressly reverted to the first principles of the constitution, by declaring that "the people should have their laws, liberties, and free customs as largely and wholly as they have used to have the same at any time they had them." But, luckily for the Crown and its interests, the concessions both of Edward and of William have been equally vague and verbal, equally theoretical and insincere. The feudal system was continued, notwithstanding the former, and Lord M——'s honest head is upon his shoulders, in spite of the latter. So that I confess I never meet with a politician who seriously quotes the Declaration of Rights, etc. to prove the actual existence of English liberty, that I do not think of the Marquis, whom Montesquieu mentions, who set about looking for mines in the Pyrenées upon the strength of authorities which he had read in some ancient authors. The poor Marquis toiled and searched in vain. He quoted his authorities to the last, but he found no mines after all.

\*\* The chief, perhaps the only advantage which has resulted from the system of influence, is the tranquil, uninterrupted flow which it has given to the administration of Government. If Kings *must* be paramount in the State (and their Ministers at least seem to think so), the country is indebted to the Revolution for enabling them to become so quietly, and for removing so skilfully the danger of those shocks and collisions which the alarming efforts of prerogative never failed to produce.

It is the nature of a people in general to attend but to the externals of Government. Having neither leisure or ability to discuss its measures, they look no deeper than the surface for their utility, and no farther than the present for their consequences. Mrs. Macaulay has said of a certain period, "The people at this time were, as the people of Great Britain always are, half-stupid, half-drunk, and half-asleep;" and however we may dissent from this petulant effusion of a Scotch-woman, it must be owned that the reasoning powers of John Bull are not very easily called into action, and that even where he does condescend to exert them, it is like Dogberry's display of his reading and writing, "where there is no need of such vanity;" as upon that deep question about the dangers of the church, which was submitted for his discussion by Mr. P-r-e-v-l at the late elections. It follows, however, from this apathy of the people, that as long as no glaring exertion of power, no open violation of forms is obtruded upon them, it is of very little consequence how matters are managed behind the curtain; and a few quiet men, getting close to the ear of the Throne, may whisper away the salvation of the country so inaudibly, that ruin will be divested of half its alarming preparatives. If, in addition to his slumber of the people, a great majority of those whom they have deputed to watch for them, can be induced, by any irresistible argument, to prefer the safety of the government to the integrity of the constitution, and to think a connivance at the encroachments of power less troublesome than the difficulties which would follow reform, I cannot imagine a more tranquil state of affairs than must necessarily result from such general and well-regulated acquiescence. Instead of vain and agitating efforts to establish that speculative balance of the constitution, which perhaps has never existed but in the pages of Montesquieu<sup>2</sup> and De Lolme, a preponderance would be silently yielded to one of the three estates, which would carry the other two almost insensibly but effectually along with it; and even though the path might lead eventually to destruction, yet its specious and gilded smoothness would almost atone for the danger — like Milton's bridge over Chaos, it would lead

"Smooth, easy, inoffensive, down to ""."

\*\*\* Though the kings of England were most unroyally harassed and fettered in all their pursuits by pecuniary difficulties, before the provident enactments of William's reign had opened to the Crown its present sources of wealth, yet we must not attribute to the Revolutionary Whigs the credit altogether of inventing this art of government. Its advantages had long been understood by ministers and favourites, though the limits of the royal revenue prevented them from exercising it with effect. In the reign of Mary indeed the gold of Spain, being added to the usual resources of the Throne, produced such a spirit of ductility in her parliaments, that the price for which each member had sold himself was publicly ascertained: and if Charles the First could have commanded a similar supply, it is not too much to suppose that the Commonwealth never would have existed. But it was during the reign of the second Charles, that the nearest approaches were made to that pecuniary system which our debt, our funds, and our taxes, have since brought to such perfection; and Clifford and Danby would not disgrace even the present times of political venality. Still, however, the experiment was but partial and imperfect<sup>3</sup>, and attended with scarcely any other advantage than that of suggesting the uses to

<sup>1</sup> Liv. xxi. chap. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Montesquieu seems not a little satisfied with his own ingenuity in finding out the character of the English from the nature of their political institutions; but it appears to me somewhat like that easy sagacity, by which Lavater has discovered the genius of Shakespeare in his features.

<sup>3</sup> See Preface to a Collection of Debates, etc. in 1694 and 1695, for an account of the public tables kept at Westminster, in Charles the Second's time, "to feed the betrayers of their country." The payment of each day's work was left under their respective plates.



Frankly avow'd his bold enslaving plan,  
 And claim'd a right from God to trample man!  
 But Luther's light had too much warm'd mankind  
 For Hampden's truths to linger long behind;  
 Nor then, when king-like Popes had fall'n so low,  
 Could pope-like Kings\* escape the levelling blow.  
 That ponderous sceptre (in whose place we bow  
 To the light talisman of influence now),  
 Too gross, too visible to work the spell  
 Which modern Power performs, in fragments fell:  
 In fragments lay, till, patch'd and painted o'er  
 With fleurs-de-lys, it shone and scourg'd once more!  
 'Twas then, my friend, thy kneeling nation quaff'd  
 Long, long and deep the churchman's opiate draught  
 Of tame obedience — till her sense of right  
 And pulse of glory seem'd extinguish'd quite,  
 And Britons slept so sluggish in their chain,  
 That wak'ning Freedom call'd almost in vain!  
 Oh England! England! what a chance was thine,  
 When the last tyrant of that ill-starr'd line  
 Fle'd from his sullied crown, and left thee free  
 To found thy own eternal liberty!  
 How bright, how glorious, in that sunshine hour,  
 Might patriot hands have rais'd the triple tower\*\*  
 Of British freedom on a rock divine,  
 Which neither force could storm nor treachery mine!  
 But no — the luminous, the lofty plan,  
 Like mighty Babel, seem'd too bold for man;  
 The curse of jarring tongues again was given  
 To thwart a work that rais'd men near to heaven!  
 While Tories marr'd what Whigs had scarce begun\*\*\*,  
 While Whigs undid what Whigs themselves had done†,

which the power of the purse has been since converted, just as the fulminating dust of the chemists may have prepared the way for the invention of gunpowder.

\* The drivelling correspondence between James I. and his "dog Steenie" (the Duke of Buckingham), which we find among the Hardwicke Papers, sufficiently shews, if we wanted such illustration, into what dotting, idiotic brains the plan of arbitrary power may enter.

\*\* Tacitus has expressed his opinion, in a passage very frequently quoted, that such a distribution of power as the theory of the British constitution exhibits is merely a subject of bright speculation, "a system more easily praised than practised, and which, even could it happen to exist, would certainly not prove permanent;" and, in truth, if we reflect on the English history, we shall feel very much inclined to agree with Tacitus. We shall find that at no period whatever has this balance of the three estates existed; that the nobles predominated till the policy of Henry VII. and his successor, reduced their weight by breaking up the feudal system of property; that the power of the Crown became then supreme and absolute, till the bold encroachments of the Commons subverted the fabric altogether; that the alternate ascendancy of prerogative and privilege distracted the period which followed the Restoration; and that, lastly, the Acts of 1688, by laying the foundation of an unbounded court-influence, have secured a preponderance to the Throne which every succeeding year increases. So that the British constitution has never perhaps existed but in theory.

\*\*\* "Those two thieves (says Ralph) between whom the nation was crucified". — Use and Abuse of Parliaments, page 164.

† The monarchs of Great Britain can never be sufficiently grateful for that generous spirit which led the Revolutionary Whigs to give away the Crown, without imposing any of those restraints or stipulations, which other men might have taken advantage of such a moment to enforce, and in framing of which they had so good a model to follow as the limitations proposed by the Lords Essex and Halifax in the debate upon the Exclusion Bill. They not only condescended however to accept of places, but they took care that these dignities should be no impediment to their "voice potential" in affairs of legislation; and though an Act was after many years suffered to pass, which by one of its articles disqualified placemen from serving as members of the House of Commons, yet it was not allowed to interfere with the influence of the reigning monarch, nor indeed with that of his successor Anne, as the purifying clause was not to take effect till after the decease of the latter sovereign, and she very considerably repealed it altogether. So that, as representation has continued ever since, if the King were simple enough to send to foreign courts ambassadors who were most of them in the pay of those courts, he would be just as faithfully represented as his people. It would be endless to enumerate all the favours which were conferred upon William by those "apostate Whigs." They complimented him with the first suspension of the habeas Corpus Act, which had been hazarded since the confirmation of that privilege; and this example of our Deliverer's reign has not been lost upon any of his successors. They promoted the establishment of a standing army, and circulated in its defence the celebrated "Balancing Letter," in which it is insinuated that England, even then, in her boasted hour of regeneration, was arrived at such a pitch of faction and corruption, that nothing could keep her in order but a Whig ministry and a standing army. They refused, as long as they could, to shorten the duration of Parliaments; and though the Declaration of Rights acknowledged the necessity of such a reform, they were able, by arts not unknown to modern ministers, to brand those as traitors and republicans who urged it. But the grand and distinguishing trait of their measures was the power which they gave to the Crown of annihilating

See a Pamphlet published in 1693, upon the King's refusing to sign the Triennial Bill, called "A Discourse between a Yeoman of Kent and a Knight of a Shire." — "Here-upon (says the Yeoman) the gentleman grew angry, and said that I talked like a base commons-wealth man."

The time was lost, and William, with a smile,  
 Saw Freedom weeping o'er th' unfinished pile!  
 Hence all the ills you suffer, hence remain  
 Such galling fragments of that feudal chain\*,  
 Whose links, around you by the Norman flung,  
 Though loos'd and broke so often, still have clung.  
 Hence sly Prerogative, like Jove of old,  
 Has turn'd his thunder into showers of gold,  
 Whose silent courtship wins securer joys",  
 Taints by degrees, and ruins without noise  
 While Parliaments, no more those sacred things  
 Which make and rule the destiny of Kings,  
 Like loaded dice by ministers are thrown,  
 And each new set of sharpers cog their own!  
 Hence the rich oil, that from the Treasury steals,  
 And drips o'er all the Constitution's wheels,  
 Giving the old machine such pliant play""

the freedom of elections, of muddying for ever that stream of representation, which had, even in the most agitated times, reflected some features of the people, but which then, for the first time, became the Pactolus of the court, and grew so darkened with sands of gold, that it served for the people's mirror no longer. We need but consult the writings of that time, to understand the astonishment then excited by measures, which the practice of a century has rendered not only familiar but necessary. See a pamphlet called "The Danger of mercenary Parliaments," 1698; State Tracts, Will. III. vol. ii. p. 638; and see also "Some Paradoxes presented as a New Year's Gift" (State Poems, vol. iii. p. 327).

\* The last great wound given to the feudal system was the Act of the 12th of Charles II. which abolished the tenure of knight's service in capite, and which Blackstone compares, for its salutary influence upon property, to the boasted provisions of Magna Charta itself. Yet even in this Act we see the effects of that counteracting spirit, that Arimanius, which has weakened every effort of the English nation towards liberty, which allowed but half the errors of Popery to be removed at the Reformation, and which planted more abuses than it suffered to be rooted out at the Revolution. The exclusion of copyholders from their share of elective rights was permitted to remain as a brand of a feudal servitude, and as an obstacle to the rise of that strong counterbalance which an equal representation of property would oppose to the weight of the Crown. If the managers of the Revolution had been sincere in their wishes for reform, they would not only have taken this fetter off the rights of election, but they would have renewed the mode adopted in Cromwell's time of increasing the number of knights of the shire, to the exclusion of those rotten insignificant boroughs, which have tainted the whole mass of the constitution. Lord Clarendon calls this measure of Cromwell's "an alteration fit to be more warrantably made, and in a better time." It formed part of Mr. Pitt's plan in 1783; but Mr. Pitt's plan of reform was a kind of dramatic piece, about as likely to be acted as Mr. Sheridan's "Foresters."

\*\* — fore enim tutum iter et pateos  
 Converso in pretium Deo.  
 Aurum per medios ire satellites,  
 Et perumpere amat saxa, potentius  
 Ictu fulmineo.

HORAT. lib. iii. od. 16.

The Athenians considered seduction so much more dangerous than force, that the penalty for a rape was merely a pecuniary fine, while the guilt of seduction was punished with death. And though it must be owned that, during the reign of that ravisher Prerogative, the poor Constitution was treated like Miss Cunegund among the Bulgarians; yet I agree with the principle of the Athenian law, that her present state of willing self-abandonment is much more hopeless and irreclaimable, and calls for a more signal vengeance upon her seducers.

It would be amusing to trace the history of Prerogative from the date of its strength under the Tudor princes, when Henry VII. and his successors "taught the people (as Nathaniel Bacon says<sup>1</sup>) to dance to the tune of Allegiance" to the period of the Revolution, when the Throne, in its attacks upon liberty, began to exchange the noisy explosions of Prerogative for the silent and effectual airgun of Influence. In considering it too since that memorable era, we shall find that, while the royal power has been abridged in branches where it might be made conducive to the interests of the people, it has been left in full and unshackled vigour against almost every point where the integrity of the constitution is vulnerable. For instance, the power of chartering boroughs, to whose capricious abuse in the hands of the Stuarts we are indebted for most of the present anomalies of representation, might, if suffered to remain, have in some degree atoned for its mischief by restoring the old unchartered boroughs to their rights, and widening more equally the basis of the legislature. But, by the Act of Union with Scotland, this part of the prerogative was removed, lest Liberty should have a chance of being healed even by the rust of the spear which had wounded her. The power, however, of creating peers, which has generally been exercised for the government against the constitution, is left in free, unqualified activity; notwithstanding the example of that celebrated Bill for the limitation of this ever-budding branch of prerogative, which was proposed in the reign of George I. under the peculiar sanction and recommendation of the Court, but which the Whigs rejected with that characteristic delicacy, which has generally prevented them, when in office themselves, from taking any uncourtly advantage of the Throne. It will be recollected, however, that the creation of the twelve peers by the Tories in Anne's reign (a measure which Swift, like a true partyman, defends) gave these upright Whigs all possible alarm for their liberties.

With regard to this generous fit about his prerogative which seized the good King George I. historians have said that the paroxysm originated more in hatred to his son than in love to the constitution<sup>2</sup>; but no person, acquainted with the annals of the three Georges, could possibly suspect any one of those gracious Monarchs either of ill-will to his heir, or indifference for the constitution.

\*\*\* "They drove so fast (says Welwood of the ministers of Charles I.), that it was no wonder that the wheels and chariot broke." (Memoirs, p. 35).—But this fatal accident, if we may judge from experience, is to be imputed less to the folly and impetuosity of the drivers, than to the want of that supplying oil from the Treasury, which has been found so necessary to make a

<sup>1</sup> Historic and Politic Discourse, etc. part. ii. p. 114.

<sup>2</sup> Coxe says that this Bill was projected by Sunderland.



That Court and Commons jog one joltless way,  
 While wisdom trembles for the crazy car  
 So gilt, so rotten, carrying fools so far!  
 And the dup'd people, hourly doom'd to pay  
 The sums that bribe their liberties away\*,  
 Like a young eagle, who has lent his plume  
 To sledge the shaft by which he meets his doom,  
 See their own feathers pluck'd, to wing the dart  
 Which rank corruption destines for their heart!  
 But soft! my friend — I hear thee proudly say,  
 "What! shall I listen to the impious lay,  
 "That dares, with Tory license, to profane  
 "The bright bequests of William's glorious reign?  
 "Shall the great wisdom of our patriot sires,  
 "Whom H-wke-b-y quotes and savoury B-reh admires,  
 "Be slander'd thus? shall honest St-le agree  
 "With virtuous R-se to call us pure and free,  
 "Yet fail to prove it? Shall our patent pair  
 "Of wise State-Poets waste their words in air,  
 "And Pyc unheeded breathe his prosperous strain,  
 "And C-nn-g take the people's sense in vain"??"

government like that of England run smoothly. If Charles had been as well provided with this article as his successors have been since the happy Revolution, his Commons would never have merited from the Throne the harsh appellation of "seditious vipers," but would have been (as they are now, and I trust always will be) "dutiful Commons," — "loyal Commons," etc. etc. and would have given him ship-money, or any other sort of money he might take a fancy to.

\* The period that immediately succeeds a coronation has been called very aptly the Honey-moon of a reign; and if we suppose the Throne to be the wife, and the People the husband †, I know no better model of a matrimonial transaction, nor one that I would sooner recommend to a woman of spirit, than that which the arrangements of 1688 afford. In the first place, she must not only obtain from her husband an allowance of pin-money or civil-list establishment, sufficient to render her independent of his caprice, but she must also prevail on him to make her the steward of his estates, and to intrust her with the management of all his pecuniary concerns. I need not tell a woman of sense to what spirited uses she may turn such concessions. He will soon become so tame and docile under her hands, that she may make him play the strangest and most amusing tricks, such as quarrelling with his nearest and dearest relations about a dish of tea ‡, a turban §, or a wafer ¶; preparing his house for defence against robbers, by putting fetters and handcuffs on two thirds of its inmates; employing C-nn-g and P-re-v-e-l in his sickest moments to read to him alternately Joe Miller and the Catechism, with a thousand other diverting inconsistencies. If her spouse have still enough of sense remaining to grumble at the ridiculous exhibition which she makes of him, let her withhold from him now and then the rights of the Habeas Corpus Act (a mode of proceeding which the women of Athens once adopted §), and if the good man loves such privileges, the interruption will soon restore him to submission. If his former wife were a Papist, or had any tendency that way, I would advise my fair Sovereign, whenever he begins to argue with her unpleasantly, to shout out "No Popery, no Popery!" as loud as she can, into his ears, and it is astonishing what an effect it will have in disconcerting all his arguments. This method was tried lately by an old woman at Northampton, and with much success.—Seriously, this convenient bugbear of Popery is by no means the least among the numberless auxiliaries which the Revolution has marshalled on the side of the Throne.—Those unskilful tyrants Charles and James, instead of profiting wisely by that useful subserviency, which has always distinguished the ministers of our religious establishment, were blind enough to plan the ruin of this best bulwark of their power, and connected their designs upon the Church so closely with their attacks upon the Constitution, that they identified in the minds of the people the interests of their religion and their liberties. During those times, therefore, "No Popery" was the watch-word of freedom, and served to keep the public spirit awake against the invasions of bigotry and prerogative. The Revolution, however, by removing this object of jealousy, has produced a reliance on the orthodoxy of the Throne, of which the Throne has not failed to take every possible advantage, and the cry of "No Popery" having, by this means, lost its power of alarming the people against the encroachments of the Crown, has served ever since the very different purpose of strengthening the Crown against the claims and struggles of the people. The danger of the Church from Papists and Pretenders was the chief pretext for the repeal of the Triennial Bill, for the adoption of a standing army, for the numerous suspensions of the Habeas Corpus Act, and in short for all those spirited infractions of the constitution by which the reigns of the last century were so eminently distinguished. We have seen too very lately how the same scarecrow alarm has enabled the Throne to select its ministers from men, whose servility is their only claim to elevation, and who are pledged (if such an alternative could arise) to take part with the scruples of the King against the salvation of the empire.

\*\* Somebody has said, "Quand tous les Poëtes seroient royés, ce ne seroient mie grande dom-mage;" but I am aware that this would be most uncivil language at a time when our birth-day odes and state-papers are written by such pretty poets as Mr. P-e and Mr. C-nn-g. I can assure the latter too that I think him (like his water-proof colleague Lord C-stl-r-gh) reserved for a very different fate from that which the author I have just quoted imagines for his poetical fraternity. All I wish is, that he would change places with his brother P-e, by which means we should have somewhat less prose in our odes, and certainly less poetry in our politics.

† This is contrary to the symbolical language of prophecy, in which (according to Sir Isaac Newton) the King is the husband, and the People the wife. See Faber on the Prophecies.—I would beg leave to suggest to Mr. Faber, that his friend Sir R-ch-d M-sgr-ve can, in his own proper person, supply him with an exposition of "the Horns of the Beast."

‡ America.

§ India.

¶ Ireland.

§ See the Lysistrata of Aristophanes.—The following is the form of suspension, as he gives it:

Ὅπως αν ανηρ επιτυχη μαλιστα μν  
 Κουδελθ' εκουσα τ' ανδρι τω μω πισσομαι.



The people! — ah! that Freedom's form should stay  
 Where Freedom's spirit long hath pass'd away!  
 That a false smile should play around the dead,  
 And flush the features, where the soul has fled\*!  
 When Rome had lost her virtue with her rights,  
 When her foul tyrant sat on Capreae's heights\*\*  
 Amid his ruffian spies, and doom'd to death  
 Each noble name they blasted with their breath!  
 Ev'n then, (in mockery of that golden time,  
 When the Republic rose rever'd, sublime,  
 And her free sons, diffus'd from zone to zone,  
 Gave kings to every country but their own,)  
 Ev'n then the Senate and the Tribunes stood,  
 Insulting marks, to shew how Freedom's flood  
 Had dar'd to flow, in glory's radiant day,  
 And how it ebb'd, for ever ebb'd away\*\*\*!  
 Oh! look around — though yet a tyrant's sword  
 Nor haunts your sleep nor trembles o'er your board,  
 Though blood be better drawn by modern quacks  
 With Treasury leeches than with sword or axe,  
 Yet say, could ev'n a prostrate Tribune's power,  
 Or a mock Senate in Rome's servile hour,  
 Insult so much the rights, the claims of man,  
 As doth that fetter'd mob, that free divan,  
 Of noble tools and honourable knaves,  
 Of pension'd patriots and privileg'd slaves!  
 That party-colour'd mass, which nought can warm  
 But quick Corruption's heat — whose ready swarm  
 Spread their light wings in Bribery's golden sky,  
 Buz for a period, lay their eggs and die!  
 That greedy vampire, which from Freedom's tomb  
 Comes forth, with all the mimicry of bloom  
 Upon its lifeless cheek, and sucks and drains  
 A people's blood to feed its putrid veins! —  
 "Heavens, what a picture!" — yes, my friend, 't is dark —  
 "But can no light be found, no genuine spark  
 "Of former fire to warm us? Is there none  
 "To act a Marvell's part†?" — I fear, not one.  
 To place and power all public spirit tends,  
 In place and power all public spirit ends††;  
 Like hardy plants, that love the air and sky,  
 When out 't will thrive, but taken in 't will die!

\* "It is a scandal (said Sir Charles Sedley in William's reign) that a Government so sick at heart as ours is should look so well in the face;" and Edmund Burke has said, in the present reign, "When the people conceive that laws and tribunals, and even popular assemblies, are perverted from the ends of their institution, they find in these names of degenerated establishments only new motives to discontent. Those bodies which, when full of life and beauty, lay in their arms and were their joy and comfort, when dead and putrid become more loathsome from remembrance of former endearment."—Thoughts on the present Discontents, 1770.

\*\* ..... Tutor haberi

Principis, Augusta Caprearum in rupe sedentis

Cum grege Chaldaeo.

JUVENAL Sat. x. v. 92.

The Senate still continued during the reign of Tiberius to manage all the business of the public; the money was then and long after coined by their authority, and every other public affair received their sanction.

We are told by Tacitus of a certain race of men, who were particularly useful to the Roman Emperors; they were called "instrumenta regni," or "Court Tools," from which it appears, that My Lords M-lgr-ve, Ch-th-m, etc. etc. are by no means things of modern invention.

\*\*\* There is something very touching in what Tacitus tells us of the hopes that revived in a few patriot bosoms, when the death of Augustus was near approaching, and the fond expectation with which they began "bona libertatis incassum disserere."

Ferguson says, that Caesar's interference with the rights of election "made the subversion of the Republic more felt than any of the former acts of his power."—Roman Republic, book v. chap. 1.

† Andrew Marvell, the honest opposer of the court during the reign of Charles the Second, and the last Member of Parliament who, according to the ancient mode, took wages from his constituents. How very much the Commons have changed their pay-masters!—See the State-Poems for some rude but spirited effusions of Andrew Marvell.

†† The following artless speech of Sir Francis Winington in the reign of Charles the Second, will amuse those who are fully aware of the perfection which we have attained in that system of Government whose humble beginnings seem to have astonished the worthy Baronet so much. "I did observe (says he) that all those who had pensions, and most of those who had offices, voted all of a side as they were directed by some great officer, exactly as if their business in this House had been to preserve their pensions and offices, and not to make laws for the good of them who sent them here."—He alludes to that Parliament which was called, *par excellence*, the Pensionary Parliament! a distinction, however, which it has long lost, and which we merely give it from old custom, just as we say *The Irish Rebellion*.

Not bolder truths of sacred Freedom hung  
 From Sidney's pen or burn'd on Fox's tongue,  
 Than upstart Whigs produce each market-night;  
 While yet their conscience as their purse is light;  
 While debts at home excite their care for those  
 Which, dire to tell, their much-lov'd country owes,  
 And loud and upright, till their price be known,  
 They thwart the King's supplies to raise their own —  
 But bees, on flowers alighting, cease their hum,  
 So, settling upon places, Whigs grow dumb!  
 And, though I feel as if indignant Heaven  
 Must think that wretch too foul to be forgiven,  
 Who basely hangs the bright, protecting shade  
 Of Freedom's ensign o'er Corruption's trade\*,  
 And makes the sacred flag he dares to shew  
 His passport to the market of her foe! —  
 Yet, yet, I own, so venerably dear  
 Are Freedom's grave old anthems to my ear,  
 That I enjoy them, though by rascals sung,  
 And reverence Scripture ev'n from Satan's tongue.  
 Nay, when the Constitution has expir'd,  
 I'll have such men, like Irish wakers, hir'd  
 To sing old Habeas Corpus by its side,  
 And ask, in purchas'd ditties, why it died\*\*?

See that smooth Lord, whom nature's plastic pains  
 Seem to have destin'd for those Eastern reigns  
 When eunuchs flourish'd, and when nerveless things  
 That men rejected were the chos'n of Kings\*\*\*,  
 Ev'n he forsooth (oh mockery accurst!)  
 Dar'd to assume the patriot's name at first — †  
 Thus Pitt began, and thus begin his apes;  
 Thus devils, when first rais'd, take pleasing shapes —  
 But, oh poor Ireland! if revenge be sweet  
 For centuries of wrong, for dark deceit  
 And withering insult — for the Union thrown  
 Into thy bitter cup ††, when that alone  
 Of slavery's draught was wanting ††† — if for this

\* "While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption." 2 Pet. ii.—I suggest with much deference to the expounders of Scripture-prophecy, whether Mr. C-m-ing is not at present fulfilling the prediction of "the seofiers," who were to come "in the last days."

\*\* I believe it is in following the corpse to the grave, and not at the wakes (as we call the watching of the dead), that this elegiac howl of my countrymen is performed. Spenser says, that our howl "is heathenish, and proceeds from a despair of salvation." If so, I think England may join in chorus with us at present. — The Abbé de Moiraye tells us, that the Jews in the East address their dead in a similar manner, and say, "Hu! Hu! Hu! why did you die? Hadn't you a wife? Hadn't you a long pipe?" etc. etc. (See his *Travels*.) I thought for a long time with Vallancey, that we were a colony of Carthaginians, but from this passage of De Moiraye, and from the way in which Mr. P-re-v-l would have us treated, I begin to suspect we are no better than Jews.

\*\*\* According to Xenophon, the chief circumstance which recommended eunuchs to the service of Eastern princes, was the ignominious station which they held in society, and the probability of their being, upon this account, more devoted to the will and caprice of a master, from whose notice alone they derived consideration, and in whose favour they found a refuge from the contempt of mankind. *Ἀδοξοι οντες οἱ ευνουχοι παρα τοις ἄλλοις ἀνθρώποις καὶ δια τοῦτο δεσποτοῦ επικουροῦ προσδεονται*<sup>1</sup> — But I doubt whether even an Eastern Prince would have chosen an entire Administration upon this principle.

† Does Lord C-stl-r-gh remember the Reforming *Resolutions* of his early days?

†† "And in the cup an Union shall be thrown." HAMLET.

Three C's were branded in the Sibylline books as fatal to the peace and liberties of Rome. *Τρια καππα κακοισι*. Cornelius Sylla, Cornelius Cima, and Cornelius Lentulus<sup>2</sup>). And three C's will be remembered in Ireland as long as C-m-d-n and cruelty, Cl-re and corruption, C-stl-r-gh and contempt, are alliteratively and appropriately associated.

††† Among the many measures which, since the Revolution, have contributed to increase the influence of the Throne, and to feed up this "Aaron's serpent" of the constitution to its present healthy and respectable magnitude, there have been few more nutritive than the Scotch and Irish Unions. Sir John Packer said, in a debate upon the former question, that "he would submit it to the House, whether men who had basely betrayed their trust by giving up their independent constitution, were fit to be admitted into the English House of Commons." But Sir John would have known, if he had not been out of place at the time, that the pliancy of such materials was not among the least of their recommendations. Indeed the promoters of the Scotch Union were by no means disappointed in the leading object of their measure, for the triumphant majorities of the Court-party in Parliament may be dated from the admission of the 45 and the 16. Once or twice upon the alteration of their law of treason and the imposition of the malt-tax (measures, which were in direct violation of the Act of Union) these worthy North Britons arrayed themselves in opposition to the Court; but finding this effort for their country unavailing,

<sup>1</sup> See a pamphlet on the Union, by "a Philosopher."

<sup>2</sup> See a treatise by Pontus De Thiard, "*De recta Nominum Impositione*," p. 43.



Revenge be sweet, thou *hast* that daemon's bliss;  
 For oh! 't is more than hell's revenge to see  
 That England trusts the men who 've ruin'd thee!  
 That in these awful days, when every hour  
 Creates some new or blasts some ancient power,  
 When proud Napoleon, like the burning shield<sup>\*</sup>  
 Whose light compell'd each wondering foe to yield,  
 With baleful lustre blinds the brave and free,  
 And dazzles Europe into slavery!  
 That, in this hour, when patriot zeal should guide,  
 When Mind should rule, and — Fox should *not* have died,  
 All, that devoted England can oppose  
 To enemies made fiends and friends made foes,  
 Is the rank refuse, the despis'd remains<sup>\*\*</sup>  
 Of that un pitying power, whose whips and chains  
 Made Ireland first, in wild, adulterous trance,  
 Turn false to England's bed and whore with France! —  
 Those hack'd and tainted tools, so foully fit  
 For the grand artizan of mischief P-tt,  
 So useless ever but in vile employ,  
 So weak to save, so vigorous to destroy!  
 Such are the men that guard thy threaten'd shore,  
 Oh England! sinking England!!! boast no more.

they prudently determined to think thenceforward of themselves, and few men have kept to a laudable resolution more firmly. The effect of Irish representation upon the liberties of England will be no less perceptible and no less permanent.

. . . . . Οὐδ' ὄγε ΤΑΥΡΟΥ  
 Λιπεταί ΑΝΤΕΛΛΑΟΝΤΟΣ.<sup>1</sup>

The infusion of such cheap and useful ingredients as my Lord L-m-r-ck, Mr. D-nn-s Br-wne, etc. etc. into the Legislature must act as a powerful alternative on the Constitution, and clear it by degrees of all the troublesome humours of honesty.

\* The magician's shield in Ariosto

E tolto per virtù dello splendore  
 La libertate a loro. Cant. 2.

We are told that Caesar's code of morality was contained in the following lines of Euripides, which that great man very frequently repeated:

Εὐπερ γὰρ ἀδικεῖν ᾗσι τυραννίδος περὶ  
 Καλλίστον ἀδικεῖν· ταῖλα δ' εὐσεβεῖν χρεῖν.

This appears to be also the moral code of Bonaparte.

\*\* When the Duke of Buckingham was assassinated, Charles the First, as a tribute to his memory, continued all his creatures in the same posts and favours which they had enjoyed under their patron; and much in the same manner do we see the country sacrificed to the manes of a Minister at present.

It is invidious perhaps to look for parallels in the reign of Charles the First, but the expedient of threatening the Commons with dissolution which has lately been played off with so much eclat, appears to have been frequently resorted to at that period. In one instance Hume tells us, that the King sent his Lord Keeper (*not his Jester*) to menace the House, that unless they dispatched a certain Bill for subsidies, they must expect to sit no longer. By similar threats the excise upon beer and ale was carried in Charles the Second's reign. It is edifying to know that though Mr. C-nn-g despises Puffendorf, he has no objection to precedents derived from the Courts of the Stuarts.

\*\*\* The following prophetic remarks occur in a letter written by Sir Robert Talbot, who attended the Duke of Bedford to Paris in 1762. Talking of states which have grown powerful in commerce, he says, "According to the nature and common course of things there is a confederacy against them, and consequently in the same proportion as they increase in riches, they approach to destruction. The address of our King William in making all Europe take the alarm at France has brought that country before us near that inevitable period. We must necessarily have our turn, and Great Britain will attain it as soon as France shall have a declaimer with organs as proper for that political purpose as were those of our William the Third. . . . . Without doubt, my Lord, Great Britain must lower her flight. Europe will remind us of the balance of commerce as she has reminded France of the balance of power. The address of our statesmen will immortalize them by contriving for us a descent which shall not be a fall, by making us rather resemble Holland than Carthage and Venice." — *Letters on the French Nation*.

<sup>1</sup> From Aratus (c. 715), a poet, who wrote upon astronomy, though, as Cicero assures us, he knew nothing whatever about the subject — just as the great Harvey wrote "De Generatione," though he had as little to do with the matter as my Lord Viscount C.



## I N T O L E R A N C E.

## PART THE FIRST.

This clamour, which pretends to be raised for the safety of Religion, has almost worn out the very appearance of it, and rendered us not only the most divided but the most immoral people upon the face of the earth."

Addison, *Freeholder*, No. 37.

START not, my Friend, nor think the Muse will stain  
Her classic fingers with the dust profane  
Of Bulls, Decrees, and fulminating scrolls,  
That took such freedom once with royal souls\*,  
When Heaven was yet the Pope's exclusive trade,  
And Kings were *damn'd* as fast as now they're *made*!  
No, no — let D—gen-n search the Papal chair\*\*  
Nor fragrant treasures long forgotten there,  
And as the witch of sunless Lapland thinks  
That little swarthy gnomes delight in stinks,  
Let sallow P-re-v-l snuff up the gale,  
Which wizard D—gen-n's gather'd sweets exhale!  
Enough for me, whose heart has learn'd to scorn  
Bigots alike in Rome or England born,  
Who lothe the venom, whencesoe'er it springs,  
From Popes or Lawyers\*\*\*, Pastry-cooks or Kings,  
Enough for me to laugh and weep by turns,  
As mirth provokes, or indignation burns,  
At C—nn—g vapours, or as France succeeds,  
As H-wk-sb'ry prosed, or as Ireland bleeds!

And thou, my Friend — if, in these headlong days,  
When bigot Zeal her drunken antics plays  
So near a precipice, that men the while  
Look breathless on, and shudder while they smile —  
If, in such fearful days, thou'lt dare to look  
To hapless Ireland, to this rankling nook  
Which Heaven has freed from poisonous things in vain,

\* The king-deposing doctrine, notwithstanding its many mischievous absurdities, was of no little service to the cause of political liberty, by inculcating the right of resistance to tyrants, and asserting the will of the people to be the only true fountain of power. Bellarmine, the most violent of the advocates for papal authority, was one of the first to maintain (see *De Pontif. lib. i. cap. 7*), "That Kings have not their authority or office immediately from God nor his law, but only from the law of nations;" and in King James's "Defence of the Rights of Kings against Cardinal Perron," we find His Majesty expressing strong indignation against the Cardinal for having asserted "that to the deposing of a King the consent of the people must be obtained" — "for by these words (says James) the people are exalted above the King, and made the judges of the King's deposing." P. 424. — Even in Mariana's celebrated book, where the nonsense of bigotry does not interfere, there are some liberal and enlightened ideas of government, of the restraints which should be imposed upon Royal power, of the subordination of the Throne to the interests of the people, etc. etc. (*De Rege et Regis Institutione*. See particularly *lib. i. cap. 6, 8, and 9*.) — It is rather remarkable too, that England should be indebted to another Jesuit, for the earliest defence of that principle upon which the Revolution was founded, namely, the right of the people to change the succession. (See Doleman's "Conferences," written in support of the title of the Infanta of Spain against that of James I.) When Englishmen, therefore, say that Popery is the religion of slavery, they should not only recollect that their boasted Constitution is the work and bequest of Popish ancestors; they should not only remember the laws of Edward III. "under whom (says Bolingbroke) the constitution of our Parliaments, and the whole form of our Government, became reduced into better form;" but they should know that even the errors of Popery have leaned to the cause of liberty, and that Papists, however mistaken their motives may have been, were the first promulgators of the doctrines which led to the Revolution. — But, in truth, the political principles of the Roman Catholics have generally been made to suit the convenience of their oppressors, and they have been represented alternately as slavish or refractory, according as a pretext for tormenting them was wanting. The same inconsistency has marked every other imputation against them. They are charged with laxity in the observance of oaths, though an oath has been found sufficient to shut them from all worldly advantages. If they reject some decisions of their church, they are said to be sceptics and bad Christians; if they admit those very decisions, they are branded as bigots and bad subjects. We are told that confidence and kindness will make them enemies to the Government, though we know that exclusion and injuries have with difficulty prevented them from being its friends. In short, nothing can better illustrate the misery of those shifts and evasions by which a long course of cowardly injustice must be supported, than the whole history of Great Britain's conduct towards the Catholic part of her empire.

\*\* The "*Sella Stectoraria*" of the Popes. — The Right Honourable and learned Doctor will find an engraving of this chair in Spanheim's "*Disquisitio Historica de Papâ Foemina*" (p. 118); and I recommend it as a model for the fashion of that seat which the Doctor is about to take in the *Privy-Council* of Ireland.

\*\*\* When Innocent X. was entreated to decide the controversy between the Jesuits and the Jansenists, he answered, that "he had been bred a Lawyer, and had therefore nothing to do with divinity." — It were to be wished that some of our English pettifoggers knew their element as well as Pope Innocent X.

While G-ff-rd's tongue and M-sgr-ve's pen remain —  
 If thou hast yet no golden blinkers got  
 To shade thine eyes from this devoted spot,  
 Whose wrongs, tho' blazon'd o'er the world they be,  
 Placemen alone are privileg'd not to see —  
 Oh! turn awhile, and tho' the shamrock wreathes  
 My homely harp, yet shall the song it breathes  
 Of Ireland's slavery, and of Ireland's woes,  
 Live, when the memory of her tyrant foes  
 Shall but exist, all future knaves to warn,  
 Embalm'd in hate, and canoniz'd by scorn!  
 When C-stler—gh', in sleep still more profound  
 Than his own opiate tongue now deals around,  
 Shall wait th' impeachment of that awful day  
 Which ev'n his practis'd hand can't bribe away!  
 And oh! my Friend, wert thou but near me now,  
 To see the spring diffuse o'er Erin's brow  
 Smiles that shine out, unconquerably fair,  
 Ev'n thro' the blood-marks, left by C-md-n" there!  
 Couldst thou but see what verdure paints the sod  
 Which none but tyrants and their slaves have trod,  
 And didst thou know the spirit, kind and brave,  
 That warms the soul of each insulted slave,  
 Who, tir'd with struggling, sinks beneath his lot,  
 And seems by all but watchful France forgot \*\*\* —  
 Thy heart would burn — yes, ev'n thy Pittite heart  
 Would burn to think that such a blooming part  
 Of the world's garden, rich in nature's charms,  
 And fill'd with social souls and vigorous arms,  
 Should be the victim of that canting crew,  
 So smooth, so godly, yet so devilish too,  
 Who, arm'd at once with pray'r-books and with whips†,

\* The breach of faith which the managers of the Irish Union have been guilty of in disappointing those hopes of emancipation which they excited in the bosoms of the Catholics, is no new trait in the annals of English policy. A similar deceit was practised to felicitate the Union with Scotland, and hopes were held out of exemption from the Corporation and Test Acts, in order to divert the Parliament of that country from encumbering the measure with any stipulation to that effect.

\*\* Not the C-md-n, who speaks thus of Ireland:

"Atque uno verbo dicam, sive Iernæ fecunditatem, sive maris et portuum opportunitatem, sive iucolas respicias qui bellicosus sunt, ingeniosi, corporum lineamentis conspicui, mirificæ carnis molliæ et propter musculorum teneritatem agilitate incredibili, a multis dotibus ita felix est insula, ut non male dixerit Gyradius, "naturam hoc Zephyri regnum benigniori oculo respexisse!"

\*\*\* The example of toleration, which Bonaparte has given, will produce, I fear, no other effect than that of determining the British Government to persist, from the very spirit of opposition, in their own old system of intolerance and injustice; just as the Siamese blacken their teeth, "because," as they say, "the devil has white ones 1."

† One of the unhappy results of the controversy between Protestants and Catholics is the mutual exposure which their criminations and recriminations have produced. In vain do the Protestants charge the Papists with closing the door of salvation upon others, while many of their own writings and articles breathe the same uncharitable spirit. No Canon of Constance or Lateran ever damned heretics more effectually than the eighth of the Thirty-nine Articles consigns to perdition every single member of the Greek church, and I doubt whether a more sweeping clause of damnation was ever proposed in the most bigotted council, than that which the Calvinistic theory of predestination in the seventeenth of these Articles exhibits. It is true that no liberal Protestant avows such exclusive opinions; that every honest clergyman must feel a pang while he subscribes to them; that some even assert the Athanasian Creed to be the forgery of one Vigilius Tapsensis, in the beginning of the 6th century, and that eminent divines, like Jortin, have not hesitated to say, "There are propositions contained in our Liturgy and Articles, which no man of common sense amongst us believes 2." But while all this is freely conceded to Protestants; while nobody doubts their sincerity, when they declare that their articles are not essentials of faith, but a collection of opinions which have been promulgated by fallible men, and from many of which they feel themselves justified in dissenting, — while so much liberty of retraction is allowed to Protestants upon their own declared and subscribed Articles of religion, is it not strange that a similar indulgence should be refused, with such unconquerable obstinacy, to the Catholics, upon tenets which their church has uniformly resisted and condemned, in every country where it has flourished independently? When the Catholics say, "The decree of the council of Lateran which you object to us, has no claim whatever upon either our faith or our reason; it did not even profess to contain any doctrinal decision, but was merely a judicial proceeding of that assembly; and it would be as fair for us to impute a wife-killing doctrine to the Protestants, because their first Pope, Henry VIII. was sanctioned in an indulgence of that propensity, as for you to conclude that we have inherited a king-deposing taste from the acts of the Council of Lateran, or the secular pretensions of our Popes. With respect too to the Decree of the Council of Constance, upon the strength of which you accuse us of breaking faith with heretics, we do not hesitate to pronounce that Decree a calumnious forgery, a forgery too so obvious and ill-fabricated, that none but our enemies have ever ventured to give it the slightest credit for authenticity:" — When the Catholics make these declarations (and they are almost weary with making them); when they shew too, by their conduct, that these declarations

1. See L'Histoire Naturelle et Polit. du Roiaume de Siam, etc.

2. Strictures on the Articles, Subscriptions, etc.



Blood on their hands, and Scripture on their lips,  
 Tyrants by creed, and torturers by text,  
 Make *this* life hell, in honour of the *next*!  
 Your R-des-d-les, P-re-v-ls—oh, gracious Heaven!  
 If I'm presumptuous, be my tongue forgiven,  
 When here I swear, by my soul's hope of rest,  
 I'd rather have been born, ere man was blest  
 With the pure dawn of Revelation's light,  
 Yes! — rather plunge me back in Pagan night,  
 And take my chance with Socrates for bliss\*,  
 Than be the Christian of a faith like this,  
 Which builds on heavenly cant its earthly sway,  
 And in a convert mourns to lose a prey;  
 Which, binding polity in spiritual chains,  
 And tainting piety with temporal stains",  
 Corrupts both State and Church, and makes an oath  
 The knave and atheist's passport into both —  
 Which, while it dooms dissenting souls to know  
 Nor bliss above nor liberty below,  
 Adds the slave's suffering to the sinner's fear,  
 And, lest he scape hereafter, racks him here""!

are sincere, and that their faith and morals are no more regulated by the absurd decrees of old councils and Popes, than their science is influenced by the Papal anathema against that Irishman<sup>1</sup>, who first found out the Antipodes: — is it not strange that so many still wilfully distrust what every good man is so much interested in believing? That so many should prefer the dark-lantern of the 13th century to the sunshine of intellect which has since spread over the world, and that every dabbler in theology, from Mr. Le Mesurier down to the Chancellor of the Exchequer, should dare to oppose the rubbish of Constance and Lateran to the bright triumphant progress of justice, generosity, and truth?

\* There is a singular work "upon the Souls of the Pagans," by one Franciscus Collius, in which he discusses, with much coolness and erudition, all the probable chances of salvation upon which a heathen philosopher may calculate. He damns without much difficulty Socrates, Plato, etc. and the only one at whose fate he seems to hesitate is Pythagoras, in consideration of his golden thigh and the many miracles which he performed: but, having balanced his claims a little, and finding reason to father all these miracles on the devil, he at length, in the twenty-fifth chapter, decides upon damning him also. (De Animabus Paganorum, lib. iv. cap. 20 and 25.)—Dante compromises the matter with the Pagans, and gives them a neutral territory or limbo of their own, where their employment, it must be owned, is not very enviable—"Senza speme vivemo in desio." Cant. iv.—Among the many errors imputed to Origen, he is accused of having denied the eternity of future punishment, and, if he never advanced a more irrational doctrine, we may forgive him. He went so far, however, as to include the devil himself in the general hell-delivery which he supposed would one day or other take place, and in this St. Augustin thinks him rather too merciful—"Miserecordior profecto fuit Origenes, qui et ipsum diabolum, etc." (De Civitat. Dei, lib. xxi. cap. 17.)—St. Jerom says, that, according to Origen, "the devil, after a certain time, will be as well off as the angel Gabriel"—"Id ipsum fore Gabrielem quod diabolum." (See his Epistle to Pammachius.) but Halliux, in his Defence of Origen, denies that he had any of this misplaced tenderness for the devil,—I take the liberty of recommending these *notitiæ* upon damnation to the particular attention of the learned Chancellor of the Exchequer.

\*\* Mr. Fox, in his Speech on the Repeal of the Test Act (1790), condemns the intermixture of religion with the political constitution of a state; "what purpose (he asks) can it serve, except the baleful purpose of communicating and receiving contamination? Under such an alliance corruption must alight upon the one, and slavery overwhelm the other."

Locke too says of the connexion between Church and State, "The boundaries on both sides are fixed and immovable. He jumbles heaven and earth together, the things most remote and opposite, who mixes these two societies, which are in their original, end, business, and in every thing, perfectly distinct and infinitely different from each other."—First letter on Toleration.

The corruptions of Christianity may be dated from the period of its establishment under Constantine, nor could all the splendour which it then acquired atone for the peace and purity which it lost.

\*\*\* I doubt whether, after all, there has not been as much bigotry among Protestants as among Papists. According to the hackneyed quotation—

*Illicos intra muros peccatur et extra.*

The great champion of the Reformation, Melancthon, whom Jortin calls, "a divine of much mildness and good-nature," thus expresses his approbation of the burning of Servetus: "Legi (he says to Bullinger) quæ de Serveti blasphemis respondistis et pietatem ac judicia vestra probo. Judico etiam senatum Genevensem rectè fecisse, quod hominem pertinacem et non omissurum blasphemias sustulit; ac miratus sum esse qui severitatem illam improbant."—I have great pleasure in contrasting with these "mild and good-natured" sentiments the following words of the Papist Baluze, in addressing his friend Conringius: "Interim amenus, mi Conringi, et tametsi diversas opiniones teneam in causa religionis, moribus tamen diversi non sumus, qui eadem literarum studia sectamur."—Herman. Conring. Epistol. par. secund. p. 56.

Hume tells us that the Commons, in the beginning of Charles the First's reign, "attacked Montague, one of the King's chaplains, on account of a moderate book which he had lately composed, and which, to their great disgust, saved virtuous Catholics as well as other Christians from eternal torments."—In the same manner a complaint was lodged before the Lords of the Council against that excellent writer Hooker for having, in a Sermon against Popery, attempted to save many of his Popish ancestors for *ignorance*.—To these examples of Protestant toleration I shall beg leave to oppose the following extract from a letter of old Roger Ascham (the tutor of Queen Elizabeth), which is preserved among the Harrington Papers, and was written in 1566 to the Earl of Leicester, complaining of the Archbishop Young, who had taken away his prebend

<sup>1</sup> Virgilius, surnamed Solivagus, a native of Ireland, who maintained in the 8th century the doctrine of the Antipodes, and was anathematized accordingly by the Pope. — John Scotus Erigena, another Irishman, was the first that ever wrote against transubstantiation.



But no — far other faith, far milder beams  
 Of heavenly justice warm the Christian's dreams!  
 His creed is writ on Mercy's page above  
 By the pure hands of all-atoning Love!  
 He weeps to see his soul's Religion twine  
 The tyrant's sceptre with her wreath divine,  
 And *he*, while round him sects and nations raise  
 To the one God their varying notes of praise,  
 Blesses each voice, whate'er its tone may be,  
 That serves to swell the general harmony!  
 Such was the spirit, grandly, gently bright,  
 That fill'd, oh Fox! thy peaceful soul with light;  
 While blandly spreading, like that orb of air  
 Which folds our planet in its circling care,  
 The mighty sphere of thy transparent mind  
 Embrac'd the world, and breath'd for all mankind!  
 Last of the great, farewell! — yet *not* the last —  
 Tho' Britain's sunshine hour with thee be past,  
 Ierne still one gleam of glory gives,  
 And feels but half thy loss, while Grattan lives.

## A P P E N D I X.

THE following is part of a Preface which was intended by a friend and countryman of mine for a collection of Irish airs to which he had adapted English words. As it has never been published, and is not inapplicable to my subject, I shall take the liberty of subjoining it here.

\* \* \* \*

"Our history, for many centuries past, is creditable neither to our neighbours or ourselves, and ought not to be read by any Irishman who wishes either to love England or to feel proud of Ireland. The loss of independence very early debased our character, and our feuds and rebellions, though frequent and ferocious, but seldom displayed that generous spirit of enterprise, with which the pride of an independent monarchy so long dignified the struggles of Scotland. It is true this island has given birth to heroes who, under more favourable circumstances, might have left in the hearts of their countrymen recollections as dear as those of a Bruce or a Wallace; but success was wanting to consecrate resistance, their cause was branded with the disheartening name of treason, and their oppressed country was such a blank among nations, that, like the adventures of those woods which Rinaldo wished to explore, the fame of their actions was lost in the obscurity of the place where they achieved them.

in the church of York: "Master Bourne<sup>1</sup> did never grieve me half so moche in offering me wrong, as Mr. Dudley and the Bishop of York doe, in taking away my right. No byshopp in Q. Mary's time would have so dealt with me; not Mr. Bourne hymself, when Winchester lived, durst have so dealt with me. For suche good estimation in those dayes even the learnedst and wysest men, as Gardener and Cardinal Poole made of my poore service, that, although they knewe perfectly that in religion, both by open wrytinge and pryvie talke, I was contrarye unto them; yea, when Sir Francis Englefield by name did note me speciallye at the counceill-board, Gardener would not suffer me to be called thither, nor touched ellswheare, sayinge suche words of me in a lettre, as though lettres cannot, I blushe to write them to your lordshipp. Winchester's good-will stode not in speaking faire and wishing well, but he did in dedde that for me<sup>2</sup>, whereby my wife and children shall live the better when I am gone." (See *Nugae Antiquae*, vol. i. p. 98, 99.)—If men who acted thus were bigots, what shall we call Mr. P-r-e-v-i-s?

In Sutcliffe's "Survey of Popery" there is the following assertion: "Papists, that positively hold the heretical and false doctrines of the modern church of Rome, cannot possibly be saved."—As a contrast to this and other specimens of Protestant liberality, which it would be much more easy than pleasant to collect, I refer my reader to the Declaration of Le Pere Courayer, and, while he reads the sentiments of this pious man upon toleration, I doubt not he will feel inclined to exclaim with Belsham, "Blush, ye Protestant bigots! and be confounded at the comparison of your own wretched and malignant prejudices with the generous and enlarged ideas, the noble and animated language of this Popish priest."—*Essays*, xxvii. p. 86.

"La tolerance est la chose du monde la plus propre à ramener le siècle d'or et à faire un concert et une harmonie de plusieurs voix et instrumens de differens tons et notes, aussi agreable pour le moins que l'uniformité d'une seule voix." Bayle, *Commentaire Philosophique*, etc. part ii. chap. vi.—Both Bayle and Locke would have treated the subject of Toleration in a manner more worthy of themselves and of the cause, if they had written in an age less distracted by religious prejudices.

<sup>1</sup> Sir John Bourne, Principal Secretary of State to Queen Mary.

<sup>2</sup> By Gardener's favour Ascham long held his fellowship, though not resident.

— errando in quelli boschi  
Trovar potria strane avventure e molte,  
Ma come i luoghi i fatti ancor son pochi,  
Che non se'n ha notizia le più volte\*.

"Hence it is that the annals of Ireland, through a long lapse of six hundred years, exhibit not one of those shining names, not one of those themes of national pride, from which poetry borrows her noblest inspiration, and that history, which ought to be the richest garden of the Muse, yields nothing to her here but weeds and cypress. In truth, the poet who would embellish his song with allusions to Irish names and events, must be content to seek them in those early periods when our character was yet unalloyed and original, before the impolitic craft of our conquerors had divided, weakened, and disgraced us; and the only traits of heroism which he can venture at this day to commemorate, with safety to himself, or, perhaps, with honour to the country, are to be looked for in those times when the native monarchs of Ireland displayed and fostered virtues worthy of a better age; when our Malachies wore collars of gold which they had won in single combat from the invader", and our Brians deserved the blessings of a people by all the most estimable qualities of a king. It may be said indeed that the magic of tradition has shed a charm over this remote period, to which it is in reality but little entitled, and that most of the pictures, which we dwell on so fondly, of days when this island was distinguished amidst the gloom of Europe, by the sanctity of her morals, the spirit of her knighthood, and the polish of her schools, are little more than the inventions of national partiality, that bright but spurious offspring which vanity engenders upon ignorance, and with which the first records of every people abound. But the sceptic is scarcely to be envied who would pause for stronger proofs than we already possess of the early glories of Ireland; and were even the veracity of all these proofs surrendered, yet who would not fly to such flattering fictions from the sad degrading truths which the history of later times presents to us?

"The language of sorrow however is, in general, best suited to our Music, and with themes of this nature the poet may be amply supplied. There is not a page of our annals which cannot afford him a subject, and while the national Muse of other countries adorns her temple with trophies of the past, in Ireland her altar, like the shrine of Pity at Athens, is to be known only by the tears that are shed upon it; '*lacrymis altaria sudant*'".

"There is a well-known story, related of the Antiochians under the reign of Theodosius, which is not only honourable to the powers of music in general, but which applies so peculiarly to the mournful melodies of Ireland, that I cannot resist the temptation of introducing it here. — The piety of Theodosius would have been admirable, if it had not been stained with intolerance; but his reign affords, I believe, the first example of a disqualifying penal code enacted by Christians against Christians†. Whether his interference with the religion of the Antiochians had any share in the alienation of their loyalty is not expressly ascertained by historians; but severe edicts, heavy taxation, and the rapacity and insolence of the men whom he sent to govern them, sufficiently account for the discontents of a warm and susceptible people. Repentance soon followed the crimes into which their impatience had hurried them, but the vengeance of the Emperor was implacable, and punishments of the most dreadful nature hung over the city of Antioch, whose devoted inhabitants, totally resigned to despondence, wandered through the streets and public assemblies, giving utterance to their grief in dirges of the most touching lamentation‡. At length, Flavianus, their bishop, whom they sent to intercede with Theodosius, finding all his entreaties coldly rejected, adopted the expedient of teaching these songs of sorrow, which he had heard from the lips of his unfortunate countrymen, to the minstrels who performed for the Emperor at table. The heart of Theodosius could not resist this appeal; tears fell fast into his cup

\* Ariosto, canto iv.

\*\* See Warner's History of Ireland, vol. i. book ix.

\*\*\* Statius, Thebaid. lib. xii.

† "A sort of civil excommunication (says Gibbon) which separated them from their fellow-citizens by a peculiar brand of infamy; and this declaration of the supreme magistrate tended to justify, or at least to excuse, the insults of a fanatic populace. The sectaries were gradually disqualified for the possession of honourable or lucrative employments, and Theodosius was satisfied with his own justice when he decreed, that, as the Eusebians distinguished the nature of the Son from that of the Father, they should be incapable of making their wills, or of receiving any advantage from testamentary donations."

‡† *Μελι τινα ολοφρυκτον πληρη και συμπαθειας συνθεμενοι, ταις μελωδιαις επιηδον.* Nicephor. lib. xii. cap. 43. — This story is also in Sozomen, lib. vii. cap. 23; but unfortunately Chrysostom says nothing whatever about it, and he not only had the best opportunities of information, but was too fond of music, as appears by his praises of psalmody (Exposit. in Psalm. xli.), to omit such a flattering illustration of its powers. He imputes their reconciliation to the interference of the Antiochian solitaries, while Zozimus attributes it to the remonstrances of the sophist Libanius. — Gibbon, I think, does not even allude to the story of the musicians.



while he listened, and the Antiochians were forgiven. — Surely, if music ever spoke the misfortunes of a people, or could ever conciliate forgiveness for their errors, the music of Ireland ought to possess those powers!"

## THE S C E P T I C.

### PREFACE.

THE Sceptical Philosophy of the Ancients has been as much misrepresented as the Epicurean. Pyrrho perhaps may have carried it to an irrational excess (though we must not believe, with Beattie, all the absurdities imputed to this philosopher), but it appears to me that the doctrines of the school, as stated by Sextus Empiricus,\* are much more suited to the frailty of human reason, and more conducive to the mild virtues of humility and patience, than any of those systems which preceded the introduction of Christianity. The Sceptics held a middle path between the Dogmatists and Academicians, the former of whom boasted that they had attained the truth, while the latter denied that any attainable truth existed: the Sceptics, however, without asserting or denying its existence, professed to be modestly and anxiously in search of it; as St. Augustin expresses it, in his liberal tract against the Manichaeans, "*nemo nostrum dicat jam se invenisse veritatem; sic eam quaeramus quasi ab utrisque nesciatur.*"\*\* From this habit of impartial investigation, and the necessity which they imposed upon themselves, of studying not only every system of philosophy, but every art and science, which pretended to lay its basis in truth, they necessarily took a wider range of erudition, and were more travelled in the regions of philosophy than those whom conviction or bigotry had domesticated in any particular system. It required all the learning of dogmatism to overthrow the dogmatism of learning; and the Sceptics, in this respect, resembled that ancient incendiary, who stole from the altar the fire with which he destroyed the temple. This advantage over all the other sects is allowed to them even by Lipsius, whose treatise on the miracles of the Virgo Hallensis will sufficiently save him from all suspicion of scepticism. "*Labore, ingenio, memoria supra omnes pene philosophos fuisse. — Quid nonne omnia aliorum secta tenere debuerunt et inquirere, si poterunt refellere? res dicit. Nonne orationes varias, raras, subtiles inveniri ad tam receptas, claras, certas (ut videbatur) sententias evertendas?*" etc. etc.\*\*\* *Manuduct. ad Philosoph. Stoic. Dissert. 4.*

The difference between the scepticism of the ancients and the moderns is, that the former doubted for the purpose of investigating, as may be exemplified by the third book of Aristotle's *Metaphysics*,† while the latter investigate for the purpose of doubting, as may be seen through most of the philosophical works of Hume.†† Indeed the Pyrrhonism of latter days is not only more subtle than that of antiquity, but, it must be confessed, more dangerous in its tendency. The happiness of a Christian depends so much upon his belief, that it is natural he should feel alarm at the progress of doubt, lest it steal by degrees into the region from which he is most interested in excluding it, and poison at last the very spring of his consolation and hope. Still, however, the abuses of doubting ought not to deter a philosophical mind from indulging mildly and rationally in its use; and there is nothing, I think, more consistent with the humble spirit of Christianity, than the scepticism of him who professes not to extend his distrust beyond the circle of human pursuits, and the pretensions of human knowledge. A philosopher of this kind is among the readiest to admit the claims of Heaven upon his faith and adoration: it is only to the wisdom of this weak world that he refuses, or at least delays, his assent; it is only in passing through the shadow of earth that his mind undergoes the eclipse

\* Pyrrh. Hypoth. The reader may find a tolerably clear abstract of this work of Sextus Empiricus in *La Vérité des Sciences*, by Mersenne, liv. i. chap. ii. etc.

\*\* Lib. contra Epist. Manichaei quam vocant Fundamenti, Op. Paris, tom vi.

\*\*\* See Martin. Schoockius de Scepticismo, who endeavours, I think weakly, to refute this opinion of Lipsius.

† *Εστὶ δὲ τοῖς εὐπορησαὶ βελομένοις προεργὸν το διαπορησαι καλῶς.* —

Metaphys. Lib. iii. cap. i.

†† Neither Hume, however, nor Berkeley, are to be judged by the misrepresentations of Beattie, whose book, however amiably intended, appears to me a most unphilosophical appeal to popular feelings and prejudices, and a continued *petitio principii* throughout.



of scepticism. No follower of Pyrrho has ever spoken more strongly against the dogmatists than St. Paul himself, in the First Epistle to the Corinthians; and there are passages in Ecclesiastes, and other parts of Scripture, which justify our utmost diffidence in all that human reason originates. Even the Sceptics of antiquity refrained from the mysteries of theology, and, in entering the temples of religion, laid aside their philosophy at the porch. Sextus Empiricus thus declares the acquiescence of his sect in the general belief of a superintending Providence: *Τὸ μὲν βιωκατακολυθόντες ἀδοξάζουσιν φαινομέναι θεοὺς καὶ σεβόμεν θεοὺς καὶ προνοοῦν αὐτοὺς φαιμέν.* Lib. iii. cap. 1. In short, it appears to me that this rational and well-regulated scepticism is the only daughter of the schools that can be selected as a handmaid for Piety: he who distrusts the light of reason, will be the first to follow a more luminous guide; and if, with an ardent love for truth, he has sought her in vain through the ways of this life, he will turn with the more hope to that better world, where all is simple, true, and everlasting: for there is no parallax at the zenith — it is only near our troubled horizon that objects deceive us into vague and erroneous calculations.

---

### THE SCEPTIC.

As the gay tint, that decks the vernal rose,\*  
Not in the flower, but in our vision glows;  
As the ripe flavour of Falernian tides  
Not in the wine, but in our taste resides;  
So when, with heartfelt tribute, we declare  
That Marco's honest and that Susan's fair,  
'Tis in our minds, and not in Susan's eyes  
Or Marco's life, the worth or beauty lies:  
For she, in flat-nosed China, would appear  
As plain a thing as Lady Anne is here;  
And one light joke at rich Loretto's dome  
Would rank good Marco with the damn'd at Rome.

There's no deformity so vile, so base,  
That 'tis not somewhere thought a charm, a grace;  
No foul reproach, that may not steal a beam  
From other suns, to bleach it to esteem!"  
Ask, who is wise? — you'll find the self-same man  
A sage in France, a madman in Japan;  
And here some head beneath a mitre swells,  
Which there had tingled to a cap and bells:  
Nay, there may yet some monstrous region be,  
Unknown to Cook, and from Napoleon free,  
Where C-st-l-r—gh would for a patriot pass,  
And mouthing M—lgr—ve scarce be deem'd an ass!

\* "The particular bulk, number, figure, and motion of the parts of fire or snow are really in them, whether any one perceive them or not, and therefore they may be called real qualities, because they really exist in those bodies; but light, heat, whiteness, or coldness, are no more really in them than sickness or pain is in manna. Take away the sensation of them; let not the eye see light or colours, nor the ears hear sounds, let the palate not taste, nor the nose smell, and all colours, tastes, odours, and sounds, as they are such particular ideas, vanish and cease." LOCKE, book ii. chap. 8.

Bishop Berkeley, it is well known, extended this doctrine even to primary qualities, and supposed that matter itself has but an ideal existence. How shall we apply the bishop's theory to that period which preceded the formation of man, when our system of sensible things was produced, and the sun shone, and the waters flowed, without any sentient being to witness them? The spectator, whom Whiston supplies, will scarcely solve the difficulty: "To speak my mind freely," says he, "I believe that the Messiah was there actually present."—See WHISTON, of the *Mosaic Creation*.

\*\* Boetius employs this argument of the Sceptics, among his consolatory reflexions upon the emptiness of fame. "Quid quod diversarum gentium mores inter se atque instituta discordant, ut quod apud alios laude, apud alios supplicio dignum judicetur?"—Lib. ii. prosa 7. Many amusing instances of diversity, in the tastes, manners, and morals of different nations, may be found throughout the works of that interesting Sceptic Le Mothe le Vayer.—See his *Opuscule Sceptique*, his treatise "de la Secte Sceptique," and, above all, those Dialogues, not to be found in his works, which he published under the name of Horatius Tubero.—The chief objection to these writings of Le Vayer (and it is a blemish which, I think, may be felt in the *Esprit des Loix*), is the suspicious obscurity of the sources from which he frequently draws his instances, and the indiscriminate use which he makes of the lowest populace of the library, those lying travellers and wonder-mongers, of whom Shaftesbury complains, in his *Advice to an Author*, as having tended in his own time to the diffusion of a very vicious sort of scepticism. Vol. i. p. 352. The Pyrrhonism of Le Vayer, however, is of the most innocent and playful kind; and Villemandy, the author of *Scepticismus Debellatus*, exempts him specially in the declaration of war which he denounces against the other armed neutrals of the sect, in consideration of the orthodox limits within which he has confined his incredulity.

"List not to reason" (Epicurns cries),  
 "But trust the senses, *there* conviction lies;" —  
 Alas! *they* judge not by a purer light,  
 Nor keep their fountains more untinged and bright:  
 Habit so mars them, that the Russian swain  
 Will sigh for train-oil, while he sips Champaigne;  
 And health so rules them, that a fever's heat  
 Would make even Sh—r—d—n think water sweet!

Just as the mind the erring sense\*\* believes,  
 The erring mind, in turn, the sense deceives,  
 And cold disgust can find but wrinkles there,  
 Where passion fancies all that's smooth and fair.

\*\*\*\*, who sees, upon his pillow laid,  
 A face for which ten thousand pounds were paid,  
 Can tell, how quick before a jury flies  
 The spell that mock'd the warm seducer's eyes!

Self is the medium least refined of all  
 Through which opinion's searching beam can fall;  
 And, passing there, the clearest, steadiest ray  
 Will tinge its light and turn its line astray.  
 Th' Ephesian smith a holier charm espied  
 In Dian's toe, than all his heaven beside;\*\*\*  
 And true religion shines not half so true  
 On *one* good living as it shines on *two*.  
 Had W—l—t first been pension'd by the Throne,  
 Kings would have suffer'd by his praise alone;  
 And P—ine perhaps, for something sung per ann.,  
 Had laugh'd, like W—ll—sly, at all Rights of Man!

But 'tis not only individual minds  
 That habit tinctures, or that interest blinds;

\* This was also the creed of those modern Epicureans, whom Ninon de l'Enclos collected around her in the Rue des Tournelles, and whose object seems to have been to decry the faculty of reason, as tending only to embarrass our use of pleasures, without enabling us, in any degree, to avoid their abuse. Madame des Houlières, the fair pupil of Des Barreaux in the arts of poetry and voluptuousness, has devoted most of her verses to this laudable purpose, and is such a determined foe to reason, that, in one of her pastorals, she congratulates her sheep on the want of it. St. Evremont speaks thus upon the subject:

"Un mélange incertain d'esprit et de matière,  
 Nous fait vivre avec trop ou trop peu de lumière.

Nature, élève-nous à la clarté des anges,  
 Ou nous abaisse au sens des simples animaux."

Which sentiments I have thus ventured to paraphrase:

Had man been made, at nature's birth,  
 Of only flame or only earth,  
 Had he been form'd a perfect whole  
 Of purely *that*, or grossly *this*,  
 Then sense would ne'er have clouded soul,  
 Nor soul restrain'd the sense's bliss.  
 Oh happy! had his light been strong,  
 Or had he never shared a light,  
 Which burns enough to show he's wrong,  
 Yet not enough to lead him right!

\*\* See those verses upon the fallaciousness of the senses, beginning "Fallant nos oculi," etc. among the fragments of Petronius. The most sceptical of the ancient poets was Euripides, and I defy the whole school of Pyrrho to produce a more ingenious doubt than the following:

Τῆς δ' οὐδεν εἰ ζῆν τρωθ' ὁ κελλῆται θανεῖν

Τὸ ζῆν δὲ θνησκεῖν ἐστὶ.—See Laert. in Pyrrh.

Socrates and Plato were the grand sources of ancient scepticism. Cicero tells us (de Orator. lib. iii.), that they supplied Arcesilas with the doctrines of the Middle Academy; and how much these resembled the tenets of the Sceptics, may be seen even in Sextus Empiricus (lib. i. cap. 33.), who, with all his distinctions, can scarcely prove any difference. One is sorry to find that Epicurus was a dogmatist; and I rather think his natural temper would have led him to the repose of scepticism, if the Stoics, by their violent opposition, had not forced him to be as obstinate as themselves. Indeed Plutarch, in reporting some of his opinions, represents him as delivering them with considerable hesitation. *Επικουρος ουδεν απογοιτωσκει τούτων, εχόμενος του ανδεχομενου.* De Placit. Philosoph. lib. ii. cap. 13. See also the 21st and 22d chapters. But that the leading characteristics of the sect were self-sufficiency and dogmatism, appears from what Cicero says of Velleius, De Natur. Deor.—"Tum Velleius, fidenter sanè, ut solent isti, nihil tam verens quam ne dubitare aliquà de re videretur."

\*\*\* See Acts, chap. xix.; where every line reminds one of those reverend craftsmen who are so ready to cry out "The church is in danger!"

"For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen:

"Whom he called together, with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth:

"So that not only this our craft is likely to be set at nought, but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised," etc. etc.



Whole nations, fool'd by falsehood, fear, or pride,  
 Their ostrich-heads in self-illusion hide:  
 Thus England, hot from Denmark's smoking meads,  
 Turns up her eyes at Gallia's guilty deeds;  
 Thus, selfish still, the same dishonouring chain  
 She binds in Ireland, she would break in Spain;  
 While praised at distance, but at home forbid,  
 Rebels in Cork are patriots at Madrid!  
 Oh! trust me, Self can cloud the brightest cause,  
 Or gild the worst; — and then, for nations' laws!  
 Go, good civilian, shut thy useless book,  
 In force alone for laws of nations look.  
 Let shipless Danes and whining Yankees dwell  
 On naval rights, with Grotius and Vattel,  
 While C—bb—t's\* pirate code alone appears  
 Sound moral sense to England and Algiers!

Woe to the Sceptic, in these party days,  
 Who burns on neither shrine the balm of praise!  
 For him no pension pours its annual fruits,  
 No fertile sinecure spontaneous shoots;  
 Not his the meed that crown'd Don H—kh—m's rhyme,  
 Nor sees he e'er, in dreams of future time,  
 Those shadowy forms of sleek reversions rise,  
 So dear to Scotchmen's second-sighted eyes!  
 Yet who, that looks to time's accusing leaf,  
 Where Whig and Tory, thief opposed to thief,  
 On either side in lofty shame are seen,"  
 While Freedom's form hangs crucified between —  
 Who, B—rd—tt, who such rival rogues can see,  
 But flies from *both* to honesty and thee?

If, giddy with the world's bewildering maze, \*\*\*  
 Hopeless of finding, through its weedy ways,  
 One flower of truth, the busy crowd we shun,  
 And to the shades of tranquil learning run,  
 How many a doubt pursues!\*\*\*\* how oft we sigh,  
 When histories charm, to think that histories lie!  
 That all are grave romances, at the best,  
 And M—sgr—ve's† but more clumsy than the rest!  
 By Tory Hume's seductive page beguiled,  
 We fancy Charles was just and Strafford mild;‡  
 And Fox himself, with party pencil, draws  
 Monmouth a hero, "for the good old cause!" †††

\* With most of this writer's latter politics I confess I feel a most hearty concurrence, and perhaps, if I were an Englishman, my pride might lead me to acquiesce in that system of lawless, unlimited sovereignty, which he claims so boldly for his country at sea; but, viewing the question somewhat more disinterestedly, and as a friend to the common rights of mankind, I cannot help thinking that the doctrines which he maintained upon the Copenhagen expedition and the differences with America, would establish a species of maritime tyranny, as discreditable to the character of England, as it would be galling and unjust to the other nations of the world.

\*\* This I have borrowed from RALPH—*Use and Abuse of Parliaments*, p. 161.

\*\*\* The agitation of the ship is one of the chief difficulties which impede the discovery of the longitude at sea; and the tumult and hurry of life are equally unfavourable to that calm level of mind which is necessary to an inquirer after truth.

In the mean time, our modest Sceptic, in the absence of truth, contents himself with probabilities, resembling in this respect those suitors of Penelope, who, when they found that they could not possess the mistress herself, very wisely resolved to put up with her maids; *τη Πυρελοπιη πλησασειν μη δυναμενοι, ταις ταυτης εμικνοντο θεραπαιναις*. — Plutarch. *Περί Πανδων Αγωγης*.

\*\*\*\* See a curious work, entitled "Reflections upon Learning," written on the plan of Agrippa's "De Vanitate Scientiarum," but much more honestly and skilfully executed.

† This historian of the Irish rebellions has outrun even his predecessor in the same task, Sir John Temple, for whose character with respect to veracity the reader may consult Carte's Collection of Ormond's Original Papers, p. 207. See also Dr. Nalson's account of him, in the introduction to the second volume of his *Historic Collect*.

‡ He defends Strafford's conduct as "innocent and even laudable." In the same spirit, speaking of the arbitrary sentences of the Star Chamber, he says — "The severity of the Star Chamber, which was generally ascribed to Laud's passionate disposition, was perhaps, in itself, somewhat blameable." See *Towers upon Hume*.

††† That flexibility of temper and opinion, which the habits of scepticism are so calculated to produce, are thus pleaded for by Mr. Fox, in the very sketch of Monmouth to which I allude; and this part of the picture the historian may be thought to have drawn from himself. "One of the most conspicuous features in his character seems to have been a remarkable, and, as some think, a culpable degree of flexibility. That such a disposition is preferable to its opposite extreme will be admitted by all, who think that modesty, even in excess, is more nearly



Then, rights are wrongs, and victories are defeats,  
As French or English pride the tale repeats;  
And, when they tell Corunna's story o'er,  
They'll disagree in all, but honouring Moore!  
Nay, future pens, to flatter future courts,  
May cite perhaps the Park-guns' gay reports,  
To prove that England triumph'd on the morn  
Which found her Junot's jest and Europe's scorn!

In science too — how many a system, raised  
Like Neva's icy domes, awhile hath blazed  
With lights of fancy and with forms of pride,  
Then, melting, mingled with the oblivious tid  
Now Earth usurps the centre of the sky,  
Now Newton puts the paltry planet by;  
Now whims revive beneath Descartes's \* pen,  
Which now! assail'd by Locke's, expire again:  
And when, perhaps, in pride of chemic powers,  
We think the keys of Nature's kingdom ours,  
Some Davy's magic touch the dream unsettles,  
And turns at once our alkalis to metals!  
Or, should we roam, in metaphysic maze,  
Through fair-built theories of former days,  
Some Dr—mm—d \*\* from the north, more ably skill'd,  
Like other Goths, to ruin than to build,  
Tramples triumphant through our fanes o'erthrown,  
Nor leaves one grace, one glory of his own!

Oh Learning! Learning! whatso'er thy boast,  
Unletter'd minds have taught and charm'd us most:  
The rude, unread Columbus was our guide  
To worlds, which learn'd Lactantius had denied,  
And one wild Shakespeare, following Nature's lights,  
Is worth whole planets, fill'd with Stagiritres!

See grave Theology, when once she strays  
From Revelation's path, what tricks she plays!  
How many various heavens hath Fancy's wing  
Explored or touch'd from Papias \*\*\* down to King!†  
And hell itself, in India nought but smoke,††  
In Spain's a furnace, and in France — a joke.

Hail, modest ignorance! thou goal and prize,  
Thou last, best knowledge of the humbly wise!  
Hail, sceptic ease! when errors waves are past,

allied to wisdom than conceit and self-sufficiency. He who has attentively considered the political, or indeed the general concerns of life, may possibly go still further, and may rank a willingness to be convinced, or, in some cases, even without conviction, to concede our own opinion to that of other men, among the principal ingredients in the composition of practical wisdom." — The Sceptic's readiness of concession, however, arises more from uncertainty than conviction, more from a suspicion that his own opinion may be wrong, than from any persuasion that the opinion of his adversary is right. "It may be so," was the courteous and sceptical formula, with which the Dutch were accustomed to reply to the statements of ambassadors. See LLOYN'S *State Worthies*, art. Sir Thomas Wiat.

To the historical fragment of Mr. Fox, we may apply what Pliny says of the last, unfinished works of celebrated artists — "In lenocini commendationis dolor est manus, cum id ageret, extitisset." Lib. xxxv. cap. 2.

Descartes, who is considered as the parent of modern scepticism, says, that there is nothing in the whole range of philosophy which does not admit of two opposite opinions, and which is not involved in doubt and uncertainty. "In Philosophia nihil adhuc reperiri, de quo non in utramque partem disputatur, hoc est, quod non sit incertum et dubium." Gassendi is another of our modern Sceptics, and Wedderkopff, in his Dissertation "De Scepticismo profano et sacro" (Argentorat. 1666), has denounced Erasmus as a follower of Pyrrho, for his opinions upon the Trinity, and some other subjects. To these if we add the names of Bayle, Malebranche, Dryden, Locke, etc. etc. I think there is no one who need be ashamed of doubting in such company.

\*\* See this gentleman's *Academic Questions*.

\*\*\* Papias lived about the time of the Apostles, and is supposed to have given birth to the heresy of the Chiliastæ, whose heaven was by no means of a spiritual nature, but rather an anticipation of the Prophet of Hera's elysium. See Eusebius Hist. Ecclesiast. lib. iii. cap. 33. and Hieronym. de Scriptor. Ecclesiast. — though, from all that I can find in these authors concerning Papias, it seems hardly fair to impute to him those gross imaginations in which the believers of the sensual millennium indulged.

† King, in his *Morsels of Criticism*, vol. i. supposes the sun to be the receptacle of blessed spirits.

†† The Indians call hell "the House of Smoke." See Picart upon the Religion of the Nations. The reader who is curious about infernal matters, may be edified by consulting Rusca de Inferno, particularly lib. ii. cap. 7, 8, where he will find the precise sort of fire ascertained in which wicked spirits are to be burned hereafter.

How sweet to reach thy tranquil port\* at last,  
 And, gently rock'd in undulating doubt,  
 Smile at the sturdy winds which war without!  
*There* gentle Charity, who knows how frail  
 The bark of Virtue, even in summer's gale,  
 Sits by the nightly fire, whose beacon glows  
 For all who wander, whether friends or foes!  
*There* Faith retires, and keeps her white sail furl'd,  
 Till call'd to spread it for a purer world;  
 While Patience lingers o'er the weedy shore,  
 And, mutely waiting till the storm be o'er,  
 Turns to young Hope, who still directs his eye  
 To some blue spot, just breaking in the sky!  
 These are the mild, the blest associates given  
 To him who doubts, and trusts in nought but Heaven!

\* "Chère Sceptique, douce pâture de mon ame, et l'unique port de salut a un esprit qui aime le repos! LA MOTHE LE VAYER.

THE  
HISTORY  
OF  
THE  
CITY  
OF  
NEW  
YORK  
FROM  
THE  
FIRST  
SETTLEMENT  
TO  
THE  
PRESENT  
TIME  
BY  
JOHN  
B. HOGGINS  
NEW  
YORK  
1898

# THE HISTORY OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK

FROM THE FIRST SETTLEMENT TO THE PRESENT TIME

BY JOHN B. HOGGINS

NEW YORK

1898

PUBLISHED BY

JOHN B. HOGGINS

NEW YORK

1898



**TOM CRIB'S MEMORIAL**  
**TO**  
**C O N G R E S S.**

---

---

*Ἀλλ' οὐκ οἶσι ΠΥΚΤΙΚΗΣ ΠΛΕΟΝ ΜΕΤΕΧΕΙΝ τῆς πλεονεξίας ἐπιστήμῃ  
τε καὶ ἐμπειρίᾳ Ἡ ΠΟΛΕΜΙΚΗΣ; Ἐγὼ, εἶρη.—PLATO de Rep. Lib. 4.*

"If any man doubt the significancy of the language, we refer him to the third  
volume of Reports, set forth by the learned in the Laws of *Canting*, and pub-  
lished in this tongue."  
BEN JONSON.

---

## P R E F A C E.

THE Public have already been informed, through the medium of the daily prints, that, among the distinguished visitors to the Congress lately held at Aix-la-Chapelle, were Mr. BOB GREGSON, Mr. GEORGE COOPER, and a few more illustrious brethren of THE FANCY. It had been resolved at a Grand Meeting of the Pugilistic Fraternity, that, as all the *milling* Powers of Europe were about to assemble, personally or by deputy, at Aix-la-Chapelle, it was but right that THE FANCY should have its representatives there as well as the rest, and these gentlemen were accordingly selected for that high and honourable office. A description of this Meeting, of the speeches spoken, the resolutions, etc. etc. has been given in a letter written by one of the most eminent of the profession, which will be found in the Appendix, No. I. Mr. CRIB's Memorial, which now for the first time meets the public eye, was drawn up for the purpose of being transmitted by these gentlemen to Congress; and, as it could not possibly be in better hands for the enforcement of every point connected with the subject, there is every reason to hope that it has made a suitable impression upon that body.

The favour into which this branch of Gymnastics, called Pugilism, (from the Greek, *πυγξ*, as the Author of *Boxiana* learnedly observes) has risen with the Public of late years, and the long season of tranquillity which we are now promised by the new Millenarians of the Holy League, encourage us to look forward with some degree of sanguineness to an order of things, like that which PLATO and TOM CRIB have described, (the former in the motto prefixed to this work, and the latter in the interesting Memorial that follows), when the *Milling* shall succeed to the *Military* system, and THE FANCY will be the sole arbitress of the trifling disputes of mankind. From a wish to throw every possible light on the history of an Art, which is destined ere long to have such influence upon the affairs of the world, I have, for some time past, been employed in a voluminous and elaborate work, entitled "A Parallel between Ancient and Modern Pugilism," which is now in a state of considerable forwardness, and which I hope to have ready for delivery to subscribers on the morning of the approaching fight between Randall and Martin. Had the elegant author of *Boxiana* extended his inquiries to the *ancient* state of the art, I should not have presumed to interfere with a historian so competent. But, as his researches into antiquity have gone no farther than the one valuable specimen of erudition which I have given above, I feel the less hesitation

—novos decerpere flores  
Insignemque meo capiti petere inde coronam,  
Unde prius nulli velarint tempora Musae.<sup>1</sup>

*Lucret. Lib. 4. v. 3.*

The variety of studies necessary for such a task, and the multiplicity of references which it requires, as well to the living as the dead, can only be fully appreciated by him who has had the patience to perform it. Alternately studying in the Museum and the Fives Court — passing from the Academy of Plato to that of Mr. Jackson — now indulging in *Attic flashes* with Aristophanes, and now studying *Flash in the Attics of Cock Court*<sup>2</sup> — between so many and such various associations has my mind been divided during the task, that sometimes, in my bewilderment, I have confounded Ancients and Moderns together, — mistaken the *Greek* of St. Giles's for that of Athens, and have even found myself tracing Bill Gibbons and his Bull in the "*taurum tibi, pulcher Apollo*" of Virgil. My printer, too, has been affected with similar hallucinations. The *Mil. Glorios.* of Plautus he converted, the other day, into a *Glorious Mill*; and more than once, when I have referred to *Tom. prim.* or *Tom. quart.* he has substituted Tom Crib and Tom Oliver in their places. Notwithstanding all this, the work will be found, I trust, tolerably correct; and as an Analysis of its opening Chapters may not only gratify the impatience of the *Fanciful World*, but save my future reviewers some trouble, it is here given as succinctly as possible.

*Chap. 1.* contains some account of the ancient inventors of pugilism, Epēus and Amycus. — The early exploit of the former, in *milling* his twinbrother, in *ventre matris*, and so getting before him into the world, as related by Enstathius on the authority of Lycophron. — Amycus, a Royal Amateur of THE FANCY, who challenged to the *scratch* all strangers that landed on his shore. — The Combat

<sup>1</sup> To wander through THE FANCY's bowers,  
To gather new, unheard-of flowers,  
And wreath such garlands for my brow,  
As Poet never wreathed till now!

<sup>2</sup> The residence of The Nonpareil, Jack Randall, — where, the day after his last great victory, he held a levee, which was attended, of course, by all the leading characters of St. Giles's.



between him and Pollux, (who, to use the classic phrase, *served him out*), as described by Theocritus.<sup>1</sup> Apollonius Rhodius,<sup>2</sup> and Valerius Flaccus.<sup>3</sup> — Respective merits of these three descriptions. — Theocritus by far the best; and altogether, perhaps, the most scientific account of a Boxing-match in all antiquity. — Apollonius ought to have done better, with such a model before him; but, evidently not *up to the thing* (whatever Scaliger may say), and his similes all *slum*.<sup>4</sup> — Valerius Flaccus, the first Latin Epic Poet after Virgil, has done ample justice to this *Set-to*; the *feints*, *facers*,<sup>5</sup> and *ribbers*, all described most spiritedly.

Chap. 2. proves that the *Pancratiun* of the ancients, as combining boxing and wrestling, was the branch of their Gymnastics that most resembled our modern Pugilism; *cross-buttocking* (or what the Greeks called *ὑποσαελίζειν*) being as indispensable an ingredient, as *nobbing*, *flooring*, etc. etc. — Their ideas of a *stand-up fight* very similar to our own, as appears from the *το παιεῖν ἀλλήλους ΟΡΘΟ-ΣΤΑΔΗΝ* of Lucian, — *περι Γυμνας*.

Chap. 3. examines the ancient terms of THE FANCY, as given by Pollux (*Onomast. ad fin. Lib. 3.*) and others; and compares them with the modern. — For example, *αγχειν*, to *throttle* — *λυγίζειν*, evidently the origin of our word to *lug* — *αγκυρίζειν*, to *anchor* a fellow, (see Grose's *Greek Dictionary*, for the word *anchor*) — *δρασσειν* (perf. pass. *δεδραγμαί*), from which is derived to *drag*; and whence, also, a *flash* etymologist might contrive to derive *δραμα*, *drama*, Thespis having first performed in a *drag*.<sup>6</sup> This chapter will be found highly curious; and distinguished, I flatter myself, by much of that acuteness, which enabled a late illustrious Professor to discover that our English "Son of a Gun" was nothing more than the *Παις Γυνης* (Dor.) of the Greeks.

Chap. 4. enumerates the many celebrated Boxers of antiquity. — Eryx, (grandson of the Amycus already mentioned), whom Hercules is said to have *finished* in style. — Phrynon, the Athenian General, and Autolycus, of whom, Pausanias tells us, there was a statue in the Prytaneum — The celebrated Pugilist, who, at the very moment he was expiring, had game enough to make his adversary *give in*: which interesting circumstance forms the subject of one of the Pictures of Philostratus, *Icon. Lib. 2. Imag. 6.* — and above all, that renowned Son of the Fancy, Melancomas, the favourite of the Emperor Titus, in whose praise Dio Chrysostomus has left us two elaborate orations.<sup>7</sup> — The peculiarities of this boxer discussed — his power of standing with his arms extended, for two whole days, without any rest, (*δυνατός ην*, says Dio, *και δυο ημερας εξης μενειν ανατετακώς τας χερας*, *και εκ αν ειδεν εδεις υφαινα αυτον η αναπνυσσμενον ωσπερ ειωθασι. Orat. 28.*), by which means he wore out his adversary's *bottom*, and conquered without either *giving* or *taking*. This bloodless system of *milling*, which trusted for victory to *patience* alone, has afforded to the orator, Themistius, a happy illustration of the peaceful conquests which he attributes to the Emperor Valens.<sup>8</sup>

Chap. 5. notices some curious points of similarity between the ancient and modern FANCY — Thus, Theocritus, in his *Milling-match*, calls Amycus "a *glutton*," which is well known to be the classical phrase at *Monksey-Hurst*, for one who, like Amycus, takes a deal of *punishment* before he is *satisfied*.

*Πως γαρ δη Διος υιος ΑΛΗΦΑΓΟΝ ανδρα καθελεν.*

In the same Idyl the poet describes the *Bebrycian hero* as *πληγαις μεθυων*, "drunk with blows," which is precisely the language of our *Fancy bulletins*; for example,

1 Idyl. 22.

2 Argonaut. Lib. 2.

3 Lib. 4.

4 Except one, *βεντυπος οια*, which is good, and which Fawkes, therefore, has omitted. The following couplet from his translation is, however, *fanciful* enough:—

"So from their batter'd cheeks loud echoes sprung,  
Their dash'd teeth crackled, and their jaw-bones rung."

5 *Emicat hic, dextramque parat, dextramque minatur*  
*Tyndarides; redit huc oculis et pondere Bebryx*  
*Sic ratus; ille autem celeri rapit ora sinistra.* Lib. 4. v. 290.

We have here a *feint* and a *facer* together. The manner in which Valerius Flaccus describes the multitude of *blackguards* that usually assemble on such occasions, is highly poetical and picturesque; he supposes them to be *Shades* from *Tartarus*.—

*Et pater orantes caesorum Tartarus umbras*  
*Nube cavā tandem ad meritae spectacula pugnae*  
*Emittit; summi nigrescunt culmina montis.* v. 258.

6 The *Flash* term for a *cart*.

7 The following words, in which Dio so decidedly prefers the art of the Boxer to that of the Soldier, would perhaps have been a still more significant motto to Mr. Crib's Memorial than that which I have chosen from Plato. *Και καθολα δε εγωγε τετο της εν τοις πολεμοις αρετης προκρινω.*

8 *Ην τις επι των προγονων των ημετερων πυκτης ανηρ, Μελαγκομας ονομα αυτη . . . ουτος ουδενα πωποτε τρωσας, εδε παταζας, μονη τη σασει και τη των χειρων ανατασει παιτας αλεκταυε της αντιπαλης.* THEMIST. Orat. περι Ειρήνης.

"Turnor appeared as if drunk, and made a heavy lolling hit," etc. etc.<sup>1</sup> — The resemblance in the manner of fighting still more striking and important. Thus we find CRIB's favourite system of *milling on the retreat*, which he practised so successfully in his combats with Gregson and Molyneux, adopted by Alcidas, the Spartan, in the battle between him and Capaneus, so minutely and vividly described by Statius, *Thebaid*, Lib. 6.

..... sed non, tamen, immemor artis,  
Adversus fugit, et fugiens tamen ictibus obstat.<sup>2</sup>

And it will be only necessary to compare together two extracts from Boxiana and the Bard of Syracuse, to see how similar in their manœuvres have been the *millers* of all ages — "The Man of Colour, to prevent being *fibbed*, grasped tight hold of Carter's hand"<sup>3</sup> — (Account of the Fight between Robinson, the Black, and Carter), which, (translating *λilαιόμενος*, "the Lily-white,"<sup>4</sup>) is almost word for word with the following:

Ητοι ὅγε ρέζει τι λilαιόμενος μεγὰ ἐργον  
Σκaiη μὲν σκaiηγ Πoλyδευκεος ἐλλαβε χεiρα.

THEOCRIT.

Chap. 6. proves, from the *jauing-match* and *Set-to* between Ulysses and the Beggar in the 18th Book of the *Odyssey*, that the ancients (notwithstanding their *δικαια μάχονταν*, or Laws of Combatants, which, Artemidorus says in his chap. 33. *περι Μονομαχ.* extended to pugilism as well as other kinds of combats) did not properly understand *fair play*; as Ulysses is here obliged to require an oath from the standers-by, that they will not deal him a *sly knock*, while he is *cleaning out the mumper* —

Μη τις ἐπ' Ἰωv ηῖρα φερὼν ἐμε χεiρι παχειῇ  
Πληξῇ ατασθαλίων, τῷ δὲ με ἱρι δαμάσῃ.

Chap. 7. describes the *Cestus*, and shows that the Greeks, for mere exercise or *sparring*, made use of *muffles* or *gloves* as we do, which they called *σφαιραι*. This appears particularly from a passage in Plato, *de Leg.* Lib. 8. where, speaking of training, he says, it is only by frequent use of the gloves that a knowledge of stopping and hitting can be acquired. The whole passage is curious, as proving that the Divine Plato was not altogether a novice in the *Fancy lay*.<sup>5</sup> — Καὶ ὡς ἐγγυτάτα τὸν ὁμοίον, ἀντιῖμαντων ΣΦΑΙΡΑΣ ἀν περιεδεμεθα, ὅπως αἱ ΠΛΗΓΑΙ τε καὶ αἱ ΤΩΝ ΠΛΗΓΩΝ ΕΥΑΒΕΛΑΙ διμελετῶνται εἰς τὴν δύναμιν ἰκανῶς. — These *muffles* were called by the Romans *sacculi*, as we find from Trebellius Pollio, who in describing a triumph of Gallienus, mentions the "*Pugiles sacculis non veritate pugilantes*."

Chap. 8. adverts to the pugilistic exhibitions of the Spartan ladies, which Propertius has thus commemorated —

Pulverulentæque ad extremos stat foemina metas,  
Et patitur duro vulnere pancratio;  
Nunc ligat ad caestum gaudentia brachia loris, etc. etc.

Lib. 3. *El.* 14.

and to prove that the moderns are not behindhand with the ancients in this respect, cites the following instance recorded in Boxiana. — "George Madox, in this battle, was seconded by his sister, Grace, who, upon its conclusion, tossed up her hat in defiance, and offered to fight any man present" — also the memorable challenge, given in the same work (V. i. p. 300.), which passed between Mrs. Elizabeth Wilkinson of Clerkenwell, and Miss Hannah Hyfield of Newgate-Market — another proof that the English may boast many a "*dolce guerriera*" as well as the Greeks.

Chap. 9. contains Accounts of all the celebrated *Set-tos* of antiquity, translated from the works of the different authors that have described them, — viz. the famous Argonautic Battle, as detailed by the three poets mentioned in chap. 1. — the Fight between Epëus and Euryalus, in the 23d Book of the *Iliad*, and between Ulysses and Irus in the 18th Book of the *Odyssey* — the Combat of Dares and Entellus in the 5th *Aeneid*, — of Capaneus and Alcidas, already referred to, in Statius, and of Achelous and Hercules in the 9th Book of the *Metamorphoses*; — though this last is rather a wrestling-bout than a *mill*, resembling that between

1 Kent's Weekly Dispatch.

2 Yet, not unmindful of his art, he lies,

But turns his face, and combats as he flies.

Lewis.

3 A manœuvre, generally called *Tom Owen's stop*.

4 The *Flash* term for a negro; and also for a chimney-sweeper.

5 Another philosopher, Seneca, has shewn himself equally *flash* on the subject, and, in his 13th Epistle, lays it down as an axiom, that no pugilist can be considered worth any thing, till he has had his *pepers taken measure of* for a *suit of mourning*, or, in common language, has received a pair of black eyes. The whole passage is edifying:—"Non potest athlete magnos spiritus ad certamen adferre, qui nunquam *sugillatus* est. Ille qui vidit sanguinem suum, cuius dentes crepaverunt sub pugno, ille qui supplantatus adversarium toto tulit corpore, nec projecit animum projectus, qui quoties cecidit contumacior resurrexit, cum magna spe descendit ad pugnam."



Hercules<sup>1</sup> and Antaeus in the 4th Book of Lucan. The reader who is anxious to know how I have succeeded in this part of my task, will find, as a specimen, my translation from Virgil in the Appendix to the present work, No. 2.

Chap. 10. considers the various arguments, for and against Pugilism, advanced by writers ancient and modern. — A strange instance of either ignorance or wilful falsehood in Lucian, who, in his *Anacharsis*, has represented Solon as one of the warmest advocates for Pugilism, whereas we know from Diogenes Laertius that that legislator took every possible pains to discourage and suppress it — Alexander the Great, too, tasteless enough to prohibit THE FANCY, (Plutarch in *Vit.*) — Galen in many parts of his works, but particularly in the *Hortat. ad. Art.* condemns the practice as enervating and pernicious.<sup>2</sup> — On the other side, the testimonies in its favour, numerous. — The greater number of Pindar's Nemean Odes written in praise of pugilistic champions; — and Isocrates, though he represents Alcibiades as despising the art, yet acknowledges that its professors were held in high estimation through Greece, and that those cities, where victorious pugilists were born, became illustrious from that circumstance;<sup>3</sup> just as Bristol has been rendered immortal by the production of such heroes as Tom Crib, Harry Harmer, Big Ben, Dutch Sam, etc. etc. — Ammianus Marcellinus tells us how much that religious and pugnacious Emperor, Constantius, delighted in the *Set-tos*, "pugilum<sup>4</sup> vicissim se concidentium perfusorumque sanguine." — To these are added still more flattering testimonies; such as that of Isidorus, who calls Pugilism "virtus," as if *par excellence*;<sup>5</sup> and the yet more enthusiastic tribute with which Eustathius reproaches the Pagans, of having enrolled their Boxers in the number of the Gods. — In short, the whole chapter is full of erudition and *veg*; — from Lycophron (whose very name smacks of pugilism) down to Boxiana and the Weekly Dispatch, not an author on the subject is omitted.

So much for my „Parallel between Ancient and Modern Pugilism." And now, with respect to that peculiar language, called *Flash* or *St. Giles's Greek*, in which Mr. CRIB's Memorial and the other articles in the present volume are written, I beg to trouble the reader with a few observations. As this expressive language was originally invented, and is still used, like the cipher of the diplomatists, for purposes of secrecy, and as a means of eluding the vigilance of a certain class of persons, called, *flashicè*, *Traps*, or in common language, Bow-street-Officers, it is subject of course to continual change, and is perpetually either altering the meaning of old words, or adding new ones, according as the great object, secrecy, renders it prudent to have recourse to such innovations. In this respect, also, it resembles the cryptography of kings and ambassadors, who by a continual change of cipher contrive to baffle the inquisitiveness of the enemy. But, notwithstanding the Protean nature of the *Flash* or *Cant* language, the greater part of its vocabulary has remained unchanged for centuries, and many of the words used by the Canting Beggars in Beaumont and Fletcher,<sup>6</sup> and the Gipsies in Ben Jonson's *Masque*,<sup>7</sup> are still to be heard among the *Gnostics* of Dyot-street and Tothill-fields. To *prig* is still to steal;<sup>8</sup> to *fib*, to beat; *lour*, money; *duds*, clothes;<sup>9</sup> *prancers*, horses; *bouzing-ken*, an alehouse; *cove*, a fellow; a *sow's babi*, a pig, etc. etc.

1 Though wrestling was evidently the favourite sport of Hercules, we find him, in the *Alceste*, just returned from a *Bruisingmatch*; and it is a curious proof of the superior consideration in which these arts were held, that for the lighter exercises, he tells us, horses alone were the reward, while to conquerors in the higher games of pugilism and wrestling, whole herds of cattle (with sometimes a young lady into the bargain) were given as prizes.

τοιοῦ δ' αὖ τα μείζονα

Νικῶσι, πυγμῇ καὶ πάλῃ, βουφορβία

Γυνὴ δ' εὖ' αὐτοῖς εἶπε τ'. Eurip.

2 It was remarked by the ancient physicians that men who were in the habit of boxing and wrestling became remarkably lean and slender from the loins downward, while the upper parts of their frame acquired prodigious size and strength. I could name some pugilists of the present day, whose persons seem to warrant the truth of this observation.

3 Τῆς τ' ἀθλητᾶς ἐξηδεμένης, καὶ τὰς πολὺς ὀνομαζας γυγόμενας τῶν νικῶντων. Isocrat. περὶ τοῦ Ζευγυροῦς. — An oration written by Isocrates for the son of Alcibiades.

4 Notwithstanding that the historian expressly says "pugilum," Lipsius is so anxious to press this circumstance into his Account of the Ancient Gladiators, that he insists such an effusion of *claret* could only have taken place in the gladiatorial combat. But Lipsius never was at Moulsey Hurst. See his *Saturnal. Sermon. Lib. cap. 2.*

5 Origin. Lib. 18. c. 18.

6 In their amusing comedy of "The Beggar's Bush."

7 The *Masque* of the Gipsies Metamorphosed. — The Gipsy language, indeed, with the exception of such terms as relate to their own peculiar customs, differs but little from the regular *Flash*; as may be seen by consulting the Vocabulary, subjoined to the *Life of Bamfylde-Moor Carew*.

8 See the third Chapter, 1st Book of the History of Jonathan Wild, for "an undeniable testimony of the great antiquity of *Priggism*."

9 An *angler* for *duds* is thus described by Dekker. "He carries a short staff in his hand, which is called a *filch*, having in the *nab* or head of it a *ferme* (that is to say a hole) into which, upon any piece of service, when he goes a *filching*, he putteth a hooke of iron, with which hooke he angles at a window in the dead of night for shirts, smockes, or any other linen or woollen." English Villaines.



There are also several instances of the same term, preserved with a totally different signification. Thus, to *mill*, which was originally "to rob,"<sup>1</sup> is now "to beat or fight;" and the word *rum*, which in Ben Jonson's time, and even so late as Grose, meant *fine* and *good*, is now generally used for the very opposite qualities; as, "he's but a *rum* one," etc. Most of the Cant phrases in Head's English Rogue, which was published, I believe, in 1666, would be intelligible to a Greek of the present day; though it must be confessed that the Songs which both he and Dekker have given would puzzle even that "Graiae gentis decus," Caleb Baldwin, himself. For instance, one of the simplest begins,

Bing out, bien Morts, and toure and toure,  
Bing out, bien Morts, and toure;  
For all your duds are bing'd awast;  
The bien Cove hath the loure.

To the cultivation, in our times, of the science of Pugilism, the *Flash Language* is indebted for a considerable addition to its treasures. Indeed, so impossible is it to describe the operations of THE FANCY without words of proportionate energy to do justice to the subject, that we find Pope and Cowper, in their translation of the *Set-to* in the *Iliad*, pressing words into the service which had seldom, I think, if ever, been enlisted into the ranks of poetry before. Thus Pope,

Secure this hand shall his whole frame confound,  
Mash all his bones and all his body pound.

Cowper, in the same manner, translates *ποῦς δὲ . . . . παρηιον*, "*pash'd* him on the cheek;" and, in describing the wrestling-match, makes use of a term, now more properly applied to a peculiar kind of blow,<sup>2</sup> of which Mendoza is supposed to have been the inventor.

Then his wiles  
Forgat not he, but on the ham behind  
Chopp'd him.

Before I conclude this Preface, which has already I fear extended to an unconscionable length, I cannot help expressing my regret at the selection which Mr. CRIB has made, of one of the Combatants introduced into the imaginary *Set-to* that follows. That person has already been exhibited, perhaps, "*usque ad nauseam*," before the Public; and, without entering into the propriety of meddling with such a personage at all, it is certain that, as a mere matter of *taste*, he ought now to be let alone. All that can be alleged for Mr. CRIB is — what Rabelais has said in defending the moral notions of another kind of cattle — he "knows no better." But for myself, in my editorial capacity, I take this opportunity of declaring, that, as far as I am concerned, the person in question shall henceforward be safe and inviolate; and, as the Covent-Garden Managers said, when they withdrew their much-hissed Elephant, *this is positively the last time of his appearing on the Stage*.

## TOM CRIB'S MEMORIAL

TO  
CONGRESS.

MOST Holy, and High, and Legitimate *squad*,  
First Swells<sup>3</sup> of the world, since Boney's in quod,<sup>4</sup>  
Who have ev'ry thing now, as Bill Gibbons would say,  
"Like the bull in the china shop, all your own way" —  
Whatsoever employs your magnificent *nobs*,<sup>5</sup>  
Whether *diddling* your subjects, and *gutting* their *fobs*, —<sup>6</sup>  
(While you *hum* the poor *spoonies*<sup>7</sup> with speeches, so pretty,

1 "Can they *cant* or *mill*? are they masters in their art?" — Ben Jonson. To *mill*, however, sometimes signified "to kill." Thus, to *mill* a *bleating cheat*, i. e. to kill a sheep.

2 "A *chopper* is a blow, struck on the face with the back of the hand. Mendoza claims the honour of its invention, but unjustly; he certainly revived, and considerably improved it. It was practised long before our time — Broughton occasionally used it; and Slack, it also appears, struck the *chopper* in giving the return in many of his battles." — Boxiana, v. 2. p. 20.

3 *Swells*, a great man.

4 In prison. The *dab's* in quod; the rogue is in prison.

5 Heads.

6 Taking out the contents. Thus *gutting* a quart pot, (or taking out the lining of it) i. e. drinking it off.

7 Simpletons, alias *Innocents*.

'Bout Freedom, and Order, and — all my eye, Betty)  
 Whether praying, or dressing, or dancing the hays,  
 Or *tapping* your cango<sup>1</sup> at Lord C—STL—R—GH's, — <sup>2</sup>  
 (While his Lordship, as usual, that very great dab<sup>3</sup>  
 At the flowers of rhet'ric, is *flashing* his gab<sup>4</sup>)  
 Or holding State Dinners, to talk of the weather,  
 And cut up your mutton and Europe together!  
 Whatever your *gammon*, whatever your talk,  
 Oh deign, ye illustrious *Cocks of the Walk*,  
 To attend for a moment, — and if the Fine Arts  
 Of *fibbing*<sup>5</sup> and *boring*<sup>5</sup> be dear to your hearts;  
 If to level,<sup>5</sup> to punish,<sup>5</sup> to *ruffian*<sup>5</sup> mankind,  
 And to darken their *daylights*,<sup>6</sup> be pleasures refin'd }  
 (As they *must* be) for every Legitimate mind, — }  
 Oh listen to one, who, both able and willing  
 To spread through creation the myst'ries of *milling*,  
 (And, as to whose politics, search the world round,  
 Not a sturdier *Pit-tite*<sup>7</sup> e'er liv'd — under ground)  
 Has thought of a plan, which — excuse his presumption —  
 He hereby submits to your Royal *rumgumption*.<sup>8</sup>

It being now settled that emp'rors and kings,  
 Like kites made of *foolscap*, are *high-flying* things,  
 To whose tails a few millions of subjects, or so, }  
 Have been tied in a string, to be whisk'd to and fro, }  
 Just wherever it suits the said *foolscap* to go — }  
 This being all settled, and Freedom all *gammon*,<sup>9</sup>  
 And nought but your Honours worth wasting a d—n on;  
 While snug and secure you may now *run* your *rigs*,<sup>10</sup>  
 Without fear that old Boney will *bother* yours *gigs* —  
 As your Honours, too, bless you! though all of a *trade*,  
 Yet agreeing like *new ones*, have lately been made  
 Special constables o'er us, for keeping the peace, —  
 Let us hope now that wars and *rumbustions* will cease;  
 That soldiers and guns, like "the Dev'l and his works,"  
 Will henceforward be left to Jews, Negers, and Turks;  
 Till *Brown Bess*<sup>11</sup> shall soon, like Miss Tabitha Fusty,  
 For want of a *spark* to go off with, grow rusty,  
 And *lobsters*<sup>12</sup> will lie such a drug upon hand,  
 That our *do-nothing* Captains must all get *japann'd*!<sup>13</sup>  
 My eyes, how delightful! — the rabble well *gagg'd*,<sup>14</sup>  
 The Swells in *high feather*, and old Boney *tagg'd*!

But, though we must hope for such good times as these,  
 Yet as something *may* happen to *kick up a breeze* —  
 Some quarrel, reserv'd for your own *private picking* —  
 Some grudge, even now in your great gizzards sticking —  
 (God knows about what — about money, mayhap,  
 Or the Papists, or Dutch, or that *Kid*,<sup>15</sup> Master Nap.)  
 And, setting in case there should come such a *rumpus*,  
 As *some* made of *settling the chat* we must compass,

1 Drinking your tea.

2 See the Appendix, No. 3.

3 An adept.

4 Showing off his talk. — Better expressed, perhaps, by a late wit, who, upon being asked what was going on in the House of Commons, answered, "only Lord C., *airing his vocabulary*."

5 All terms of the Fancy, and familiar to those who read the Transactions of the Pugilistic Society.

6 To close up their eyes — alias, to *sow up* their *sees*.

7 Tom received his first education in a Coal Pit; from whence he has been honoured with the name of "the Black Diamond."

8 *Gumption* or *Rumgumption*, comprehension, capacity.

9 Nonsense or humbug.

10 Play your tricks.

11 A soldier's fire-lock.

12 Soldiers, from the colour of their clothes. "To *boil one's lobster* means for a churchman to turn soldier; lobsters, which are of a bluish black, being made red by boiling." — *Grose*. Butler's ingenious simile will occur to the reader: —

When, like a lobster boiled, the Morn  
 From black to red began to turn.

13 Ordained — i. e. become clergymen.

14 Transported.

15 Child. — Hence our useful word, kidnapper — to *nab a kid* being to steal a child. Indeed, we need but recollect the many excellent and necessary words to which Johnson has affixed the stigma of "cant term," to be aware how considerably the English language has been enriched by the contributions of the Flash fraternity.



With which the *tag-rag*<sup>1</sup> will have nothing to do —  
 What think you, great *Swells*, of a ROYAL SET-TO?<sup>2</sup>  
 A Ring and fair *fist-work* at Aix-la-Chapelle,  
 Or at old Moulsey-Hurst, if you likes it as well —  
 And that all may be fair as to wind, weight, and science,  
 I'll answer to train the whole HOLY ALLIANCE!

Just think, please your Majesties, how you'd prefer it  
 To mills such as Waterloo, where all the merit  
 To vulgar, red-coated *rapsallions* must fall,  
 Who have no Right Divine to have merit at all!  
 How much more select your own quiet *Set-tos*! —  
 And how vastly genteeler 'twill sound in the news,  
 (*Kent's Weekly Dispatch*, that beats all others hollow  
 For *Fancy* transactions) in terms such as follow: —

## ACCOUNT OF THE GRAND SET-TO BETWEEN LONG SANDY AND GEORGY THE PORPUS.

LAST Tuesday, at Moulsey, the Balance of Power  
 Was settled by twelve *Tightish Rounds*, in an hour —  
 The *Buffers*,<sup>3</sup> both "*Boys of the Holy Ground*," —<sup>4</sup>  
 LONG SANDY, by name of the *Bear* much renown'd,  
 And GEORGY the *Porpus*, a *prime glutton* reckon'd —  
 Old *thungumme* POTTSO<sup>5</sup> was LONG SANDY's second,  
 And GEORGY's was Pat C—STL—R—GH,—he, who lives  
 At the sign of the *King's Arms a-kimbo*, and gives  
 His *small beer* about, with the air of a *chap*  
 Who believed it himself a prodigious *strong tap*.

This being the first true Legitimate *Match*  
 Since *Tom* took to *training* these *Swells* for the *scratch*,  
 Every *lover of life*, that had *rhino* to spare,  
 From sly little *Moses* to B—R—G, was there.  
 Never since the renown'd days of *Broughton* and *Figg*<sup>6</sup>  
 Was the *Fanciful World* in such very *prime twig* —<sup>7</sup>  
 And long before daylight, *gigs*, *rattlers*<sup>8</sup>, and *prads*<sup>9</sup>,  
 Were in motion for Moulsey, brimful of the *Lads*.  
 Jack ELD—X, Old SIB, and some more, had come down  
 On the evening before, and put up at *The Crown*, —  
 Their old favourite sign, where themselves and their brothers  
 Get *grub*<sup>10</sup> at cheap rate, though it *fleece* all others;  
 Nor matters it how we, *plebeians*, condemn,  
 As *The Crown*'s always sure of its *license* from them.

'Twas diverting to see, as one *ogled* around,  
 How *Corinthians*<sup>11</sup> and *Commoners* mixed on the ground.  
 Here M—NTR—SE and an *Israelite* met face to face,  
 The Duke, a place-hunter, the Jew, from Duke's Place;  
 While Nicky V—NS—T, not caring to roam,  
 Got among the *white-bag-men*,<sup>12</sup> and felt quite at home.  
 Here stood in a corner, well screen'd from the weather,  
 Old SIB and the great Doctor EADY together,  
 Both fam'd on the walls — with a d—n, in addition,  
 Prefix'd to the name of the former Physician.  
 Here C—ND—X, who never till now was suspected  
 Of *Fancy*, or ought that is therewith connected,  
 Got close to a *dealer in donkies*, who eyed him,  
 Jack Scroggins remark'd, "just as if he'd have *buy'd* him;"

1 The common people, the mobility.

2 A boxing-match.

3 Boxers—Irish cant.

4 The hitch in the metre here was rendered necessary by the quotation, which is from a celebrated *Fancy chant*, ending, every verse, thus:—

For we are the *Boys of the Holy Ground*,

And we'll dance upon nothing, and turn us round!

It is almost needless to add that the *Holy Ground*, or *Land*, is a well-known region of St. Giles's.

5 Tom means, I presume, the celebrated diplomatist, Pozzo di Borgo. — The Irish used to claim the dancer *Didelet* as their countryman, insisting that the O had slipped out of its right place, and that his real name was Mr. O'Diddle. On the same principle they will, perhaps, assert their right to Mr. Pozzo.

6 The chief founders of the modern school of pugilism.

7 High spirits or condition.

8 Coaches.

9 Horses.

10 Victuals.

11 Men of rank—vide *Boxiana*, *passim*.

12 Pick-pockets.



While poor *Bogy B—ck—ch—m* well might look pale,  
As there stood a great *Rat-catcher* close to his tail!

'Mong the vehicles, too, which were many and various,  
From *natty barouche* down to *buggy precarious*,  
We *twigg'd* more than one *queerish* sort of *turn-out*; —  
*C—xx—g* came in a *job*, and then canter'd about  
On a showy, but hot and unsound, *bit of blood*,  
(For a *leader* once meant, but cast off, as no good)  
Looking round, to secure a *snug place* if he could:—  
While *ELD—N*, long doubting between a *grey nag*  
And a *white* one to mount, took his stand in a *drag*.<sup>1</sup>

At a quarter past ten, by *Pat C—TL—R—GH's tattler*,<sup>2</sup>  
*CRIB* came on the ground, in a four-in-hand *rattler*;  
(For *Tom*, since he took to these *Holy Allies*,  
Is as *tip-top* a *beau* as all *Bond Street* supplies.)  
And, on seeing the *CHAMPION*, loud cries of "*Fight, fight,*"  
"*Ring, ring,*" "*Whip the Gemmen,*" were heard left and right.  
But the *kids*, though impatient, were doomed to delay,  
As the *Old P. C.*<sup>3</sup> ropes (which are now mark'd *H. A.*)<sup>4</sup>  
Being hack'd in the service, it seems had giv'n way;  
And as rope is an article much up in price  
Since the *Bank* took to hanging, the lads had to *splice*.

At length, the two *Swells*, having entered the *Ring*  
To the *tune* the *cow* died of, called "*God save the King,*"  
Each threw up his *castor*<sup>5</sup> 'mid general huzzas —  
And, if *dressing* would do, never yet, since the days  
When *HUMPHRIES* stood up to the *Israelite's thumps*,  
In gold-spangled stockings and *touch-me-not* pumps,<sup>6</sup>  
Has there any thing equal'd the *fal-lals* and tricks  
That bedizen'd old *GEORGY's bang-up tog* and *kicks*!<sup>7</sup>  
Having first shaken *daddles*<sup>8</sup> (to show, *JACKSON* said,  
It was "*pro bono Pimlico*"<sup>9</sup> chiefly they bled)  
Both peel'd<sup>10</sup> — but, on laying his *Dandy-belt* by,  
Old *GEORGY* went *floush*, and his *backers* look'd *shy*;  
For they saw, notwithstanding *CRIB's* honest endeavour  
To *train down* the *crummy*,<sup>11</sup> 'twas monstrous as ever!  
Not so with *LONG SANDY* — *prime meat* every inch —  
Which, of course, made the *Gnostics*<sup>12</sup> on t'other side *flinch*;  
And *BOB W—LS—N* from *Southwark*, the *gamest* chap there,  
Was now heard to *sing out*, "*Ten to one on the Bear!*"

*FIRST ROUND.* Very cautious — the *kiddies* both *sparr'd*  
As if *shy* of the *scratch* — while the *Porpus* kept guard  
O'er his beautiful *mug*,<sup>13</sup> as if fearing to hazard  
One *damaging touch* in so dandy a *mazzard*.  
Which t'other observing put in his *ONE-TWO*<sup>14</sup>  
Between *GEORGY's* left ribs, with a knuckle so true,  
That had his heart lain in the *right place*, no doubt  
But the *Bear's double-knock* would have rummag'd it out —  
As it was, Master *GEORGY* came *souse* with the whack,  
And there sprawl'd, like a *turtle* turn'd *queer* on its back.

1 A cart or waggon.

2 A watch.

3 The ropes and stakes used at the prize fights, being the property of the Pugilistic Club, are marked with the initials P. C.

4 For "*Holy Alliance.*"

5 Hat.

6 "*The fine manly form of Humphries was seen to great advantage; he had on a pair of fine flannel drawers, white silk stockings, the clocks of which were spangled with gold, and pumps tied with ribbon.*"—(Account of the First Battle between Humphries and Mendoza.)—The epistle which Humphries wrote to a friend, communicating the result of this fight, is worthy of a Lacedaemonian.—"*Sir, I have done the Jew, and am in good health. Rich. Humphries.*"

7 *Tog* and *kicks*, coat and breeches.—*Tog* is one of the cant words, which Dekker cites, as "*retaining a certain salt and tasking of some wit and learning,*" being derived from the Latin *toga*.

8 Hands.

9 Mr. Jackson's residence is in Pimlico.—This gentleman (as he well deserves to be called, from the correctness of his conduct and the peculiar urbanity of his manners) forms that useful link between the amateurs and the professors of pugilism, which, when broken, it will be difficult, if not wholly impossible, to replace.

10 Stripped.

11 Fat.

12 Knowing ones.

13 Face.

14 Two blows succeeding each other rapidly.—Thus (speaking of Randall) "*his ONE-TWO* are put in with the sharpness of lightning."

SECOND ROUND. Rather sprightly — the Bear, in high gig,  
Took a fancy to *flirt with* the Porpus's wig;  
And, had it been either a loose tye or bob.  
He'd have *claw'd* it clean off, but 'twas glued to his nob.  
So he *tipp'd* him a settler they call "a Spoil-Dandy"  
Full plump in the whisker. — *High betting on Sandy.*

THIRD ROUND. Somewhat slack — GEORGY tried to *make play*,  
But his own *viactualling-office*<sup>1</sup> stood much in the way;  
While SANDY's long arms — long enough for a douse  
All the way from Kamschatka to Johnny Groat's House —  
Kept *paddling* about the poor Porpus's muns,<sup>2</sup>  
'Till they made him as hot and as cross as Lent buns!<sup>3</sup>

FOURTH ROUND. GEORGY's backers look'd blank at the lad,  
When they saw what a *rum knack* of *shifting*<sup>4</sup> he had —  
An old *trick of his youth* — but the Bear, up to slum,<sup>5</sup>  
Follow'd close on my gentleman, kneading his crum  
As expertly as any *Dead Man*<sup>6</sup> about town,  
All the way to the ropes — where, as GEORGY went down,  
SANDY *tipp'd* him a dose of that kind, that, when taken,  
It is n't the stuff, but the patient that's shaken.

FIFTH ROUND. GEORGY tried for his customer's head —  
(The part of LONG SANDY, that's *softest*, 'tis said;  
And the chat is that NAP, when he had him in tow,  
Found his *knowledge-box*<sup>7</sup> always the first thing to go) —  
Neat *milling* this Round — what with *clouts* on the nob,  
*Home hits* in the bread-basket,<sup>8</sup> *clicks* in the gob,<sup>9</sup>  
And *plumps* in the *daylights*,<sup>10</sup> a prettier treat  
Between two *Johnny Raws*<sup>11</sup> 'tis not easy to meet.

SIXTH ROUND. GEORGY's friends in high flourish, and hopes;  
JACK ELD—N, with others, came close to the ropes —  
And when GEORGY, one time, got the head of the Bear  
Into Chancery,<sup>12</sup> ELD—N sung out "KEEP him there;"  
But the cull broke away, as he would from Lob's pound,<sup>13</sup>  
And after a *rum* sort of *ruffianing* Round  
Like *cronies* they *hugg'd*, and came *smack* to the ground;  
Poor SANDY the undermost, smothered and spread  
Like a German, tuck'd under his huge feather bed!<sup>14</sup>  
All pitied the patient — and loud exclamations,  
"My eyes!" and "my wig!" spoke the general sensations —  
'Twas thought SANDY's soul was squeezed out of his corpus,  
So heavy the crush. — *Two to one on the Porpus!*

*Nota bene.* — 'Twas curious to see all the pigeons  
Sent off by Jews, Flashmen, and other religions,  
To office,<sup>15</sup> with all due dispatch, through the air,  
To the Bulls of the Alley the fate of the Bear —  
(For in these *Fancy* times, 'tis your *hits* in the muns  
And your *choppers*, and *floorers*, that govern the Funds)  
And Consols, which had been all day *shy* enough,  
When 'twas known in the Alley that *Old Blue and Buff*  
Had been down on the Bear, rose at once — up to snuff!<sup>16</sup>

1 The stomach or paunch.

2 Mouth.

3 Hot cross buns.

4 "Some have censured shifting as an unmanly custom."—Boxiana.

5 Humbug or gammon.

6 *Dead men* are Bakers—so called from the loaves falsely charged to their master's customers.—The following is from an Account of the Battle fought by Nosworthy, the Baker, with Martin the Jew.

"First round. Nosworthy, on the alert, planted a tremendous hit on Martin's mouth, which not only drew forth a profusion of claret, but he went down.—Loud shouting from the *Dead Men!*"

"Second round. Nosworthy began to serve the Jew in style, and his hits told most tremendously. Martin made a good round of it, but fell rather distressed. The *Dead Men* now opened their mouths wide, and loudly offered six to four on the *Master of the Rolls.*"

7 The head.

8 The stomach.

9 The mouth.

10 The eyes.

11 Novices.

12 Getting the head under the arm, for the purpose of *sibbing*.

13 A prison.—See Dr. Grey's explanation of this phrase in his notes upon Hudibras.

14 The Germans sleep between two beds; and it is related that an Irish traveller, upon finding a feather bed thus laid over him, took it into his head that the people slept in *strata*, one upon the other, and said to the attendant, "will you be good enough to tell the gentleman or lady, that is to lie over me, to make haste, as I want to go asleep?"

15 To signify by letter.

16 This phrase, denoting *elevation* of various kinds, is often rendered more emphatic by such adjuncts as "Up to snuff and twopenny."—"Up to snuff, and a pinch above it," etc. etc.



SEVENTH ROUND. Though hot-press'd, and as flat as a crumpet,  
 LONG SANDY show'd *game* again, scorning to *rump* it;  
 And, fixing his eye on the Porpus's snout,<sup>1</sup>  
 Which he knew that Adonis felt *pcery*<sup>2</sup> about,  
 By a *feint*, truly elegant, tipp'd him a *punch* in  
 The critical place, where he *cupboards* his luncheon,  
 Which knock'd all the rich Curaçoa into *cruds*,  
 And doubled him up, like a bag of old *duds*!<sup>3</sup>  
 There he lay, almost *frummagem*'d<sup>4</sup> every one said  
 'Twas all *Dicky* with GEORGY, his *mug* hung so dead:  
 And 'twas only by calling "your wife, Sir, your wife!"  
 (As a man would cry "fire!") they could start him to life.  
 Up he rose in a *funk*,<sup>5</sup> lapp'd a toothful of brandy,  
 And to it again. — Any odds upon SANDY.

EIGHTH ROUND. SANDY work'd like a first-rate *demolisher*:  
 Bear as he is, yet his *lick* is no *polisher*;  
 And, take him at *ruffianing* work, (though, in common, he  
*Hum*s about Peace and all that, like a *Domine*<sup>6</sup>)  
 SANDY's the boy, if once to it they fall,  
 That will *play up* old *gooseberry* soon with them all.  
 This Round was but short — after *humouring* awhile, }  
 He proceeded to *serve* an *ejectment*, in style,  
 Upon GEORGY's front *grinders*<sup>7</sup>, which *damag'd* his smile }  
 So completely, that bets ran a hundred to ten  
 The Adonis would ne'er *flash* his *ivory*<sup>8</sup> again —  
 And 'twas pretty to see him *roll'd* round with the shock,  
 Like a cask of fresh blubber in old Greenland Dock!

NINTH ROUND. One of GEORGY's bright *ogles*<sup>9</sup> was put  
 On the *bankruptcy* list, with its shop-windows *shut*;  
 While the other soon made quite as *tag-rag* a show,  
 All *rimm'd* round with *black*, like the *Courier* in *woe*!  
 Much alarm was now seen 'mong the Israelite *Kids*,  
 And B—R—G,— the *devil's own boy* for the *quids*,<sup>10</sup> —  
 Dispatch'd off a pigeon (the species, no doubt,  
 That they call B—R—G's *stock-dove*) with word "to sell out."

From this to the finish, 'twas all *fiddle faddle* —  
 Poor GEORGY, at last, could scarce hold up his *daddle* —  
 With *grinders* dislodg'd, and with *peepers* both *poach'd*,<sup>11</sup>  
 'Twas not till the Tenth Round his *claret*<sup>12</sup> was *brouch'd*:  
 As the *cellarage* lay so deep down in the fat,  
 Like his old M——a's purse, 'twas curs'd hard to *get at*,  
 But a *pelt* in the *smellers*<sup>13</sup> (too pretty to shun,  
 If the lad even could) set it going *like fun*;  
 And this being the first Royal *Claret* let flow,  
 Since Tom took the Holy Alliance in tow,  
 The *uncorking* produced much sensation about,  
 As bets had been *flush* on the first *painted snout*.  
*Nota bene.* — A note was wing'd off to the *Square*  
 Just to hint of this awful *phlebotomy* there; —  
 Bob Gregson, whose wit at such things is exceeding,<sup>14</sup>  
 Inclosing a large sprig of "Love lies a *bleeding*!"

In short, not to dwell on each *facer* and *fall*, }  
 Poor GEORGY was *done up* in no time at all, }  
 And his *spunkiest* backers were forc'd to *sing small*.<sup>15</sup> }  
 In vain did they try to *fig up* the old lad,  
 'Twas like using *persuaders*<sup>16</sup> upon a dead *prad*;<sup>17</sup>

1 Nose.

2 Suspicious.

3 Clothes.

4 Choked.

5 Fright.

6 A Parson.— Thus in that truly classical song, the Christening of Little Joey:

"When *Domine* had nam'd the *Kid*Then home again they *pit'd* it;A *flash* of lightning was prepared

For every one that lik'd it."

7 Teeth.

8 Show his teeth.

9 Eyes.

10 Money.

11 French cant; *Les yeux pochés au beurre noir*.— See the *Dictionnaire Comique*.

12 Blood.

13 The nose.

14 Some specimens of Mr. Gregson's lyrical talents are given in the Appendix, No. 4.

15 To be humbled or abashed.

16 Spurs.

17 Horse.



In vain<sup>1</sup> *Bogy B—ck—ch—m* fondly besought him,  
 To show like himself, if not *game*, at least *bottom*;  
 While *M—rl—y*, that *very* great Count, stood deploring  
 He had n't taught *GEORGY* his new modes of *boring*:<sup>2</sup>  
 All useless — no art can *transmogrify* truth —  
 It was plain the *conceit* was *mill'd* out of the youth.  
 In the *Twelfth* and Last Round *SANDY* fetch'd him a *downer*,  
 That left him all's one as *cold meat* for the *Coroner*!<sup>3</sup>  
 On which the whole *Populace* *flash'd* the *white grin*  
 Like a *basket of chips*, and poor *GEORGY* gave in:<sup>4</sup>  
 While the *fiddlers* (old *POTTS* having *tipp'd* them a *bandy*)<sup>5</sup>  
 Play'd "*Green grow the rushes*,"<sup>6</sup> in honour of *SANDY*!

NOW, what say your Majesties? — is n't this *prime*?  
 Was there ever French *Bulletin* half so sublime?  
 Or could old *NAP* himself, in his glory<sup>7</sup>, have wish'd  
 To show up a fat *Gemman* more handsomely *dish'd*? —  
 Oh, bless your great hearts, let them say what they will,  
 Nothing's half so *genteel* as a *regular Mill*;  
 And, for settling of *balances*, all I know is  
 'Tis the way *CALEB BALDWIN* prefers settling *his*.<sup>8</sup>  
 As for *backers*, you've lots of *Big-wigs* about Court,  
 That will *back* you — the *rass* being tired of that sport, —  
 And if *quids* should be wanting, to make the match good,  
 There's *B—r—ng*, the Prince of *Rag Rhino*, who stood  
 (T'other day, you know) bail for the *seedy*<sup>9</sup> Right *Liners*;  
 Who knows but, if coax'd, he may *shell* out the *shiners*?<sup>10</sup>  
 The *shiners*! Lord, Lord, what a *bounce* do I say!  
 As if we could hope to have *rags* done away,  
 Or see any thing *shining*, while *VAN* has the sway!<sup>11</sup>

As to *training*, a Court's but a *rum* sort of station  
 To choose for that sober and chaste operation;<sup>12</sup>  
 For, as old *IKEY PIG*<sup>13</sup> said of Courts, "by de heavens,  
 Dey're all, but the *Fives Court*, at *sixes* and *sevens*."  
 What with *snoozing*,<sup>14</sup> high *grubbing*,<sup>15</sup> and *guzzling* like *Cloe*,  
 Your Majesties, pardon me, all get so *doughy*,  
 That take the whole *kit*, down from *SANDY* the Bear  
 To him who makes *duds* for the *Virgin* to wear,  
 I'd choose but *JACK SCROGGINS*, and feel disappointed  
 If *JACK* didn't *tell* out the whole Lord's Anointed!

But, barring these nat'ral defects, (which, I feel,  
 My remarking on thus may be thought *ungenteel*)  
 And allowing for delicate *fams*,<sup>16</sup> which have merely  
 Been handling the sceptre, and *that*, too, but *queerly*,  
 I'm not without hopes, and would stand a *tight bet*,  
 That I'll make something *game* of your Majesties yet.  
 So, say but the word — if you're up to the *freak*,  
 Let us have a *prime match* of it, *Greek* against *Greek*,  
 And I'll put you on *beef-steaks* and sweating next week — }

1 For the meaning of this term, see *Grose*.

2 "The panderosity of Crib, when in close quarters with his opponent, evidently bored in upon him, etc."

3 The Coroner.

4 The ancient Greeks had a phrase of similar structure, *εἰδωμαι*, *cedo*.

5 A *bandy* or *cripple*, a sixpence; "that piece being commonly much bent and distorted." — *Grose*.

6 The well-known compliment paid to the Emperor of all the *Russias* by some Irish musicians.

7 See Appendix, No. 5.

8 A trilling instance of which is recorded in *Boxiana*. "A *fracas* occurred between *Caleb Baldwin* and the keepers of the gate. The latter, not immediately recognizing the *veteran* of the ring, refused his vehicle admittance, without the usual *tip*; but *Caleb*, finding *argusfying* the topic would not do, instead of paying them in the *new coinage*, dealt out another sort of currency, and although destitute of the *W. W. P.* it had such an instantaneous effect upon the *Johnny Raws*, that the gate flew open, and *Caleb* rode through in triumph."

9 Poor.

10 Produce the guineas.

11 The extreme rigour, in these respects, of the ancient system of training may be inferred from the instances mentioned by *Aelian*. Not only pugilists, but even players on the harp, were, during the time of their probation, *αυραιας ἀμαθεις και απειροι*. De Animal. Lib. 6. cap. 1.

12 A Jew, so nick-named — one of the *Big ones*. He was beaten by Crib on Blackheath, in the year 1805.

13 Sleeping.

14 Feeding.

15 *Famis* or *fambles*, hands.

While, for teaching you every perfection, that throws a  
 Renown upon *milling* — the *tact* of MENDOZA —  
 The charm, by which HUMPHRIES<sup>1</sup> contriv'd to infuse  
 The three *Graces* themselves into all his *One-Two's* —  
 The nobbers of JOHNSON<sup>2</sup> — BIG BEN's<sup>3</sup> *banging brain-blows* —  
 The *unwaving* of SAM,<sup>4</sup> that turn'd faces to rainbows —  
 Old CONCORAN's *click*,<sup>5</sup> that laid customers flat —  
 PADDY RYAN from Dublin's<sup>6</sup> renown'd "*coup de Pat*;"  
 And MY OWN improv'd method of *tickling a rib*,  
 You may always command

Your devoted

TOM CRIB.

## A P P E N D I X.

### No. I.

*Account of a Grand Pugilistic Meeting, held at Belcher's, (Castle Tavern, Holborn) TOM CRIB in the Chair, to take into consideration the propriety of sending Representatives of the Fancy to Congress. — Extracted from a letter written on the occasion by Harry Harmer the Hammerer, 6 to Ned Painter.*

Ἀλλ' ἔδεις το ΚΑΝ  
 Λεῖπει, ἔως αὖ  
 Τοῦ ἡχώδεα ἀνθρῶ TΩΜ. 7

LAST Friday night a *bang-up set*  
 Of *milling blades* at BELCHER's met;  
 All high-bred Heroes of the Ring,  
 Whose very *gammon* would delight one;  
 Who, nurs'd beneath *The Fancy's wing*,  
 Show all her *feathers* — but the *white one*.

Brave TOM, the CHAMPION, with an air  
 Almost *Corinthian*,<sup>9</sup> took the Chair;  
 And kept the *Coves*<sup>9</sup> in quiet tune,  
 By shewing such a *fist of mutton*  
 As, on a *Point of Order*, soon  
 Would take the *shinc* from Speaker SUTTON.  
 And all the lads look'd gay and bright,  
 And *gin* and *genius* flash'd about,  
 And whosoe'er grew unpolite,  
 The well-bred CHAMPION serv'd him out.

As we'd been summon'd thus, to quaff  
 Our *Deady*<sup>10</sup> o'er some State Affairs,  
 Of course we mix'd not with the *raff*,  
 But had the *Sunday room*, up stairs.  
 And when we well had *sluic'd* our *gobs*,<sup>11</sup>  
 'Till all were in *prime twig* for *chatter*,  
 TOM rose, and to our learned *nobs*  
 Propounded thus th' important matter: —

1 *Humphries* was called "The Gentleman Boxer." He was (says the author of *Boxiana*) remarkably graceful, and his attitudes were of the most elegant and impressive nature.

2 *Tom Johnson*, who, till his fight with *Big Ben*, was hailed as the Champion of England.

3 *Ben Brain*, alias *Big Ben*, wore the honours of the Championship till his death.

4 *Dutch Sam*, a hero, of whom all the lovers of the *Fancy* speak, as the Swedes do of *Charles the Twelfth*, with tears in their eyes.

5 Celebrated Irish pugilists.

6 So called in his double capacity of *Boxer* and *Coppersmith*.

7 The passage in *Pindar*, from which the following lines of "*Hark, the merry Christ Church Bells*" are evidently borrowed.

The devil a man  
 Will leave his can,  
 Till he hears the *Mighty Tom*.

8 i. e. With the air, almost, of a man of rank and fashion. Indeed, according to *Horace's* notions of a *peerage*, TOM's claims to it are indisputable.

— illum superare pugnis  
*Nobilem*.

9 Fellows.

10 *Deady's gin*, otherwise, *Deady's brilliant stark naked*.

11 Had drunk heartily.

"Gemmen," says he — Tom's words, you know,  
 Come, like his *hitting*, strong but slow —  
 "Seeing as how those *Swells*, that made  
 "Old Boney quit the *hammering* trade,  
 "(All Prime Ones in their own conceit,) —  
 "Will shortly at THE CONGRESS meet —  
 "(Some place that's like THE FINISH<sup>1</sup>, lads,  
 "Where all your high pedestrian *pads*,  
 "That have been *up* and *out* all night,  
 "Running their *rigs* among the *rattlers*,<sup>2</sup>  
 "At morning meet, and, — *honour bright*, —  
 "Agree to share the *blunt* and *tatlers*!)<sup>3</sup>  
 "Seeing as how, I say, these *Swells*  
 "Are soon to meet, by special summons,  
 "To chime together, like "*hell's bells*,"  
 "And laugh at all mankind, as *rum ones* —  
 "I see no reason, when such things  
 "Are going on among these *Kings*,  
 "Why *We*, who're of the *Fancy lay*,<sup>4</sup>  
 "As *dead hands* at a mill as they,  
 "And quite as ready, *after* it,  
 "To share the spoil and *grab* the *bit*<sup>5</sup>,  
 "Should not be there, to *join* the *chat*,  
 "To see, at least, what fun they're at,  
 "And help their Majesties to find  
 "New modes of *punishing* mankind.  
 "What say you, lads? is any spark  
 "Among you ready for a *lark*?<sup>6</sup>  
 "To this same Congress? — CALEB, JOE,  
 "BILL, BOB, what say you? — yes, or no?"

Thus spoke the CHAMPION, Prime of men,  
 And loud and long we *cheer'd* his *prattle*  
 With shouts, that thunder'd through the *ken*,  
 And made Tom's *Sunday tea-things* rattle!  
 A pause ensued — 'till cries of "GREGGON"  
 Brought BOB, the Poet, on his legs soon —  
 (My eyes, how prettily BOB writes!  
 Talk of your *Camels*, *Hogs*, and *Crabs*,<sup>7</sup>  
 And twenty more such *Pidcock* frights —  
 BOB's worth a hundred of these *dabs*:  
 For a short *turn up*<sup>9</sup> at a sonnet,  
 A round of odes, or Pastoral bout,  
 All Lombard-street to *nine-pence* on it,<sup>10</sup>  
 BOBBY's the boy would *clean* them out!)  
 "Gemmen," says he — (BOB's eloquence  
 Lies much in C—XX—G's line, 'tis said,  
 For, when BOB can't afford us sense,  
 He *tips* us *poetry*, instead —)  
 "Gemmen, before I touch the matter,  
 "On which I'm here *had up* for *patter*,<sup>11</sup>  
 "A few short words I first must spare,  
 "To him, THE HERO, that sits there,  
 "Swigging *Blue Ruin*,<sup>12</sup> in that chair.  
 "(Hear—hear) — His fame I need not tell,  
 "For *that*, my friends, all England's loud with;

1 A public-house in Covent-Garden, memorable as one of the places, where the Gentlemen Depredators of the night (the Holy League of the Road) meet, early in the morning, for the purpose of sharing the spoil, and arranging other matters connected with their most Christian Alliance.

2 Robbing travellers in chaises, etc.

3 The money and watches.

4 Particular pursuit or enterprize. Thus, "he is on the *kidlay*," i. e. stopping children with parcels and robbing them—the *ken-crack lay*, house-breaking, etc. etc.

5 To seize the money. 6 A frolic of party of pleasure.

7 House.

8 By this curious zoological assemblage (something like Berni's "*porci, e poeti, e pidocchi*") the writer means, I suppose, Messrs. Campbell, Crabbe and Hogg.

9 A *turn-up* is properly a casual and hasty *set to*.

10 More usually "Lombard-street to a China orange." There are several of these *fanciful* forms of betting—"Chelsea College to a sentry-box," "Pompey's Pillar to a stick of sealing-wax," etc. etc.

11 Talk.

12 Gin.



"But this I'll say, a civiller Swell  
 "I'd never wish to blow a cloud<sup>1</sup> with!"

At these brave words, we, ev'ry one,  
 Sung out "hear — hear" — and clapp'd, like fun.

For, knowing how, on Moulsey's plain,

The CHAMPION fibb'd the POET's nob,<sup>2</sup>

This buttering-up,<sup>3</sup> against the grain.

We thought was curs'd genteel in BOB.

And, here again, we may remark

BOB's likeness to the Lisbon jobber —<sup>4</sup>

For, though, all know, that *flashy spark*

From C—ST—R—GH receiv'd a nobber,

That made him look like *sneaking Jerry*,

And laid him up in ordinary,<sup>5</sup>

Yet, now, such loving pals<sup>6</sup> are they,

That GEORGE, wiser as he's older,

Instead of facing C—ST—R—GH,

Is proud to be his bottle-holder!

But to return to BOB's harangue,

"Twas deuced fine — no *slur* or *slang* —

But such as you could smoke the hard in, —

All full of flowers, like Common Garden,

With lots of figures, neat and bright,

Like Mother Salmon's — wax-work quite!

The next was TURNER — nobbing NED —

Who put his right leg forth,<sup>7</sup> and said,

"Tom, I admire your notion much;

"And, please the pigs, if well and hearty,

"I somehow thinks I'll have a touch,

"Myself, at this said Congress party.

"Though no great shakes at learned chat,

"If settling Europe be the sport,

"They'll find I'm just the boy for that,

"As tipping settlers<sup>8</sup> is my forte!"

Then up rose WARD, the veteran JOE,

And, 'twixt his whiffs,<sup>9</sup> suggested briefly

That but a few, at first, should go,

And those, the light-weight Gemmen chiefly;

As if too many "Big ones" went,

They might alarm the Continent!!

JOE added, then, that, as 'twas known

The R—G—T, bless his wig! had shown

A taste for Art, (like JOEY's own<sup>10</sup>)

And meant, 'mong other sporting things,

To have the heads of all those Kings,

And conquerors, whom he loves so dearly,

Taken off — on canvas, merely;

1 To smoke a pipe. This phrase is highly poetical, and explains what Homer meant by the epithet, *νεφεληγερετης*.

2 In the year 1804, when CRIB defeated GREGSON.

3 Praising or flattering.

4 These parallels between great men are truly edifying.

5 Sea cant—a good deal of which has been introduced into the regular Flash, by such classic heroes as Scroggins, Crockey, etc.

6 Friends.

7 Ned's favourite Prolegomena in battle as well as in debate. As this position is said to render him "very hard to be got at," I would recommend poor Mr. V—ns—t—t to try it as a last resource, in his next set-to with Mr. T—rn—y.

8 A kind of blow, whose sedative nature is sufficiently explained by the name it bears.

9 Joe being particularly fond of "that costly and gentlemanlike smoke" as Dekker calls it. The talent which Joe possesses of uttering Flash while he smokes—"ex fumo dare lucem"—is very remarkable.

10 Joe's taste for pictures has been thus commemorated by the great Historian of Pugilism—"If Joe Ward cannot boast of a splendid gallery of pictures formed of selections from the great foreign masters, he can sport such a collection of native subjects as, in many instances, must be considered unique. Portraits of nearly all the pugilists (many of them in whole lengths and attitudes) are to be found, from the days of Figg and Broughton down to the present period, with likenesses of many distinguished amateurs, among whom are Captain Barclay, the classic Dr. Johnson, the Duke of Cumberland, etc. His parlour is decorated in a similar manner; and his partiality for pictures has gone so far, that even the tap-room contains many excellent subjects!"—Boxiana, vol. i. p. 431.

God forbid the *other* mode! —  
 He (JOE) would from his own abode,  
 (*The Dragon*<sup>1</sup> — fan'd for *Fancy* works,  
*Drawings* of Heroes, and of — corks)  
 Furnish such *Gemmen* of the *Fist*,<sup>2</sup>  
 As would complete the R—G—T's list.  
 "Thus, *Champion Tom*," said he, "would look  
 "Right well, hung up beside the *Duke* —  
 "Tom's noddle being (if its *frame*  
 "Had but the *gilding*) much the same —  
 "And, as a partner for *Old Blu*,  
 "*BILL GIBBONS* or *myself* would do."

Loud cheering at this speech of JOEY's —  
 Who, as the *Dilettanti* know, is  
 (With all his other learned parts,)  
 Down as a *hammer*<sup>3</sup> to the Arts!

Old *BILL*, the Black,<sup>4</sup> — you know him, *NEDDY* —  
 (With *mug*<sup>5</sup>, whose hue the ebon shames,  
 Reflected in a pint of *Deady*,  
 Like a large Collier in the Thames)  
 Though somewhat *cut*,<sup>6</sup> just begg'd to say  
 He hop'd that *Swell*, Lord C—ST—R—GN,  
 Would show the *Lily-Whites*<sup>7</sup> fair play;  
 "And not — as *once* he did" — says *BILL*,  
 "Among those *Kings*, so high and *squirish*,  
 "Leave us, poor Blacks, to fare as ill,  
 "As if we were but pigs, or — Irish!"

*BILL GIBBONS*, rising, wish'd to know  
 Whether 'twas meant *his Bull* should go —  
 "As should their Majesties be dull,"  
 Says *BILL*, "there's nothing like a *Bull*;<sup>8</sup>  
 "And *blow me tight*," — (*BILL GIBBONS* ne'er  
 In all his days was known to swear,  
 Except light oaths, to grace his speeches,  
 Like "*dash my wig*," or "*burn my breeches*!")  
 "*Blow me* —"  
 — Just then, the *Chair*,<sup>9</sup> already  
 Grown rather *lively* with the *Deady*,

No. 2.

VIRGIL, AENEID, LIB. V. 4. 26.

Constitit in digitos extemplo arrectis uterque,  
 Brachiaque ad supras interritus extulit auras.  
 Abduxere retrò longè capita ardua ab ietu:  
 Immiscentque manus manibus, pugnamque lac-  
 cessunt.  
 Ille, pedum melior motu, fretusque juventâ:  
 Hic, membris et mole valens;

No. 2.

Account of the Milling-match between Entel-  
 lus and Dares, translated from the Fifth  
 Book of the Aeneid,

BY ONE OF THE FANCY.

With *daddles* 10 high uprais'd, and nob held  
 back,  
 In awful prescience of th' impending *thwack*,  
 Both *Kiddies* 11 stood—and with prelusive *spar*,  
 And light manoeuvring, kindled up the war!  
 The One, in bloom of youth — a *light weight*  
 blade —  
 The Other, vast, gigantic, as if made,  
 Express, by Nature for the *hammering trade*;

1 The *Green Dragon*, King-street, near Swallow-street, "where (says the same author) any person may have an opportunity of verifying what has been asserted in viewing *Ward's Cabinet of the Fancy*!"

2 Among the portraits is one of *BILL GIBBONS*, by a pupil of the great *Fuseli*, which gave occasion to the following impromptu:—

Though you *are* one of *Fuseli's* scholars,  
 This question I'll dare to propose,—  
 How the devil could you use *water-colours*,  
 In painting *BILL GIBBONS's* nose?

3 To be *down* to any thing is pretty much the same as being *up to it*, and "*down as a hammer*" is, of course, the *intensivum* of the phrase.

4 *RICHMOND*.

5 *FACE*.

6 *Cut*, tipsy; another remarkable instance of the similarity that exists between the language of the Classics and that of *St. Giles's*.—In *Martial* we find "*Incaluit quoties saucia vena mero*." *Ennius*, too, has "*sauciavit se flore Liberi*;" and *Justin* "*hesterno mero sauci*."

7 *Lily-whites* (or *Snow-balls*) *Negroes*.

8 *Bill Gibbons* has, I believe, been lately rivalled in this peculiar Walk of the *Fancy*, by the superior merits of *Tom Oliver's Game Bull*.

9 From the respect which I bear to *all sorts* of dignitaries, and my unwillingness to meddle with the "imputed weaknesses of the great," I have been induced to suppress the remainder of this detail.

10 *Hauds*.

11 *Fellows*, usually *young fellows*.

sed tarda trementi  
Genua labant, vastos quatit aeger anhelitus artus.

Multa viri nequiequam inter se vulnera jactant,  
Multa cava lateri ingeminant, et pectore vastos  
Dant sonitus: erratque aures et tempora circum  
Crebra manus: duro crepitant sub vulnere malae.

Stat gravis Entellus, nisique immotos eodem,  
Corpora tela modò atque oculis vigilantibus exit.

Ille, velut celsam oppognat qui molibus urbem,  
Aut montana sedet circum castella sub armis;  
Nunc hos, nunc illos aditus, omnemque pererrat  
Arte locum, et variis assultibus irritus urget.

Ostendit dextram insurgens Entellus, et altè  
Extulit: ille itum venientem à vertice velox  
Praevидit, celerique elapsus corpore cessit.  
Entellus vires in ventum effudit, et ulrà  
Ipse gravis graviterque ad terram pondere vasto  
Concidit: ut quondam cava concidit, aut Ery-  
mantho,  
Aut Idà in magnà, radicibus eruta pinus.

Consurgunt studiis Teucri et Trinacria pubes:  
It clamor coelo; primusque accurrit Aecetes  
Aequaeumque ab humo miserans attollit ami-  
cum.

At non tardatus casu, neque territus heros;  
Acrior ad pugnam redit, ac vim suscitât irâ;  
Tum pudor incendit vires, et conscia virtus;  
Praecipitemque Daren ardens agit aequore toto;  
Nunc dextrâ ingeminans ictus, nunc illo sinistra.

Nec mora, neo requies: quàm multâ grandine  
Culminibus crepitant, sio densis letibus heros  
Creber utrâque manu pulsât versatque Dareta.

Tum pater Aeneas procedere longius iras,  
Et saevire animis Entellum haud passus acerbis;  
Sed finem imposuit pugnae, fessumque Dareta  
Eripuit, mulceus dictis, ac talia fatur:

Infelix! quae tanta animum dementia cepit?

But aged, 1 slow, with stiff limbs, tottering much,  
And lungs, that lack'd the bellows-mender's touch.

Yet, sprightly to the Scratch both Buffers came,  
While ribbers rung from each resounding frame,  
And divers digs, and many a ponderous pelt,  
Were on their broad bread-baskets heard and felt.

With roviog aim, but aim that rarely miss'd,  
Round lugs and ogles 2 flew the frequent fist;  
While showers of facers told so deadly well,  
That the crush'd jaw-bones crackled as they fell!  
But firmly stood ENTELLUS—and still bright,  
Though bent by age, with all THE FANCY's light,  
Stopp'd with a skill, and rallied with a fire  
'Th' Immortal FANCY could alone inspire!  
While DARES, shifting round, with looks of thought,

An opening to the Cove's huge carcass sought,  
(Like General PRESTON, in that awful hour,  
When on one leg he hopp'd to—take the Tower!)  
And here, and there, explor'd with active sin 3  
And skilful feint, some guardless passo to wiu,  
And prove a boring guest when once let in.)

And now ENTELLUS, with an eye that plann'd  
Punishing deeds, high rais'd his heavy hand;  
But, ere the sledge came down, young DARES  
spied

Its shadow o'er his brow, and slipp'd aside—  
So nimbly slipp'd, that the vain nobber pass'd  
Through empty air; and He, so high, so vast,  
Who dealt the stroke, came thundering to the ground!—

Not B-ck-ch-m, himself, with bulkier sound 4  
Uprooted from the field of Wiggish glories,  
Fell sousè, of late, among the astonish'd Tories 5  
Instant the Ring was broke, and shouts and yells  
From Trojan Flashmen and Sicilian Swells  
Fill'd the wide heav'n—while, touch'd with grief to see

His pal, 6 well-known through many a lark  
and spree, 7

Thus rumly floor'd, the kind ACESTES ran,  
And pitying rais'd from earth the game old man.  
Uncow'd, undamag'd to the sport he came,  
His limbs all muscle, and his soul all flame.  
The memory of his milling glories past,  
The shame, that ought but death should see  
him grass'd,

All fir'd the veteran's pluck—with fury flush'd  
Full on his light-limb'd customer he rush'd,  
And hammering right and left, with ponderous swing, 8

Ruffian'd the reeling youngster round the Ring—

Nor rest, nor pause, nor breathing-time was given,  
But, rapid as the rattling hail from heav'n  
Beats on the house-top, showers of RANDAL's shot 9

Around the Trojan's lugs flew, peppering hot!  
'Till now AENEAS, fill'd with anxious dread,  
Rush'd in between them, and, with words well-bred,

Preserv'd alike the peace and DARES' head,  
Both which the veteran much inclin'd to break—  
Then kindly thus the punish'd youth bespake:  
"Poor Johnny Raw! what madness could impel

1 Macrobius, in his explanation of the various properties of the number Seven, says, that the fifth Hebdomas of man's life (the age of 35) is the completion of his strength; that therefore pugilists, if not successful, usually give over their profession at that time. "Inter pugiles denique haec consuetudo conservatur, ut quos jam coronavere victoriae, nihil de se amplius in incrementis virium sperent; qui vero expertes huius gloriae usque illo manserunt, a professione discedant." In Somn. Scip. Lib. 1.

2 Ears and eyes.

3 Arm.

4 As the uprooted trunk in the original is said to be "cava," the epithet here ought, perhaps, to be "hollower sound."

5 I trust my conversion of the Erymanthian pine into his L—ds—p will be thought happy and ingenious. It was suggested, indeed, by the recollection that Erymanthus was also famous for another sort of natural production, very common in society at all periods, and which no one but Hercules ever seems to have known how to manage. "Though even he is described by Valerius Flaccus as—"Erymanthaei sudantem pondere monstri."

6 Friend.

7 Party of pleasure and frolic.

8 This phrase is but too applicable to the round hitting of the ancients, who, it appears by the engravings in Mercurialis de Art. Gymnast. knew as little of our straight-forward mode as the uninitiated Irish of the present day. I have, by the by, discovered some errors in Mercurialis, as well as in two other modern authors upon Pugilism (viz. Petrus Faber, in his Agonisticus, and that indefatigable classic antiquary, M. Burette, in his "Mémoire pour servir à l'Histoire du Pugilat des Anciens") which I shall have the pleasure of pointing out in my forthcoming "Parallel."

9 A favourite blow of THE NONPAREIL's, so called.



Non vires allas, conversaque numina sentis?  
Cede Deo.

Dixitque, et praelia voce diremit.  
Ast illum fidi aequales, genua aegra trahentem  
Jactantemque utroque caput, crassumque cru-  
orem  
Ore rejectantem, mixtosque in sanguine dentes  
Ducunt ad nares.

"So rum a Flat to face so prime a Swell?  
"See'st thou not, boy, THE FANCY, heavenly Maid,  
"Herself descends to this great Hammerer's aid,  
"And, singling him from all her flash adorers,  
"Shines in his hits, and thunders in his floorers?  
"Then, yield thee, youth,—nor such a spooney be,  
"To think mere man can mill a Deity!"  
Thus spoke the Chief—and now, the scrim-  
mage o'er,  
His faithful pals the done-up DARES bore  
Back to his home, with tottering gams, sunk  
heart,  
And muns and noddle pink'd in every part.\*  
While from his gob the guggling claret gush'd,  
And lots of grinders, from their sockets crush'd,  
Forth with the crimson tide in rattling frag-  
ments rush'd!

## No. 3.

A illustrative of the Noble Lord's visit to Congress, I take the liberty of giving the two follow-  
ing pieces of poetry, which appeared some time since in the Morning Chronicle, and which  
are from the pen, I suspect, of that facetious Historian of the Fudges, Mr. Thomas Brown,  
the Younger.

## LINES

ON THE DEPARTURE OF LORDS C—ST—R—GH AND ST—W—RT FOR THE CONTINENT.

*At Paris* \*\* et Fratres, et qui rapuere sub illis  
Vix tenuere manus (scis hoc, Menelaë) nefandas.  
*Ovid. Metam. Lib. 12. v. 202.*

GO, Brothers in wisdom — go, bright pair of Peers,  
And may Cupid and Fame fan you both with their pinions!  
The *One*, the best lover we have — of his years,  
And the *other* Prime Statesman of Britain's dominions.

Go, Hero of Chancery, blest with the smile  
Of the Misses that love, and the monarchs that prize thee;  
Forget Mrs. ANG—LO T—YL—R awhile,  
And all tailors but him who so well dandifies thee.

Never mind how thy juniors in gallantry scoff,  
Never heed how perverse affidavits may thwart thee,  
But shew the young Misses thou 'rt scholar enough  
To translate "Amor Fortis" a love, about forty!

And sure 'tis no wonder, when, fresh as young Mars,  
From the battle you came, with the Orders you'd earn'd in't,  
That sweet lady FANNY should cry out "my stars!"  
And forget that the Moon, too, was some way concern'd in't.

For not the great R—G—T himself has endur'd  
(Though I've seen him with badges and orders all shine,  
Till he look'd like a house that was over insur'd)  
A much heavier burthen of glories than thine.

And 'tis plain, when a wealthy young lady so mad is,  
Or any young ladies can so go astray,  
As to marry old Dandies that might be their daddies,  
The stars\*\*\* are in fault, my Lord ST—W—RT, not they!

\* There are two or three Epigrams in the Greek Anthology, ridiculing the state of mutila-  
tion and disfigurement to which the pugilists were reduced by their combats. The following  
four lines are from an Epigram by Lucilius, Lib. 2.

Κοσκινον ή κεφαλή σε, Απολλοφάνες, γεγενηται,  
Η των σητοιζοπων βυβλαριων τα κατω.  
Οντως μυρμηκων τρυπηματα λοξα και ορθα,

Γραμματα των λυρικων Λυδια και Φρυγια.

Literally, as follows: "Thy head, O Apollophanes, is perforated like a sieve, or like the leaves  
of an old worm-eaten book; and the numerous scars, both straight and cross-ways, which have  
been left upon thy pate by the cestus, very much resemble the score of a Lydian or Phrygian  
piece of music." Periphrastically, thus:

Your noddle, dear Jack, full of holes like a sieve,  
Is so figur'd, and dotted, and scratch'd, I declare,  
By your customers' lists, one would almost believe  
They had punch'd a whole verse of "The Woodpecker" there!

It ought to be mentioned, that the word, "punching" is used both in boxing and music  
engraving.

\*\* Ovid is mistaken in saying that it was "at Paris" these rapacious transactions took place  
— we should read "at Vienna."

\*\*\* "When weak women go astray,  
The stars are more in fault than they."

Thou, too, t'other brother, thou Tully of Tories,  
 Thou *Malaprop* Cicero, over whose lips  
 Such a smooth rigmarole about "monarchs," and "glories,"  
 And "nullidge,"\* and "features," like syllabub slips.  
 Go, haste, at the Congress pursue thy vocation  
 Of adding fresh sums to this National Debt of ours,  
 Leaguing with Kings, who, for mere recreation,  
 Break promises, fast as your Lordship breaks metaphors.  
 Fare ye well, fare ye well, bright Pair of Peers,  
 And may Cupid and Fame fan you both with their pinions!  
 The One, the best lover we have — of *his years*,  
 And the Other, Prime Statesman of Britain's dominions.

TO THE SHIP IN WHICH LORD C—ST—R—GH SAILED FOR THE CONTINENT.

*Imitated from Horace, Lib. 1. Ode 3.*

So may my Lady's pray'rs prevail,<sup>1</sup>  
 And C—xx—g's too, and *lucid* BR—gge's,  
 And ELD—x beg a favouring gale  
 From Eolus, that *older* Bags,<sup>2</sup>  
 To speed thee on thy destin'd way,  
 Oh ship, that bear'st our C—st—r—gh,<sup>3</sup>  
 Our gracious R—g—t's better half,<sup>4</sup>  
 And, *therefore*, quarter of a King —  
 (As VAN, or any other calf,  
 May find, without much figuring.)  
 Waft him, oh ye kindly breezes,  
 Waft this Lord of peace and pelf,  
 Any where his Lordship pleases,  
 Though 'twere to the D—l himself!  
 Oh, what a face of brass was his,<sup>5</sup>  
 Who first at Congress show'd his phyz —  
 To sign away the Rights of Man  
 To Russian threats and Austrian juggle:  
 And leave the sinking African<sup>6</sup>  
 To fall without one saving struggle —  
 'Mong ministers from North and South,  
 To shew his lack of shame and sense,  
 And hoist the Sign of "Bull and Mouth"  
 For blunders and for eloquence!  
 In vain we wish our Secs. at home?  
 To mind their papers, desks, and shelves,  
 If silly Secs. abroad will roam  
 And make such noodles of themselves.  
 But such hath always been the case —  
 For matchless impudence of face,  
 There's nothing like your Tory race!<sup>8</sup>  
 First, PITR,<sup>9</sup> the chos'n of England, taught her

\* It is thus the noble Lord pronounces the word "knowledge" — deriving it, as far as his own share is concerned, from the Latin, "nullus."

1 Sic te Diva potens Cyprì,  
 Sic fratres Helenae, lucida sidera,  
 Ventorumque regat pater.

2 See a description of the *ασχοι*, or *Bags* of Eolus, in the *Odyssey*, Lib. 10.

3 Navis, quae tibi creditum  
 Debes Virgilium.

4 — Animae dimidium meum.

5 Illi robur et aes triplex

Circa pectus erat, qui, etc.

6 — praecipitem Africum

Decertantem Aquilonibus.

7 Nequicquam Deus absceidit

Prudens oceano dissociabili

Terras, si tamen impiae

Non tangenda *Rates* transiliunt vada.

This last line, we may suppose, alludes to some distinguished *Rate* that attended the voyager.

8 Audax omnia perpeti

Gens ruit per vetitum nefas.

9 Audax Japeti genus

Igneum fraude malâ gentibus intulit.

A taste for famine, fire, and slaughter.  
 Then came the Doctor,<sup>1</sup> for our ease,  
 With E—D—NS, CH—TH—MS, H—WK—B—S,  
 And other deadly maladies.  
 When each, in turn, had run their rigs,  
 Necessity brought in the Whigs:<sup>2</sup>  
 And oh, I blush, I blush to say,  
 When these, in turn, were put to flight, too,  
 Illustrious T—ME—E flew away  
 With lots of pens he had no right to!<sup>3</sup>  
 In short, what will not mortal man do?<sup>4</sup>  
 And now, that — strife and bloodshed past —  
 We've done on earth what harm we can do,  
 We gravely take to heav'n at last;<sup>5</sup>  
 And think its favouring smile to purchase  
 (Oh Lord, good Lord! by — building churches!)

## No. 4.

## BOB GREGSON.

POET LAUREATE OF THE FANCY.

"For *hitting and getting away* (says the elegant Author of *Boxiana*) **RICHMOND** is distinguished; and the brave **MOLINEUX** keeps a stronghold in the circle of boxers, as a pugilist of the first class; while the **CHAMPION** of **ENGLAND** stands unrivalled for his *punishment, game, and milling on the retreat!* — but, notwithstanding the above variety of qualifications, it has been reserved for **BOB GREGSON**, alone, from his union of **PUGILISM** and **POETRY**, to recount the deeds of his Brethren of the Fist in heroic verse, like the bards of old, sounding the praises of their warlike champions." The same author also adds, that "although not possessing the terseness and originality of Dryden, or the musical cadence and correctness of Pope, yet still **BOB** has entered into his peculiar subject with a characteristic energy and apposite spirit." Vol. I. p. 357.

This high praise of Mr. GREGSON's talents is fully borne out by the specimen which his eulogist has given, page 358 — a very spirited Chaunt, or Nemean ode, entitled "*British Lady and Black Millers!*"

The connexion between poetical and pugnacious propensities seems to have been ingeniously adumbrated by the ancients, in the bow with which they armed Apollo:

Φοῖβος γὰρ καὶ ΤΟΞΟΝ ἐπιτρέπεται καὶ Αἰολῆν.

Callimach. Hymn. in Apollin. v. 44.

The same mythological bard informs us that, when Minerva bestowed the gift of inspiration upon Tiresias, she also made him a present of a large cudgel;

Δῶσω καὶ ΜΕΓΑ ΒΑΚΤΡΟΝ:

another evident intimation of the congeniality supposed to exist between the exercises of the Imagination and those of THE FANCY. To no one at the present day is the *double wreath* more justly due than to Mr. BOB GREGSON. In addition to his numerous *original* productions, he has condescended to give imitations of some of our living poets — particularly of Lord Byron and Mr. Moore; and the amatory style of the latter gentleman has been caught, with peculiar felicity, in the following lines, which were addressed some years ago, to Miss GRACE MADDOX, a young Lady of pugilistic celebrity, of whom I have already made honourable mention in the Preface.

1 Post ———

—— macies, et nova februm  
 Terris incubit cohors.

2 ——— tarda necessitas

Lethi corripuit gradum.

3 Expertus vacuum Daedalus æra

Pennis non homini datis.

This allusion to the 1200*l.* worth of stationary, which his Lordship ordered, when on the point of *vacating* his place, is particularly happy. Ep.

4 Nil mortalibus arduum est.

5 Coelum ipsum petimus stultitiâ.



## LINES

TO MISS GRACE MADDOX, THE FAIR PUGILIST,

*Written in imitation of the style of Moore,*

By BOB GREGSON, P. P.

SWEET Maid of the *Fancy*! — whose ogle<sup>1</sup> adorning  
That beautiful cheek, ever budding like bowers,  
Are bright as the gems that the first Jew of<sup>2</sup> morning  
Hawks round Covent-Garden, 'mid cart-loads of flowers!

Oh Grace of the Graces! whose kiss to my lip  
Is as sweet as the brandy and tea, rather thinnish,  
That *Knights* of the *Rumpad*<sup>3</sup> so rurally sip,  
At the first blush of dawn in the Tap of the Finish!<sup>4</sup>

Ah, never be false to me, fair as thou art,  
Nor belie all the many kind things thou hast said;  
The falsehood of other nymphs touches the *Heart*,  
But thy *fibbing*, my dear, plays the dev'l with the *Head*!

Yet, who would not prize, beyond honours and pelf,  
A maid to whom Beauty such treasures has granted,  
That, ah, she not only has black eyes, herself,  
But can furnish a friend with a pair, too, if wanted!

Lord St—w—rt's a hero (as many suppose)  
And the Lady he woos is a rich and a rare one;  
His heart is in *Chancery*, every one knows,  
And so would his head be, if thou wert his fair one.

Sweet Maid of the *Fancy*! when love first came o'er me,  
I felt rather *queerish*, I freely confess;  
But now I've thy beauties each moment before me,  
The pleasure grows more, and the queerishness less.

Thus a new set of *darbies*,<sup>5</sup> when first they are worn,  
Makes the *Jail-bird*<sup>6</sup> uneasy, though splendid their ray;  
But the links will lie lighter the longer they're borne,  
And the comfort increase, as the *shine* fades away!

I had hoped that it would have been in my power to gratify the reader with several of MR. GREGSON'S lyrical productions, but I have only been able to procure copies of *Two Songs*, or *Chaunts*, which were written by him for a *Masquerade*, or *Fancy Ball*, given lately at one of the most fashionable Cock-and-Hen Clubs in St. Giles's. Though most of the company were without characters, there were a few very lively and interesting maskers; among whom, we particularly noticed BILL RICHMOND, as the *Emperor of Hayti*,<sup>7</sup> attended by SUTTON, as a sort of black Mr. V—ns—t—t; and IKEY PIG made an excellent L—s D—x—t. The beautiful Mrs. CROCKEY,<sup>8</sup> who keeps the Great *RagShop* in Bermondsey, went as the *Old Lady of Threadneedle Street*. She was observed to flirt a good deal with the black Mr. V—ns—t—t, but to do her justice, she guarded her "*Hesperidum mala*" with all the vigilance of a dragoness. JACK HOLMES,<sup>9</sup> the pugilistic *Coachman*, personated Lord C—st—r—ch, and sung in admirable style

Ya-hip, my Hearties! here am I

That drive the Constitution Fly.

This Song (which was written for him by Mr. GREGSON, and in which the language

<sup>1</sup> Eyes.

<sup>2</sup> By the trifling alteration of "dew" into "Jew," Mr. Gregson has contrived to collect the three chief ingredients of Moore's poetry, viz. dews, gems, and flowers, into the short compass of these two lines.

<sup>3</sup> Highwaymen.

<sup>4</sup> See Note, page 515. Brandy and tea is the favourite beverage at the Finish.

<sup>5</sup> Fetters.

<sup>6</sup> Prisoner.—This being the only bird in the whole range of Ornithology, which the author of *Lalla Rookh* has not pressed into his service, Mr. Gregson may consider himself very lucky in being able to lay hold of it.

<sup>7</sup> His Majesty (in a Song which I regret I cannot give) professed his intentions

To take to *strong measures* like some of his kin—

To turn away Count LEMONADE, and bring in

A more spirited ministry under Duke GIN!

<sup>8</sup> A relative of poor Crockey, who was lagged some time since.

<sup>9</sup> The same, I suppose, that served out Blake (alias *Tom Tough*) some years ago, at Wilsden Green. The *Fancy Gazette*, on that occasion, remarked, that poor Holmes's face was "rendered perfectly unintelligible."

and sentiments of *Coachee* are transferred so ingeniously to the Noble person represented) is as follows:

### YA-HIP, MY HEARTIES!

Sung by JACK HOLMES, the Coachman, at a late masquerade in St. Giles's, in the character of Lord C—ST—R—GH.

I FIRST was hir'd to *peg* a *Hack*<sup>1</sup>  
 They call "The Erin," sometime back,  
 Where soon I learn'd to *patter* *flash*,<sup>2</sup>  
 To curb the *tits*<sup>3</sup> and *tip the lash* —  
 Which pleas'd the Master of THE CROWN  
 So much, he had me up to town,  
 And gave me lots of *quids*<sup>4</sup> a year,  
 To *tool*<sup>5</sup> "The Constitution" here.

So, ya-hip, Hearties! here am I  
 That drive the Constitution Fly.

Some wonder how the Fly holds out,  
 So rotten 'tis, within, without;  
 So loaded, too, through thick and thin,  
 And with such *heavy creturs* in.  
 But, Lord, 'twill last our time — or if  
 The wheels should, now and then, get stiff,  
 Oil of *Palm's*<sup>6</sup> the thing that, flowing,  
 Sets the *naves* and *felloes*<sup>7</sup> going!

So, ya-hip, Hearties! etc.

So wonder, too, the *tits* that pull  
 This *rum concern* along, so full,  
 Should never *back*, or *bolt*, or kick  
 The load and driver to Old Nick.  
 But, never fear — the breed, though British,  
 Is now no longer *game* or skittish;  
 Except, sometimes, about their corn,  
 Tamer *Houyhnhnms*<sup>8</sup> ne'er were born.

To, ya-hip, Hearties! etc.

And then so sociably we ride! —  
 While some have *places*, snug, inside,  
 Some, hoping to be there anon,  
 Through many a dirty road *hang on*.  
 And when we reach a filthy spot,  
 (Plenty of which there are, God wot)  
 You'd laugh to see, with what an air  
 We *take the spatter* — each his share!

So, ya-hip, Hearties! etc.

The other song of Mr. Gregson, which I have been lucky enough to lay hold of, was sung by *Old Prosy*, the Jew, who went in the character of Major C—RTW—GHT, and who having been, at one time of his life, apprentice to a mountebank doctor, was able to enumerate, with much volubility, the virtues of a certain infallible nostrum, which he called his ANNUAL PILL. The pronunciation of the Jew added considerably to the effect.

1 To drive a hackney coach. *Hack*, however, seems in this place to mean an old broken down stage-coach.

2 To talk slang, parliamentary or otherwise.

3 Horses.

4 Money.

5 A process carried on successfully under the Roman Emperors, as appears from what Tacitus says of the "*Instrumenta Regni*" — To *tool* is a technical phrase among the Knights of the Whip; thus, that illustrious member of the Society, Richard Cypher, Esq. says: "I've dash'd at every thing—*pegg'd* at a *jerry*—*tool'd* a mail-coach."

6 Money.

7 In Mr. Gregson's MS. these words are spelled "*knaves* and *fellows*," but I have printed them according to the proper wheelwright orthography.

8 The extent of Mr. Gregson's learning will, no doubt, astonish the reader; and it appears by the following lines, from a Panegyric written upon him, by One of the Fancy, that he is also a considerable adept in the Latin language.

"As to sciences—Bob knows a little of all,

"And, in Latin, to shew that he's no *ignoramus*,

## THE ANNUAL PILL.

Sung by OLD PROSY, the Jew, in the character of Major  
C—RTW—GHT.

VILL nobodies try my nice *Annual Pill*,  
Dat's to purify every ting nashty away?  
Pless ma heart, pless ma heart, let ma say vat I vill,  
Not a Chrishtian or Shentleman minds vat I say!  
'Tis so pretty a bolus! — just down let it go,  
And, at vonce, such a *radical* shange you vill see,  
Dat I'd not be surprish'd, like de horse in de show,  
If our heads all vere found, vere our tailsh ought to be!  
Vill nobodies try my nice *Annual Pill*, etc.

'Twill cure all Electors, and purge away clear  
Dat mighty bad itching dey've got in deir hands —  
'Twill cure, too, all Statesmen, of dullness, ma tear,  
Though the case vas as desperate as poor Mister VAN's.  
Dere is noting at all vat dis Pill vill not reach —  
Give the Sinecure Shentleman von little grain,  
Pless ma heart, it vill act, like de salt on de leech,  
And he'll throw de pounds, shillings, and pence, up again!  
Vill nobodies try my nice *Annual Pill*, etc.

'Twould be tedious, ma tear, all its peauties to paint —  
But, among oder tings *fundamentally* wrong,  
It vill cure de *Proud Pottom*<sup>1</sup> — a common complaint  
Among M. Ps. and weavers — from *sitting* too long.<sup>2</sup>  
Should symptoms of *speeching* preak out on a dunce,  
(Vat is often de case) it vill stop de disease,  
And pring away all de long specches at vonce,  
Dat else vould, like tape-worms, come by degrees!  
Vill nobodies try my nice *Annual Pill*,  
Dat's to purify every ting nashty away?  
Pless ma heart, pless ma heart, let ma say vat I vill  
Not a Chrishtian or Shentleman minds vat I say!

## No. 5.

The following poem is also from the *Morning Chronicle*, and has every appearance of being by the same pen as the two others I have quoted. The Examiner, indeed, in extracting it from the *Chronicle*, says, "we think we can guess whose easy and sparkling hand it is."

## TO SIR HUDSON LOWE.

Effare cansam nominis,  
Utrum ne mores hoc tui  
Nomen dedere, an nomen hoc  
Secuta morum regula.

AUSONIUS.

SIR Hudson Lowe, Sir Hudson *Low*,  
(By name, and ah! by nature so)  
As thou art fond of persecutions,  
Perhaps thou'st read, or heard repeated,  
How Captain Gulliver was treated,  
When thrown among the Lilliputians.

They tied him down — these little men did —  
And having valiantly ascended  
Upon the Mighty Man's protuberance,  
They did so strut! — upon my soul,  
It must have been extremely droll  
To see their pigmy pride's exuberance!

And how the doughty mannikins  
Amus'd themselves with sticking pins

"He wrote once an Ode on his friend, *Major Paul*,  
"And the motto was *Paulo majora canamus!*"

<sup>1</sup> Meaning, I presume, *Coalition* Administrations.

<sup>2</sup> Whether sedentary habits have any thing to do with this peculiar shape, I cannot determine, but that some have supposed a sort of connection between them, appears from the following remark, quoted in Korramann's curious book, *de Virginitatis Jure* — "Ratio perquam lepida est apud Kirchner. in Legato, cum natura illas partes, quae ad sessionem sunt destinatae, latiores in facminis fecerit quam in viris, innuens domi eas manere debere." Cap. 40.



And needles in the great man's breeches;  
And how some *very* little things,  
That pass'd for Lords, on scaffoldings  
Got up, and worried him with speeches.

Alas, alas! that it should happen  
To mighty men to be caught napping! —  
Though different, too, these persecutions;  
For Gulliver, *there*, took the nap,  
While, *here*, the *Nap*, oh sad mishap,  
Is taken by the Lilliputians!

## A LETTER

TO THE

ROMAN CATHOLICS OF DUBLIN.

ΑΚΕΛΕΥΣΤΟΣ

ΑΜΙΣΘΟΣ.....

ÆSCHYL. AGAMEMNON.

## A LETTER.

THOUGH the late Resolutions of your Committee, in Dublin\*, seem intended to be final upon the subject of the Veto, let us hope that a question so vitally connected with the freedom, peace, and stability of the Empire, may not be dismissed with such hasty and absolute decision. The discussion has hitherto been carried on with a degree of warmth and passion, which, however creditable to the feelings of those engaged in it, has certainly tended but little to the improvement of their reasoning powers. Indeed, it is but an abuse of language, to dignify with the name of discussion, either the proceedings or the writings to which the question has hitherto given rise. Those orators and authors who live but by flattering your prejudices, having found that you look to but one point of the compass for argument, have set in from that quarter with a regular trade-wind of declamation, which neither your Bishops, your friends, nor common sense, have been able to withstand. In this state of the question, it requires no ordinary share of indifference to the taunts and suspicions of the illiberal, the misinterpretations of the ignorant, and the cold-blooded rancour of the bigoted, to stand forth as the advocate of this required concession, and to urge it as the sole, the necessary sacrifice, by which you are to deserve the liberties which you demand. Inadequate as I am to this undertaking, and entering the lists, like David, in armour "which I have not proved," I am yet conscious of bringing an honesty of feeling to the task, a zeal for my country's honour, and an ardent wish for her liberties, which entitle me to attention at least, though they should fail in producing conviction.

The first point which naturally comes under consideration, in a subject where the interests of Religion are concerned, is the conduct of your Bishops; and here, at the outset, we meet with that insurmountable fact (which your lay-theologians would so willingly throw into the shade), that, in the year 1799, four metropolitans and six prelates professed themselves willing, as the price of Catholic emancipation, to concede to the Government a control upon the appointment of your Bishops, and signed a formal document to that effect. This stipulated basis of negotiation, so solemnly agreed to by ten of your spiritual magistrates, has been since retracted; and the defence resorted to by those who think it necessary to apologize for the conduct of these Prelates, and explain away the awkwardness of the retraction, wears so strongly the features of jesuitical evasion, that I blush for its parents and adopters. "It was a moment of panic," they tell us, "in which these venerable men were surprised; and no stipulation, extorted in such circumstances, could possibly be meant or considered as binding." Observe, however, the dilemma in which this document of 1799 has involved the opposers of the Veto. If the Bishops were right in making this concession — if, acquainted, as they must be intimately, with the essentials of your faith and the interests of your hierarchy,

\* March 2, 1810.

they yet saw nothing in the proposed pledge which was likely to violate or endanger either — then the principal argument against the Veto must, of course, fall pointless to the ground. But if, on the contrary, they were false to their trust — if, believing (as their lay masters would have them believe) that the measure was deeply injurious to the Church, so large a portion of your dignified clergy were driven by fear, or seduced by emolument, to sign what they considered the death-warrant of their faith — then, I ask, would not your rulers be justified in suspecting the integrity of these men, and in asking for some guard against the appointment of persons so ineligible, in the event of your becoming co-partners in the Constitution? Could they, who had failed in faith, be expected to prove steady in politics? or would not the same hands which had surrendered your Church to the Government, in like manner surrender that Government to the enemy? Such is the alternative to which we are forced, by those violent charges and insidious vindications with which the members of your episcopacy have been assailed: the less upright and trust-worthy they make your Bishops appear, the more fully do they justify the Government in demanding some security against the appointment of such persons in future.

But the characters of these venerable men are a sufficient answer to so gross an imputation. It is worse than insult to suspect, that, if they had perceived in the measure any one of those ruinous results so boldly and fancifully predicted by your orators, they could have lapsed, for a moment, through motives of fear or ambition, into such an act of spiritual treason, such a recreant abandonment of their ministry. It is quite impossible; and we are therefore warranted in considering those anti-catholic terrors in which the Veto is arrayed, as the dreams of ignorant, though perhaps well-meaning alarmists, who, if they could be prevailed upon to adopt the philosophy of Panurge, and “fear nothing but danger,” would be much more respectable in their panic, and might be somewhat more easily relieved from it.

The second occasion which called forth the sentiments of your Bishops, was the clamour excited in the year 1808, when your parliamentary friends, upon the authority of this document and the corroborating information of Dr. Milner, declared that, in the event of your full emancipation, a negative control upon the nomination of your Bishops would be vested, as a pledge of security, in the Crown. The effect which this proposal produced, upon the Parliament and people of England, must be remembered with a mixture of pleasure and regret, for the brightness of its promise and the shortness of its duration. The hopes of your friends were kindled into confidence; the fears of the timid, and the doubts of the conscientious, were allayed and satisfied by this liberal compromise; and the champions of intolerance saw, with dismay, the last dark barrier of exclusion disappearing. But transient indeed was this lucid interval. In the very act of curing the folly of your adversaries, you were suddenly seized with the infection yourselves; and the senseless cry of “The church is in danger,” was just dying away upon the lips of Protestants, when it was caught up by Catholics, and echoed with emulous vociferation.

The laity were the first to give the alarm; the proposed concession was denounced as an act of apostacy; and your friends, not less than your enemies, were charged with a design to overturn the Catholic religion in Ireland: Dr. Milner was degraded from an apostle into a hireling, and your Bishops were called upon, with the most indecorous menaces, to disavow the conciliatory spirit which he had imputed to them. And here, let me ask, can any one suppose for an instant, that Dr. Milner, the acknowledged agent of your hierarchy (with whose sentiments, upon every bearing of the question, he must have made himself intimately conversant) — is it rational to think that he would have ventured even to hint at an arrangement, which he considered, in the last degree, unwelcome to the feelings and principles of his constituents? It is not to be imagined; and, though I am but little inclined to argue from Dr. Milner's consistency, being of opinion that there is, in this right reverend scholar, a certain irresponsible unsteadiness of judgment, which not even his studies of Cabbasutius and Thomasinus\* have been heavy enough to ballast sufficiently, it is impossible, I think, not to see, in his conduct upon this occasion, a conclusive proof that the great body of your Prelates was by no means averse from the concession of a negative to the Crown.

The alarm, however was gone abroad — a rash and unreasoning laity were taught to see perils and mischiefs in the measure, which had escaped the eyes of those most interested and best informed upon the subject. The decisions of the ignorant are

\* Two favourite authors of Dr. Milner. I confess I am ungrateful enough to wish, that, before Dr. Milner did us the honour of visiting Ireland, he had consulted his friend Cabbasutius for some of those canons which so wisely forbid ecclesiastics to travel. He will find something to this purpose in page 591 of the *Notitia Ecclesiastica*, and also amongst the Canons of the Concilium Budense, the 64th of which complains that it was the practice of clergymen “tam turpiter quam damnabiliter per terram saepius evagari.” — CABBASUT. *Not. Ecclesiast.* page 476.



always violent, in proportion to their erroneousness; "*furiosa res est in tenebris impetus*;" not a whisper of argument was heard; not a single link of the drag-chain of reason was suffered to retard the down-hill precipitancy of passion, nor could the tried and active fidelity of years protect your friends from the ungenerous charge of having prevaricated with your interests and conspired against your faith. In the midst of this ferment, a general meeting of your Prelates was assembled, and I question much if they did not perceive, in the insolent tone with which the laity dictated to them, more danger to the peace and unity of your church, than centuries of Government interference could threaten. Let us see, however, the result of this synod. Did they retract or condemn the *principle* of their former concession? Did they, in any way, authorize those alarms for the safety of your religion which had been so industriously circulated among the laity? Did they intimate, even in the remotest manner, that this proposed price of your complete disenfranchisement was incompatible with their doctrine, discipline, or principles? By no means. They merely passed a resolution (in which they were perhaps justified by the ferment of the public mind at the moment), that it was inexpedient to alter the existing mode of nomination — not dangerous, observe, nor heterodox, nor anti-catholic, nor any of those *sanbenito*\* epithets, in which your orators still clothe the measure, but simply *inexpedient*; and, as if not content with this virtual admission of the perfect compatibility of a Veto with the Catholic faith and discipline, they voted the thanks of the synod to Dr. Milner; to that very Dr. Milner, who had just answered for their friendliness to the measure, and whose representation of their sentiments respecting it they had been so menacingly called upon by the laity to disavow. Such, after all, was the extent of the palinode which your clamours extorted from the Bishops in 1808. They acknowledged the representative services of Dr. Milner, thus sanctioning the principle of that concession which he had offered in their names, and, instead of entrenching themselves behind any of those pertinacious objections by which some persons would willingly shut out conciliation for ever, they merely took shelter (and rather from their flocks than their rulers) behind the light and surmountable fence of inexpediency — an obstacle, which, as it was raised in deference to the infatuation of the laity, awaits but the return of their good sense to show its untenable futility.

I am not aware that I have assumed too much, in the dispositions which I here attribute to your Prelates, throughout the entire discussion of the Veto; and yet *this* is the measure, thus virtually approved by them, thus formally conceded at first, and at last rather reserved than retracted, which the wrong-headed politicians amongst you, in contempt of their spiritual guides, have branded as impious, deadly, and apostolical: *this* is the condition of your liberties, for his luminous enforcement of which Lord Grenville is now grossly and ungratefully calumniated, as a sophisticator of your cause, and a conspirator against your religion: and *this* is the pledge, to whose pretended inexpediency the bigoted and the factious would not hesitate to sacrifice the freedom of Ireland, and the harmony of the whole Empire, more wicked in their folly than that people of antiquity, "who set a fly upon an altar, and sacrificed an ox to it!"

In addition to the implied acquiescence of your Prelates (implied, I think, satisfactorily, from the foregoing review of their conduct), when we know that the vicars-apostolical of England have all, with the exception of the *consistent* Dr. Milner, expressed themselves favourable to the proposed arrangement, we cannot but feel indignant at the audacity of those lay pamphleteers, who still officiously interfere with the jurisdiction of your hierarchy, and persist in arraigning, as ruinous and impious, a measure which its spiritual judges have acquitted of all but inexpediency. At the same time, it must be confessed, that the disposition which the laity have shown, in encroaching upon the province of their clergy in this question, and presuming to know their duties much better than themselves, is, in common life, but too frequently the characteristic of our countrymen, who would, most of them, much rather let their own affairs run to ruin, than incur the least suspicion of being ignorant of those of their neighbours. To this disinterested activity, this supererogating spirit (so worthy of an "*insula sanctorum*" like ours), we are indebted, I doubt not, for much of that solicitude which your laity insist upon feeling for the honour and safety of the hierarchy. There are many, however, whose opposition to the measure is founded upon deeper, and less innocent motives. Queen Elizabeth, as we are told by Secretary Walsingham, distinguished Papists in conscience from Papists in faction; and, however little she may deserve, in general, to be cited as a precedent in such cases, I believe we shall but do justice to the opposers of the Veto, if we divide them into the same two classes. To the Anti-Vetoists in conscience, therefore — to those whose apprehensions, however ground-

\* The name of the garment worn by those who were condemned by the Inquisition; "more properly (says Townsend) *saco bendito*."

"Mentioned by Aelian, and alluded to by Addison in his Freeholder.



less, are at least sincere, and many of whom, without examining the subject themselves, have merely taken up those ready-made terrors, of which your orators keep such a constant supply — I shall, with deference, submit a few considerations, which may soften, if they do not remove, those objections which have been considered so formidable; and, as arguments on this side of the question are strangers to your ears, I cannot doubt that your ears will receive them hospitably.

With respect to the supremacy of the Pope, it has not, I believe, been asserted, even by those who possess most facility of assertion, that his interference in the nomination of Bishops, any farther than the form of recognition, or his exercise of an appellatory jurisdiction upon matters relating to discipline, are, in any degree, necessary to the existence or purity of a Catholic hierarchy. Indeed, the example of the Gallican church, "so long free and so long illustrious, sufficiently proves the full compatibility of liberty with reverence, of independence with orthodoxy. From the conflict which her enlightened divines maintained against the pretensions of Rome, your religion rose purer and firmer than it had stood for many ages before; and those slavish notions of papal authority, which had been taken up in times of darkness, and clung to during the storm of the Reformation, "were cast off as insulting alike to piety and common sense. The deposing power of the Pope, his personal infallibility, and all those absurd attributes," which degraded the Church much more than they elevated the Pontiff, were then indignantly rejected from your belief, and consigned to that contemptuous oblivion, from which even the malicious industry of your enemies has been unable to call them up in judgment against you. To Launoi, one of the ablest advocates of the Gallican church, your religion owes her release from much of that legendary superstition, † which sat, like a night-mare, upon her bosom, and filled her dreams with monsters: and in the works of the able Chancellor Gerson we find, mingled with his vindication of the rights of the Church, †† some of those pure principles of political freedom, ††† which his country afterwards so grandly, though intemperately asserted, and which, however their animation may be suspended at present by the strong grasp of military power, have too much vitality, I think, to expire altogether beneath the pressure: like those tables of science, which Shem is said to have taken with him into the ark, they are preserved, I trust, to enlighten mankind, when the present deluge of despotism shall have "abated from off the earth."

While the religion of England was Catholic, the same guards against papal encroachment were adopted under her wisest sovereigns; and it was in the reign of Edward III. that patriotic monarch who first spiritedly filled up the rude outline of the British Constitution, that the statutes of Praemunire and Provisors were enacted, for the utter exclusion of the Pope from all matters of ecclesiastical discipline. — Can Catholics then wonder that Protestants should be unwilling to endanger their establishments by the least infusion of an influence, which Catholics themselves have so invariably pronounced to be mischievous? Nay, though Protestants should be inclined to try the experiment, would not Catholics blush to re-enter the temple

\* "Why a man may not be a Romanist without being a Papist, in Ireland as well as in France, I can see no reason. We know that the Gallican Church has long been emancipated from the thralldom of the Roman Pontiff." — CAMPBELL'S *Survey of the South of Ireland*, in 1775.

"The advances which the Church and Court of Rome were making towards purity of doctrine and practice, when they were checked by the turbulent burst of the Reformation, are strongly acknowledged by Hume, in the following curious passage, which (according to Towers) is to be found only in the first edition of his History, printed at Edinburgh in 1754. "It has been observed, that, upon the revival of letters, very generous and enlarged sentiments of religion prevailed throughout all Italy, and that, during the reign of Leo, the Court of Rome itself, in imitation of their illustrious Prince, had not been wanting in a just sense of freedom. But, when the enraged and fanatical reformers took arms against the papal hierarchy, and threatened to rend from the Church at once all her riches and authority, no wonder she was animated with equal zeal and ardour in defence of such ancient and valuable possession."

It is remarkable, that a similar spirit of political improvement had been manifested by some of the governments of Europe, when the French Revolution frightened them back into all their ruinous old errors.

In corroboration of the foregoing passage from Hume, I beg to refer the reader to Whitaker's *Vindication of Mary Queen of Scots* (vol. iii. pp. 2, 50), where he will find the same effects imputed to the intemperance of the Reformers, and an honourable tribute to the Catholics of that period, upon the subject of *forgery*, "which (says he), I blush for the honour of Protestantism while I write it, seems to have been peculiar to the reformed." — Page 2.

"It was an assertion of Innocent III. "that the Pope is as much greater than the Emperor as the sun is greater than the moon;" which modest pretension became, afterwards, a part of the common law, and set a wise Glossator upon the following interesting calculation — "Cum terra sit septies major lunâ, soli autem octies major terrâ, restat ergo ut pontificalis dignitas quadragesies septies sit major regali."

† See, among others, his Treatise "De Commentitio Lazari et Maximini et Marthae in Provinciam Appulus;" in reading which, and similar works of this author, we regret to think that it should ever have been necessary to exert courage and ingenuity in the refutation of such puerile absurdities.

†† In some of his ideas about the right of resistance to Popes, he was thought, indeed, at that time, to have ventured too far; as in the passage, "Casus multi esse possunt, in quibus aliquis se gerens pro Papa, et pro tali habitus ab Ecclesia, poterit a subdito licite vel occidi, vel incarcerari," etc. etc. Tom. secund. in *Regulis Moralibus*, tit. De *Præceptis Decalogi*.

††† In the famous passage (*Adversus Adulatores*, considerat. 7.) which King James quotes, with such horror, in his "Defence of the Rights of Kings," against Cardinal Perron.

of the Constitution, which their own hands first built, and from which they have been so long excluded, with that badge of ecclesiastical servitude about their necks, which, in laying the foundations of the fane, they declared to be unworthy of its precincts? Could they bear to resemble those children of the Jews,\* who took back into Israel the language they had learned in bondage, and thus mix the Ashdod, the jargon of slavery, with their own old, native dialect of liberty? The Catholics of England seem to feel upon the subject as they ought; and, by the readiness which they have shown to exchange the rescripts and bulls of Rome\*\* for the blessings of a free Constitution, they prove themselves worthy descendants of those founders of British liberty, who, with all their reverence for the spiritual authority of the Pope, thought freedom too delicate a treasure to be exposed unnecessarily to his influence, and, accordingly, sheltered it round with Provisors and Præmunire, like that fenced-in pillar at Delphi,\*\*\* which not even priests might touch.

But neither by France nor by Catholic England was the interference of Rome more effectually excluded, than by Ireland herself, during the times of her native monarchy. However far the learned Usher may have carried his hypothesis with respect to the religion of the early Irish, the testimonies which he cites abundantly prove, that, to as late a period as the twelfth century, the Pope had not exercised a legatine authority in Ireland, nor taken any share in the election of her Bishops or Archbishops; and how little inclined your ancestors of those days were to abide by a papal decision, even in matters of canonical regulation, appears by their obstinate dissent from the Romish observance of Easter — a schism, in which they were encouraged by some of your most celebrated Saints, whose anti-canonical boldness is, however, sufficiently justified by their canonization.

When declaimers, therefore, appeal to your passions upon the danger of disturbing a hierarchy which is "the only undestroyed monument of your ancient grandeur," you should remember, that, at the period to which alone they can refer, in this allusive retrospect to former greatness, your hierarchy was quite as independent of Rome as the advocates of your liberties would wish to make it now;† and that this papal interference, which some persons consider so essential, and to which you are the only people in the world subjected at present, far from being a relic of grandeur or glory, is but the base remnant of that anomalous proscription which so long made you aliens in your own land, and which drove you to seek, in a spiritual alliance abroad, some shelter from the storm a temporal tyranny at home.

It was not till the Reformation had added religious schism to the differences already existing between these countries, that Ireland was effectually thrown into the arms of Rome; and from that period down to the accession of his present Majesty, the events of every succeeding reign have served but to draw the tie more closely. Indeed, nothing could be more natural, than that the members of a persecuted religion should turn for support, for counsel and consolation, to the visible head of that faith for which they were suffering — that they should find some relief to their wounded pride, in the patronage of a prince who had long been formidable, and whose throne seemed to stand upon the line which separates this world from the next, illuminated strongly by the glories of both — that, possessing no political rights which foreign interference could injure, they should unreservedly abandon their church to his guidance, and find a charm in this voluntary obedience to him, which consoled them for their extorted submission to others. All these feelings were as natural and just, as the causes that produced them were monstrous and iniquitous. But those causes exist no longer; a tyranny, which disgraced alike the inflictors and the sufferers, has gradually given way before the light of liberality and conviction, and its last, slow, lingering vestige is about, I trust, to vanish for ever; but, surely, it is worse than absurdity to expect, that the precautions and prejudices, adopted upon both sides, during that dark season of mutual ill-will, should now be surrendered by one of the parties, while they are cautiously kept in full force by the other, and that Protestants should throw away the last fragment of the

\* "And their children spoke half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people." — *Nehemiah*, xiii, 23, 24.

\*\* I do not, of course, mean that these instruments should be altogether excluded, as there may occur some questions of internal discipline upon which a reference to the See of Rome would be necessary. But even this degree of intercourse should be subjected to some such regulations as Sir John Cox Hippisley has proposed in his pamphlet.

\*\*\* Erected on the spot which they called the *ομφαλος γαίας*. Pausan. c. 16. — See *MUSGRAVE upon the Ion of Euripides*.

† At one period, they seem to have elected their Bishops according to the mode which was practised at Alexandria, as early as the time of Saint Mark the Evangelist — a model which, I think, would satisfy any one but Cabbasutius. "Alexandriae a Marco Evangelista usque ad Heraclium et Dionysium Episcopos, Presbyteri semper unum ex se electum in excelsiori gradu collocatum Episcopum nominabant." — *HERONYM. Epist. ad Evagr.*

In the tenth century, as Campion informs us, the Monarch of Ireland was allowed the exercise of a Veto. "To the Monarch, besides his allowance of ground and titles of honours, and other privileges in jurisdiction, was granted a negative on the nomination of Bishops at every vocation." Book i. c. 15.



penal sword, while the Papal stiletto is still in the hands of Catholics: — it is folly to expect, and insult to ask it! — The subjection of your church to the Pope was the consequence of your political misfortunes; and, even granting that the continuance of this yoke is consistent with the freedom which you ask for (a position which you yourselves have, in all times and countries, denied), yet, by unnecessarily preserving such a memorial of your former alienation, you perpetuate the remembrance of times which it is the interest of all parties to forget — you withhold that reciprocity of sacrifice, which alone makes reconciliation satisfactory; and you take all its grace from the gift of liberty, by ungenerously declaring that you distrust the giver. In short, it shows an ignorance of the commonest feelings of human nature, to suppose that the present possessors of the state would willingly admit you to a share upon such very unequal terms, or that as long as you cling close to the Court of Rome, you can be cordially embraced by the British Constitution.

Again, therefore, I appeal to that love of liberty, which is native to you as Irishmen, and avowed by you as Catholics,<sup>1</sup> and I ask whether you can think, without shame and indignation, that, for a long period, you have been the only people in Europe (with the exception of a few petty States in the neighbourhood of the Pope) who have sunk so low in ecclesiastical vassalage, as to place their whole hierarchy at the disposal of the Roman Court? Can you patiently reflect, that the humiliating doctrine of Caictanus, "*servam esse ecclesiam*," which the divines of France so boldly and successfully combated,<sup>2</sup> has been admitted and acted upon in Ireland alone? and that the title, under which Pope Adrian affected to transfer this kingdom to Henry II.,<sup>3</sup> though treated by your ancestors with the contempt which it deserved,<sup>4</sup> has been almost justified by the voluntary submission with which you have since surrendered the only rights that were left you to his successors? — If you felt, upon these reflections, as lovers of liberty ought, you would rejoice in the opportunity, which now so brightly presents itself, of regaining, at the same moment, your political and ecclesiastical freedom — of proving to your fellow-countrymen that the yoke, which you assumed as Catholics, was but a kind of counterbalance to the fetter which hung upon you as citizens; and that the same emancipating touch, which bursts the links of the latter, will for ever release you from the degradation of the former.

Let me add, too, that, as revenge was naturally among the motives which sweetened your alliance with a Prince whom your persecutors feared and detested, it becomes you to beware, lest those, whom you now ask to confide in you, should suspect that a wilful perseverance in this connexion is actuated by some remains of that vindictive spirit, under whose embittering influence it first was formed. The Greeks had the feeling and good taste to exclude from the architecture of their temples those figures of female slaves called Caryatides, because (as it is well expressed by a writer upon the art) they would be "monuments of vengeance in an asylum of mercy"<sup>5</sup> — how much more importantly then are you called upon to imitate this tasteful generosity of the Greeks, and to shrink from profaning, with the least trace of revengeful feeling, that free sanctuary of reconciliation to which you are invited!

I shall be told, of course, that, in the instances which I have adduced, of France,<sup>6</sup> and of the early times of England<sup>7</sup> and Ireland, the religion of the State was

1 Among many examples which might be adduced to prove that a warm zeal for the Roman Catholic religion is consistent with the best feelings and principles of political liberty, we may mention the very interesting instance of the Dalecarlians, who, though they chiefly assisted Gustavus to shake off the tyranny of the Danes, were among the first to oppose his reformation of their ancient religion. — See *SHERIDAN'S Revolution of Sweden*, page 110, where we may trace a strong similarity to the Irish character, through the description which he gives of the turbulent, but generous nature of these hardy mountaineers.

2 See particularly LATROI's *Letters*.

3 This title might be sent after the famous deed of gift from Constantine to Pope Silvester, which Ariosto tells us is to be found in the moon.

*Questo era il dono (se però dir lice)*

*Che Constantino al buon Silvestro fere.*

I am aware, that to certain lay controversialists, I shall not appear quite orthodox in quoting Ariosto, whom their great annalist, Baroniæ, has styled "*vulgaris poeta ille*," in his indignation against the bard, for having borrowed from the Legends his curious story of Isabella and the Moor. — See *LA CÉCROË*, upon the 7th book of the *Æneid*. — "*Ita scilicet patet secta plagiariorum*," etc.

4 In the same manner, Paul IV. in the time of Mary, took upon him to erect Ireland into a kingdom, with pompous references, for his authority, to the Saints, etc.; upon which Archbishop Usher says, "Paul need not make all that noise, and trouble the whole court of Heaven with the matter."

5 "*Vindictæ monumenta in asylo misericordiæ*," ALDRICH's *Architecture*.

6 The famous declaration of the liberties of the Gallican church, contained in the four propositions of the Bishops, in 1682, which the learned Bossuet was the most active in promoting, and which (as a Roman Catholic divine of these countries tells us) went so far as "*to pronounce the Sovereign Pastor fallible even in his dogmatic decisions of faith*" (Reeve's *Christian Church*), has been lately revived, in its full extent, by that greatest of all statesmen and warriors, Buonaparte.

7 Doctor Bramhall thus states the liberties of the Roman Catholic Church of England:



Catholic, and that, therefore, the interests of your church might be safely entrusted to the consciences of those who governed, without the protective interference of the Pope. Before we examine into the soundness of this objection, I must urge somewhat farther a point to which I have already adverted, and entreat of you to consider, whether a Protestant government is not abundantly warranted in its suspicion of papal influence,\* by the jealous apprehension with which Roman Catholic sovereigns have, at all times, endeavoured to control and resist its inroads; and whether you are not guilty of something worse than charlatanism, in recommending to others, as harmless and even salutary, what you have constantly rejected, as unnerving and poisonous, yourselves. If this influence be baneful, under monarchs of your own religion, it must work with tenfold virulence where the government is of an opposite faith; and where, to the restless spirit of intrigue, the strong ascendancy over conscience, and the alienating claims of a spiritual allegiance,\*\* which render it so formidable in the former case, are added the diversity of interests, the warmth of anti-heretical zeal, and the ambition of proselytism, which must invariably actuate it in the latter.

With respect to the distinction between spiritual and temporal power, by which you endeavour to reconcile your submission to the Pope with the free discharge of your duties as subjects and citizens, it is a security, which the history of all the religions of the world too fully justifies a legislature in refusing to trust implicitly. It would be happy, indeed, for mankind, if this line between the spiritual and the temporal had always been definitively and inviolably drawn;\*\*\* for the experience both of past and present times proves, that the mixture of religion with this world's politics is as dangerous as electrical experiments upon lightning — though the flame comes from heaven, it can do much mischief upon earth. Entangled, however, as the interests of Churches and States have become, from the frailty, ambition, and worldliness of mankind, it is hardly possible to detach them fairly or satisfactorily; and, therefore, refine away, as you will, the spiritual authority of the Pope, there will still remain combined with it, in its purest state, many gross particles of temporal power, which it is the duty of a wise and free government to counteract by every effort consistent with the consciences of its subjects.

But, to return to the objection of those who maintain, that, though the supremacy of the Pope may be reduced to a mere titular existence, where the Monarch is of the Roman Catholic faith, and, therefore, equally interested with his subjects in the preservation of its strength and purity; yet this interposing shield of papal protection becomes necessary, where the government wields an opposite creed, recommended and enforced by every art of seduction and power. In the first place, experience is decidedly against this assumption; and we need but refer to the examples of Prussia and Russia, where your Church has, with safety, entrusted the appointment of her bishops to a Lutheran prince, and a schismatic autocrat,† to prove

“When the Kings of England owned the Pope's spiritual authority, his decrees had no force of laws, without the confirmation of the King. The Kings of England suffered no appeals to Rome out of their kingdoms, nor Roman Legates to enter their dominions without their license, and declared the Pope's Bulls to be otherwise void.” — *Just Fudication of the Church of England*, vol. i.

\* I have purposely refrained from urging the very obvious argument with which the present state of the continent has supplied my predecessors on this side of the question; partly, because the Prelates have given up this point themselves, and admitted the necessity, in the existing state of Europe, of a temporary interruption of their dependance upon the Holy See; and chiefly, because my arguments are meant to go the much greater length, of proving, that, in all possible times and circumstances, this subjection to Rome is degrading and mischievous.

\*\* The dangers of such an allegiance are thus forcibly enumerated by a writer, who, however irreverently blind to the beauties of religion, had the quickest of all eyes in detecting and smiling at its abuses: “La difficulté de savoir à quel point on doit obéir à ce souverain étranger, la facilité de se laisser séduire, le plaisir de seconder un joug naturel pour en prendre un qu'on se donne soi-même, l'esprit de trouble, le malheur des tems, n'ont que trop souvent porté des ordres entiers de Religieux à servir Rome contre leur patrie.” — *Siccle de Louis XIV.*

\*\*\* The taint which Religion always takes from the least contact of temporal power, is observable even in that part of the progress of Mahometanism which we trace through the gradual compilation of the Koran. In the second chapter of this book it is said that “all those who believe in God and the last day, shall have their reward with the Lord;” but as the sect became dominant, it also grew intolerant and monopolizing, and this liberal tenet is revoked in succeeding parts of the Koran, chap. 64. etc.

† The pontifical oath was altered, by the Empress of Russia's desire, in the year 1783, when Mohilow was erected into an archbishopric, and a Prelate, of Catherine's nomination, received the pall from Pius VI. In this new form of oath (which, since 1791, has been wisely adopted by the Bishops and Archbishops of Ireland), the words “Hereticos persequar et impugnabo,” which excited such alarm in Doctor Duigenan, and others, are omitted. See the pontifical rescript in Dr. Troy's Pastoral Address, 1793. — The reader will find, in the 4th chapter of “Historical and Philosophical Memoirs of Pius VI.” an unfair, perhaps, but certainly amusing account, of the disputes between Catherine and His Holiness, relative to this archbishopric of Mohilow. The circumstances which led to the alteration of the ancient oath are thus detailed: “Archetti, the Pope's nuncio, being questioned relative to the kind of oath which the Prelate would be expected to take, answered that he must swear not to tolerate heretics and schismatics. He was bluntly told, that his instructions betrayed a want of sense and reflection, and that it was ridiculous to impose upon a subject the obligation of persecuting those who lived under the same sovereign as himself,” etc. etc. Pages 32, 33.

that even in arbitrary states,\* where the rights of the subject lie more within the reach of the sovereign, than they can ever be placed by the British constitution, your religion may defy alike the pressure of power and of opinion, and flow on, like Arethusa, untinged by the mass of heterodoxy around it."

It requires, indeed, but little range of history to teach us, that, however a difference of religion may have exasperated the feuds of mankind, it has seldom been, of itself, the sole originating motive of hostility. The power connected with creeds is always much more obnoxious than their errors, and Faith may wear her mantle of any hue she likes, as long as she is not suspected of hiding a sceptre under it. So little, in general, have states and sovereigns been guided in their movements by mere spiritual considerations, that we find them, as worldly policy dictates, combining in such motley alliances of creeds, as seem almost to realize the rambling dreams of scepticism. We see the cross united with the crescent against Christians; we find Catholics assisting Protestants to cast off a Catholic yoke," and, still more extraordinary, perhaps, within a very few years, we have seen papal badges about the necks of British dragoons,† as a reward for having defended the Pope, in his own capital, against Papists. Indeed, through all the difficulties with which the Court of Rome had to struggle, during the warning events which preceded the French revolution, her chief consolations and aids were administered by heretics and schismatics; and while the Emperor Joseph, the Grand Duke of Tuscany, and the King of Naples, were weakening and degrading the Pontiff by every species of encroachment and insult; while France, the eldest child of the Church, was already preparing "images of revolt and flying-off," the King of Sweden was on a visit of friendship at Rome, the great Frederic maintained a cordial intercourse with the Holy See, and protected its best supporters, the Jesuits, in his dominions; while Catherine, beside the interest which she evinced towards her Roman Catholic subjects in White Russia, proposed, and, I doubt not, with much sincerity, to establish a concordat between the Greek and Latin churches. ††

Having satisfied ourselves, therefore, that a mere difference in creeds is, of itself, insufficient to provoke hostility, without an adequate mixture of political considerations, let us consider whether it would be the interest of the British government, after admitting you to a full participation of the constitution, to follow up the boon by attacking or undermining your religion, and thus cancelling the only security which they can have for the morals of the people with whom they have shared so valuable a deposit. The very statement of such a supposition is, I think, a sufficient exposure of its absurdity. "Religion (says Montesquieu), though false, is the only guarantee we can have for the probity of men;" and can you seriously think that the power which you are asked to vest in the Crown, will be premeditatedly employed towards the extinction of this guarantee? or that the religion, which alone has made you trust-worthy, will be conspired against as soon as the trust has been confided to you?

That there are some persons, even in these reasoning times, who are ignorant and weak enough to dread and hate your church — who would, for ever, exclude you from all political rights, and who, as long as your interests are separate from their own, would feel a pleasure in loosening your moorings of rectitude, and casting you adrift into those vices and irregularities which might give them some pretext for wronging and tormenting you — that there are a few such malicious bigots, I acknowledge with shame and astonishment: but to suppose that even those

\* "The Calvinistic states of the United Provinces regulated their conduct, with respect to their subjects of the Roman communion, on similar principles. The nomination even of a Curé (or Parish Priest) was certified by the Arch-Priest to the provincial magistrate, and, if objected to, another was appointed." — Sir JOHN COX HIPPISLEY on the Catholic Question.

\*\* *Belle Arethuse, ainsi ton onde fortunée  
Roule au sein furieux d'Amphitrite ctonnée,  
Un cristal toujours pur, et des flots toujours clairs,  
Que jamais ne corrompt l'amertume des mers.*

LA HENRIADE.

\*\*\* Thus Innocent XI. assisted the great champion of Protestantism, William, with the money of the Church against the Papist Prince, his father-in-law. Indeed, so little were the interests of the Church considered, in this instance, that when James sent the Earl of Castlemaine, Ambassador Extraordinary to Rome, to make submission of the Crown of England to the Pope, the Court of Rome received him with repulsive coldness, and refused a cardinal's hat, which the King solicited for Father Petre.

† The 12th, or Prince of Wales's Light Dragoons.

†† There is nothing which excites more regret than the failure of every effort like this, towards reconciling the great schisms of the Christian world. The forbearance of Melancthon, and others, at the Reformation, in admitting several points as *adiaphora*, ought to have led to a more cordial adjustment of differences, instead of adding to the many absurd quarrels of mankind the preposterous instance of a *bellum adiaphoristicum*. The speculations of the Eirenists, too, for reconciling the Protestant and Catholic churches, were all put an end to by the bull *Unigenitus*. The plan which Fabricius proposed for this desirable object, may be found in Heidegger's *Life* of that able Professor, at the end of his works. It is impossible, however, to read the sarcasms against Popery, in the "Euclydes Catholicus" of Fabricius (published under the assumed name of Ferrarius), without suspecting that he was but indifferently qualified for the dispassionate duties of an arbitrator.



very persons, in the event of your becoming incorporated with them in the state, and embarked in a complete identity of interests, should be so blind to their own safety as to weaken the restraints of that religion, to which alone they have to trust for the integrity and good faith of their co-partners, or so wanton as to vitiate this fountain of your morals at the risk of tainting the whole atmosphere of the constitution — to suppose such a perversion of the commonest dictates of policy, is to imagine a mixture of profligacy and bigotry, which I should hesitate in attributing even to Mr. Perceval.

The great King of Prussia, whose hatred to all possible creeds\* will not be questioned by the believers in Barruel and Robinson, far from indulging this malignity at the expense of his subjects and himself, thus speaks, in justifying the cordial protection which he afforded to the Jesuits in Polish Prussia and Silesia: "I have a million and a half of Catholics among my subjects, and it is of consequence to me that they should be brought up strictly and uniformly in the religion of their forefathers." — But it is superfluous to refer to such philosophical authority, for a policy obvious to the least reasoning capacities; the very instinct of self-preservation would suggest it to the most brainless politician, and I doubt whether even my Lord Castlereagh would not lose all the pleasure which he takes in the practice of corruption, if he had the slightest suspicion that he endangered himself by it.

When alarmists, therefore, try to persuade you that this concession will be fatal to your faith; that it is but a barter of spiritual treasures for a few temporal advantages, and that, as the eagle took the tortoise into the sky in order to break it, so your sect is to be elevated only for the purpose of destroying it — tell them that you have too high a value for liberty, and too strong a reliance upon the stability of your church, to be scared from the proffered enjoyment of the one, by vague or visionary alarms about the other; that you are inspired with a manly and well-grounded confidence, that the character which you have earned, while aliens from the state, will insure a respect for your consciences when allied with it; and that the religion which has made you worthy of the constitution, will be cherished and supported, as the best means of keeping you so. Tell them, that, even should these liberal views be fallacious, you can yet rely for the safety of your faith upon those ordinary principles of self-interest, which prevent the merchant, who trusts half his stock to another, from making a knave of his partner, or teaching him to betray and plunder him. Tell them, in fine, as your best and ultimate security, that you depend upon the strength of the religion itself, which has for ages taken root in the hearts of Irishmen, which, like our beautiful arbutus, is native to the soil, and having lived so green through the long winter of persecution, will neither be checked in its growth, nor weakened in its stem, by those blossoms which the warm sun of freedom will bring out on it!

Among the lesser and more lightly urged objections to the Veto, there is one, which it is really refreshing to meet, after the anile prejudices and terrors which I have been combating; because it shows some of that wakeful jealousy of power, which is so becoming in suitors for the fair hand of Liberty, and which your other arguments against the measure would by no means encourage us in attributing to you. "The concession of the negative," we are told, "would increase the power of the Crown, and that therefore it is the interest of the whole country that it should not be granted." It does not seem, however, to have been taken into consideration by the proposers of this objection, that the complete enfranchisement of so large a portion of the empire would so considerably widen the basis of the legislature, as to form more than a counterbalance to this additional weight of the executive; and that if the constitution were now in its perfect equilibrium (which "*ne auctior quidem existimant*"\*\*), such an accession of force to one part of the system would require, perhaps, some proportional control to be vested in the other. But it is not the power, which comes boldly in the shape of prerogative, that the people of these countries have chiefly to dread at present, and the exercise of a Veto would be so personally the act of the King, so invidiously exposed, and of such undivided responsibility, that few monarchs would risk an unpopular or arbitrary use of it.

I may be told, indeed, that the constitutional negative of the Crown has been got rid of by the insidious mediation of influence, and that the same pioneer may smooth the way to the appointment of your hierarchy, by procuring the recommendation of such persons only as are likely to coincide with the politics of the Court,\*\*\* and thus preventing the ungracious ultimatum of a negative. Against this

\* A truly Protestant Prince, according to Bayle's definition of the term: "*Je suis Protestant (says this sceptic), car je proteste contre toutes les religions.*"

\*\* Cicero, de Divinat. lib. 2. § 15.

\*\*\* This apprehension of a political abuse of the royal interference was felt by the framers of the 12th canon of the 8th council of Constantinople (in the year 869), which condemns such elections of Bishops as have been procured "*per versutiam et tyrannidem Principum.*" See an able treatise "*De Libertat. Eccles. Gallican.*" by M. C. S. lib. iii. c. 7, p. 123, where a misconception of Dominus de Marca upon this subject is corrected.



kind of danger under the present system, I must candidly own that I see but little security. Until a thorough reform shall have purified the constitution from that all-pervading corruption which threatens to change its very nature, nothing that comes within its sphere can hope to escape the contagion. That jealousy, perhaps, with which you must always regard the too close approaches of your clergy to the Court, may, for some time, avert their political seduction; but I dare not answer for the best or wisest of them, if too long exposed to those bewildering temptations, so meretriciously and shamelessly employed by the Government. It is impossible, however, that this state of things can last; the people of England demand a reform, and what they steadily demand cannot long be refused to them. Think, then, what incentives there are, at this moment, for a generous neglect of all minor obstacles, in your grand pursuit of that rank in the state which alone can empower you to serve the constitution; which alone can enable you to appear among the regenerators of that system, which statesmen of your own faith first gloriously founded, and to repay those friends who are now struggling for your liberty, by nobly assisting them to perfect their own. The very infusion of such a new, untainted spirit cannot fail to produce reanimation and vigour; and your courage will rival the gallantry of that youth, who courted his mistress at the moment when she was dying of the plague and "clasping the bright infection in his arms,"\* restored her to health and beauty by his caresses.

I had intended to have adverted, somewhat more particularly, to the manner in which many of your writers have treated this subject; but having proved (to my own conviction, at least), that their arguments and alarms are equally groundless, it is unnecessary to call upon their manes any further, or disturb that oblivion into which I must very soon follow them.

To your conduct between this and the discussion of the question in Parliament, your friends all look with considerable anxiety. Having pleaded your cause with unexampled perseverance, and succeeded in clearing away those gross calumnies,\*\* which had so long intercepted the genuine light of your character, they saw with pleasure the moment approaching when your merits and rights were to be recognised, and their toils and sacrifices repaid. They observed that even the most timid and scrupulous, looking back to the long and dreary quarantine which you had so patiently performed off the harbour of the constitution, were beginning to lay aside their fears and prejudices, and preparing to admit you with confidence and cordiality. To see, suddenly, a blight thrown over such prospects, was painful enough from any quarter; but to see that blight proceed from yourselves, was of all disappointments the most unexpected and mortifying. With a precipitancy which might have afforded some apology for your error, if a perseverance in folly did not rob you even of that excuse, you disavowed every favourable disposition attributed to you, and, by falsifying your best friends, almost justified your worst adversaries. I have already, however, sufficiently dwelt upon the rash inconsistency of this conduct, and shall now only implore, that, while there is yet time, you may regain the ground which you have lost, and win back the confidence which you have forfeited. The Protestants fear to entrust their constitution to you as long as you continue under the influence of the Pope; and your reason for continuing under the influence of the Pope, is, that you fear to entrust your church to the Protestants. Now, I have shown, I trust, in the preceding pages, that *their* alarm is natural, just, and well-founded; while *yours* is unmeaning, groundless, and ungenerous. It cannot, therefore, be doubted by which of you the point should be conceded. The bigots of both sects are equally detestable; but if I were compelled to choose between them, I should certainly prefer those who have the Constitution on their side.

THOMAS MOORE.

DUBLIN, April 21, 1810.

\* Somewhere in Darwin, who took this interesting story (as I believe he acknowledges) from a very curious poem, by Vincentius Fabricius, which may be found in the *Miscellanea Curiosa*, An. 2.

\*\* The reader will find some of the most ridiculous of these accusations, in the character of a Papist's belief, by the Archbishop of York, in 1762, "written for a Lady to preserve her from the dangers of Popery." Among other articles of the creed, which he imputes to them, is the following: "That Christ is the Saviour of men only, but of no women; for that women are saved by St. Clare and Mother Jane." — Surely, surely, such old women as the Archbishop (and I could point out many a one of the sisterhood at present) are scarcely worthy of more respectable mediators.

**T R I F L E S,**

**REPRINTED**

---

ΕΠΙΣΤΗΜΗ

ΣΧΟΛΙΑΖΟΝΤΟΣ ΔΕ ΣΧΟΛΙΑ.

ΑΡΧΑΙΑ



# TRIFLES.

## LINES

*Written on hearing that the Austrians had entered Naples.*

*Carbone Notati!*

AY — down to the dust with them, slaves as they are —  
From this hour, let the blood in their dastardly veins,  
That shrunk at the first touch of Liberty's war,  
Be suck'd out by tyrants, or stagnate in chains!  
On, on, like a cloud, through their beautiful vales,  
Ye locusts of tyranny, blasting them o'er —  
Fill, fill up their wide sunny waters, ye sails  
From each slave-mart of Europe, and poison their shore!  
Let their fate be a mock-word — let men of all lands  
Laugh out, with a scorn that shall ring to the poles.  
When each sword, that the cowards let fall from their hands,  
Shall be forged into fetters to enter their souls!  
And deep, and more deep, as the iron is driven,  
Base slaves! may the whet of their agony be,  
To think — as the Damu'd haply think of that heaven  
They had once in their reach — that they *might* have been free!  
Shame, shame — when there was not a bosom, whose heat  
Ever rose o'er the zero of ————'s heart,  
That did not, like echo, your war-hymn repeat,  
And send all its prayers with your Liberty's start —  
When the world stood in hope — when a spirit, that breathed  
The fresh air of the olden-time, whisper'd about,  
And the swords of all Italy, half-way unsheathed,  
But waited one conquering cry to flash out!  
When around you the shades of your Mighty in fame,  
Filicajas and Petrarchs, seem'd bursting to view,  
And their words and their warnings — like tongues of bright flame  
Over Freedom's Apostles — fell kindling on you!  
Good God, that in such a proud moment of life,  
Worth the history of ages — when, had you but hurl'd  
One bolt at your bloody invader, that strife  
Between freemen and tyrants had spread through the world —  
That then — oh disgrace upon manhood! — even then,  
You should falter — should cling to your pitiful breath,  
Cover down into beasts, when you might have stood men,  
And prefer the slave's life of damnation to death!  
It is strange — it is dreadful; — shout, Tyranny shout,  
Through your dungeons and palaces, "Freedom is o'er!" —  
If there lingers one spark of her light, tread it out,  
And return to your empire of darkness once more.  
For, if *such* are the braggarts that claim to be free,  
Come, Despot of Russia, thy feet let me kiss —  
Far nobler to live the brute bond-man of thee,  
Than to sully even chains by a struggle like this!  
*Paris, 1821.*

## THE INSURRECTION OF THE PAPERS.

### *A Dream.*

"It would be impossible for His Royal Highness to disengage his person from the accumulating pile of papers that encompassed it." *Lord CASTLEREAGH'S Speech upon Colonel M<sup>r</sup> MALIBON'S Appointment.*

LAST night I toss'd and turn'd in bed,  
But could not sleep — at length I said,

"I'll think of Viscount C-STL-R-GH,  
 "And of his speeches — that's the way."  
 And so it was, for instantly  
 I slept as sound as sound could be;  
 And then I dream'd — oh, frightful dream!  
 FUSELI has no such theme;  
 ——— never wrote or borrow'd  
 Any horror half so horrid!

Methought the P——E, in whisker'd state,  
 Before me at his breakfast sate:  
 On one side lay unread Petitions,  
 On t'other, Hints from five Physicians —  
*Here* tradesmen's bills, official papers,  
 Notes from my Lady, drams for vapours —  
*There* plans of saddles, tea and toast,  
 Death-warrants and the Morning-Post.

When lo! the Papers, one and all,  
 As if at some magician's call,  
 Began to flutter of themselves  
 From desk and table, floor and shelves,  
 And, cutting each some different capers,  
 Advanced — oh jacobinic papers! —  
 As though they said, "Our sole design is  
 "To suffocate His Royal Highness"  
 The leader of this vile sedition  
 Was a huge Catholic Petition:  
 With grievances so full and heavy,  
 It threaten'd worst of all the bevy.  
 Then Common-Hall Addresses came  
 In swaggering sheets, and took their aim  
 Right at the R-G—T's well-dress'd head,  
 As if *determined* to be read!  
 Next Tradesmen's Bills began to fly —  
 And tradesmen's bills we know mount high;  
 Nay, even Death-Warrants thought they'd best  
 Be lively too and join the rest.

But oh! — The basest of defections!  
 His Letter about "predilections" —  
 His own dear Letter, void of grace,  
 Now flew up in its parent's face!  
 Shock'd with this breach of filial duty,  
 He just could murmur, "*et Tu Brute?*"  
 Then sunk, subdued, upon the floor  
 At Fox's bust, to rise no more!

I waked — and pray'd, with lifted hand,  
 "Oh! never may this Dream prove true;  
 "Though Paper overwhelms the land,  
 "Let it not crush the Sovereign too!"

#### PARODY OF A CELEBRATED LETTER.

AT length, dearest FREDDY, the moment is nigh,  
 When, with P-RC-V-L's leave, I may throw my chains by;  
 And, as time now is precious, the first thing I do  
 Is to sit down and write a wise letter to you.

. . .  
 . . .  
 . . .  
 . . .  
 . . .

I meant before now to have sent you this Letter,  
 But Y-RM—TH and I thought perhaps 'twould be better  
 To wait till the Irish affairs were decided —  
*That is*, till both Houses had posed and divided,  
 With all due appearance of hought and digestion —  
 For, though H-BTF-RD House had long settled the question,

I thought it but decent, between me and you,  
That the two other House should settle it too.

I need not remind you how cursedly bad  
Our affairs were all looking when Father went mad;  
A strait-waistcoat on him and restrictions on me, —  
A more *limited* Monarchy could not well be.  
I was call'd upon then, in that moment of puzzle,  
To choose my own Minister — just as they muzzle  
A playful young bear, and then mock his disaster  
By bidding him choose out his own dancing-master.

I thought the best way, as a dutiful son,  
Was to do as Old Royalty's self would have done.  
So I sent word to say I would keep the whole batch in,  
The same chest of tools, without cleansing or patching —  
For tools of this kind, like MARTINUS's sconce,\*  
Would lose all their beauty if purified once;  
And think — only think — if our Father should find,  
Upon graciously coming again to his mind,  
That improvement had spoil'd any favourite adviser —  
That R-SE was grown honest, or W-STM-REL-ND wiser —  
That R-D-R was, even by one twinkle, the brighter —  
Or L-V-RP-L's speeches but half a pound lighter —  
What a shock to his old royal heart it would be!  
No! — far were such dreams of improvement from me,  
And it pleased me to find at the house, where, you know,  
There's such good mutton-cutlets and strong curaçoa,\*\*  
That the Marchioness call'd me a duteous old boy,  
And my Y-RM-TR's red whiskers grew redder for joy!

You know, my dear FREDDY, how oft, if I *would*,  
By the law of last Sessions, I *might* have done good.  
I *might* have withheld these political noodles  
From knocking their heads against hot Yankee Doodles;  
I *might* have told Ireland I pitied her lot,  
Might have soothed her with hope — but you know I did not.  
And my wish is, in truth, that the best of old fellows  
Should not, on recovering, have cause to be jealous,  
But find that, while he has been laid on the shelf,  
We've been all of us nearly as mad as himself.  
You smile at my hopes — but the Doctors and I  
Are the last that can think the K-NG ever will die!

A new era's arrived — though you'd hardly believe it —  
And all things, of course, must be new to receive it.  
New villas, new fêtes (which even WAITMAN attends) —  
New saddles, new helmets, and — why not *new friends*?

\* \* \*

I repeat it — “New Friends” — for I cannot describe  
The delight I am in with this P-RE-V-L tribe.  
Such capering — such vapouring! — such rigour — such vigour!  
North, South, East, and West, they have cut such a figure,  
That soon they will bring the whole world round our ears,  
And leave us no friends — but Old Nick and Algiers.  
When I think of the glory they've beam'd on my chains,  
'Tis enough quite to turn my illustrious brains;  
It is true we are bankrupts in commerce and riches,  
But think how we furnish our Allies with breeches!  
We've lost the warm hearts of the Irish, 'tis granted,  
But then we've got Java, an island much wanted,  
To put the last lingering few who remain  
Of the Walcheren warriors out of their pain.  
Then, how WELLINGTON fights! and how squabbles his brother!  
For Papists the one, and *with* Papists the other;  
One crushing NAPOLEON by taking a city,  
While t'other lays waste a whole Cath'lic Committee!  
Oh, deeds of renown! shall I boggle or flinch,

\* The antique shield of Martinus Scriblerus, which, upon scouring, turn'd out to be only old sconce.

\*\* The letter-writer's favourite luncheon.



With such prospects before me? — by Jove, not an inch.  
 No — let *England's* affairs go to rack, if they will,  
 We'll look after th' affairs of the *Continent* still,  
 And, with nothing at home but starvation and riot,  
 Find Lisbon in bread and keep Sicily quiet.  
 I am proud to declare I have no predilections, —  
 My heart is a sieve, where some scatter'd affections  
 Are just danced about for a moment or two,  
 And the *finer* they are, the more sure to run through:  
 Neither have I resentments, nor wish there should come ill  
 To mortal — except (now I think on't) *BEAU BR-MM-L*,  
 Who threaten'd, last year, in a superfine passion,  
 To cut *me*, and bring the old *K-XG* into fashion.  
 This is all I can lay to my conscience at present.  
 When such is my temper, so neutral, so pleasant,  
 So royally free from all troublesome feelings,  
 So little encumber'd by faith in my dealings  
 (And, that I'm consistent, the world will allow, —  
 What I was at Newmarket, the same I am now) —  
 When such are my merits (you know I hate cracking),  
 I hope, like the vender of best Patent Blacking,  
 "To meet with the generous and kind approbation  
 "Of a candid, enlighten'd, and liberal nation."

By the bye, ere I close this magnificent Letter  
 (No man except *POLE* could have writ you a better),  
 'Twould please me if those, whom I've humbug'd so long  
 With the notion (good men!) that I knew right from wrong,  
 Would a few of them join me — mind, only a few —  
 To let *too* much light in on me never would do;  
 But even *GREY's* brightness shan't make me afraid,  
 While I've *C-MD-N* and *ELD-N* to fly to for shade;  
 Nor will *HOLLAND's* clear intellect do us much harm,  
 While there's *W-STM-REL-ND* near him to weaken the charm.  
 As for *MOIRA's* high spirit, if aught can subdue it,  
 Sure joining with *H-RTF-RD* and *Y-RM-TH* will do it;  
 Between *R-D-R* and *WH-RT-N* let *SHERIDAN* sit,  
 And their fogs will soon quench even *SHERIDAN's* wit;  
 And against all the pure public feeling that glows  
 Even in *WHITEREAD* himself we've a host in *G-RGE R-SE!*  
 So, in short, if they wish to have Places, they may,  
 And I'll thank you to tell all these matters to *GREY*,  
 Who, I doubt not, will write (as there's no time to lose)  
 By the twopenny post to tell *GREENVILLE* the news;  
 And now, dearest *FRED* (though I've no predilection),  
 Believe me your's always with truest affection.

P. S. — A copy of this is to *P-RC-V-L* going —  
 Good Lord! how *St. Stephen's* will ring with his crowing!

#### ANACREONTIC — TO A PLUMASSIER.

FINE and feathery artisan!  
 Best of Plumists, if you can  
 With your art so far presume,  
 Make for me a P——E's Plume —  
 Feathers soft and feathers rare,  
 Such as suits a P——E to wear!

First, thou downiest of men!  
 Seek me out a fine Pea-hen;  
 Such a Hen, so tall and grand,  
 As by Juno's side might stand,  
 If there were no Cocks at hand!  
 Seek her feathers, soft as down,  
 Fit to shine on P——E's crown;  
 If thou canst not find them stupid!  
 Ask the way of *PRIOR's* Cupid.

Ranging these in order due,  
 Pluck me next an old Cuckoo;

Emblem of the happy fates  
Of easy, kind, cornuted mates!  
Pluck him well — be sure you do. —  
Who wouldn't be an old Cuckoo.  
Thus to have his plumage bless'd,  
Beaming on a R-y-I crest?

Bravo, Plumist! — now what bird  
Shall we find for Plume the third?  
You must get a learned Owl,  
Blackest of black-letter fowl —  
Bigot bird that hates the light,  
Foe to all that's fair and bright!  
Seize his quills (so form'd to pen  
Books that shun the search of men, —  
Books that, far from every eye,  
In "swelter'd venom sleeping" lie!)  
Stick them in between the two,  
Proud Pea-hen and old Cuckoo!

Now you have the triple feather,  
Bind the kindred stems together  
With a silken tie, whose hue  
Once was brilliant Buff and Blue;  
Sullied now — alas! how much! —  
Only fit for Y-NN—TN's touch.  
There — enough — thy task is done;  
Present worthy G—GE's Son!  
Now, beneath, in letters neat,  
Write "I SERVE," and all's complete.

## EXTRACTS

## FROM THE DIARY OF A POLITICIAN.

*Wednesday.*

THROUGH M-NCH-ST-R Square took a canter just now —  
Met the *old yellow chariot*, and made a low bow.  
This I did, of course, thinking 'twas loyal and civil,  
But got such a look — oh, 'twas black as the devil!  
How unlucky! — *incog.* he was travelling about,  
And I, like a noodle, must go find him out!

*Mem.* — when next by the old yellow chariot I ride,  
To remember there is nothing Princely inside.

*Thursday.*

At Levee to-day made another sad blunder —  
What *can* be come over me lately, I wonder?  
The P—E was as cheerful as if, all his life,  
He had never been troubled with Friends or a Wife —  
"Fine weather," says he — to which I, who *must* prate,  
Answer'd, "Yes, Sir, but *changeable* rather, of late."  
He took it, I fear, for he look'd somewhat gruff,  
And handled his new pair of whiskers so rough,  
That before all the courtiers I fear'd they'd come off,  
And then, Lord! how GERAMB would triumphantly scoff!

*Mem.* — to buy for son DICKY some unguent or lotion  
To nourish his whiskers — sure road to promotion!"

*Saturday.*

Last night a Concert — vastly gay —  
Given by Lady C-STL-R—GN.  
My Lord loves music, and, we know,  
Has two strings always to his bow.

\* England is not the only country where merit of this kind is noticed and rewarded. "I remember," says Tavernier, "to have seen one of the King of Persia's porters, whose mustachios were so long that he could tie them behind his neck, for which reason he had a double pension."

In choosing songs, the R-G-NT named  
 "Had I a heart for falsehood framed."  
 While gentle H-RTE-RD begg'd and pray'd  
 For "Young I am, and sore afraid."

### KING CRACK\* AND HIS IDOLS.

*Written after the late Negotiation for a new M-n-stry.*

KING CRACK was the best of all possible Kings  
 (At least, so his Courtiers would swear to you gladly),  
 But CRACK now and then would do het'rodox things,  
 And, at last, took to worshipping *Images* sadly.  
 Some broken-down IDOLS, that long had been placed  
 In his Father's old *Cabinet*, pleased him so much  
 That he knelt down and worshipp'd, though — such was his taste! —  
 They were monstrous to look at and rotten to touch!  
 And these were the beautiful Gods of King CRACK! —  
 Till his People, disdaining to worship such things,  
 Cried aloud, one and all, "Come, your Godships must pack —  
 "You will not do for us, though you *may* do for Kings."  
 Then, trampling the gross IDOLS under their feet,  
 They sent CRACK a petition, beginning, "Great Caesar!  
 "We are willing to worship, but only entreat  
 "That you'll find us some *decenter* Godheads than these are."  
 "I'll try," says King CRACK — then they furnish'd him models  
 Of better-shaped Gods, but he sent them all back;  
 Some were chisell'd too fine, some had heads 'stead of noddles,  
 In short, they were all *much* too godlike for CRACK!  
 So he took to his darling old IDOLS again,  
 And, just mending their legs and new bronzing their faces,  
 In open defiance of Gods and of men,  
 Set the monsters up grinning once more in their places!

### WREATHS FOR MINISTERS.

*An Anacreontic.*

HITHER, FLORA, Queen of Flowers!  
 Haste thee from Old Brompton's bowers —  
 Or (if sweeter that abode),  
 From the King's well-odour'd Road,  
 Where each little nursery bud  
 Breathes the dust and quaffs the mud!  
 Hither come, and gaily twine  
 Brightest herbs and flowers of thine  
 Into wreaths for those who rule us —  
 Those who rule and (some say) fool us:  
 FLORA, sure, will love to please  
 England's HOUSEHOLD DEITIES!"

First you must then, willy-nilly,  
 Fetch me many an orange lily —  
 Orange of the darkest dye  
 Irish G-YF-RD can supply!  
 Choose me out the longest sprig,  
 And stick it in old ELD-N's wig!

Find me next a Poppy posy,  
 Type of his harangues so dozy,  
 Garland gaudy, dull and cool,

\* One of those antediluvian princes with whom Manetho and Whiston seem so intimately acquainted. If we had the *Memoirs* of Thoth, from which Manetho compiled his *History*, we should find, I dare say, that CRACK was only a Regent, and that he, perhaps, succeeded Typhon, who (as Whiston says) was the last king of the Antediluvian Dynasty.

\*\* The ancients, in like manner, crowned their Lares, or Household Gods. — See Juvenal, sat. 9. v. 138. Pintarch too tells us that Household Gods were then, as they are now, "much given to War and penal Statutes." *ῥιγνῶδες καὶ ποινικοὺς δαίμονας.*



For the head of L-VRP-L! —  
 'Twill console his brilliant brows  
 For that loss of laurel boughs  
 Which they suffer'd (what a pity!)  
 On the road to Paris City.

Next, our C-STL-R—GU to crown,  
 Bring me, from the County Down,  
 Wither'd Shamrocks, which have been  
 Gilded o'er to hide the green —  
 (Such as H—DE—T brought away  
 From Pall-Mall last Patrick's Day).<sup>\*</sup>  
 Stitch the garland through and through  
 With shabby threads of every hue —  
 And as, Goddess! — *entre nous* —  
 His Lordship loves (though best of men)  
 A little torture now and then,  
 Crimp the leaves, thou first of Syrens!  
 Crimp them with thy curling-irons.

That's enough — away, away —  
 Had I leisure, I could say  
 How the *oldest rose* that grows  
 Must be pluck'd to deck Old R—SE, —  
 How the Doctor's brow should smile  
 Crown'd with wreaths of camomile!  
 But time presses. — To thy taste  
 I leave the rest; so, prithee, haste!

## THE NEW COSTUME OF THE MINISTERS.

— NOVA MONSTRA CREAVIT.  
 OVID. *Met lib. i. v. 437.*

HAVING sent off the troops of brave Major CAMAC,  
 With a swinging horse-tail at each valorous back,  
 And such helmets — God bless us! — as never deck'd any  
 Male creature before, except Signor GIOVANNI —  
 "Let's see," said the R-G-NT (like TITUS, perplex'd  
 With the duties of empire), "whom *shall* I dress next?"  
 He looks in the glass — but perfection is there,  
 Wig, whiskers, and chin-tufts all right to a hair;"  
 Not a single ex-curl on his forehead he traces —  
 For curls are like Ministers, strange as the case is,  
 The *false* they are, the more firm in their places.

His coat he next views — but the coat who could doubt?  
 For his Y-RM-TH's own Frenchified hand cut it out;  
 Every pucker and seam were made matters of state,  
 And a Grand Household Council was held on each plait!

Then whom shall he dress? Shall he new-rig his brother,  
 Great C-ME-RL-ND's Duke, with some kickshaw or other?  
 And kindly invent him more Christian-like shapes  
 For his feather-bed neckcloths and pillory capes?  
 Ah! no — here his ardour would meet with delays,  
 For the Duke had been lately pack'd up in new Stays,  
 So complete for the winter, he saw very plain  
 'Twould be devilish hard work to *unpack* him again!

So, what's to be done? — there's the MINISTERS, bless 'em! —  
 As he *made* the puppets, why shouldn't he *dress* 'em?  
 "An excellent thought! — call the tailors — be nimble —  
 "Let Cum bring his spy-glass, and H-RTF-RD her thimble;

\* Certain tinsel imitations of the Shamrock, which are distributed by the servants of C——n House every Patrick's-Day.

"That model of princes, the Emperor Commodus, was particularly luxurious in the dressing and ornamenting of his hair. His conscience, however, would not suffer him to trust himself with a barber, and he used, accordingly, to burn off his beard. "Timore tonsoris," says Lampridius. — (Hist. August. Scriptor.) The dissolute Aelius Verus, too, was equally attentive to the decoration of his wig. — (See Jul. Capitolin.) Indeed, this was not the *only* princely trait in the character of Verus, as he had likewise a most hearty and dignified contempt for his Wife. — See his insulting answer to her in Spartianus.

"While Y-RM—TH shall give us, in spite of all quizzers,  
 "The last Paris cut with his true Gallic scissors."

So saying, he calls C-STL-R-GH, and the rest  
 Of his heaven-born statesmen, to come and be dress'd.  
 While Y-RM—TH, with snip-like and brisk expedition,  
 Cuts up, all at once, a large Cath'lic Petition  
 In long tailors' measures (the P—E crying "Well done!")  
 And first puts in hand my Lord Chancellor ELD-N.

### OCCASIONAL ADDRESS

*For the Opening of the New Theatre of St. St-ph-n, intended to have been spoken  
 by the Proprietor, in full Costume, on the 24th of November.*

THIS day a New House, for your edification,  
 We open, most thinking and right-headed nation!  
 Excuse the materials — though rotten and bad,  
 They're the best that for money just now could be had;  
 And, if echo the charm of such houses should be,  
 You will find it shall echo my speech to a T.

As for actors, we've got the old Company yet,  
 The same motley, odd, tragi-comical set:  
 And, considering they all were but clerks t'other day,  
 It is truly surprising how well they can play.  
 Our Manager (he who in Ulster was nursed,  
 And sung *Erin go Bragh* for the galleries first,  
 But, on finding Pitt-interest a much better thing,  
 Changed his note, of a sudden, to *God save the King!*)  
 Still wise as he's blooming, and fat as he's clever,  
 Himself and his speeches as *lengthy* as ever,  
 Here offers you still the full use of his breath,  
 Your devoted and long-winded prosier till death!

You remember, last season, when things went perverse on,  
 We had to engage (as a block to rehearse on)  
 One Mr. V-NS-TT-RT, a good sort of person,  
 Who's also employ'd for this season to play  
 In "Raising the Wind," and "the Devil to Pay."  
 We expect too — at least we've been plotting and planning —  
 To get that great actor from Liverpool, C-XX-XG;  
 And, as at the Circus there's nothing attracts  
 Like a good *single combat* brought in 'twixt the acts,  
 If the Manager should, with the help of Sir P-PH-M,  
 Get up new *diversions*, and C-XX-XG should stop 'em,  
 Who knows but we'll have to announce in the papers,  
 "Grand fight — second time — with additional capers."  
 Be your taste for the ludicrous, humdrum, or sad,  
 There is plenty of each in this House to be had;  
 Where our Manager ruleth, there weeping will be,  
 For a *dead hand at tragedy* always was he;  
 And there never was dealer in dagger and cup,  
 Who so *smilingly* got all his tragedies up.  
 His powers poor Ireland will never forget,  
 And the widows of Walcheren weep o'er them yet.

So much for the actors. — For secret machinery,  
 Traps, and deceptions, and shifting of scenery,  
 Y-RM—TH and CUM are the best we can find  
 To transact all that trickery business behind.  
 The former's employ'd too to teach us French jigs,  
 Keep the whiskers in curl, and look after the wigs.

In taking my leave, now I've only to say  
 A few *Seats in the House*, not as yet sold away,  
 May be had of the Manager, PAT C-STL-R-GH.

## THE SALE OF THE TOOLS.

Instrumenta regni.—TACITUS.

HERE'S a choice set of Tools for you, Gemmen and Ladies,  
 They'll fit you quite handy, whatever your trade is  
 (Except it be *Cabinet-making*. — I doubt  
 In that delicate service they're rather worn out;  
 Though their owner — bright youth! — if he'd had his own will,  
 Would have bungled away with them joyously still).  
 You can see they've been pretty well *hack'd* — and, alack!  
 What tool is there job after job will not hack?  
 Their edge is but dullish, it must be confess'd,  
 And their temper, like *ELL-NER-GH's*, none of the best;  
 But you'll find them good hard-working Tools, upon trying —  
 Weren't but for their *brass*, they are well worth the buying;  
 They're famous for making *blinds*, *sliders*, and *screens*,  
 And they're, some of them, excellent *turning* machines!

The first Tool I'll put up (they call it a *Chancellor*)  
 Heavy concern to both purchaser and seller. —  
 Though made of pig-iron, yet (worthy of note 'tis)  
 'Tis ready to melt at a half-minute's notice.  
 Who bids? Gentle buyer! 'twill turn as thou shapest —  
 'Twill make a good thumb-screw to torture a Papist;  
 Or else a cramp-iron, to stick in the wall  
 Of some church that old women are fearful will fall;  
 Or better, perhaps (for I'm guessing at random),  
 A heavy *drag-chain* for some Lawyer's old *Tandem*!  
 Will nobody bid? It is cheap, I am sure, Sir —  
 Once, twice — going, going — thrice — gone! — It is yours, Sir.  
 To pay ready money you sha'n't be distress'd,  
 As a *bill at long date* suits the *CHANCELLOR* best.

Come, where's the next Tool? — Oh! 'tis here in a trice —  
 This implement, Gemmen! at first was a *Vice* —  
 (A tenacious and close sort of Tool, that will let  
 Nothing out of its grasp it once happens to get)  
 But it since has received a new coating of *Tin*,  
 Bright enough for a Prince to behold himself in!  
 Come, what shall we say for it? briskly! bid on,  
 We'll the sooner get rid of it — going — quite gone!  
 God be with it! Such Tools, if not quickly knock'd down,  
 Might at last cost their owner — how much? why, a *Crown*!

The next Tool I'll set up has hardly had handsel or  
 Trial as yet, and is *also* a *Chancellor* —  
 Such dull things as these should be sold by the gross;  
 Yet, dull as it is, 'twill be found to *shave close*,  
 And, like *other* close shavers, some courage to gather,  
 This *blade* first began by a flourish on *leather*!  
 You shall have it for nothing — then, marvel with me  
 At the terrible *tinkering* work there must be,  
 Where a Tool, such as this is (I'll leave you to judge it),  
 Is placed by ill luck at the top of *the Budget*!

## LITTLE MAN AND LITTLE SOUL.

*A Ballad to the Tune of "There was a little Man, and he wooed a little Maid"*  
*dedicated to the Right Hon. Ch-rl-s Abb-tt.*

Arcades ambo.  
 Et cant- are pares.

1813.

THERE was a little Man, and he had a little Soul,  
 And he said, "Little Soul, let us try, try, try,  
 "Whether it's within our reach  
 "To make up a little Speech,  
 "Just between little you and little I, I, I,  
 "Just between little you and little I!" —

Then said his little Soul,  
 Peeping from her little hole,



"I protest, little Man, you are stout, stout, stout,  
 "But, if it's not uncivil,  
 "Pray tell me, what the devil  
 "Must our little, little speech be about, bout, bout,  
 "Must our little, little speech be about?"

The little Man look'd big,  
 With th' assistance of his wig,  
 And he call'd his little Soul to order, order, order,  
 Till she fear'd he'd make her jog in  
 To jail, like Thomas Croggan,  
 (As she wasn't Duke or Earl) to reward her, ward her, ward her,  
 As she wasn't Duke or Earl, to reward her.

The little Man then spoke,  
 "Little Soul, it is no joke,  
 "For, as sure as J-CKY F-LL-R loves a sup, sup, sup,  
 "I will tell the Prince and People  
 "What I think of Church and Steeple,  
 "And my little patent plan to prop them up, up, up,  
 "And my little patent plan to prop them up."

Away then, cheek by jowl,  
 Little Man and little Soul  
 Went, and spoke their little speech to a tittle, tittle, tittle,  
 And the world all declare  
 That this priggish little pair  
 Never yet in all their lives look'd so little, little, little,  
 Never yet in all their lives look'd so little.

## REINFORCEMENTS FOR LORD WELLINGTON.

— suosque tibi commendat Troja PENATES,  
 Hos cape fatorum comites.—VIRGIL.

1813.

As recruits in these times are not easily got,  
 And the Marshal *must* have them — pray, why should we not,  
 As the last and, I grant it, the worst of our loans to him,  
 Ship off the Ministry, body and bones to him?  
 There's not in all England, I'd venture to swear,  
 Any men we could half so conveniently spare,  
 And, though they've been helping the French for years past,  
 We may thus make them useful to England at last.  
 C-STL-R-GH in our sieges might save some disgraces,  
 Being used to the *taking* and *keeping* of *places*;  
 And Volunteer C-XX-XG, still ready for joining,  
 Might show off his talent for sly *undermining*.  
 Could the Household but spare us its glory and pride,  
 Old H-DE-T at *horn-works* again might be tried,  
 And the Ch-f J-ST-CE make a *bold charge* at his side!  
 While V-XS-TT-RT could victual the troops *upon tick*,  
 And the Doctor look after the baggage and sick.

Nay, I do not see why the great R-G-XT himself  
 Should, in times such as these, stay at home on the shelf: —  
 Though through narrow defiles he's not fitted to pass,  
 Yet who could resist if he bore down *en masse*?  
 And though oft, of an evening, perhaps he might prove,  
 Like our brave Spanish Allies, "unable to move;"<sup>1</sup>  
 Yet there's *one* thing in war, of advantage unbounded,  
 Which is, that he could not with ease be *surrounded*!

In my next, I shall sing of their arms and equipment!  
 At present no more but — good luck to the shipment!

## LORD WELLINGTON AND THE MINISTERS.

1813.

So gently in peace Alcibiades smiled,  
 While in battle he shone forth so terribly grand,  
 That the emblem they graved on his seal was a child,  
 With a thunderbolt placed in its innocent hand.

1 The character given to the Spanish soldier, in Sir John Murray's memorable dispatch.

Oh, WELLINGTON! long as such Ministers wield  
 Your magnificent arm, the same emblem will do;  
 For, while they're in the Council and you in the Field,  
 We've the *babies* in *them*, and the *thunder* in *you*!

## TO LADY HOLLAND,

*On Napoleon's Legacy of a Snuff-Box.*

GIFT of the hero, on his dying day,  
 To her, whose pity watch'd, for ever nigh;  
 Oh! could he see the proud, the happy ray,  
 This relic lights up on her generous eye,  
 Sighing, he'd feel how easy 'tis to pay  
 A friendship all his kingdoms could not buy.  
*Paris, July, 1821.*

## CORRESPONDENCE

*Between a Lady and Gentleman, upon the Advantage of (what is called) "having Law on one's Side."*

"LEGGE AUREA,  
 S' ci piace, ci lice."

## THE GENTLEMAN'S PROPOSAL.

COME, fly to these arms, nor let beauties so bloomy  
 To one frigid owner be tied;  
 Your prudes may revile, and your old ones look gloomy,  
 But, dearest! we've LAW on our side.  
 Oh! think the delight of two lovers congenial,  
 Whom no dull decorums divide;  
 Their error how sweet, and their raptures how *venial*,  
 When once they've got LAW on their side!  
 'Tis a thing that in every King's reign has been done, too:  
 Then why should it now be decried?  
 If the Father has done it, why shouldn't the Son too?  
 For so argues LAW on our side!  
 And, even should our sweet violation of duty  
 By cold-blooded jurors be tried,  
 They can *but* bring it in "a misfortune," my beauty!  
 As long as we've LAW on our side.

## THE LADY'S ANSWER.

HOLD, hold, my good Sir! go a little more slowly;  
 For, grant me so faithless a bride,  
 Such sinners as we are a little too *lowly*,  
 To hope to have LAW on our side.  
 Had you been a great Prince, to whose star shining o'er 'em  
 The People should look for their guide,  
 Then your Highness (and welcome!) might kick down decorum —  
 You'd always have LAW on your side.  
 Were you even an old Marquis, in mischief grown hoary,  
 Whose heart, though it long ago died  
 To the *pleasures* of vice, is alive to its *glory* —  
 You still would have LAW on your side!  
 But for *you*, Sir, crim. con. is a path full of troubles;  
 By my advice therefore abide,  
 And leave the pursuit to those Princes and Nobles  
 Who have *such* a LAW on their side!

## HORACE, ODE xi. LIB. ii.

*Freely translated, by G. R. <sup>1</sup>*

- <sup>2</sup> COME, Y-ARM—TH, my boy, never trouble your brains  
About what your old croney,  
The EMPEROR BONEY,  
Is doing or brewing on Muscovy's plains:
- <sup>3</sup> Nor tremble, my lad, at the state of our granaries; —  
Should there come famine,  
Still plenty to cram in  
You always shall have, my dear Lord of the Stannaries!  
Brisk let us revel, while revel we may,
- <sup>4</sup> For the gay bloom of fifty soon passes away,  
And then people get fat,  
And infirm, and — all that,
- <sup>5</sup> And a wig (I confess it) so clumsily sits,  
That it frightens the little Loves out of their wits.
- <sup>6</sup> Thy whiskers, too, Y-ARM—TH! — alas, even they,  
Though so rosy they burn,  
Too quickly must turn  
(What a heart-breaking change for thy whiskers!) to GREY.
- <sup>7</sup> Then why, my Lord Warden! oh! why should you fidget  
Your mind about matters you don't understand?  
Or why should you write yourself down for an idiot,  
Because "you," forsooth, "have the pen in your hand!"
- Think, think how much better  
Than scribbling a letter  
(Which both you and I  
Should avoid, by the bye) —
- <sup>8</sup> How much pleasanter 'tis to sit under the bust  
Of old CHARLEY, my friend here, and drink like a new one;  
While CHARLEY looks sulky and frowns at me, just  
As the ghost in the pantomime frowns at Don Juan!
- <sup>9</sup> To crown us, Lord Warden!  
In C-MB-RL-XD's garden  
Grows plenty of monk's-hood in venomous sprigs;  
While Otto of Roses,  
Refreshing all noses,  
Shall sweetly exhale from our whiskers and wigs.
- <sup>10</sup> What youth of the Household will cool our noyau  
In that streamlet delicious,  
That, down 'midst the dishes,  
All full of good fishes  
Romantic doth flow? —
- <sup>11</sup> Or who will repair

<sup>1</sup> This and the following are extracted from a work (which may some time or other meet the eye of the Public) entitled, "Odes of Horace, done into English by several persons of Fashion."

<sup>2</sup> Quid bellicosus Cantaber et Scythes

Hirpine Quincti, cogitet, Adria

Divisus objecto, remittas

Quaerere.

<sup>3</sup> Nec trepides in usum

Poecentis aevi pauca.

<sup>4</sup> ——— Fugit retro

Levis juvenas et decor.

<sup>5</sup> Pelleute lascivos amores

Canicie.

<sup>6</sup> ——— Neque uno Luna rubens nitet

Vultu.

<sup>7</sup> ——— Quid aetereis minorem

Consiliis animum fatigas?

<sup>8</sup> Cur non sub alta vel platano, vel hac

Piuu jacentes sic temere ———

<sup>9</sup> ——— rosa

Canos odorati capillos

Dum licet, Assyriaque nardo

Poetamus uncti.

<sup>10</sup> ——— Quis puer ocyus

Restingnet ardentis Falerni

Pocula praetereunte lympba?

<sup>11</sup> Quis ——— cliciet domo

Lyden?



Unto M———Sq——e,  
 And see if the gentle *Marchesa* be there?  
 Go—bid her haste hither,  
<sup>1</sup> And let her bring with her  
 The newest No-Popery Sermon that's going —  
<sup>2</sup> Oh! let her come with her dark tresses flowing,  
 All gentle and juvenile, curly and gay,  
 In the manner of ACKERMANN'S Dresses for May!

## HORACE, ODE xxii. LIB. i.

*Freely translated by Lord Eld-n.*

- <sup>3</sup> THE man who keeps a conscience pure  
 (If not his own, at least his Prince's),  
 Through toil and danger walks secure,  
 Looks big, and black, and never winces!
- <sup>4</sup> No want has he of sword or dagger,  
 Cock'd hat or ringlets of GERAMB;  
 Though Peers may laugh, and Papists swagger,  
 He does not care one single d-mu!
- <sup>5</sup> Whether 'midst Irish chairmen going,  
 Or, through St. Giles's alleys dim,  
 'Mid drunken Sheelahs, blasting, blowing,  
 No matter — 'tis all one to him.
- <sup>6</sup> For instance, I, one evening late,  
 Upon a gay vacation sally,  
 Singing the praise of Church and State,  
 Got (God knows how) to Cranbourne-Alley.  
 When lo! an Irish Papist darted  
 Across my path, gaunt, grim, and big —  
 I did but frown, and off he started,  
 Scared at me even without my wig!
- <sup>7</sup> Yet a more fierce and raw-boned dog  
 Goes not to Mass in Dublin City,  
 Nor shakes his brogue o'er Allen's Bog,  
 Nor spouts in Catholic Committee!
- <sup>8</sup> Oh! place me 'midst O'ROURKES, O'TOOLEE,  
 The ragged royal blood of TARA;

1 ——— Eburna dic age cum lyra (qu. *liar-a*)

Maturet.

2 Incomtum Lacaenae

More comam religata nodum.

3 luteus vitae scelerisque purus.

4 Non eget Mauri jaculis neque arcu,

Nec venenatis gravida sagittis,

Fusce, pharetra.

5 Sive per Syrteis iter aestuosas,

Sive facturus per inhospitem

Caucasum, vel quae loca fabulosus

Lambit Hydaspes.

The Noble Translator had, at first, laid the scene of these imagined dangers of his *Mau* of Conscience among the Papists of Spain, and had translated the words "*quae loca fabulosus lambit Hydaspes*," thus— "*The fabling Spaniard licks the French*;" but, recollecting that it is our interest just now to be respectful to *Spanish* Catholics (though there is certainly no earthly reason for our being even commonly civil to *Irish* ones), he altered the passage as it stands at present.

6 Namque me silva lupus in Sabina,

Dum meam canto Lalagen, et ultra

Terminum curis vagor expeditis

Fugit inermem.

I cannot help calling the reader's attention to the peculiar ingenuity with which these lines are paraphrased. Not to mention the happy conversion of the Wolf into a Papist (seeing that *Romulus* was suckled by a Wolf, that Rome was founded by *Romulus*, and that the Pope has always reigned at Rome) there is something particularly neat in supposing "*ultra terminum*" to mean vacation-time; and then the modest consciousness with which the Noble and Learned Translator has avoided touching upon the words "*curis expeditis*" (or, as it has been otherwise read, *causis expeditis*), and the felicitous idea of his being "*inermis*" when "*without his wig*," are altogether the most delectable specimens of paraphrase in our language.

7 Quale portentum neque militaris

Daunia in latis alit aesculetis,

Nec Jubae tellus generat, leonum

Arida nutrix.

8 Pone me pigris ubi nulla campis

Arbor aestiva recreatur aura:

Quid latus mundi, nebulae, malusque

Jupiter urget.

- Or place me where DICK M-RT-N rules  
 The houseless wilds of CONNEMARA; —  
 1 Of Church and State I'll warble still,  
 Though even DICK M-RT-N's self should grumble;  
 Sweet Church and State, like JACK and JILL,  
 2 So lovingly upon a hill —  
 Ah! ne'er like JACK and JILL to tumble!

## HORACE, ODE i. LIB. iii.

## A FRAGMENT.

Odi profanum vulgus et arceo.  
 Favete linguis: carmina non prius  
 Audita, Musarum sacerdos,  
 Virginitus puerisque canto.  
 Regem tremendorum in proprios greges,  
 Reges in ipsos imperium est Jovis.

1813.

I HATE thee, oh Mob! as my Lady hates delf,  
 To Sir Francis I'll give up thy claps and thy hisses,  
 Leave old Magna Charta to shift for itself,  
 And, like G-DW-N, write books for young masters and misses.  
 Oh! it is not high rank that can make the heart merry,  
 Even monarchs themselves are not free from mishap;  
 Though the Lords of Westphalia must quake before Jerry,  
 Poor Jerry himself has to quake before Nap.

## HORACE, ODE xxxviii. LIB. i.

## A FRAGMENT.

Persicus odi, puer, apparatus:  
 Displacent nexae philyra coronae.  
 Mitte sectari Rosa quo locorum  
 Sera moretur.

Translated by a Treasury Clerk, while waiting Dinner for the Right Hon. G—rge  
 R—se.

Box, tell the Cook that I hate all nick-nackerics,  
 Fricassees, vol-au-vents, puffs, and grim-crackerics —  
 Six by the Horse-Guards! — old Georgy is late —  
 But come — lay the table-cloth — zounds! do not wait,  
 Nor stop to inquire, while the dinner is staying,  
 At which of his places Old R—s is delaying!

## TO —————.

Moria pur quando vuol, non è bisogna mutar ni faccia ni voce per esser un Angelo. 4

DIE when you will, you need not wear  
 At Heaven's Court a form more fair

I must here remark, that the said DICK M-RT-N being a very good fellow, it was not at all fair to make a "malus Jupiter" of him.

1 Dulce ridentem Lalagen amabo,  
 Dulce loquentem.

2 There cannot be imagined a more happy illustration of the inseparability of Church and State, and their (what is called) "standing and falling together," than this ancient apologue of JACK and JILL. JACK, of course, represents the State in this ingenious little allegory.

JACK fell down,  
 And broke his Crown,  
 And JILL came tumbling after.

3 The literal closeness of the version here cannot but be admired. The Translator has added a long, erudite, and flowery note upon *Roses*, of which I can merely give a specimen at present. In the first place, he ransacks the *Rosarium Politicum* of the Persian poet Sadi, with the hope of finding some *Political* *Roses*, to match the gentleman in the text—but in vain: he then tells us that Cicero accused Verres of reposing upon a cushion "*Melitensi rosa fartum*," which, from the odd mixture of words, he supposes to be a kind of *Irish* Bed of *Roses*, like Lord CASTLEREAGH's. The learned Clerk next favours us with some remarks upon a well-known punning epitaph on fair Rosamond, and expresses a most loyal hope, that, if "*Rosa munda*" mean "a Rose with clean hands," it may be found applicable to the Right Honourable Rose in question. He then dwells at some length upon the "*Rosa aurea*," which, though descriptive, in one sense, of the old Treasury Statesman, yet, as being consecrated and worn by the Pope, must of course, not be brought into the same atmosphere with him. Lastly, in reference to the words "*old Rose*," he winds up with the pathetic lamentation of the Poet, *consenuisse Rosas*. The whole note, indeed, shows a knowledge of *Roses* that is quite edifying.

4 The words addressed by Lord Herbert of Cherbury to the beautiful Nun at Murano.— See his *Life*.

Than Beauty here on earth has given;  
 Keep but the lovely looks we see —  
 The voice we hear — and you will be  
 An angel *read-made* for Heaven!

## IMPROMPTU.

*Upon being obliged to leave a pleasant party, from the want of a pair of Breeches to dress for Dinner in.*

1810.

BETWEEN Adam and me the great difference is,  
 Though a Paradise each has been forced to resign,  
 That he never wore breeches till turn'd out of his,  
 While, for want of my breeches, I'm banish'd from mine.

## WHAT'S MY THOUGHT LIKE?

Quest. — WHY is a Pump like Viscount C-STL-R-GH?

Ans. — Because it is a slender thing of wood,  
 That up and down its awkward arm doth sway,  
 And coolly spout, and spout, and spout away,  
 In one weak, washy, everlasting flood!

EPIGRAM. <sup>1</sup>

WHAT news to-day? — “Oh! worse and worse —  
 “M-c is the PR—E's Privy Purse!”  
 The PR—E's Purse! no, no, you fool,  
 You mean the PR —E's Ridicule!

## EPIGRAM.

*Dialogue between 'a Catholic Delegate and his R-y-l H-ghn-ss the D-ke of C-mb-rl-nd*

SAID his Highness to NED, with that grim face of his,  
 “Why refuse us the *Veto*, dear Catholic NEDDY?” —  
 “Because, Sir,” said NED, looking full in his phiz,  
 “You're *forbidding* enough, in all conscience, already!”

## EPIGRAM.

*Dialogue between a Dowager and her Maid on the Night of Lord Y-rm-th's Fête.*

“I WANT the Court-Guide,” said my Lady, “to look  
 “If the House, Seymour Place, be at 30 or 20” —  
 “We've lost the *Court-Guide*, Ma'am, but here's the *Red Book*,  
 “Where you'll find, I dare say, *Seymour PLACES* in plenty!”

## EPIGRAM.

*From the French.*

“I NEVER give a kiss,” says Prue,  
 “To naughty man, for I abhor it.”  
 She will not give a kiss, 'tis true —  
 She'll take one, though, and thank you for it.

## ON A SQUINTING POETESS.

To no one Muse does she her glance confine,  
 But has an eye, at once, to *all the Nine*!

## THE TORCH OF LIBERTY.

I SAW it all in Fancy's glass —  
 Herself the fair, the wild magician,

<sup>1</sup> This is a *bon-mot*, attributed, I know not how truly, to the PR-NC-SH of W-L-S. I have merely versified it.



That bid this splendid day-dream pass,  
And named each gliding apparition.

'Twas like a torch-race — such as they  
Of Greece perform'd, in ages gone,  
When the fleet youths, in long array,  
Pass'd the bright torch triumphant on.

I saw th' expectant nations stand  
To catch the coming flame in turn —  
I saw, from ready hand to hand,  
The clear, but struggling glory burn.

And, oh! their joy, as it came near,  
'Twas in itself a joy to see —  
While Fancy whisper'd in my ear,  
"That torch they pass is Liberty!"

And each, as she received the flame,  
Lighted her altar with its ray,  
Then, smiling to the next who came,  
Speeded it on its sparkling way.

From ALBION first, whose ancient shrine  
Was furnish'd with the fire already,  
COLUMBIA caught the spark divine,  
And lit a flame like ALBION's — eady.

The splendid gift then GALLIA took,  
And, like a wild Bacchante, raising  
The brand aloft, its sparkles shook,  
As she would set the world a blazing.

And, when she fired her altar, high  
It flash'd into the redd'ning air  
So fierce, that ALBION, who stood nigh,  
Shrunk, almost blinded by the glare!

Next, SPAIN — so new was light to her —  
Leap'd at the torch; but, ere the spark  
She flung upon her shrine could stir,  
'Twas quench'd, and all again was dark.

Yet no — not quench'd — a treasure worth  
So much to mortals rarely dies. —  
Again her living light look'd forth,  
And shone, a beacon, in all eyes.

Who next received the flame? — Alas!  
Unworthy NAPLES — shame of shames  
That ever through such hands should pass  
That brightest of all earthly flames!

Scarce had her fingers touch'd the torch,  
When, frightened by the sparks it shed,  
Nor waiting e'en to feel the scorch,  
She dropp'd it to the earth — and fled.

And fallen it might have long remain'd,  
But GREECE, who saw her moment now,  
Caught up the prize, though prostrate, stain'd,  
And waved it round her beauteous brow.

And Fancy bid me mark where, o'er  
Her altar as its flame ascended,  
Fair, laurel'd spirits seem'd to soar,  
Who thus in song their voices blended: —

"Shine, shine for ever, glorious flame,  
"Divinest gift of God to men!

"From GREECE thy earliest splendour came,  
"To GREECE thy ray returns again!

"Take, Freedom! take thy radiant round —  
"When dimm'd, revive — when lost, return;

"Till not a shrine through earth be found,  
"On which thy glories shall not burn!"

## EPILOGUE.

LAST night, as lonely o'er my fire I sat,  
 Thinking of cues, starts, exits, and — all that,  
 And wondering much what little knavish sprite  
 Had put it first in women's heads to write:  
 Sudden I saw — as in some witching dream —  
 A bright-blue glory round my book-case beam,  
 From whose quick-opening folds of azure light,  
 Out flew a tiny form, as small and bright  
 As Puck the Fairy, when he pops his head,  
 Some sunny morning, from a violet bed.  
 "Bless me!" I starting cried, "what imp are you?" —  
 "A small he-devil, Ma'am — my name BAS BLEU —  
 "A bookish sprite, much given to routs and reading;  
 "'Tis I who teach your spinsters of good breeding  
 "The reigning taste in chemistry and caps,  
 "The last new bounds of tuckers and of maps,  
 "And, when the waltz has twirl'd her giddy brain,  
 "With metaphysics twirl it back again!"

I view'd him, as he spoke — his hose were blue,  
 His wings — the covers of the last Review —  
 Cerulean, border'd with a jaundice hue,  
 And tinsell'd gaily o'er, for evening wear,  
 Till the next quarter brings a new-fledged pair.  
 "Inspired by me — (pursued this waggish Fairy) —  
 "That best of wives and Sapphos, Lady Mary,  
 "Votary alike of Crispin and the Muse,  
 "Makes her own splay-foot epigrams and shoes.  
 "For me the eyes of young Camilla shine,  
 "And mingle Love's blue brilliancies with mine;  
 "For me she sits apart, from coxcombs shrinking,  
 "Looks wise — the pretty soul! — and *thinks* she's thinking.  
 "By my advice Miss Indigo attends  
 "Lectures on Memory, and assures her friends,  
 "'Pon honour! — (*mimicks*) — nothing can surpass the plan  
 "'Of that professor — (*trying to recollect*) — psha! that memory-man —  
 "'That — what's his name? — him I attended lately —  
 "'Pon honour, he improved *my* memory greatly."

Here, curtsying low, I ask'd the blue-legg'd sprite,  
 What share he had in this our play to-night.  
 "Nay, there — (he cried) — there I'm guiltless quite —  
 "What! choose a heroine from that Gothic time,  
 "When no one waltz'd, and none but monks could rhyme;  
 "When lovely woman, all unschoold and wild,  
 "Blush'd without art, and without culture smiled —  
 "Simple as flowers, while yet unclass'd they shone,  
 "Ere Science call'd their brilliant world her own,  
 "Ranged the wild, rosy things in learned orders,  
 "And fill'd with Greek the garden's blushing borders? —  
 "No, no — your gentle Inas will not do —  
 "To-morrow evening, when the lights burn blue,  
 "I'll come — (*pointing downwards*) — you understand — till then adieu!"

And *has* the sprite been here? No — jests apart —  
 Howe'er man rules in science and in art,  
 The sphere of woman's glories is the heart.  
 And, if our Muse have sketch'd with pencil true  
 The wife — the mother — firm, yet gentle too —  
 Whose soul, wrapp'd up in ties itself hath spun,  
 Trembles, if touch'd in the remotest one;  
 Who loves — yet dares even Love himself disown,  
 When Honour's broken shaft supports his throne:  
 If such our Ina, she may scorn the evils,  
 Dire as they are, of Critics and — Blue Devils.

1870

1870

1870

1870

1870

1870

1870

1870

1870



**RHYMES ON THE ROAD,  
FABLES, ETC.**

**BY**

**THOMAS BROWN, THE YOUNGER.**

---

# DEDICATION.

TO THE  
RIGHT HONOURABLE LORD BYRON.

DEAR LORD BYRON,

Though this Volume should possess no other merit in your eyes than that of recalling the short time we passed together at Venice, when some of the trifles which it contains were written, you will, I am sure, receive the dedication of it with pleasure, and believe that I am,

My dear Lord,  
Ever faithfully yours,

T. B.

---

## PREFACE.

THOUGH it was the wish of the Members of the Poco-curante Society (who have lately done me the honour of electing me their Secretary) that I should prefix my name to the following Miscellany, it is but fair to them and to myself to state, that, except in the "painful pre-eminence" of being employed to transcribe their lucubrations, my claim to such a distinction in the title-page is not greater than that of any other gentleman who has contributed his share to the contents of the volume.

I had originally intended to take this opportunity of giving some account of the origin and objects of our institution, the names and characters of the different members, etc. etc. — but, as I am at present preparing for the press the first volume of the "Transactions of the Poco-curante Society," I shall reserve for that occasion all further details upon the subject; and content myself here with referring, for a general insight into our tenets, to a song which will be found in the "Miscellaneous Poems,"\* and which is sung to us on the first day of every month, by one of our oldest members, to the tune of (as far as I can recollect, being no musician) either "Nancy Dawson," or "He stole away the Bacon."

It may be as well also to state, for the information of those critics who attack with the hope of being answered, and of being thereby brought into notice, that it is the rule of this Society to return no other answer to such assailants, than is contained in the three words, "Non curat Hippocrides" (meaning, in English, "Hippocrides does not care a fig"), which were spoken two thousand years ago by the first founder of Poco-curantism, and have ever since been adopted as the leading dictum of the sect.

THOMAS BROWN.

\* See page 590.

# RHYMES ON THE ROAD,

EXTRACTED FROM THE JOURNAL

OF A

TRAVELLING MEMBER OF THE POCO-CURANTE SOCIETY, 1819.

THE Gentleman, from whose Journal the following extracts are taken, was obliged to leave England some years ago (in consequence of an unfortunate attachment, which might have ended in bringing him into Doctors' Commons), and has but very recently been able to return to England. The greater part of these poems were, as he himself mentions in his Introduction, written or composed in an old *calèche*, for the purpose of beguiling the ennui of solitary travelling; and as verses made by a gentleman in his sleep have lately been called "a *psychological* curiosity," it is to be hoped that verses made by a gentleman to keep himself awake may be honoured with some appellation equally Greek.

## INTRODUCTORY RHYMES.

*Different Attitudes in which Authors compose.—Bayes, Henry Stephens, Herodotus, etc.—Writing in Bed—in the Fields.—Plato and Sir Richard Blackmore.—Fiddling with Gloves and Twigs.—Madame de Staël.—Rhyming on the Road, in an old Calèche.*

WHAT various attitudes, and ways,  
And tricks, we authors have in writing!  
While some write sitting, some, like BAYES,  
Usually stand while they're inditing.  
Poets there are, who wear the floor out,  
Measuring a line at every stride;  
While some, like HENRY STEPHENS, pour out  
Rhymes by the dozen, while they ride.\*

HERODOTUS wrote most in bed;  
And RICHERAND, a French physician,  
Declares the clock-work of the head  
Goes best in that reclined position.  
If you consult MONTAIGNE\*\* and PLINY, on  
The subject, 'tis their joint opinion  
That Thought its richest harvest yields  
Abroad, among the woods and fields;  
That bards, who deal in small retail,  
At home may, at their counters, stop;  
But that the grove, the hill, the vale,  
Are Poesy's true wholesale shop.

And truly I suspect they're right—  
For, many a time, on summer eves,  
Just at that closing hour of light,  
When, like an eastern Prince, who leaves  
For distant war his Haram bowers,  
The Sun bids farewell to the flowers,  
Whose heads are sunk, whose tears are flowing  
'Mid all the glory of his going—  
Even I have felt, beneath those beams,  
When wand'ring through the fields alone,  
Thoughts, fancies, intellectual gleams,  
That, far too bright to be my own,  
Seem'd lent me by the Sunny Power,  
That was abroad at that still hour.

\* *Pleraque sua carmina equitans composuit.—Paravicin. Singular.*

\*\* *Mes pensées dorment, si je les assis.—MONTAIGNE.*

*Animus eorum qui in aperto aere ambulant, attollitur.—PLINY.*



If thus I've felt, how must *they* feel,  
 The few, whom genuine Genius warms,  
 And stamps upon their soul his seal,  
 Graven with Beauty's countless forms; —  
 The few upon this earth, who seem  
 Born to give truth to PLATO's dream,  
 Since in their souls, as in a glass,  
 Shadows of things divine appear —  
 Reflections of bright forms that pass  
 Through fairer worlds beyond our sphere!

But this reminds me I digress; —  
 For PLATO, too, produced, 'tis said  
 (As one indeed might almost guess),  
 His glorious visions all in bed.<sup>1</sup>  
 'Twas in his carriage the sublime  
 Sir RICHARD BLACKMORE used to rhyme;  
 And (if the wits don't do him wrong),  
 'Twixt death and epics pass'd his time,  
 Scribbling and killing all day long —  
 Like Phoebus in his car, at ease,  
 Now warbling forth a lofty song,  
 Now murdering the young Niobes.

There was a hero 'mong the Danes,  
 Who wrote, we're told, 'mid all the pains  
 And horrors of exenteration,  
 Nine charming odes, which, if you look,  
 You'll find preserved, with a translation,  
 By BARTHOLOMEW in his book.<sup>2</sup>  
 In short, 'twere endless to recite  
 The various modes in which men write.  
 Some wits are only in the mind

When beaux and belles are round them prating;  
 Some, when they dress for dinner, find  
 Their muse and valet both in waiting,  
 And manage, at the self-same time,  
 To adjust a neckcloth and a rhyme.

Some bards there are who cannot scribble  
 Without a glove, to tear or nibble,  
 Or a small twig to whisk about —  
 As if the hidden founts of Fancy,  
 Like those of water, were found out  
 By mystic tricks of rhabdomancy.  
 Such was the little feathery wand<sup>3</sup>  
 That, held for ever in the hand  
 Of her who won and wore the crown

Of female genius in this age,  
 Seen'd the conductor, that drew down  
 Those words of lightning on her page.  
 As for myself — to come at last,

To the odd way in which I write —  
 Having employed these few months past  
 Chiefly in travelling, day and night,  
 I've got into the easy mode,  
 You see, of rhyming on the road —  
 Making a way-bill of my pages,  
 Counting my stanzas by my stages —  
 'Twixt lays and re-lays no time lost —  
 In short, in two words, *writing post*.  
 My verses, I suspect, not ill  
 Resembling the crazed vehicle  
 (An old *calèche*, for which a villain

1 The only authority I know for imputing this practice to Plato and Herodotus, is a Latin poem by M. de Valois on his Bed, in which he says:

Lucifer Herodotum vidit Vesperque cubantem,  
 Desedit totos heic Plato saepe dies.

2 Eadem curâ nec minores inter cruciatus animam infelicem agenti fuit Asbiorno Prudae Danico heroi, cum Bruso ipsum, intestina extrahens, immaniter torqueret, tunc enim novem carmina cecinit, etc. — BARTHOLOMEW. *de causis contempt. mort.*

3 Made of paper, twisted up like a fan or feather.

Charged me some twenty Naps at Milan)  
 I which I wrote them — patch'd-up things,  
 On weak, but rather easy, springs,  
 Jingling along, with little in 'em,  
 And (where the road is not so rough,  
 Or deep, or lofty, as to spin 'em  
 Down precipices) safe enough. —  
 Too ready to take fire, I own,  
 And *then*, too, nearest a break-down;  
 But, for my comfort, hung so low,  
 I haven't, in falling, far to go. —  
 With all this, light, and swift, and airy,  
 And carrying (which is best of all)  
 But little for the *Doganieri*<sup>1</sup>  
 Of the Reviews to overhaul.

## RHYMES ON THE ROAD.

### EXTRACT I.

Geneva.

*View of the Lake of Geneva from the Jura*<sup>2</sup> — *Anxious to reach it before the Sun went down. — Obligated to proceed on Foot. — Alps. — Mont Blanc. — Effect of the Scene.*

'Twas late — the sun had almost shone  
 His last and best, when I ran on,  
 Anxious to reach that splendid view  
 Before the day-beams quite withdrew;  
 And feeling as all feel, on first  
 Approaching scenes where, they are told,  
 Such glories on their eyes shall burst  
 As youthful bards in dreams behold.

'Twas distant yet, and, as I ran,  
 Full often was my wistful gaze  
 Turn'd to the sun, who now began  
 To call in all his out-post rays,  
 And form a denser march of light,  
 Such as beseems a hero's flight.  
 Oh, how I wish'd for Joshua's power,  
 To stay the brightness of that hour!  
 But no — the sun still less became,  
 Diminish'd to a speck, as splendid  
 And small as were those tongues of flame,  
 That on th' Apostles' heads descended!

'Twas at this instant — while there glow'd  
 This last, intensest gleam of light —  
 Suddenly, through the opening road,  
 The valley burst upon my sight!  
 That glorious valley, with its lake,  
 And Alps on Alps in clusters swelling,  
 Mighty, and pure, and fit to make  
 The ramparts of a Godhead's dwelling!

I stood entranced and mute — as they  
 Of ISRAEL think th' assembled world  
 Will stand upon that awful day,  
 When the Ark's Light, aloft unfurl'd,  
 Among the opening clouds shall shine,  
 Divinity's own radiant sign!  
 Mighty MONT BLANC! thou wert to me,  
 That minute, with thy brow in Heaven,  
 As sure a sign of Deity

<sup>1</sup> Custom-house officers.

<sup>2</sup> Between Vattay and Gex.

As e'er to mortal gaze was given.  
 Nor ever, were I destined yet  
 To live my life twice o'er again,  
 Can I the deep-felt awe forget —  
 The ecstasy that thrill'd me then!

'Twas all that consciousness of power,  
 And life, beyond this mortal hour; —  
 Those mountings of the soul within  
 At thoughts of Heaven — as birds begin  
 By instinct in the cage to rise,  
 When near their time for change of skies —  
 That proud assurance of our claim  
 To rank among the Sons of Light,  
 Mingled with shame — oh, bitter shame! —  
 At having risk'd that splendid right,  
 For aught that earth, through all its range  
 Of glories, offers in exchange!  
 'Twas all this, at the instant brought,  
 Like breaking sunshine, o'er my thought —  
 'Twas all this, kindled to a glow  
 Of sacred zeal, which, could it shine  
 This purely ever — man might grow,  
 Even upon earth, a thing divine,  
 And be once more the creature made  
 To walk unstain'd th' Elysian shade!

No — never shall I lose the trace  
 Of what I've felt in this bright place.  
 And, should my spirit's hope grow weak,  
 Should I, oh God! e'er doubt thy power,  
 This mighty scene again I'll seek,  
 At the same calm and glowing hour,  
 And here, at the sublimest shrine  
 That Nature ever rear'd to Thee,  
 Rekindle all that hope divine,  
 And feel my immortality!

## EXTRACT I.

Venice.

*The Fall of Venice not to be lamented.—Former Glory.—Expedition against Constantinople.—Giustinianis.—Republic.—Characteristics of the old Government.—Golden Book.—Brazen Mouths.—Spies.—Dungeons.—Present Desolation.*

MOURN not for VENICE—let her rest  
 In ruin, 'mong those States unblest'd,  
 Beneath whose gilded hoofs of pride,  
 Where'er they trampled, Freedom died.  
 No—let us keep our tears for them,  
 Where'er they pine, whose fall hath been  
 Not from a blood-stain'd diadem,  
 Like that which deck'd this ocean-queen,  
 But from high daring in the cause  
 Of human Rights—the only good  
 And blessed strife, in which man draws  
 His powerful sword on land or flood.  
 Mourn not for VENICE—though her fall  
 Be awful, as if Ocean's wave  
 Swept o'er her—she deserves it all,  
 And Justice triumphs o'er her grave.  
 Thus perish every King and State  
 That run the guilty race she ran,  
 Strong but in fear, and only great  
 By outrage against God and man!  
 True, her high spirit is at rest,  
 And all those days of glory gone,  
 When the world's waters, east and west,  
 Beneath her white-wing'd commerce shone;



When, with her countless barks she went  
To meet the Orient Empire's might,\*  
And the GUSTINIANIS sent  
Their hundred heroes to that fight."

Vanish'd are all her pomps, 'tis true,  
But mourn them not—for vanish'd, too  
(Thanks to that Power, who, soon or late,  
Hurls to the dust the guilty Great),  
Are all the outrage, falsehood, fraud,  
The chains, the rapine, and the blood,  
That fill'd each spot, at home, abroad,  
Where the Republic's standard stood!

Desolate VENICE! when I track  
Thy haughty course through centuries back,—  
Thy ruthless power, obey'd but curs'd,—  
The stern machinery of thy State,  
Which hatred would, like steam, have burst,  
Had stronger fear not chill'd even hate;  
Thy perfidy, still worse than aught  
Thy own unblushing SARPI\*\*\* taught, —  
Thy friendship, which, o'er all beneath  
Its shadow, rain'd down dews of death, —\*\*\*\*  
Thy Oligarchy's Book of Gold,  
Skut against humble Virtue's name,†  
But open'd wide for slaves who sold  
Their native land to thee and shame, —††  
Thy all-pervading host of spies,  
Watching o'er every glance and breath,  
Till men look'd in each other's eyes,  
To read their chance of life or death, —  
Thy laws, that made a mart of blood,  
And legalized th' assassin's knife, —†††  
Thy sunless cells beneath the flood,  
And racks, and Leads†††† that burn out life; —  
When I review all this, and see  
What thou art sunk and crush'd to now;  
Each harpy maxim, hatch'd by thee,  
Return'd to roost on thy own brow, —  
Thy Nobles, towering once aloft,  
Now sunk in chains—in chains, that have  
Not even that borrow'd grace, which oft  
The master's fame sheds o'er the slave,  
But are as mean as e'er were given  
To stiff-neck'd Pride by angry Heaven —  
I feel the moral vengeance sweet,  
And, smiling o'er the wreck, repeat—  
"Thus perish every King and State,  
"That tread the steps which VENICE trod,  
"Strong but in fear, and only great  
"By outrage against man and God!"

\* Under the Doge Michaeli, in 1171.

\*\* "La famille entière des Justiniani, l'une des plus illustres de Venise, voulut marcher toute entière dans cette expédition; elle fournit cent combattans; c'était renouveler l'exemple d'une illustre famille de Rome: le même malheur les attendait." — *Histoire de Venise*, par DARU.

\*\*\* The celebrated Fra Paolo. The collection of maxims which this bold monk drew up at the request of the Venetian Government, for the guidance of the Secret Inquisition of State, are so atrocious as to seem rather an over-charged satire upon despotism, than a system of policy seriously inculcated, and but too readily and constantly pursued.

\*\*\*\* Conduct of Venice towards her allies and dependencies, particularly to unfortunate Padua. — Fate of Francesco Carrara, for which see DARU, vol. ii. p. 141.

† "A l'exception des trente citoyens admis au grand conseil pendant la guerre de Chiozzi, il n'est pas arrivé une seule fois que les talens ou les services aient paru à cette noblesse orgueilleuse des titres suffisans pour s'asseoir avec elle." — DARU.

†† Among those admitted to the honour of being inscribed in the *Libro d'Oro* were some families of Brescia, Treviso, and other places, whose only claim to that distinction was the zeal with which they prostrated themselves and their country at the feet of the republic.

††† By the infamous statutes of the State Inquisition, not only was assassination recognized as a regular mode of punishment, but this secret power over life was delegated to their minions at a distance, with nearly as much facility as a licence is given under the game laws of England. The only restriction seems to have been the necessity of applying for a new certificate, after every individual exercise of the power.

†††† "Les prisons des plombs, c'est-à-dire ces fournaises ardentes qu'on avait distribuées en petites cellules sous les terrasses qui couvrent le palais."

## EXTRACT III.

Venice.

*L——d B——'s Memoirs, written by himself. — Reflections, when about to read them.*

Let me, a moment—ere with fear and hope  
Of gloomy, glorious things, these leaves I ope—  
As one, in fairy tale, to whom the key  
Of some enchanter's secret halls is given,  
Doubts, while he enters, slowly, tremblingly,  
If he shall meet with shapes from hell or heaven—  
Let me, a moment, think what thousands live  
O'er the wide earth this instant, who would give,  
Gladly, whole sleepless nights to bend the brow  
Over these precious leaves, as I do now.  
How all who know—and where is he unknown?  
To what far region have his songs not flown,  
Like *PSAPHON*'s birds,\* speaking their master's name,  
In every language syllabled by Fame?—  
How all, who've felt the various spells combined  
Within the circle of that splendid mind,  
Like powers, derived from many a star, and met  
Together in some wondrous amulet,  
Would burn to know when first the Light awoke  
In his young soul,—and if the gleams that broke  
From that *Aurora* of his genius, raised  
More bliss or pain in those on whom they blazed—  
Would love to trace th' unfolding of that power,  
Which hath grown ampler, grander, every hour;  
And feel, in watching o'er its first advance,  
As did th' Egyptian traveller,\*\* when he stood  
By the young Nile, and fathom'd with his lance  
The first small fountains of that mighty flood.

They, too, who, 'mid the scornful thoughts that dwell  
In his rich fancy, tinging all its streams,  
As if the Star of Bitterness, which fell

On earth of old, and touch'd them with its beams,  
Can track a spirit, which, though driven to hate,  
From Nature's hands came kind, affectionate;  
And which, even now, struck as it is with blight,  
Comes out, at times, in love's own native light—  
How gladly all, who've watch'd these struggling rays  
Of a bright, ruin'd spirit through his lays,  
Would here inquire, as from his own frank lips,

What desolating grief, what wrongs had driven  
That noble nature into cold eclipse—

Like some fair orb that, once a sun in Heaven,  
And born, not only to surprise, but cheer  
With warmth and lustre all within its sphere,  
Is now so quench'd, that, of its grandeur, lasts  
Nought but the wide cold shadow which it casts!

Eventful volume! whatsoe'er the change  
Of scene and clime—th' adventures, bold and strange—  
The griefs—the frailties, but too frankly told—  
The loves, the feuds thy pages may unfold,  
If Truth with half so prompt a hand unlocks

His virtues as his failings—we shall find  
The record there of friendships, held like rocks,  
And enmities, like sun-touch'd snow, resign'd—  
Of fealty, cherish'd without change or chill,  
In those who served him, young, and serve him still—  
Of generous aid, given with that noiseless art  
Which wakes not pride, to many a wounded heart—  
Of acts—but, no—not from himself must aught  
Of the bright features of his life be sought.

\* *Psaphon*, in order to attract the attention of the world, taught multitudes of birds to speak his name, and then let them fly away in various directions; whence the proverb, "*Psaphonis aves*."

\*\* Bruce.

While they who court the world, like MILTON's cloud,\*  
 "Turn forth their silver lining" on the crowd,  
 This gifted Being wraps himself in night,  
 And, keeping all that softens, and adorns,  
 And gilds his social nature, hid from sight,  
 Turns but its darkness on a world he scorns.

EXTRACT IV.

Venice.

*The English to be met with every where. — Alps and Threadneedle-street. — The Simplon and the Stocks. — Rage for travelling. — Blue-Stockings among the Wahabees. — Parasols and Pyramids. — Mrs. Hopkins and the Wall of China.*

AND is there then no earthly place  
 Where we can rest, in dream Elysian,  
 Without some cursed, round English face,  
 Popping up near, to break the vision?

'Mid northern lakes, 'mid southern vines,  
 Unholy cits we're doom'd to meet:  
 Nor highest Alps nor Apennines  
 Are sacred from Threadneedle-street!

If up the Simplon's path we wind,  
 Fancying we leave this world behind,  
 Such pleasant sounds salute one's ear  
 As — "Baddish news from 'Change, my dear —  
 "The Fnnds — (pew, curse this ugly hill!)  
 "Are lowering fast — (what! higher still?) —  
 "And — (zooks, we're mounting up to Heaven!) —  
 "Will soon be down to sixty-seven."

Go where we may — rest where we will,  
 Eternal London haunts us still.  
 The trash of Almaack's or Fleet-Ditch —  
 And scarce a pin's head difference *which* —  
 Mixes, though even to Greece we run,  
 With every rill from Helicon!  
 And, if this rage for travelling lasts,  
 If Cockneys, of all sects and castes,  
 Old maidens, aldermen, and squires,  
 Will leave their puddings and coal fires,  
 To gape at things in foreign lands  
 No soul among them understands —  
 If Blues desert their coteries,  
 To show off 'mong the Wahabees —  
 If neither sex nor age controls,  
 Nor fear of Mamelukes forbids  
 Young ladies, with pink parasols,  
 To glide among the Pyramids — \*\*  
 Why, then, farewell all hope to find  
 A spot that's free from London-kind!  
 Who knows, if to the West we roam  
 But we may find some *Blue* "at home"  
 Among the *Blacks* of Carolina —  
 Or, flying to the Eastward, see  
 Some Mrs. HOPKINS, taking tea  
 And toast upon the Wall of China!

EXTRACT V.

Florence.

No — 'tis not the region where love's to be found —  
 They have bosoms that sigh, they have glances that rove,  
 They have language a Sappho's own lip might resound,  
 When she warbled her best — but they've nothing like Love.

\* ————— 'Did a sable cloud

"Turn forth her silver lining on the night." *Comus*.

\*\* It was pink *spencers*, I believe, that the imagination of the French traveller conjured up.



Nor is it that *sentiment* only they want,  
 Which Heaven for the pure and the tranquil hath made—  
 Calm, wedded affection, that home-rooted plant,  
 Which sweetens seclusion, and smiles in the shade;  
 That feeling, which, after long years are gone by,  
 Remains like a portrait we've sat for in youth,  
 Where, even though the flush of the colours may fly,  
 The features still live in their first smiling truth;  
 That union, where all that in Woman is kind,  
 With all that in Man most ennoblingly towers,  
 Grow wreathed into one—like the column, combined  
 Of the *strength* of the shaft and the capital's *flowers*.  
 Of this—bear ye witness, ye wives, every where,  
 By the ARNO, the Po, by all ITALY's streams—  
 Of this heart-wedded love, so delicious to share,  
 Not a husband hath even one glimpse in his dreams.  
 But it is not this, only—born, full of the light  
 Of a sun, from whose fount the luxuriant fountains  
 Of these beautiful valleys drink lustre so bright,  
 That, beside him, our suns of the north are but moons!  
 We might fancy, at least, like their climate they burn'd,  
 And that Love, though unused, in this region of spring,  
 To be thus to a tame Household Deity turn'd,  
 Would yet be all soul, when abroad on the wing.  
 And there *may* be, there *are* those explosions of heart,  
 Which burst, when the senses have first caught the flame;  
 Such fits of the blood as those climates impart,  
 Where Love is a sun-stroke that maddens the frame.  
 But that Passion, which springs in the depth of the soul,  
 Whose beginnings are virginly pure as the source  
 Of some mountainous rivulet, destined to roll  
 As a torrent, ere long, losing peace in its course—  
 A course, to which Modesty's struggle but lends  
 A more head-long descent, without chance of recal;  
 But which Modesty, even to the last edge attends,  
 And, at length, throws a halo of tears round its fall!  
 This exquisite Passion—ay, exquisite, even  
 In the ruin its madness too often hath made,  
 As it keeps, even then, a bright trace of the heaven,  
 The heaven of Virtue, from which it has stray'd—  
 This entireness of love, which can only be found  
 Where Woman, like something that's holy, watch'd over,  
 And fenced, from her childhood, with purity round,  
 Comes, body and soul, fresh as Spring, to a lover!  
 Where not an eye answers, where not a hand presses,  
 Till spirit with spirit in sympathy move;  
 And the Senses, asleep in their sacred recesses,  
 Can only be reach'd through the Temple of Love!  
 This perfection of Passion—how can it be found,  
 Where the mysteries Nature hath hung round the tie  
 By which souls are together attracted and bound,  
 Are laid open, for ever, to heart, ear, and eye—  
 Where nought of those innocent doubts can exist,  
 That ignorance, even than knowledge more bright,  
 Which circles the young, like the morn's sunny mist,  
 And curtains them round in their own native light—  
 Where Experience leaves nothing for Love to reveal,  
 Or for Fancy, in visions, to gleam o'er the thought,  
 But the truths which, alone, we would die to conceal  
 From the maiden's young heart, are the *only* ones taught—  
 Oh no—'tis not here, howsoever we're given,  
 Whether purely to Hymen's *one* planet we pray,

Or adore, like Sabaeans, each light of Love's heaven,  
Here is not the region to fix or to stray;

For, faithless in wedlock, in gallantry gross,  
Without honour to guard, or reserve to restrain,  
*What* have they a husband can mourn as a loss?—  
*What* have they a lover can prize as a gain?

## EXTRACT VI.

Rome.

*Reflections on reading De Cerceau's Account of the Conspiracy of Rienzi, in 1347. — The Meeting of the Conspirators on the Night of the 19th of May. — Their Procession in the Morning to the Capitol. — Rienzi's Speech.*

'Twas a proud moment — even to hear the words  
Of Truth and Freedom 'mid these temples breathed,  
And see, once more, the Forum shine with swords,  
In the Republic's sacred name unsheathed —  
That glimpse, that vision of a brighter day  
For his dear ROME, must to a Roman be —  
Short as it was — worth ages past away  
In the dull lapse of hopeless slavery.

'Twas on a night of May — beneath that moon  
Which had through many an age seen Time untune  
The strings of this Great Empire, till it fell  
From his rude hands, a broken, silent shell —  
The sound of the church clock,\* near ADRIAN'S Tomb,  
Summon'd the warriors, who had risen for ROME,  
To meet unarm'd, with nought to watch them there  
But God's own Eye, and pass the night in prayer.  
Holy beginning of a holy cause,  
When heroes, girt for Freedom's combat, pause  
Before high Heaven, and, humble in their might,  
Call down its blessing on that awful fight.

At dawn, in arms, went forth the patriot band,  
And, as the breeze, fresh from the TIBER, fann'd  
Their gilded gonfalons, all eyes could see  
The palm-tree there, the sword, the keys of Heaven — \*\*  
Types of the justice, peace, and liberty,  
That were to bless them when their chains were riven.  
On to the Capitol the pageant moved,  
While many a Shade of other times, that still  
Around that grave of grandeur sighing roved,  
Hung o'er their foot-steps up the Sacred Hill,  
And heard its mournful echoes, as the last  
High-minded heirs of the Republic pass'd.  
'Twas then that thou, their Tribune (name which brought  
Dreams of lost glory to each patriot's thought),  
Didst, from a spirit Rome in vain shall seek  
To call up in her sons again, thus speak: —

“ROMANS! look round you — on this sacred place  
“There once stood shrines, and gods, and godlike men —  
“What see you now? what solitary trace  
“Is left of all that made Rome's glory then?  
“The shrines are sunk, the Sacred Mount bereft  
“Even of its name — and nothing now remains  
“But the deep memory of that glory, left  
“To whet our pangs and aggravate our chains!  
“But *shall* this be? — our sun and sky the same,  
“Treading the very soil our fathers trode,  
“What withering curse hath fallen on soul and frame,  
“What visitation hath there come from God,  
“To blast our strength and rot us into slaves,

\* It is not easy to discover what church is meant by Du Cerceau here: — “Il fit crier dans les rues de Rome, à son de trompe, que chacun eût à se trouver, sans armes, la nuit du lendemain, dix-neuvième, dans l'église du château de Saint-Auge, au son de la cloche, afin de pourvoir au Bon État.”

\*\* For a description of these banners, see Notes.

"Here, on our great forefathers' glorious graves?  
 "It cannot be — rise up, ye Mighty Dead,  
 "If we, the living, are too weak to crush  
 "These tyrant priests, that o'er your empire tread,  
 "Till all but ROMANS at ROME's tameness blush!  
 "Happy PALMYRA! in thy desert domes,  
 "Where only date-trees sigh and serpents hiss;  
 "And thou, whose pillars are but silent homes  
 "For the stork's brood, superb PERSEPOLIS!  
 "Thrice happy both that your extinguish'd race  
 "Have left no embers — no half-living trace —  
 "No slaves, to crawl around the once-proud spot,  
 "Till past renown in present shame's forgot;  
 "While ROME, the Queen of all, whose very wrecks,  
 "If lone and lifeless through a desert hurl'd,  
 "Would wear more true magnificence than decks  
 "Th' assembled thrones of all th' existing world —  
 "ROME, ROME alone, is haunted, stain'd, and cursed,  
 "Through every spot her princely TIBER laves,  
 "By living human things — the deadliest, worst,  
 "This earth engenders — tyrants and their slaves!  
 "And we\* — oh shame! — we, who have ponder'd o'er  
 "The patriot's lesson and the poet's lay;  
 "Have mounted up the streams of ancient lore,  
 "Tracking our country's glories all the way —  
 "Even we have tamely, basely kiss'd the ground  
 "Before that Papal Power, that Ghost of Her,  
 "The World's Imperial Mistress — sitting, crown'd  
 "And ghastly, on her mouldering sepulchre!"  
 "But this is past — too long have lordly priests  
 "And priestly lords led us, with all our pride  
 "Withering about us — like devoted beasts,  
 "Dragg'd to the shrine, with faded garlands tied.  
 "Tis o'er — the dawn of our deliverance breaks!  
 "Up from his sleep of centuries awakes  
 "The Genius of the Old Republic, free  
 "As first he stood, in chainless majesty,  
 "And sends his voice through ages yet to come,  
 "Proclaiming ROME, ROME, ROME, Eternal ROME!"

## EXTRACT VII.

Rome.

*Mary Magdalen. — Her Story. — Numerous Pictures of her. — Correggio. — Guido. — Raphael, etc. — Canova's two exquisite Statues. — The Somariva Magdalen. — Ch-ntr-y's Admiration of Canova's Works.*

No wonder, MARY, that thy story  
 Touches all hearts — for there we see  
 The soul's corruption and its glory,  
 Its death and life, combined in thee.  
 From the first moment, when we find  
 Thy spirit, haunted by a swarm  
 Of dark desires, which had inshrined  
 Themselves, like demons, in thy form,  
 Till when, by touch of Heaven set free,  
 Thou can'st, with those bright locks of gold  
 (So oft the gaze of BETHANY),  
 And, covering in their precious fold  
 Thy Saviour's feet, didst shed such tears  
 As paid, each drop, the sins of years! —  
 Thence on, through all thy course of love

\* The fine Caazone of Petrarch, beginning "Spirito gentil," is supposed, by Voltaire and others, to have been addressed to Ricuzi; but there is much more evidence of its having been written, as Ginguenc asserts, to the young Stephen Colonna, on his being created a Senator of Rome. That Petrarch, however, was filled with high and patriotic hopes by the first measures of this extraordinary man, appears from one of his letters, quoted by Du Cerceau, where he says: "Pour tout dire, en un mot, j'atteste, non comme lecteur, mais comme témoin oculaire, qu'il nous a ramené la justice, la paix, la bonne foi, la sécurité, et tous les autres vestiges de l'âge d'or."

\*\* See Note.



To Him, thy Heavenly Master, — Him  
 Whose bitter death-cup from above  
 Had yet this sweetening round the brim,  
 That woman's faith and love stood fast  
 And fearless by him to the last!  
 Till — bless'd reward for truth like thine! —  
 Thou wert, of all, the chosen one,  
 Before whose eyes that Face Divine,  
 When risen from the dead, first shone,  
 That thou might'st see how, like a cloud,  
 Had pass'd away its mortal shroud,  
 And make that bright revelation known  
 To hearts less trusting than thy own —  
 All is affecting, cheering, grand;  
 The kindest record ever given,  
 Even under God's own kindly hand,  
 Of what Repentance wins from Heaven!

No wonder, MARY, that thy face,  
 In all its touching light of tears,  
 Should meet us in each holy place,  
 Where Man before his God appears,  
 Hopeless — were he not taught to see  
 All hope in Him, who pardon'd thee!  
 No wonder that the painter's skill  
 Should oft have triumph'd in the power  
 Of keeping thee most lovely still  
 Throughout thy sorrow's bitterest hour —  
 That soft CORREGGIO should diffuse  
 His melting shadows round thy form;  
 That GUIDO's pale unearthly hues  
 Should, in portraying thee, grow warm;  
 That all — from the ideal, grand,  
 Inimitable Roman hand,  
 Down to the small, enamelling touch  
 Of smooth CARLINO — should delight  
 In picturing her who "loved so much,"  
 And was, in spite of sin, so bright!

But MARY, 'mong the best essays  
 Of Genius and of Art to raise  
 A semblance of those weeping eyes —  
 A vision, worthy of the sphere  
 Thy faith has given thee in the skies,  
 And in the hearts of all men here —  
 Not one hath equall'd, hath come nigh  
 CANOVA's fancy; oh, not one  
 Hath made thee feel, and live, and die  
 In tears away, as *he* hath done,  
 In those bright images, more bright  
 With true expression's breathing light  
 Than ever yet beneath the stroke  
 Of chisel into life awoke!  
 The one,\* portraying what thou wert  
 In thy first grief, while yet the flower  
 Of those young beauties was unhurt  
 By sorrow's slow consuming power,  
 And mingling earth's luxurious grace  
 With Heaven's subliming thoughts so well,  
 We gaze, and know not in *which* place  
 Such beauty most was form'd to dwell! —  
 The other, as thou look'dst when years  
 Of fasting, penitence, and tears  
 Had worn thee down — and ne'er did Art  
 With half such mental power express  
 The ruin which a breaking heart

\* This statue is one of the last works of Canova, and was now yet in marble when I left Rome. The other, which seems to prove, in contradiction to very high authority, that expression, of the intensest kind, is fully within the sphere of sculpture, was executed many years ago, and is in the possession of the Count Somariva, at Paris.

Spreads, by degrees, o'er loveliness!  
 Those wasted arms, that keep the trace,  
 Even now, of all their youthful grace —  
 Those tresses, of thy charms the last  
 Whose pride forsook thee, wildly cast —  
 Those features, even in fading worth  
 The freshest smiles to others given,  
 And those sunk eyes, that see not earth,  
 But whose last looks are full of Heaven!

Wonderful artist! praise like mine —  
 Though springing from a soul that feels  
 Deep worship of those works divine,  
 Where Genius all his light reveals —  
 Is little to the words that came  
 From him, thy peer in art and fame,  
 Whom I have known, by day, by night,  
 Hang o'er thy marble with delight,  
 And, while his lingering hand would steal  
 O'er every grace the taper's rays,\*  
 Give thee, with all the generous zeal  
 Such master-spirits only feel,  
 That best of fame — a rival's praise!

## EXTRACT VIII.

Les Charmettes.

*A Visit to the House where Rousseau lived with Madame de Warrens. — Their Ménage. — Its Grossness. — Claude Anet. — Reverence with which the Spot is now visited. — Absurdity of this blind Devotion to Fame. — Feelings excited by the Beauty and Seclusion of the Scene. — Disturbed by its Associations with Rousseau's History. — Impostures of Men of Genius. — Their Power of mimicking all the best Feelings, Love, Independence, etc.*

STRANGE power of Genius, that can throw  
 O'er all that's vicious, weak, and low,  
 Such magic lights, such rainbow dyes,  
 As dazzle even the steadiest eyes!

About a century since, or near,  
 A middle-aged Madame lived here,  
 With character, even worse than most  
 Such middle-aged Madames can boast.  
 Her footman was — to gloss it over  
 With the most gentle term — her lover;  
 Ner yet so jealous of the truth  
 And charms of this impartial fair,  
 As to deny a pauper youth,  
 Who join'd their snug *ménage*, his share.  
 And there they lived, this precious three,  
 With just a little sense or notion  
 Of what the world calls decency,  
 As hath the sea-calf in the ocean.  
 And, doubtless, 'mong the grave, and good,  
 And gentle of their neighbourhood,  
 If known at all, they were but known  
 As strange, low people, low and bad —  
 Madame, herself, to footmen prone,  
 And her young pauper, all but mad.  
 Who could have thought this very spot  
 Would, one day, be a sort of shrine,  
 Where — all its grosser taints forgot,  
 Or gilt by Fancy till they shine —  
 Pilgrims would meet, from many a shore,  
 To trace each mouldering chamber o'er;  
 Young bards to dream of virtuous fame,  
 Young maids to lisp DE WARRENS' name,

\* Canova always shows his fine statue, the *Venere Vincitrice*, by the light of a small candle.

And mellow spinsters — of an age  
 Licensed to read JEAN JACQUES's page —  
 To picture all those blissful hours  
 He pass'd in these sequester'd bowers,  
 With his dear Maman and his flowers!  
 Spinsters, who — if, from glowing heart  
 Or erring head, some living maid  
 Had wander'd even the thousandth part  
 Of what this worthy Maman stray'd —  
 Would bridle up their virtuous chins  
 In horror at her sin of sins,  
 And — could their chaste eyes kill with flashes —  
 Frown the fair culprit into ashes!

'Tis too absurd — 'tis weakness, shame,  
 This low prostration before Fame —  
 This casting down, beneath the car  
 Of Idols, whatsoever they are,  
 Life's purest, holiest decencies,  
 To be career'd o'er, as they please.  
 No — let triumphant Genius have  
 All that his loftiest wish can crave.  
 If he be worshipp'd, let it be  
 For attributes, his noblest, first —  
 Not with that base idolatry,  
 Which sanctifies his last and worst.

I may be cold — may want that glow  
 Of high romance, which bards should know;  
 That holy homage, which is felt  
 In treading where the great have dwelt —  
 'This reverence, whatsoever it be,  
 I fear, I feel, I have it not,  
 For here, at this still hour, to me  
 The charms of this delightful spot —  
 Its calm seclusion from the throng,  
 From all the heart would fain forget —  
 This narrow valley, and the song  
 Of its small murmuring rivulet —  
 The flitting to and fro of birds,  
 Tranquil and tame as they were once  
 In Eden, ere the startling words  
 Of man disturb'd their orisons! —  
 Those little, shadowy paths, that wind  
 Up the hill side, with fruit-trees lined,  
 And lighted only by the breaks  
 The gay wind in the foliage makes,  
 Or vistas here and there, that ope  
 Through weeping willows, like the snatches  
 Of far-off scenes of light, which Hope,  
 Even through the shade of sadness, catches! —  
 All this, which — could I once but lose  
 The memory of those vulgar ties,  
 Whose grossness all the heavenliest hues  
 Of Genius can no more disguise  
 Than the sun's beams can do away  
 Than filth of fens o'er which they play —  
 This scene, which would have fill'd my heart  
 With thoughts of all that happiest is —  
 Of Love, where self hath only part,  
 As echoing back another's bliss —  
 Of solitude, secure and sweet,  
 Beneath whose shade the Virtues meet;  
 Which, while it shelters, never chills  
 Our sympathies with human woe,  
 But keeps them, like sequester'd rills,  
 Purer and fresher in their flow —  
 Of happy days, that share their beams  
 'Twixt quiet mirth and wise employ —  
 Of tranquil nights, that give in dreams



The moonlight of the morning's joy! —  
 All this my heart could dwell on here,  
 But for those hateful memories near,  
 Those sordid truths, that cross the track  
 Of each sweet thought, and drive them back  
 Full into all the mire, and strife,  
 And vanities of that man's life,  
 Who, more than all that e'er have glow'd  
 With Fancy's flame (and it was *his*,  
 If ever given to mortal) show'd  
 What an impostor Genius is —  
 How with that strong, mimetic art,  
 Which is its life and soul, it takes  
 All shapes of thought, all hues of heart,  
 Nor feels, itself, one throb it wakes —  
 How like a gem its light may smile  
 O'er the dark path, by mortals trod,  
 Itself as mean a worm, the while,  
 As crawls along the sullyng sod —  
 What sensibility many fall  
 From its false lip, what plans to bless,  
 While home, friends, kindred, country, all,  
 Lie waste beneath its selfishness —  
 How, with the pencil hardly dry  
 From colouring up such scenes of love  
 And beauty, as make young hearts sigh,  
 And dream, and think through Heaven they rove,  
 They, who can thus describe and move,  
 The very workers of these charms,  
 Nor seek, nor ask a Heaven, above  
 Some Maman's or Theresa's arms!  
 How all, in short, that makes the boast  
 Of their false tongues, they want the most;  
 And while, with Freedom on their lips,  
 Sounding her timbrels, to set free  
 This bright world, labouring in th' eclipse  
 Of priestcraft and of slavery,  
 They may, themselves, be slaves as low  
 As ever lord or patron made,  
 To blossom in his smile, or grow,  
 Like stunted brushwood, in his shade!  
 Out on the craft — I'd rather be  
 One of those hinds that round me tread,  
 With just enough of sense to see  
 The noon-day sun that's o'er my head,  
 Than thus, with high-built genius cursed,  
 That hath no heart for its foundation,  
 Be all, at once, that's brightest — worst —  
 Sublimest — meanest in creation!

## MISCELLANEOUS POEMS.

### THE SYLPH'S BALL.

A SYLPH, as gay as ever sported  
 Her figure through the fields of air,  
 By an old swarthy Gnome was courted,  
 And, strange to say, he won the fair.  
 The annals of the oldest witch  
 A pair so sorted could not show —  
 But how refuse? — the Gnome was rich,  
 The Rothschild of the world below;  
 And Sylphs, like other pretty creatures,  
 Learn from their mammas to consider

Love as an auctioneer of features,  
Who knocks them down to the best bidder.

Home she was taken to his mine —  
A palace, paved with diamonds all —  
And, proud as Lady Gnome to shine,  
Sent out her tickets for a ball.

The *lower* world, of course, was there,  
And all the best; but of the *upper*  
The sprinkling was but shy and rare —  
A few old Sylphids who loved supper.

As none yet knew the wondrous lamp  
Of DAVY, that renown'd Aladdin,  
And the Gnome's halls exhaled a damp,  
Which accidents from fire were bad in;

The chambers were supplied with light  
By many strange, but safe devices: —  
Large fire-flies, such as shine at night  
Among the Orient's flowers and spices;

Musical flint-mills — swiftly play'd  
By elfin hands — that, flashing round,  
Like some bright glancing minstrel maid,  
Gave out, at once, both light and sound;

Bologna-stones, that drink the sun;  
And water from that Indian sea,  
Whose waves at night like wild-fire run,  
Cork'd up in crystal carefully.

Glow-worms, that round the tiny dishes,  
Like little light-houses, were set up;  
And pretty phosphorescent fishes,  
That by their own gay light were eat up.

'Mong the few guests from Ether, came  
That wicked Sylph, whom Love we call —  
My Lady knew him but by name,  
My Lord, her husband, not at all.

Some prudent Gnomes, 'tis said, apprized  
That he was coming, and, no doubt  
Alarm'd about his torch, advised  
He should, by all means, be kept out.

But others disapproved this plan,  
And, by his flame though somewhat frightened,  
Thought Love too much a gentleman,  
In such a dangerous place to light it.

However, *there* he was — and dancing  
With the fair Sylph, light as a feather:  
They look'd like two young sunbeams, glancing,  
At daybreak, down to earth together.

And all had gone off safe and well,  
But for that plaguy torch — whose light,  
Though not yet kindled, who could tell  
How soon, how devilishly it *might*?

And so it chanced — which, in those dark  
And fireless halls, was quite amazing,  
Did we not know how small a spark  
Can set the torch of Love a-blazing.

Whether it came, when close entangled  
In the gay waltz, from her bright eyes,  
Or from the *lucciole*, that spangled  
Her locks of jet — is all surmise.

Certain it is, th' ethereal girl  
Did drop a spark, at some odd turning,  
Which, by the waltz's windy whirl,  
Wus fann'd up into actual burning.

Oh for that lamp's metallic ganze —  
 That curtain of protecting wire —  
 Which Davy delicately draws  
 Around illicit, dangerous fire! —

The wall he sets 'twixt flame and air  
 (Like that which barr'd young Thisbe's bliss),  
 Through whose small holes this dangerous pair  
 May see each other, but not kiss.

At first the torch look'd rather blueely —  
 A sign, they say, that no good boded —  
 Then quick the gas became unruly,  
 And, crack! the ball-room all exploded.

Sylphs, Gnomes, and fiddlers, mix'd together,  
 With all their aunts, sons, cousins, nieces,  
 Like butterflies, in stormy weather,  
 Were blown — legs, wings, and tails — to pieces!

While, 'mid these victims of the torch,  
 The Sylph, alas! too, bore her part —  
 Found lying, with a livid scorch,  
 As if from lightning, o'er her heart!

\* \* \* \* \*

"Well done!" a laughing goblin said,  
 Escaping from this gaseous strife;  
 "'Tis not the first time Love has made  
 "A blow-up in connubial life."

#### REMONSTRANCE.

*After a conversation with L—d J— R—, in which he had intimated some idea of giving up all political pursuits.*

WHAT! thou, with thy genius, thy youth, and thy name —  
 Thou, born of a Russell — whose instinct to run  
 The accustom'd career of thy sires, is the same  
 As the eaglet's, to soar with his eyes on the sun!

Whose nobility comes to thee, stamp'd with a seal,  
 Far, far more ennobling than monarch e'er set;  
 With the blood of thy race offer'd up for the weal  
 Of a nation that swears by that martyrdom yet!

Shalt thou be faint-hearted and turn from the strife,  
 From the mighty arena where all that is grand,  
 And devoted, and pure, and adorning in life,  
 Is for high-thoughted spirits, like thine, to command?

Oh no, never dream it — while good men despair  
 Between tyrants and traitors, and timid men bow,  
 Never think, for an instant, thy country can spare  
 Such a light from her dark'ning horizon as thou!

With a spirit as meek as the gentlest of those  
 Who in life's sunny valley lie shelter'd and warm,  
 Yet bold and heroic as ever yet rose  
 To the top cliffs of Fortune, and breasted her storm;

With an ardour for liberty, fresh as, in youth,  
 It first kindles the bard and gives life to his lyre;  
 Yet mellow'd, even now, by that mildness of truth  
 Which tempers, but chills not, the patriot fire;

With an eloquence — not like those rills from a height,  
 Which sparkle, and foam, and in vapour are o'er;  
 But a current that works out its way into light  
 Through the filtering recesses of thought and of lore.

Thus gifted, thou never canst sleep in the shade;  
 If the stirrings of genius, the music of fame,



And the charms of thy cause have not power to persuade,  
 Yet think how to freedom thou'rt pledged by thy name.  
 Like the boughs of that laurel, by Delphi's decree,  
 Set apart for the fane and its service divine,  
 All the branches that spring from the old Russell tree,  
 Are by Liberty *claim'd* for the use of her shrine.

## EPITAPH ON A LAWYER.

HERE lies a lawyer — one whose mind  
 (Like that of all the lawyer kind)  
 Resembled, though so grave and stately,  
 The pupil of a cat's eye greatly;  
 Which for the mousing deeds, transacted  
 In holes and corners, is well fitted,  
 But which, in sunshine, grows contracted,  
 As if 'twould — *rather* not admit it;  
 As if, in short, a man would quite  
 Throw time away, who tried to let in a  
 Decent portion of God's light  
 On lawyer's mind or pussy's retina.

Hence, when he took to politics,  
 As a refreshing change of evil,  
 Unfit with grand affairs to mix  
 His little Nisi-Prius tricks,  
 Like imps at bo-peep, play'd the devil;  
 And proved that when a small law wit  
 Of statesmanship attempts the trial,  
 'Tis like a player on the kit  
 Put all at once to a bass viol.

Nay, even when honest (which he could  
 Be, now and then), still quibbling daily,  
 He served his country as he would  
 A client thief at the Old Bailey.

But — do him justice — short and rare  
 His wish through honest paths to roam;  
 Born with a taste for the unfair,  
 Where falsehood call'd, he still was there,  
 And when least honest most at home.  
 Thus, shuffling, bullying, lying, creeping,  
 He work'd his way up near the throne,  
 And, long before he took the keeping  
 Of the king's conscience, lost his own.

## MY BIRTH-DAY.

"My birth-day!" — What a different sound  
 That word had in my youthful ears!  
 And how, each time the day comes round,  
 Less and less white its mark appears!

When first our scanty years are told,  
 It seems like pastime to grow old;  
 And, as Youth counts the shining links  
 That time around him binds so fast,  
 Pleased with the task, he little thinks  
 How hard that chain will press at last.

Vain was the man, and false as vain,  
 Who said\* — "were he ordain'd to run  
 "His long career of life again,  
 "He would do all that he *had* done." —  
 Ah! 'tis not thus the voice that dwells  
 In sober birth-days speaks to me;  
 Far otherwise — of time it tells  
 Lavish'd unwisely, carelessly —

\* FONTENELLE. — "Si je recommençais ma carrière, je ferai tout ce que j'ai fait."

Of counsel mock'd — of talents, made  
 Haply for high and pure designs,  
 But oft, like Israel's incense, laid  
 Upon unholy, earthly shrines —  
 Of nursing many a wrong desire —  
 Of wandering after Love too far,  
 And taking every meteor fire  
 That cross'd my path-way for his star!  
 All this it tells, and, could I trace  
 Th' imperfect picture o'er again,  
 With power to add, retouch, efface  
 The lights and shades, the joy and pain,  
 How little of the past would stay!  
 How quickly all should melt away —  
 All — but that freedom of the mind  
 Which hath been more than wealth to me;  
 Those friendships, in my boyhood twined,  
 And kept till now unchangingly;  
 And that dear home, that saving ark,  
 Where Love's true light at last I've found,  
 Cheering within, when all grows dark,  
 And comfortless, and stormy round!

## FANCY.

THE more I've view'd this world, the more I've found  
 That, fill'd as 'tis with scenes and creatures rare,  
 Fancy commands, within her own bright round,  
 A world of scenes and creatures far more fair.  
 Nor is it that her power can call up there  
 A single charm that's not from Nature won,  
 No more than rainbows, in their pride, can wear  
 A single tint unborrow'd from the sun —  
 But 'tis the mental medium it shines through,  
 That lends to Beauty all its charm and hue;  
 As the same light, that o'er the level lake  
 One dull monotony of lustre flings,  
 Will, entering in the rounded rain-drop, make  
 Colours as gay as those on angels' wings!

## LOVE AND HYMEN.

Love had a fever — ne'er could close  
 His little eyes till day was breaking;  
 And whimsical enough, Heaven knows,  
 The things he raved about while waking.

To let him pine so were a sin —  
 One to whom all the world's a debtor —  
 So Doctor Hymen was call'd in,  
 And Love that night slept rather better.

Next day the case gave further hope yet,  
 Though still some ugly fever latent; —  
 "Dose, as before" — a gentle opiate,  
 For which old Hymen has a patent.

After a month of daily call,  
 So fast the dose went on restoring,  
 That Love, who first ne'er slept at all,  
 Now took, the rogue! to downright snoring.

## TRANSLATION FROM CATULLUS.

SWEET Sirmio! thou, the very eye  
 Of all peninsulas and isles  
 That in our lakes of silver lie,  
 Or sleep, enwreathed by Neptune's smiles,  
 How gladly back to thee I fly!  
 Still doubting, asking *can it be*

That I have left Bithynia's sky,  
And gaze in safety upon thee?

Oh! what is happier than to find  
Our hearts at ease, our perils past;  
When, anxious long, the lighten'd mind  
Lays down its load of care at last?

When, tired with toil on land and deep,  
Again we tread the welcome floor  
Of our own home, and sink to sleep  
On the long-wish'd-for bed once more?

This, this it is, that pays alone  
The ills of all life's former track—  
Shine out, my beautiful, my own  
Sweet Sirmio—greet thy master back.

And thou, fair Lake, whose water quaffs  
The light of Heaven, like Lydia's sea,  
Rejoice, rejoice—let all that laughs  
Abroad, at home, laugh out for me!

### TO MY MOTHER.

*Written in a Pocket-Book, 1822.*

THEY tell us of an Indian tree  
Which, howsoe'er the sun and sky  
May tempt its boughs to wander free,  
And shoot, and blossom, wide and high,  
Far better loves to bend its arms  
Downward again to that dear earth  
From which the life, that fills and warms  
Its grateful being, first had birth.

'Tis thus, though woo'd by flattering friends,  
And fed with fame (*if* fame it be)  
This heart, my own dear mother, bends,  
With love's true instinct, back to thee!

### ILLUSTRATION OF A BORE.

If ever you 've seen a gay party,  
Relieved from the pressure of NED—  
How instantly joyous and hearty  
They've grown when the damper was fled—  
You may guess what a gay piece of work,  
What delight to champagne it must be,  
To get rid of its bore of a cork,  
And come sparkling to you, love, and me!

### A SPECULATION.

OF all speculations the market holds forth,  
The best that I know for a lover of pelf  
Is, to buy \*\*\*\*\* up, at the price he is worth,  
And then sell him at that which he sets on himself.

### SCEPTICISM.

ERE Psyche drank the cup that shed  
Immortal life into her soul,  
Some evil spirit pour'd, 'tis said,  
One drop of Doubt into the bowl—  
Which, mingling darkly with the stream,  
To Psyche's lips—she knew not why—  
Made even that blessed nectar seem  
As though its sweetness soon would die.  
Oft, in the very arms of Love,  
A chill came o'er her heart—a fear



That Death would, even yet, remove  
 Her spirit from that happy sphere.  
 "Those sunny ringlets," she exclaim'd,  
 Twining them round her snowy fingers—  
 "That forehead, where a light, unnamed,  
 "Unknown on earth, for ever lingers—  
 "Those lips, through which I feel the breath  
 "Of Heaven itself, whene'er they sever—  
 "Oh! are they mine, beyond all death—  
 "My own, hereafter and for ever?  
 "Smile not—I know that starry brow,  
 "Those ringlets and bright lips of thine,  
 "Will always shine as they do now—  
 "But shall I live to see them shine?"  
 In vain did Love say, "Turn thine eyes  
 "On all that sparkles round thee here—  
 "Thou'rt now in Heaven, where nothing dies,  
 "And in these arms—what *canst* thou fear?"  
 In vain—the fatal drop, that stole  
 Into that cup's immortal treasure,  
 Had lodged its bitter near her soul,  
 And gave a tinge to every pleasure.  
 And, though there ne'er was rapture given  
 Like Psyche's with that radiant boy,  
 Hers is the only face in Heaven  
 That wears a cloud amid its joy.

## FROM THE FRENCH.

Of all the men one meets about,  
 There's none like JACK—he's every where:  
 At church—park—auktion — dinner — rout—  
 Go where and when you will, he's there.  
 Try the West End, he's at your back--  
 Meets you, like Eurus, in the East—  
 You're call'd upon for "How do, JACK?"  
 One hundred times a-day at least.  
 A friend of his one evening said,  
 As home he took his pensive way,  
 "Upon my soul, I fear JACK's dead—  
 "I've seen him but three times to-day!"

## ROMANCE.

I HAVE a story of two lovers, fill'd  
 With all the pure romance, the blissful sadness,  
 And the sad, doubtful bliss, that ever thrill'd  
 Two young and longing hearts in that sweet madness;  
 But where to choose the *locale* of my vision  
 In this wide, vulgar world—what real spot  
 Can be found out, sufficiently elysian  
 For two such perfect lovers, I know not.  
 Oh, for some fair FORMOSA, such as he,  
 The young Jew,\* fabled of, in the Indian Sea,  
 By nothing but its name of Beauty known,  
 And which Queen Fancy might make all her own,  
 Her fairy kingdom—take its people, lands,  
 And tenements into her own bright hands,  
 And make, at least, one earthly corner fit  
 For Love to live in—pure and exquisite!

## A JOKE, VERSIFIED.

"COME, come," said Tom's father, "at your time of life,  
 "There's no longer excuse for thus playing the rake—  
 "It is time you should think, boy, of taking a wife."—  
 "Why, so it is, father,—whose wife shall I take?"

\* Psalmanazar.

## ON ———.

LIKE a snuffers, this loving old dame,  
 By a destiny, grievous enough,  
 Though so oft she has snapp'd at the flame,  
 Hath never caught more than the snuff.

## FRAGMENT OF A CHARACTER.

Here lies Factotum Ned at last:  
 Long as he breathed the vital air,  
 Nothing throughout all Europe pass'd  
 In which he had n't some small share.

Whoe'er was *in*, whoe'er was *out*—  
 Whatever statesmen did or said—  
 If not exactly brought about,  
 Was all, at least, contrived by Ned.

With *NAP* if Russia went to war,  
 'Twas owing, under Providence,  
 To certain hints Ned gave the Czar—  
 (*Vide* his pamphlet—price sixpence).

If France was beat at Waterloo—  
 As all, but Frenchmen, think she was—  
 To Ned, as WELLINGTON well knew,  
 Was owing half that day's applause.

Then, for his news—no envoy's bag  
 E'er pass'd so many secrets through it —  
 Scarcely a telegraph could wag  
 Its wooden finger but Ned knew it.

Such tales he had of foreign plots,  
 With foreign names, one's ear to buzz in —  
 From Russia, *chefs* and *ofs* in lots,  
 From Poland *owskis* by the dozen.

When GEORGE, alarm'd for England's creed,  
 Turn'd out the last Whig ministry,  
 And men ask'd—who advised the deed?  
 Ned modestly confess'd 'twas he.

For, though by some unlucky miss  
 He had not downright *seen* the King,  
 He sent such hints through Viscount *This*,  
 To Marquis *That*, as clench'd the thing.

The same it was in science, arts,  
 The drama, books, MS. and printed—  
 Kean learn'd from Ned his cleverest parts,  
 And Scott's last work by him was hinted.

Childe Harold in the proofs he read,  
 And, here and there, infused some soul in't—  
 Nay, Davy's lamp, till seen by Ned,  
 Had—odd enough—a dangerous hole in't.

'Twas thus, all-doing and all-knowing,  
 Wit, statesman, boxer, chemist, singer,  
 Whatever was the best pie going,  
 In *that* Ned—trust him—had his finger.

## COUNTRY-DANCE AND QUADRILLE.

ONE night, the nymph call'd COUNTRY-DANCE—  
 Whom folks, of late, have used so ill,  
 Preferring a coquette from France,  
 A mincing thing, *Mamselle* QUADRILLE—

Having been chased from London down  
 To that last, humblest haunt of all  
 She used to grace—a country town—  
 Went smiling to the new-year's ball.

"Here, here, at least," she cried, "though driven  
 "From London's gay and shining tracks—  
 "Though, like a Peri cast from Heaven,  
 "I've lost, for ever lost Almack's—

"Though not a London Miss alive  
 "Would now for her acquaintance own me;  
 "And spinsters, even, of forty-five,  
 "Upon their honours ne'er have known me:

"Here, here, at least, I triumph still,  
 "And—spite of some few dandy lancers,  
 "Who vainly try to preach Quadrille—  
 "See nought but *true-blue* country-dancers.

"Here still I reign, and, fresh in charms,  
 "My throne, like *Magna Charta*, raise,  
 "'Mong sturdy, free-born legs and arms,  
 "That scorn the threaten'd *chaine Anglaise*."

'Twas thus she said, as, 'mid the din  
 Of footmen, and the town sedan,  
 She lighted at the King's-Head Inn,  
 And up the stairs triumphant ran.

The squires and their squireesses all,  
 With young squirinas, just *come out*,  
 And my lord's daughters from the Hall  
 (Quadrillers, in their hearts, no doubt),

Already, as she tripp'd up stairs,  
 She in the cloak-room saw assembling—  
 When, hark! some new, outlandish airs,  
 From the first fiddle, set her trembling.

She stops—she listens—*can* it be?  
 Alas, in vain her ears would 'scape it—  
 It is "*Di tanti palpiti*,"  
 As plain as English how can scrape it.

"Courage!" however—in she goes,  
 With her best, sweeping country grace;  
 When, ah too true, her worst of foes,  
 QUADRILLE, there meets her, face to face.

Oh for the lyre, or violin,  
 Or kit of that gay Muse, *Terpsichore*,  
 To sing the rage these nymphs were in,  
 Their looks and language, airs and trickery!

There stood QUADRILLE, with cat-like face  
 (The *beau idéal* of French beauty),  
 A hand-box thing, all art and lace  
 Down from her nose-tip to her shoe-tie.

Her flounces, fresh from *Victorine*—  
 From *Hippolyte*, her rouge and hair—  
 Her poetry, from *Lamartine*—  
 Her morals from—the Lord knows where.

And, when she danced—so slidingly,  
 So near the ground she plied her art,  
 You'd swear her mother-earth and she  
 Had made a compact ne'er to part.

Her face the while, demure, sedate,  
 No signs of life or motion showing,  
 Like a bright *pendule's* dial-plate—  
 So still, you'd hardly think 'twas going.

Full fronting her stood COUNTRY-DANCE—  
 A fresh, frank nymph, whom you would know  
 For English, at a single glance—  
 English all o'er, from top to toe.

A little *gauche*, 'tis fair to own,  
 And rather given to skips and bounces;



Endangering thereby many a gown,  
And playing oft the devil with flounces.

Unlike *Mamselle*—who would prefer  
(As morally a lesser ill)  
A thousand flaws in character,  
To one vile rumple of a frill.

No rouge did she of Albion wear;  
Let her but run that two-beat race  
She calls a *Set*—not *Dian* e'er  
Came rosier from the woodland chase.

And such the nymph, whose soul had in't  
Such anger now—whose eyes of blue  
(Eyes of that bright, victorious tint  
Which English maids call "*Waterloo*")

Like summer lightnings, in the dusk  
Of a warm evening, flashing broke,  
While—to the tune of "*Money Musk*,"\*  
Which struck up now—she proudly spoke:—

"Heard you that strain—that joyous strain?  
" 'Twas such as England loved to hear,  
" Ere thou, and all thy frippery train,  
" Corrupted both her foot and ear—

" Ere *WALTZ*, that rake from foreign lands,  
" Presumed, in sight of all beholders,  
" To lay his rude, licentious hands  
" On virtuous English backs and shoulders—

" Ere times and morals both grew bad,  
" And, yet unfleeced by funding blockheads,  
" Happy John Bull not only *had*,  
" But danced to, '*Money in both pockets*.'"

" Alas, the change! — oh, — !  
" Where is the land could 'scape disasters,  
" With *such* a Foreign Secretary,  
" Aided by foreign dancing-masters?

" Woe to ye, men of ships and shops,  
" Rulers of day-books and of waves!  
" Quadrill'd, on one side, into fops,  
" And drill'd, on t' other, into slaves!

" Ye, too, ye lovely victims! seen,  
" Like pigeons truss'd for exhibition,  
" With elbows *à la crapaudine*,  
" And feet in — God knows what position

" Hemm'd in by watchful *chaperons*,  
" Inspectors of your airs and graces,  
" Who intercept all signal tones,  
" And read all telegraphic faces.

" Unable with the youth adored,  
" In that grim *cordon* of mammas,  
" To interchange one loving word,  
" Though whisper'd but in *queue-de-chats*.

" Ah, did you know how bless'd we ranged  
" Ere vile *QUADRILLE* usurp'd the fiddle —  
" What looks in *setting* were exchanged,  
" What tender words in *down the middle*!

" How many a couple, like the wind,  
" Which nothing in its course controls,  
" Left time and *chaperons* far behind,  
" And gave a loose to legs and souls!

" How matrimony throve — ere stopp'd  
" By this cold, silent, foot-coquetting —

\* An old English country-dance.

\*\* Another old English country-dance.

"How charmingly one's partner popp'd  
 "Th' important question in *poussette-ing*!  
 "While now, alas, no sly advances —  
 "No marriage hints — all goes on badly:  
 "Twixt Parson Malthus and French dances,  
 "We girls are at a discount sadly.  
 "Sir William Scott (now Baron Stowell)  
 "Declares not half so much is made  
 "By licences — and *he* must know well —  
 "Since vile Quadrilling spoil'd the trade."  
 She ceased — tears fell from every Miss —  
 She now had touch'd the true pathetic: —  
 One such authentic fact as this,  
 Is worth whole volumes theoretic.  
 Instant the cry was "COUNTRY-DANCE!"  
 And the maid saw, with brightening face,  
 The steward of the night advance,  
 And lead her to her birth-right place.  
 The fiddles, which awhile had ceased,  
 Now tuned again their summons sweet,  
 And, for one happy night, at least,  
 Old England's triumph was complete.

## SONG

## FOR THE POCO-CURANTE SOCIETY \*

To those we love we've drank to-night;  
 But now attend, and stare not,  
 While I the ampler list recite  
 Of those for whom — *we care not*.  
 For royal men, howe'er they frown,  
 If on their fronts they bear not  
 That noblest gem that decks a crown —  
 The People's Love — *we care not*.  
 For slavish men who bend beneath  
 A despot yoke, and dare not  
 Pronounce the will, whose very breath  
 Would rend its links — *we care not*.  
 For priestly men who covet sway  
 And wealth, though they declare not;  
 Who point, like finger-posts, the way  
 They never go — *we care not*.  
 For martial men who on their sword,  
 Howe'er it conquers, wear not  
 The pledges of a soldier's word,  
 Redeem'd and pure — *we care not*.  
 For legal men who plead for wrong,  
 And, though to lies they swear not,  
 Are not more honest than the throng  
 Of those who do — *we care not*.  
 For courtly men who feed upon  
 The land like grubs, and spare not  
 The smallest leaf where they can sun  
 Their reptile limbs — *we care not*.  
 For wealthy men who keep their mines  
 In darkness hid, and share not  
 The paltry ore with him who pines  
 In honest want — *we care not*.  
 For prudent men who keep the power  
 Of Love aloof, and bare not

\* This song has been made a present of, by the Society, to Mr. Power, 34, Strand.

Their hearts in any guardless hour  
To Beauty's shaft — *we care not.*

For secret men who, round the bowl  
In friendship's circle, fear not  
The cloudy curtain from their soul,  
But draw it close — *we care not.*

For all, in short, on land and sea,  
In court and camp, who *are* not,  
Who never *were*, nor e'er will be  
Good men and true — *we care not.*

### GENIUS AND CRITICISM.

*Scriptis quidem fata, sed sequitur. — SENECA.*

OF old, the Sultan Genius reign'd —  
As Nature meant — supreme, alone;  
With mind uncheck'd, and hands unchain'd,  
His views, his conquests were his own.

But power like his, that digs its grave  
With its own sceptre, could not last:  
So Genius' self became the slave.  
Of laws that Genius' self had pass'd.

As Jove, who forged the chain of Fate,  
Was, ever after, doom'd to wear it;  
His nods, his struggles, all too late —  
“*Qui semel jussit, semper parat.*”

To check young Genius' proud career,  
The slaves, who now his throne invaded,  
Made Criticism his Prime Vizir,  
And from that hour his glories faded.

Tied down in Legislation's school,  
Afraid of even his own ambition,  
His very victories were by rule,  
And he was great but by permission.

His most heroic deeds — the same  
That dazzled, when spontaneous actions —  
How, done by law, seem'd cold and tame,  
And shorn of all their first attractions.

If he but stirr'd to take the air,  
Instant the Vizir's Council sat —  
“Good Lord! your Highness can't go there —  
“Bless us! your Highness can't do that.”

If, loving pomp, he chose to buy  
Rich jewels for his diadem —  
“The taste was bad — the price was high —  
“A flower were simpler than a gem.”

To please them if he took to flowers —  
What trifling, what unmeaning things!  
“Fit for a woman's toilette hours,  
“But not at all the style for Kings.”

If, fond of his domestic sphere,  
He play'd no more the rambling comet —  
“A dull, good sort of man, 'twas clear,  
“But, as for great or brave — far from it.”

Did he then look o'er distant oceans,  
For realms more worthy to enthrone him? —  
“Saint Aristotle, what wild notions!  
“Serve a ‘*Nec exeat regno*’ on him.”

At length — their last and worst to do —  
They round him placed a guard of watchmen —  
Reviewers, knaves in brown, or blue  
Turn'd up with yellow — chiefly Scotchmen —



To dog his footsteps all about,  
 Like those in Longwood's prison-grounds,  
 Who at Napoleon's heels rode out  
 For fear the Conqueror should break bounds.

Oh, for some champion of his power,  
 Some *ultra* spirit, to set free,  
 As erst in Shakespeare's sovereign hour,  
 The thunders of his royalty! —

To vindicate his ancient line,  
 The first, the true, the only one  
 Of Right eternal and divine  
 That rules beneath the blessed sun! —

To crush the rebels, that would cloud  
 His triumphs with restraint or blame,  
 And, honouring even his faults, aloud  
 Re-echo "*Live le Roi! quand même* —"

## FABLES

FOR

THE . . . . .

_____	Tu Regibus alas
Eripe.	Virgini. <i>Georg.</i> lib. 4.
_____	Clip the wings
Of these high-flying, arbitrary Kings.	
	DRYDEN'S Translation.

### FABLE I.

THE DISSOLUTION OF THE HOLY ALLIANCE.

*A Dream.*

I've had a dream that bodes no good  
 Unto the Holy Brotherhood.  
 I may be wrong, but I confess —  
 As far as it is right or lawful  
 For one, no conjuror, to guess —  
 It seems to me extremely awful.

Methought, upon the Neva's flood  
 A beautiful Ice Palace stood;  
 A dome of frost-work, on the plan  
 Of that once built by Empress Anne,\*  
 Which shone by moonlight — as the tale is —  
 Like an aurora borealis.

In this said palace — furnish'd all  
 And lighted as the best on land are —  
 I dream'd there was a splendid ball,  
 Given by the Emperor Alexander,  
 To entertain, with all due zeal,  
 Those holy gentlemen who 've shown a  
 Regard so kind for Europe's weal,  
 At Troppau, Laybach, and Verona.

The thought was happy, and design'd  
 To hint how thus the human mind  
 May — like the stream imprison'd there —  
 Be check'd and chill'd till it can bear  
 The heaviest Kings, that ode or sonnet  
 E'er yet be-praised, to dance upon it.  
 And all were pleased, and cold, and stately,  
 Shivering in grand illumination —

\* It is well known that the Empress Anne built a palace of ice, on the Neva, in 1740 which was fifty two feet in length, and when illuminated had a surprising effect. — PINKERTON.

Admired the superstructure greatly,  
 Nor gave one thought to the foundation.  
 Much too the Czar himself exulted,  
 To all plebeian fears a stranger,  
 As Madame Krudener, when consulted,  
 Had pledged her word there was no danger.  
 So, on he caper'd, fearless quite,  
 Thinking himself extremely clever,  
 And waltz'd away with all his might,  
 As if the frost would last for ever.

Just fancy how a bard like me,  
 Who reverence monarchs, must have trembled,  
 To see that goodly company  
 At such a ticklish sport assembled.

Nor were the fears, that thus astounded  
 My loyal soul, at all unfounded;  
 For, lo! ere long, those walls so massy  
 Were seized with an ill-omen'd dripping,  
 And o'er the floors, now growing glassy,  
 Their Holinesses took to slipping.  
 The Czar, half through a Polonaise,  
 Could scarce get on for downright stumbling,  
 And Prussia, though to slippery ways  
 So used, was cursedly near tumbling.

Yet still 'twas *who* could stamp the floor most,  
 Russia and Austria 'mong the foremost.

And now, to an Italian air,  
 This precious brace would hand in hand go;  
 Now — while old "\*\*\*\*", from his chair,  
 Intreated them his toes to spare —  
 Call'd loudly out for a fandango.

And a fandango, 'faith, they had,  
 At which they all set to like mad —  
 Never were Kings (though small th' expense is  
 Of wit among their Excellencies)  
 So out of all their princely senses.

But, ah! that dance — that Spanish dance —  
 Scarce was the luckless strain begun,  
 When, glaring red — as 't were a glance  
 Shot from an angry southern sun —  
 A light through all the chambers flamed,  
 Astonishing old Father Frost,  
 Who, bursting into tears, exclaim'd,  
 "A thaw, by Jove! — we're lost, we're lost!"  
 "Run, F——! a second *Waterloo*  
 "Is come to drown you — *saue qui peut!*"

Why, why will monarchs caper so  
 In palaces without foundations?  
 Instantly all was in a flow:  
 Crowns, fiddles, sceptres, decorations;  
 Those royal arms, that look'd so nice,  
 Cut out in the resplendent ice;  
 Those eagles, handsomely provided  
 With double heads for double dealings —  
 How fast the globes and sceptres glided  
 Out of their claws on all the ceilings!  
 Proud Prussia's double bird of prey,  
 Tame as a spatch-cock, slunk away;  
 While — just like France herself, when she  
 Proclaims how great her naval skill is —  
 Poor "\*\*\*\*\*" drowning *fleurs-de-lys*  
 Imagined themselves *water-lilies*.  
 And not alone rooms, ceilings, shelves,  
 But — still more fatal execution —  
 The Great Legimates themselves  
 Seem'd in a state of dissolution.  
 Th' indignant Czar — when just about

To issue a sublime Ukase —  
 "Whereas, all light must be kept out" —  
 Dissolved to nothing in its blaze.  
 Next Prussia took his turn to melt,  
 And, while his lips illustrious felt  
 The influence of this southern air,  
 Some word like "Constitution, long  
 Congeal'd in frosty silence there,  
 Came slowly thawing from his tongue.  
 While "\*\*\*\*\*", lapsing by degrees,  
 And sighing out a faint adieu  
 To truffles, salmis, toasted cheese,  
 And smoking *fondus*, quickly grew  
 Himself into a *fondue* too; —  
 Or, like that goodly King they make  
 Of sugar, for a twelfth-night cake,  
 When in some urchin's mouth, alas,  
 It melts into a shapeless mass!  
 In short, I scarce could count a minute  
 Ere the bright dome, and all within it —  
 Kings, Fiddlers, Emperors — all were gone!  
 And nothing now was seen or heard  
 But the bright river, rushing on,  
 Happy as an enfranchised bird,  
 And prouder of that natural ray,  
 Shining along its chainless way —  
 More proudly happy thus to glide  
 In simple grandeur to the sea,  
 Than when in sparkling fetters tied,  
 And deck'd with all that kingly pride  
 Could bring to light its slavery!

Such is my dream — and, I confess,  
 I tremble at its awfulness.  
 That Spanish dance — that southern beam —  
 But I say nothing — there's my dream —  
 And Madame Krudener, the she-prophet,  
 May make just what she pleases of it.

## FABLE II.

## THE LOOKING-GLASSES.

*Proem.*

WHERE Kings have been by mob-elections  
 Raised to the throne, 'tis strange to see  
 What different and what odd perfections  
 Men have required in royalty.  
 Some, liking monarchs large and plumpy,  
 Have chosen their Sovereigns by the weight;  
 Some wish'd them tall; some thought your dumpy  
 Dutch-built the true Legitimate.  
 The Easterns, in a Prince, 'tis said,  
 Prefer what's call'd a jolter-head;  
 Th' Egyptians were n't at all partic'lar,  
 So that their Kings had not red hair —  
 This fault not even the greatest stickler  
 For the blood-royal well could bear.  
 A thousand more such illustrations  
 Might be adduced from various nations;  
 But, 'mong the many tales they tell us,  
 Touching th' acquired or natural right  
 Which some men have to rule their fellows,  
 There's one which I shall here recite: —

\* The Goths had a law to choose always a short, thick man for their King. — MUNSTER, *Cosmog.* lib. iii. p. 164.

\*\* "In a Prince, a jolter-head is invaluable." — *Oriental Field Sports.*



*Fable.*

There was a land — to *name* the place  
 Is neither now my wish nor duty —  
 Where reign'd a certain royal race,  
 By right of their superior beauty.

What was the cut legitimate  
 Of these great persons' chins and noses,  
 By right of which they ruled the state,  
 No history I have seen discloses.

But so it was — a settled case —  
 Some act of Parliament, pass'd snugly,  
 Had voted them a beauteous race,  
 And all their faithful subject ugly.

As rank, indeed, stood high or low,  
 Some change it made in visual organs;  
 Your Peers were decent — Knights, so so —  
 But all your *common* people, gorgons!

Of course, if any knave but hinted  
 That the King's nose was turn'd away,  
 Or that the Queen (God save us!) squinted —  
 The judges doom'd that knave to die.

But rarely things like this occur'd:  
 The people to their King were duteous,  
 And took it, on his royal word,  
 That they were frights and he was beauteous

The cause whereof, among all classes,  
 Was simply this: — these island elves  
 Had never yet seen looking-glasses,  
 And, therefore, did not *know themselves*.

Sometimes, indeed, their neighbours' faces  
 Might strike them as more full of reason,  
 More fresh than those in certain places —  
 But, Lord! the very thought was treason!

Besides, howe'er we love our neighbour,  
 And take his face's part, 'tis known  
 We never half so earnest labour,  
 As when the face attack'd's our own.

So, on they went — the crowd believing  
 (As crowds well govern'd always do);  
 Their rulers, too, themselves deceiving —  
 So old the joke they thought it true.

But jokes, we know, if they too far go,  
 Must have an end; and so, one day,  
 Upon that coast there was a cargo  
 Of looking-glasses cast away.

'Twas said, some Radicals, somewhere,  
 Had laid their wicked heads together,  
 And forced that ship to founder there —  
 While some believe it was the weather.

However this might be, the freight  
 Was landed without fees or duties;  
 And, from that hour, historians date  
 The downfall of the race of beauties.

The looking-glasses got about,  
 And grew so common through the land,  
 That scarce a tinker could walk out  
 Without a mirror in his hand.

Comparing faces, morning, noon,  
 And night, their constant occupation —  
 By dint of looking-glasses, soon  
 They grew a most reflecting nation.

In vain the Court, aware of errors  
 In all the old, establish'd mazards,  
 Prohibited the use of mirrors,  
 And tried to break them at all hazards:

In vain — their laws might just as well  
 Have been waste paper on the shelves;  
 That fatal freight had broke the spell;  
 People had look'd — and knew themselves.

If chance a Duke, of birth sublime,  
 Presumed upon his ancient face  
 (Some calf-head, ugly from all time),  
 They popp'd a mirror to his Grace —

Just hinting, by that gentle sign,  
 How little Nature holds it true,  
 That what is call'd an ancient line  
 Must be the line of Beauty too.

From Dukes' they pass'd to regal plizzes,  
 Compared them proudly with their own,  
 And cried, "How *could* such monstrous quizzes  
 "In Beauty's name usurp the throne?" —

They then wrote essays, pamphlets, books,  
 Upon cosmetrical economy,  
 Which made the King try various looks,  
 But none improved his physiognomy.

And satires at the Court they levell'd,  
 And small lampoons, so full of slynesses,  
 That soon, in short, they quite be-devil'd  
 Their Majesties and Royal Highnesses.

At length — but here I drop the veil,  
 To spare some loyal folks' sensations:  
 Besides, what follows is the tale  
 Of all such late-enlighten'd nations;

Of all to whom old Time discloses  
 A truth they should have sooner known —  
 That Kings have neither rights nor noses  
 A whit diviner than their own.

### FABLE III.

#### THE FLY AND THE BULLOCK.

##### *Proem.*

OF all that, to the sage's survey,  
 This world presents of topsy-turvy,  
 There's nought so much disturbs his patience  
 As little minds in lofty stations.

'Tis like that sort of painful wonder  
 Which slight and pigmy columns, under  
 Enormous arches, give beholders;  
 Or those poor Caryatides,  
 Condemn'd to smile and stand at ease,  
 With a whole house upon their shoulders.

If, as in some few royal cases,  
 Small minds are *born* into such places —  
 If they are there, by Right Divine,  
 Or any such sufficient reason,  
 Why — Heaven forbid we should repine! —  
 To wish it otherwise were treason;  
 Nay, even to see it in a vision,  
 Would be what lawyers call *misprision*.

Sir ROBERT FILMER says — and he,  
 Of course, knew all about the matter —  
 "Both men and beasts love monarchy;"

Which proves how rational — the latter.  
 SIDNEY, indeed, we know, had quite  
 A different notion from the knight;  
 Nay, hints a King may lose his head  
 By slipping awkwardly his bridle:  
 But this is Jacobin, ill-bred,  
 And (now-a-days, when Kings are led  
 In patent snaffles) downright idle.

No, no — it is n't foolish Kings  
 (Those fix'd, inevitable things —  
 Bores paramount, by right of birth)  
 That move my wrath, but your pretenders,  
 Your mushroom rulers, sons of earth,  
 Who, not like t'others, crown'd offenders  
 (Regular *gratiâ Dei* blockheads,  
 Born with three kingdoms in their pockets),  
 Nor leaving, on the scale of mind,  
 These royal Zeros far behind,  
 Yet, with a brass that nothing stops,  
 Push up into the loftiest stations,  
 And, though too dull to manage shops,  
 Presume, the dolts, to manage nations!

This class it is that moves my gall,  
 And stirs up spleen, and bile, and all.  
 While other senseless things appear  
 To know the limits of their sphere —  
 While not a cow on earth romances  
 So much as to conceit she dances —  
 While the most jumping frog we know of,  
 Would scarce at Astley's hope to show off —  
 Your\*\*\*\*s, your\*\*\*\*s dare,

Pigmy as are their minds, to set them  
 To *any* business, *any* where,  
 At *any* time that fools will let them.  
 But leave we here these upstart things —  
 My business is, just now, with Kings;  
 To whom, and to their right-line glory,  
 I dedicate the following story: —

#### Fable.

The wise men of Egypt were secret as dummies;  
 And, even when they most condescended to teach,  
 They pack'd up their meaning, as they did their mummies,  
 In so many wrappers, 'twas out of one's reach.

They were also, good people, much given to Kings —  
 Fond of monarchs and crocodiles, monkeys and mystery,  
 Bats, hierophants, blue-bottle flies, and such things —  
 As will partly appear in this very short history.

A Scythian philosopher (nephew, they say,  
 To that other great traveller, young Anacharsis)  
 Stepp'd into a temple at Memphis one day,  
 To have a short peep at their mystical farces.

He saw a brisk blue-bottle Fly on an altar,\*  
 Made much of, and worshipp'd as something divine;  
 While a large, handsome Bullock, led there in a halter,  
 Before it lay stabb'd at the foot of the shrine.

Surprised at such doings, he whisper'd his teacher —  
 "If 'tis n't impertinent, may I ask why  
 "Should a Bullock, that useful and powerful creature,  
 "Be thus offer'd up to a blue-bottle Fly?"

"No wonder," said t'other, "you stare at the sight,  
 "But we as a symbol of monarchy view it:

\* According to Aelian, it was in the island of Leucadia they practised this ceremony —  
 οὕτως βούν ταις μυιαῖς. — *De Animal.* lib. ii. cap. 8.



"That Fly on the shrine is Legitimate Right,  
 "And that Bullock the People that's sacrificed to it."

## FABLE IV.

## CHURCH AND STATE.

*Proem.*

"The moment any religion becomes national, or established, its purity must certainly be lost, because it is then impossible to keep it unconnected with men's interests; and, if connected, it must inevitably be perverted by them." — SOAME JENYNS.

THUS did SOAME JENYNS—though a Tory,  
 A Lord of Trade and the Plantations —  
 Feel how Religion's simple glory  
 Is stain'd by State associations,

When CATHERINE, after murdering Poles,  
 Appeal'd to the benign Divinity,  
 Then cut them up in protocols,  
 Made fractions of their very souls — \*

All in the name of the bless'd Trinity ;

Or when her grandson, ALEXANDER,  
 That mighty northern salamander,  
 Whose icy touch, felt all about,  
 Puts every fire of Freedom out —

When he, too, winds up his Ukases  
 With God and the Panagia's praises —  
 When he, of royal saints the type,

In holy water dips the sponge,  
 With which, at one imperial wipe,

He would all human rights expunge!

When "\*\*\*\*\*" (whom, as King and eater,  
 Some name "\*\*\*\*\*", and some "\*\*\*\*\*")

Calls down "Saint Louis' God" to witness

The right, humanity, and fitness

Of sending eighty thousand Solons —

Sages with muskets and laced coats —

To cram instruction, *volens volens*,

Down the poor struggling Spaniards' throats —

I can't help thinking (though to Kings

I must, of course, like other men, bow)

That when a Christian monarch brings

Religion's name to gloss these things —

Such blasphemy out-Benbows Benbow!

Or—not so far for facts to roam,

Having a few much nearer home —

When we see churchmen, who, if ask'd,

"Must Ireland's slaves be tithed and task'd,

"And driven, like negroes or croats,

"That *you* may roll in wealth and bliss?"

Look from beneath their shovel hats

With all due pomp, and answer "Yes!"

But then, if question'd "Shall the brand

"Intolerance flings throughout that land,

"Betwixt her palaces and hovels,

"Suff'ring nor peace nor love to grow,

"Be ever quench'd?"—from the same shovels

Look grandly forth, and answer "No!" —

Alas, alas! have *these* a claim

To merciful Religion's name?

If more you want, go, see a bevy

Of bowing parsons at a levee

(Choosing your time, when straw's before

Some apoplectic bishop's door):

There, if thou can'st with life escape

That sweep of lawn, that press of crape,

Just watch their rev'rences and graces,

\* *Ames, demi-amcs, etc.*

Should'ring their way on, at all risks,  
And say — if those round, ample faces  
To Heaven or earth most turn their disks?

This, this it is — Religion, made,  
'Twixt Church and State, a truck, a trade —  
This most ill-match'd, unholy Co.,  
From whence the ills we witness flow —  
The war of many creeds with one —  
Th' extremes of *too* much faith, and none —  
The qualms, the fumes of sect and sceptic,  
And all that Reason, grown dyspeptic  
By swallowing forced or noxious creeds,  
From downright indigestion breeds;  
Till, 'twixt old bigotry and new,  
'Twixt Blasphemy and Cant — the two  
Rank ills with which this age is cursed —  
We can no more tell *which* is worst,  
Than erst could Egypt, when so rich  
In various plagues, determine which  
She thought most pestilent and vile —  
Her frogs, like Benbow and Carlile,  
Croaking their native mud-notes loud,  
Or her fat locusts, like a cloud  
Of pluralists, obesely lowering,  
At once benighting and devouring!  
This — this it is — and here I pray  
Those sapient wits of the Reviews,  
Who make us poor, dull authors say,  
Not what we mean, but what they choose;  
Who to our most abundant shares  
Of nonsense add still more of theirs,  
And are to poets just such evils  
As caterpillars find those flies\*  
That, not content to sting like devils,  
Lay eggs upon their backs likewise —  
To guard against such foul deposits  
Of others' meanings in my rhymes  
(A thing more needful here because it's  
A subject ticklish in these times,)  
I here to all such wits make known,  
Monthly and weekly, Whig and Tory,  
'Tis *this* Religion — this alone —  
I aim at in the following story: —

*Fable.*

When Royalty was young and bold,  
Ere, touch'd by Time, he had become —  
If 'tis not civil to say *old* —  
At least, a *ci-devant jeune homme*.

One evening, on some wild pursuit,  
Driving along, he chanced to see  
Religion, passing by on foot,  
And took him in his *vis-à-vis*.

This said Religion was a friar,  
The humblest and the best of men,  
Who ne'er had notion or desire  
Of riding in a coach till then.

"I say" — quoth Royalty, who rather  
Enjoy'd a masquerading joke —

"I say, suppose, my good old father,  
"You lend me, for a while, your cloak."

The friar consented — little knew  
What tricks the youth had in his head;

\* "The greatest number of the ichneumon tribe are seen settling upon the back of the caterpillar, and darting at different intervals their stings into its body — at every dart they deposit an egg." — GOLDSMITH.

Besides, was rather tempted, too,  
 By a laced coat he got in stead.  
 Away ran Royalty, slap-dash,  
 Scampering like mad about the town;  
 Broke windows—shiver'd lamps to smash,  
 And knock'd whole scores of watchmen down.  
 While nought could they, whose heads were broke,  
 Learn of the "why" or the "wherefore,"  
 Except that 'twas Religion's cloak  
 The gentleman, who crack'd them, wore.  
 Meanwhile, the friar, whose head was turn'd  
 By the laced coat, grew frisky too—  
 Look'd big—his former habits spurn'd—  
 And storm'd about as great men do—  
 Dealt much in pompous oaths and curses—  
 Said "Damn you," often, or as bad—  
 Laid claim to other people's purses—  
 In short, grew either knave or mad.  
 As work like this was unbefitting,  
 And flesh and blood no longer bore it,  
 The Court of Common Sense, then sitting,  
 Summon'd the culprits both before it.  
 Where, after hours in wrangling spent  
 (As courts must wrangle to decide well),  
 Religion to St. Luke's was sent,  
 And Royalty pack'd off to Bridewell:  
 With this proviso—Should they be  
 Restored in due time to their senses,  
 They both must give security,  
 In future, against such offences—  
 Religion ne'er to *lend his cloak*,  
 Seeing what dreadful work it leads to;  
 And Royalty to crack his joke—  
 But *not* to crack poor people's heads, too.

## FABLE V.

THE LITTLE GRAND LAMA.

*Proem.*

NOVELLA, a young Bolognese,  
 The daughter of a learn'd law doctor,\*  
 Who had with all the subtleties  
 Of old and modern jurists stock'd her,  
 Was so exceeding fair, 'tis said,  
 And over hearts held such dominion,  
 That when her father, sick in bed,  
 Or busy, sent her, in his stead,  
 To lecture on the Code Justinian,  
 She had a curtain drawn before her,  
 Lest, if her charms were seen, the students  
 Should let their young eyes wander o'er her,  
 And quite forget their jurisprudence.\*\*  
 Just so it is with Truth—when seen,  
 Too fair and bright—'tis from behind  
 A light, thin allegoric screen,  
 She thus can safest teach mankind.

*Fable.*

In Thibet once there reign'd, we're told,  
 A little Lama, one year old—

\* Andreas.

\*\* Quand il étoit occupé d'aucune essoine, il envoyoit Novelle, sa fille, en son lieu lire aux escholes en charge, et, afin que la biauté d'eile n'empechat la pensée des oyants, elle avoit une petite courinne devant elle.—CHRIST. de Pisc, *Cité des Dames*, p. 11. chap. 35.



Raised to the throne, that realm to bless,  
Just when his little Holiness  
Had cut — as near as can be reckon'd —  
Some say his *first* tooth, some his *second*.  
Chronologers and nurses vary,  
Which proves historians should be wary.  
We only know th' important truth —  
His Majesty *had* cut a tooth.\*

And much his subjects were enchanted,  
As well all Lamas' subjects may be,  
And would have given their heads, if wanted,  
To make tee-totums for the baby.  
As he was there by Right Divine  
(What lawyers call *Jure Divino*,  
Meaning a right to yours, and mine,  
And every body's goods and rhino) —  
Of course, his faithful subjects' purses  
Were ready with their aids and succours —  
Nothing was seen but pension'd nurses,  
And the land groan'd with bibs and tuckers.

Oh! had there been a Hume or Bennet  
Then sitting in the Thibet Senate,  
Ye Gods, what room for long debates  
Upon the Nursery Estimates!  
What cutting down of swaddling-clothes  
And pin-a-fores, in nightly battles!  
What calls for papers, to expose  
The waste of sugar-plums and rattles!  
But no — if Thibet *had* M. P. 's,  
They were far better bred than these;  
Nor gave the slightest opposition,  
During the Monarch's whole dentition.  
But short this calm; for, just when he  
Had reach'd th' alarming age of three,  
When royal natures — and, no doubt,  
Those of *all* noble beasts — break out,  
The Lama, who till then was quiet,  
Show'd symptoms of a taste for riot;  
And, ripe for mischief, early, late,  
Without regard for Church or State,  
Made free with whosoe'er came nigh —  
Tweak'd the Lord Chancellor by the nose,  
Turn'd all the Judges' wigs awry,  
And trod on the old Generals' toes —  
Pelted the Bishops with hot buns,  
Rode cock-horse on the City maces,  
And shot, from little devilish guns,  
Hard peas into his subjects' faces.  
In short, such wicked pranks he play'd,  
And grew so mischievous (God bless him!)  
That his chief Nurse — though with the aid  
Of an Archbishop — was afraid,  
When in these moods, to comb or dress him;  
And even the persons most inclined  
For Kings, through thick and thin, to stickle,  
Thought him (if they'd but speak their mind,  
Which they did *not*) an odious pickle.  
At length, some patriot lords — a breed  
Of animals they have in Thibet,  
Extremely rare, and fit, indeed,  
For folks like Pidcock to exhibit —  
Some patriot lords, seeing the length  
To which things went, combined their strength,  
And penn'd a manly, plain, and free

\* See TURNER'S *Embassy to Thibet* for an account of his interview with the Lama. —  
Teshoo Lama (he says) was at this time eighteen months old. Though he was unable to speak  
a word, he made the most expressive signs, and conducted himself with astonishing *dignity*  
and decorum.

Remonstrance to the Nursery;  
 In which, protesting that they yielded  
     To none, that ever went before 'em,  
 In loyalty to him who wielded  
     Th' hereditary pap-spoon o'er 'em —  
 That, as for treason, 'twas a thing  
     That made them almost sick to think of —  
 That they and theirs stood by the King,  
     Throughout his measles and his chin-cough,  
 When others, thinking him consumptive,  
 Had ratted to the Heir Presumptive! —  
 But, still — though much admiring Kings  
 (And chiefly those in leading-strings) —  
 They saw, with shame and grief of soul,  
     There was no longer now the wise  
 And constitutional control  
     Of *birch* before their ruler's eyes;  
 But that, of late, such pranks, and tricks,  
     And freaks occur'd the whole day long,  
 As all, but men with bishopricks,  
     Allow'd, in even a King, were wrong —  
 Wherefore it was they humbly pray'd  
     That Honourable Nursery,  
 That such reforms be henceforth made,  
     As all good men desired to see; —  
 In other words (lest they might seem  
 Too tedious) as the gentlest scheme  
 For putting all such pranks to rest,  
     And in its bud the mischief nipping —  
 They ventured humbly to suggest  
     His Majesty should have a whipping!

When this was read — no Congreve rocket,  
     Discharged into the Gallic trenches,  
 E'er equall'd the tremendous shock it  
     Produced upon the Nursery Benches.  
 The Bishops, who of course had votes,  
 By right of age and petticoats,  
 Were first and foremost in the fuss —  
     “What, whip a Lama! — Suffer birch  
 “To touch his sacred — — infamous!  
 “Deistical! — assailing thus  
     “The fundamentals of the Church!  
 “No — no — such patriot plans as these  
 “(So help them Heaven — and their sees!)  
 “They held to be rank blasphemies.”

The alarm thus given, by these and other  
     Grave ladies of the Nursery side,  
 Spread through the land, till, such a pother,  
     Such party squabbles, far and wide,  
 Never in history's page had been  
     Recorded, as were then between  
 The Whippers and Non-whippers seen.  
 Till, things arriving at a state  
     Which gave some fears of revolution,  
 The patriot lords' advice, though late,  
     Was put at last in execution.  
 The Parliament of Thibet met —  
     The little Lama, call'd before it,  
 Did, then and there, his whipping get,  
 And (as the Nursery Gazette  
     Assures us) like a hero bore it.

And though, 'mong Thibet Tories, some  
 Lament that Royal Martyrdom  
 (Please to observe, the letter D  
 In this last word's pronounced like B),  
 Yet to th' example of that Prince  
     So much is Thibet's land a debtor,

'Tis said, her little Lamas since  
Have all behaved themselves *much* better.

## FABLE VI.

## THE EXTINGUISHERS.

*Proem.*

Though soldiers are the true supports,  
The natural allies of Courts,  
Woe to the Monarch who depends  
Too *much* on his red-coated friends;  
For even soldiers sometimes think —  
Nay, Colonels have been known to *reason*, —  
And reasoners, whether clad in pink,  
Or red, or blue, are on the brink  
(Nine cases out of ten) of treason.  
Not many soldiers, I believe, are  
As fond of liberty as *Mina*:  
Else — woe to Kings, when Freedom's fever  
Once turns into a *Scarletina*!  
For then — but hold — 'tis best to veil  
My meaning in the following tale: —

*Fable.*

A lord of Persia, rich and great,  
Just come into a large estate,  
Was shock'd to find he had, for neighbours,  
Close to his gate, some rascal Ghebers,  
Whose fires, beneath his very nose  
In heretic combustion rose.  
But lords of Persia can, no doubt,  
Do what they will — so, one fine morning,  
He turn'd the rascal Ghebers out,  
First giving a few kicks for warning.  
Then, thanking Heaven most piously,  
He knock'd their temple to the ground,  
Blessing himself for joy to see  
Such Pagan ruins strew'd around.  
But much it vex'd my lord to find,  
That, while all else obey'd his will,  
The fire these Ghebers left behind —  
Do what he would — kept burning still.  
Fiercely he storm'd, as if his frown  
Could scare the bright insurgent down;  
But, no — such fires are head-strong things  
And care not much for lords or kings.  
Scarce could his lordship well contrive  
The flashes in one place to smother,  
Before — hey, presto — all alive,  
They sprung up freshly in another.  
At length when, spite of prayers and damns,  
'Twas found the sturdy flame defied him,  
His stewards came, with low *salam*s,  
Offering, by *contract*, to provide him  
Some large Extinguishers (a plan  
Much used, they said, at Ispahan,  
Vienna, Petersburg — in short,  
Wherever light's forbid at court) —  
Machines no lord should be without,  
Which would, at once, put promptly out  
Fires of all kinds — from staring stark  
Volcanos to the tiniest spark —  
Till all things slept as dull and dark  
As, in a great lord's neighbourhood,  
'Twas right and fitting all things should  
Accordingly, some large supplies  
Of these Extinguishers were furnish'd



(All of the true, imperial size),  
 And there, in rows, stood black and burnish'd,  
 Ready, where'er a gleam but shone  
 Of light or fire, to be clapp'd on.

But, ah! how lordly wisdom errs,  
 In trusting to extinguishers!  
 One day, when he had left all sure  
 (At least *believed* so), dark, secure —  
 The flame, at all its exits, entries,

Obstructed to his heart's content,  
 And black extinguishers, like sentries,  
 Placed upon every dangerous vent —  
 Ye Gods! imagine his amaze,

His wrath, his rage, when, on returning,  
 He found not only the old blaze,

Brisk as before, crackling and burning —  
 Not only new, young conflagrations,  
 Popping up round in various stations —  
 But, still more awful, strange, and dire,  
 Th' Extinguishers themselves on fire!!<sup>\*</sup>  
 They, they — those trusty, blind machines

His lordship had so long been praising,  
 As, under Providence, the means

Of keeping down all lawless blazing,  
 Were now themselves — alas, too true  
 The shameful fact — turn'd blazers too,  
 And, by a change as odd as cruel,  
 Instead of dampers, served for fuel!

Thus, of his only hope bereft,  
 "What," said the great man, "must be done?"  
 All that, in scrapes like this, is left

To great men is — to cut and run.  
 So run he did; while to their grounds

The banish'd Ghebers bless'd return'd:  
 And, though their fire had broke its bounds,

And all abroad now wildly burn'd,  
 Yet well could they, who loved the flame,  
 Its wandering, its excess reclaim;  
 And soon another, fairer dome  
 Arose to be its sacred home,  
 Where, cherish'd, guarded, not confined,  
 The living glory dwelt inshrined,  
 And, shedding lustre, strong but even,  
 Though born of earth, grew worthy Heaven.

#### Moral.

The moral hence my Muse infers  
 Is — that such lords are simple elves,  
 In trusting to extinguishers  
 That are combustible themselves.

#### FABLE VII.

##### LOUIS FOURTEENTH'S WIG.

THE money rais'd — the army ready —  
 Drums beating, and the Royal Noddy  
 Valiantly braying in the van,  
 To the old tune "*ch, ch, Sir Anc'!*" —  
 Nought wanting, but some *coup* dramatic,  
 To make French *sentiment* explode,  
 Bring in, at once, the *gou't* fanatic,

<sup>\*</sup> The idea of this fable was caught from one of those brilliant *mots* which abound in the conversation of my friend, the author of the *Letters to Julia* — a production which contains some of the happiest specimens of playful poetry that have appeared in this or any age.

<sup>\*\*</sup> They celebrated in the dark ages at many churches, particularly at Rouen, what was called the Feast of the Ass. On this occasion the ass, finely drest, was brought before the altar, and they sung before him this elegant anthem "*eh, eh, ch, Sir Anc, ch, ch, ch, Sir Anc.*" — Warton's Essay on Pope.

And make the war "*la dernière mode*" —  
 Instantly, at the *Pavillon Marsan*,  
 Is held an Ultra consultation —  
 What's to be done, to help the farce on?  
 What stage-effect, what decoration,  
 To make this beauteous France forget,  
 In one, grand, glorious *pirouette*,  
 All that she swore to but last week,  
 And, with a cry of "*Magnifique!*"  
 Rush forth to this, or *any* war,  
 Without inquiring once — "what for?"

After some plans propos'd by each,  
 Lord Chateaubriand made a speech,  
 (Quoting, to show what men's rights are,  
 Or rather what men's rights should be,  
 From Hobbes, Lord Castlereagh, the Czar,  
 And other friends to Liberty)  
 Wherein he — having first protested  
 'Gainst humouring the mob — suggested  
 (As the most high-bred plan he saw  
 For giving the new War *eclat*)  
 A grand, Baptismal Melo-drame,  
 To be got up at *Nôtre Dame*,  
 In which the Duke (who, bless his Highness!

Had by his *hilt* acquired such fame,  
 'Twas hop'd that he as little shyness  
 Would show, when to *the point* he came)  
 Should, for his deeds so lion-hearted,  
 Be christen'd *Hero*, ere he started;  
 With power, by Royal Ordonnance,  
 To bear that name — at least in France.  
 Himself — the Viscount Chateaubriand —  
 (To help th' affair with more *esprit* on)  
 Offering, for this baptismal rite,  
 Some of his own fam'd Jordan water\* —  
 (Marie Louise not having quite  
 Us'd all that for young Nap he brought her)  
 The baptism, in *this* case to be  
 Applied to that extremity,  
 Which Bourbon heroes most expose,  
 And which — as well all Europe knows —  
 Happens to be, in this Defender  
 Of the true Faith, extremely tender".

Or if (the Viscount said) this scheme  
 Too rash and premature should seem —  
 If thus discounting heroes, *on tick* —

This glory, by anticipation,  
 Was too much in the *genre romantique*  
 For such a highly classic nation,  
 He begg'd to say, the Abyssinians  
 A practice had in their dominions,  
 Which, if at Paris got up well,  
 In full *costume*, was sure to tell.  
 At all great epochs, good or ill,

They have, says BRUCE, (and BRUCE ne'er budges  
 From the strict truth) a Grand Quadrille

In public danc'd by the Twelve Judges — †  
 And, he assures us, the grimaces,  
 The *entre-chats*, the airs and graces  
 Of persons, so profound and stately,  
 Divert the Abyssinians greatly.

"Now, (said the Viscount) though there's few  
 "Great Empires, where this plan would do —

\* Brought from the river Jordan by M. Chateaubriand, and presented to the French Empress for the christening of young Napoleon.

† See the Duke's celebrated letter to Madame, written during his campaign in 1815, in which he says "j'ai le posterior légèrement endommagé."

† "On certain great occasions, the twelve Judges (who are generally between sixty and seventy years of age) sing the song and dance the figure dance, etc." Book 5.

"For instance, England — let them take  
 "What pains they would — 'twere vain to strive —  
 "The twelve stiff Judges there would make  
 "The worst Quadrille-set now alive!  
 "One must have seen them, ere one could  
 "Imagine properly JUDGE WOOD,  
 "Performing, in his wig, so gaily,  
 "A *queue-de-chat* with JUSTICE BAILEY!  
 "French Judges, though, are, by no means,  
 "This sort of stiff, be-wigg'd machines;  
 "And we, who've seen them at *Saumur*,  
 "And *Poitiers* lately, may be sure  
 "They'd dance quadrilles, or any thing,  
 "That would be pleasing to the King —  
 "Nay, stand upon their heads, and more do,  
 "To please the little Duke de Bordeaux!"

After these wise proposals came  
 Some others — needless now to name,  
 Since that, which Monsieur made, himself,  
 Soon doom'd all others to the shelf,  
 And was received, *par acclamation*,  
 As truly worthy the *Grande Nation*.

It seems (as Monsieur told the story)  
 That Louis the Fourteenth, — that glory,  
 That *Coryphée* of all crown'd pates,  
 That pink of the Legitimates —  
 Had, when, with many a pious pray'r, he  
 Bequeath'd unto the Virgin Mary  
 His marriage deeds, and *cordons bleu*\*,  
 Bequeath'd to her his State Wig too —  
 (An offering which, at Court 'tis thought  
 The Virgin values as she ought) —  
 That Wig, the wonder of all eyes,  
 The Cynosure of Gallia's skies,  
 To watch and tend whose curls ador'd,  
 Re-build the towering roof, when flat,  
 And round the rumpled base, a Board  
 Of sixty Barbers daily sat†,  
 Whit Subs, on State-Days, to assist,  
 Well pension'd from the Civil List —  
 That wondrous Wig, array'd in which,  
 And strong alike to awe or witch,  
 He beat all other heirs of crowns,  
 In taking mistresses and towns,  
 Requiring but a shot at one,  
 A smile at t'other, and 'twas done! —  
 "That Wig, (said Monsieur, while his brow  
 Rose proudly,) "is existing now —  
 "That Grand Perruque, amid the fall  
 Of every other Royal glory,  
 "With curls erect survives them all,  
 "And tells in every hair their story.  
 "Think, think, how welcome at this time  
 "A relic, so belov'd, sublime!  
 "What worthier standard of the Cause  
 "Of Kingly Right can France demand?  
 "Or who among our ranks can pause  
 "To guard it, while a curl shall stand?  
 "Behold, my friends — (while thus he cried,  
 A curtain, which conceal'd this pride

\* "Louis 14 fit présent à la Vierge de son cordon bleu, que l'on conserve soigneusement, et lui envoya ensuite, son Contrat de Mariage et le *Traité des Pyrenées*, triomphalement relié." — *Mémoires, Anecdotes pour servir, etc.*

† The learned Author of *Recherches Historiques sur les Perruques* says that the Board consisted but of Forty — the same number as the Academy. "Le plus beau teus des perruques fut celui où Louis 14 commença à porter, lui-même, perruque; . . . . . On ignore l'époque où se fit cette révolution: mais on sait qu'elle engagea Louis le Grand à y donner ses soins paternels, en créant, en 1656, quarante charges de perruquiers, suivant la cour; et en 1673, il forma un corps de deux cents perruquiers pour la Ville de Paris." — p. 111.



Of Princely Wigs was drawn aside)  
 "See that august Perruque — how big  
 "With recollections for the world —  
 "For France — for us — Great Louis' Wig,  
 "By HIPPOLYTE\* new frizz'd and curl'd —  
 "New frizz'd! alas, 'tis but too true,  
 "Well may you start at that word new —  
 "But such the sacrifice, my friends,  
 "Th' Imperial Cossack recommends,  
 "Thinking such small concessions sage,  
 "To meet the spirit of the age,  
 "And do what best that spirit flatters,  
 "In Wigs — if not in weightier matters.  
 "Wherefore, to please the Czar, and show  
 "That we too, much-wrong'd Bourbons, know  
 "What liberalism in Monarchs is,  
 "We have conceded the New Friz!  
 "Thus arm'd, ye gallant Ultras, say,  
 "Can men, can Frenchmen fear the fray?  
 "With this proud relic in our van,  
 "And D'ANGOULEME our worthy leader,  
 "Let rebel Spain do all she can,  
 "Let recreant England arm and feel her,  
 "Urg'd by that pupil of Hunt's school,  
 "That Radical, Lord LIVERPOOL —  
 "France can have nought to fear — far from it —  
 "When once astounded Europe sees  
 "The Wig of Louis, like a Comet,  
 "Streaming above the Pyrenées,  
 "All's o'er with Spain — then on, my sons,  
 "On, my incomparable Duke,  
 "And, shouting for the Holy Ones,  
 "Cry *Five la Guerre — et la Perruque!*"

\* A celebrated *Coiffeur* of the present day.



## **ADDITIONAL NOTES.**

---



ADDITIONAL NOTES.

# NOTES

## TO

### L A L L A R O O K H.

---

#### Page 3.

THESE particulars of the visit of the King of Bucharia to Aurungzebe are found in *Dow's History of Hindostan*, vol. iii. p. 392.

#### Page 3.

*Leila.*

The mistress of Mejnoun, upon whose story so many Romances, in all the languages of the East, are founded.

#### Page 2

*Shirine.*

For the loves of this celebrated beauty with Khosrou and with Ferhad, see *D'Herbelot, Gibbon, Oriental Collections*, etc.

#### Page 3.

*Dewildé.*

"The history of the loves of Dewildé and Chizer, the son of the Emperor Alla, is written in an elegant poem, by the noble Chesero." — *Perishta.*

#### Page 3.

*Those insignia of the Emperor's favour, etc.*

"One mark of honour or knighthood bestowed by the Emperor is the permission to wear a small kettledrum at the bows of their saddles, which at first was invented for the training of hawks, and to call them to the lure, and is worn in the field by all sportsmen to that end." — *Fryer's Travels.*

"Those on whom the King has conferred the privilege must wear an ornament of jewels on the right side of the turban, surmounted by a high plume of the feathers of a kind of egret. This bird is found only in Cashmeer, and the feathers are carefully collected for the King, who bestows them on his nobles." — *Elphinstone's Account of Caubul.*

#### Page 3.

*Khedar Khan, etc.*

"Khedar Khan, the Khakan, or King of Turquestan beyond the Gihon, (at the end of the eleventh century,) whenever he appeared abroad was preceded by seven hundred horsemen with silver battle-axes, and was followed by an equal number bearing maces of gold. He was a great patron of poetry, and it was he who used to preside at public exercises of genius, with four basins of gold and silver by him to distribute among the poets who excelled." — *Richardson's Dissertation* prefixed to his Dictionary.

#### Page 3.

*The gilt pine-apples, etc.*

"The kubdeh, a large golden knob generally in the shape of a pine-apple, on the top of the canopy over the litter or palanquin." — *Scott's notes on the Bahardanush.*

#### Page 3.

*The rose-coloured veils of the Princess's litter.*

In the Poem of Zohair, in the Moallakat, there is the following lively description of "a company of maidens seated on camels."

"They are mounted in carriages covered with costly awnings, and with rose-coloured veils, the linings of which have the hue of crimson Andem-wood.

"When they ascend from the bosom of the vale, they sit forward on the saddle-cloths, with every mark of a voluptuous gaiety.

"Now, when they have reached the brink of yon blue gushing rivulet, they fix the poles of their tents like the Arab with a settled mansion."

#### Page 3.

*A young female slave sat fanning her, etc.*

See *Bernier's* description of the attendants on Ranchanara-Begum in her progress to Cashmere.

#### Page 3.

*Religion, of which Aurungzebe was a munificent protector.*

This hypocritical Emperor would have made a worthy associate of certain Holy Leagues. — "He held the cloak of religion (says Dow) between his actions and the vulgar; and impiously thanked the Divinity for a success which he owed to his own wickedness. When he was murdering and persecuting his brothers and their families, he was building a magnificent mosque at Delhi, as an offering to God for his assistance to him in the civil wars. He acted as high priest at the consecration of this temple; and made a practice of attending divine service there, in the humble dress of a Fakeer. But when he lifted one hand to the Divinity, he, with the other, signed warrants for the assassination of his relations" — *History of Hindostan*, vol. iii. p. 335. See also the curious letter of Aurungzebe, given in the *Oriental Collections*, vol. i. p. 320.

#### Page 3.

*The diamond eyes of the idol, etc.*

"The idol at Jaghernat has two fine diamonds for eyes. No goldsmith is suffered to enter the Pagoda, one having stole one of these eyes, being locked up all night with the Idol." — *Tavernier.*

#### Page 3.

*Gardens of Shalimar.*

See a description of these royal Gardens in "An Account of the present State of Delhi, by Lieut. W. Franklin." — *Asiat. Research*, vol. iv. p. 417.

## Page 4.

*Lake of Pearl.*

"In the neighbourhood is Nottle Gill, or the Lake of Pearl, which receives this name from its pellucid water." — *Pennant's Hindostan.*

"Nasir Jung encamped in the vicinity of the Lake of Tonoor, amused himself with sailing on that clear and beautiful water, and gave it the fanciful name of Motee Talab, 'the Lake of Pearls,' which it still retains." — *Wilks's South of India.*

## Page 4.

*Described by one from the Isles of the West, etc.*

Sir Thomas Roe, Ambassador from James I. to Jehanguir.

## Page 4.

*Loves of Wamak and Ezra.*

"The romance Wemakweazra, written in Persian verse, which contains the loves of Wamak and Ezra, two celebrated lovers, who lived before the time of Mahomet." — *Note on the Oriental Tales.*

## Page 4.

*Of the fair-haired Zal, and his mistress, Rodahver.*

Their amour is recounted in the Shah-Naméh of Ferdousi; and there is much beauty in the passage which describes the slaves of Rodahver, sitting on the bank of the river and throwing flowers into the stream, in order to draw the attention of the young Hero who is encamped on the opposite side. — See *Champion's Translation.*

## Page 4.

*The combat of Rustam with the terrible white Daemon.*

Rustam is the Hercules of the Persians. For the particulars of his victory over the Sepeed Deev, or White Demon, see *Oriental Collections*, vol. ii. p. 45. — Near the city of Shirauz is an immense quadrangular monument, in commemoration of this combat, called the Kelaat-i-Deev Sepeed, or Castle of the White Giant, which father Angelo, in his *Gazophilacium Persicum* p. 127, declares to have been the most memorable monument of antiquity which he had seen in Persia. — See *Ouseley's Persian Miscellanies.*

## Page 4.

*Their golden anklets.*

"The women of the Idol, or dancing girls of the Pagoda, have little golden bells, fastened to their feet, the soft, harmonious tinkling of which vibrates in unison with the exquisite melody of their voices." — *Maurice's Indian Antiquities.*

"The Arabian courtesans, like the Indian women, have little golden bells fastened round their legs, neck, and elbows, to the sound of which they dance before the King. The Arabian princesses wear golden rings on their fingers, to which little bells are suspended, as well as in the flowing tresses of their hair, that their superior rank may be known, and they themselves receive in passing the homage due to them." — See *Calmel's Dictionary*, art. Bells.

## Page 4.

*That delicious opium, etc.*

"Abou-Tige, ville de la Thebaïde, où il croit beaucoup de pavot noir, dont se fait le meilleur opium." — *D'Herbelot.*

## Page 4.

*That idol of women, Crishna.*

"He and the three Râmas are described as youths of perfect beauty; and the Princesses of Hindustân were all passionately in love with Crishna, who continues to this hour the darling God of the Indian women." — *Sir W. Jones, on the Gods of Greece, Italy, and India.*

## Page 4.

*The shawl-goat of Tibet.*

See *Turner's Embassy* for a description of this animal, "the most beautiful among the whole tribe of goats." The material for the shawls (which is carried to Cashmere) is found next the skin.

## Page 4.

*The veiled Prophet of Khorassan.*

For the real history of this impostor, whose original name was Hakem ben Haschem, and who was called Mokauna from the veil of silver gauze (or, as others say, golden) which he always wore, see *D'Herbelot.*

## Page 5.

*Flowrets and fruits blush over every stream.*

"The fruits of Meru are finer than those of any other place; and one cannot see in any other city such palaces, with groves, and streams, and gardens." — *Ebn Haukal's Geography.*

## Page 5.

*For far less luminous, his votaries said,  
Were ev'n the gleams, miraculously shed  
O'er Moussa's cheek.*

"Ses disciples assuroient qu'il se couvroit le visage, pour ne pas éblouir ceux qui l'approchoit par l'éclat de son visage comme Moyse." — *D'Herbelot.*

## Page 5.

*In hatred to the Caliph's hue of night.*

"Il faut remarquer ici touchant les habits blancs des disciples de Hakem, que la couleur des habits, des coëffures et des étendards des Khalifes Abassides étant la noire, ce chef de Rebelles ne pouvoit pas choisir une, qui lui fût plus opposée." — *D'Herbelot.*

## Page 5.

*Javelins of the light Khathaian reed.*

"Our dark javelins, exquisitely wrought of Khathaian reeds, slender and delicate." — *Poem of Amru.*

## Page 5.

*Filled with the stems that bloom on Iran's rivers.*

The Persians call this plant Gaz. The celebrated shaft of Isfendiar, one of their ancient heroes, was made of it. — "Nothing can be more beautiful than the appearance of this plant in flower during the rains on the banks of rivers, where it is usually interwoven with a lovely twining asclepias." — *Sir W. Jones, Botanical Observations on Select Indian Plants.*



## Page 5.

*Like a chenar-tree grove.*

"The oriental plane. "The chenar is a delightful tree; its bole is of a fine white and smooth bark; and its foliage, which grows in a tuft at the summit, is of a bright green."—*Morier's Travels.*

## Page 6.

*With turban'd heads of every hue and race,**Bowing before that veil'd and awful face,**Like tulip-beds*

"The name of tulip is said to be of Turkish extraction, and given to the flower on account of its resembling a turban."—*Beckmann's History of Inventions.*

## Page 6.

*With belt of broider'd crape,**And fur-bound bonnet of Bucharian shape.*

"The inhabitants of Bucharra wear a round cloth bonnet, shaped much after the Polish fashion, having a large fur border. They tie their kaftans about the middle with a girdle of a kind of silk crape, several times round the body."—*Account of Independent Tartary, in Pinkerton's Collection.*

## Page 7.

*Wav'd, like the wings of the white birds that fan**The flying Throne of star-taught Soliman.*

This wonderful Throne was called 'The Star of the Genni.' For a full description of it, see the Fragment, translated by Captain Franklin, from a Persian MS. entitled "The History of Jerusalem:" *Oriental Collections*, vol. i. p. 235.—When Soliman travelled, the Eastern writers say, "He had a carpet of green silk on which his throne was placed, being of a prodigious length and breadth, and sufficient for all his forces to stand upon, the men placing themselves on his right hand and the spirits on his left; and that when all were in order, the wind, at his command, took up the carpet, and transported it, with all that were upon it, wherever he pleased; the army of birds at the same time flying over their heads, and forming a kind of canopy to shade them from the sun."—*Salé's Koran*, vol. ii. p. 214. note.

## Page 7.

*. . . and thence descending flow'd**Through many a Prophet's breast.*

This is according to D'Herbelot's account of the doctrines of Mokanna:—"Sa doctrine étoit que Dieu avoit pris une forme et figure humaine depuis qu'il eut commandé aux Anges d'adorer Adam, le premier des hommes. Qu'après la mort d'Adam, Dieu étoit apparu sous la figure de plusieurs Prophètes, et autres grands hommes qu'il avoit choisis, jusqu'à ce qu'il prit celle d'Abu Moslem, Prince de Khorassan, lequel professoit l'erreur de la Ténassukhiyah ou Metempsycose; et qu'après la mort de ce Prince, la Divinité étoit passée, et descendue en sa personne."

## Page 13.

*Such Gods as he,**Whom India serves, the monkey Deity.*

"Apes are in many parts of India highly venerated, out of respect to the God Hannaman, a deity partaking of the form of that race."—*Pennant's Hindoostan.*

See a curious account in *Stephen's Persia* of a solemn embassy from some part of the Indies to Goa, when the Portuguese were there, offering vast treasures for the recovery of a monkey's tooth, which they held in great veneration, and which had been taken away upon the conquest of the kingdom of Jafanapatan.

## Page 13.

*Where none but priests are privileged to trade**In that best marble of which Gods are made.*

The material of which images of Gaudma (the Birman Deity) is made, is held sacred. "Birmans may not purchase the marble in mass, but are suffered, and indeed encouraged, to buy figures of the Deity ready made."—*Symes's Ava*, vol. ii. p. 376.

## Page 13.

*— proud things of clay,**To whom if Lucifer, as grandams say,**Refused, though at the forfeit of heaven's light,**To bend in worship, Lucifer was right.*

This resolution of Eblis not to acknowledge the new creature, man, was, according to Mahometan tradition, thus adopted:—"The earth (which God had selected for the materials of his work) was carried into Arabia, to a place between Mecca and Tayef, where, being first kneaded by the Angels, it was afterwards fashioned by God himself into a human form, and left to dry for the space of forty days, or, as others say, as many years; the angels, in the mean time, often visiting it, and Eblis (then one of the angels nearest to God's presence, afterwards the devil) among the rest; but he, not contented with looking at it, kicked it with his foot till it rung, and knowing God designed that creature to be his superior, took a secret resolution never to acknowledge him as such."—*Salé on the Koran.*

## Page 16.

*The puny bird that dares, with teasing hum,**Within the crocodile's stretch'd jaws to come.*

The humming-bird is said to run this risk for the purpose of picking the crocodile's teeth. The same circumstance is related of the Lapwing, as a fact to which he was witness, by *Paul Lucas*, Voyage fait en 1714.

## Page 17.

*Some artists of Yamtcheou having been sent on previously.*

"The Feast of Lanterns is celebrated at Yamtcheou with more magnificence than any where else: and the report goes, that the illuminations there are so splendid, that an Emperor once, not daring openly to leave his Court to go thither, committed himself with the Queen and several Princesses of his family into the hands of a magician, who promised to transport them thither in a trice. He made them in the night to ascend magnificent thrones that were borne up by swans, which in a moment arrived at Yamtcheou. The Emperor saw at his leisure all the solemnity, being carried upon a cloud that hovered over the city and descended by degrees; and came back again with the same speed and equipage, nobody at court perceiving his absence."—*The present State of China*, p. 156.

## Page 17.

*Artificial sceneries of bamboo-work.*See a description of the nuptials of Vizier Alee in the *Asiatic Annual Register* of 1804.

## Page 17.

*The origin of these fantastic Chinese illuminations.*

"The vulgar ascribe it to an accident that happened in the family of a famous mandarin, whose daughter walking one evening upon the shore of a lake, fell in and was drowned; this afflicted father, with his family, ran thither, and, the better to find her, he caused a great company of lanterns to be lighted. All the inhabitants of the place thronged after him with torches. The year ensuing they made fires upon the shores the same day; they continued the ceremony every year, every one lighted his lantern, and by degrees it commenced into a custom." — *Present State of China.*

## Page 18.

*The Kohol's jetty dye.*

"None of these ladies," says *Shaw*, "take themselves to be completely dressed, till they have tinged the hair and edges of their eyelids with the powder of lead-ore. Now, as this operation is performed by dipping first into the powder a small wooden bodkin of the thickness of a quill, and then drawing it afterwards, through the eyelids over the ball of the eye, we shall have a lively image of what the Prophet (Jer. iv. 30.) may be supposed to mean by *rending the eyes with painting*. This practice is no doubt of great antiquity; for besides the instance already taken notice of, we find that where Jezebel is said (2 Kings ix. 30.) *to have painted her face*, the original words are, *she adjusted her eyes with the powder of lead-ore.*" *Shaw's Travels.*

## Page 19.

— drop

*About the gardens, drunk with that sweet food.*

*Tavernier* adds, that while the Birds of Paradise lie in this intoxicated state, the emmets come and eat off their legs; and that hence it is they are said to have no feet.

## Page 21.

*As they were captives to the King of Flowers.*

"They deferred it till the King of Flowers should ascend his throne of enamelled foliage." — *The Bahardanush.*

## Page 21.

*But a light golden chain-work round her hair, etc.*

"One of the head-dresses of the Persian women is composed of a light golden chain-work, set with small pearls, with a thin gold plate pendant, about the bigness of a crown-piece, on which is impressed an Arabian prayer, and which hangs upon the cheek below the ear." *Hanway's Travels.*

## Page 21.

*The Maids of Yezd.*

"Certainly the women of Yezd are the handsomest women in Persia. The proverb is, that to live happy a man must have a wife of Yezd, eat the bread of Yezdecas, and drink the wine of Shiraz." — *Tavernier.*

## Page 22.

*And his floating eyes — oh! they resemble  
Blue water-lilies*

"Whose wanton eyes resemble blue water-lilies, agitated by the breeze." — *Jayadeva.*

## Page 23.

*To muse upon the pictures that hung round.*

It has been generally supposed that the Mahometans prohibit all pictures of animals; but *Toderini* shows that, though the practice is forbidden by the Koran, they are not more averse to painted figures and images than other people. From Mr. Murphy's work, too, we find that the Arabs of Spain had no objection to the introduction of figures into painting.

## Page 23.

*With her from Saba's bowers, in whose bright eyes  
He read, that to be bless'd, is to be wise.*

"In the palace which Solomon ordered to be built against the arrival of the Queen of Saba, the floor or pavement was of transparent glass, laid over running water in which fish were swimming." — This led the Queen into a very natural mistake, which the Koran has not thought beneath its dignity to commemorate. "It was said unto her, Enter the palace. And when she saw it she imagined it to be a great water; and she discovered her legs, by lifting up her robe to pass through it. Whereupon Solomon said to her, Verily, this is the place evenly floored with glass." — *Chap. 27.*

## Page 23.

*Like her own radiant planet of the west,  
Whose orb when half retir'd looks loveliest.*

This is not quite astronomically true. "Dr. Hadley (says Keil) has shewn that Venus is brightest when she is about forty degrees removed from the sun; and that then but *only a fourth part* of her lucid disk is to be seen from the earth."

## Page 23.

*Zuleika.*

"Such was the name of Potiphar's wife, according to the *sura*, or chapter of the Alcoran, which contains the history of Joseph, and which for elegance of style surpasses every other of the Prophet's books; some Arabian writers also call her Rail. The passion which this frail beauty of antiquity conceived for her young Hebrew slave has given rise to a much esteemed poem in the Persian language, entitled *Yusef va Zuleika*, by *Noureddin Jami*; the manuscript-copy of which in the Bodleian Library at Oxford is supposed to be the finest in the whole world." — *Note upon Nott's Translation of Hafez.*

## Page 27.

*The apples of Istakhar.*

"In the territory of Istakhar there is a kind of apple, half of which is sweet and half-sour." — *Ebn Haukal.*

## Page 27.

*They saw a young Hindoo girl upon the bank.*

For an account of this ceremony, see *Grandpre's Voyage* in the Indian Ocean.

## Page 28.

*The Otontala or Sea of Stars.*

"The place where the Whango, a river of Tibet, rises, and where there are more than a hundred springs, which sparkle like stars; whence it is called Hotun nor, that is, the Sea of Stars." — *Description of Tibet in Pinkerton.*

## Page 28.

*And camels tufted o'er with Yemen's shells.*

"A superb camel, ornamented with strings and tufts of small shells." — *Ali Bey.*

## Page 28.

*This City of War, which in a few short hours  
Has sprung up here.*

"The Lescar, or imperial Camp, is divided, like a regular town, into squares, alleys, and streets, and from a rising ground furnishes one of the most agreeable prospects in the world. Starting up in a few hours in an uninhabited plain, it raises the idea of a city built by enchantment. Even those who leave their houses in cities to follow the prince in his progress are frequently so charmed with the Lescar, when situated in a beautiful and convenient place, that they cannot prevail with themselves to remove. To prevent this inconvenience to the court, the Emperor, after sufficient time is allowed to the tradesmen to follow, orders them to be burnt out of their tents." — *Dow's Hindostan.*

Colonel Wilks gives a lively picture of an Eastern encampment. — "His camp, like that of most Indian armies, exhibited a motley collection of covers from the scorching sun and dews of the night, variegated according to the taste or means of each individual, by extensive inclosures of coloured calico surrounding superb suites of tents; by ragged cloths or blankets stretched over sticks or branches; palm-leaves hastily spread over similar supports; handsome tents and splendid canopies; horses, oxen, elephants, and camels; all intermixed without any exterior mark of order or design, except the flags of the chiefs, which usually mark the centres of a cogergeries of these masses; the only regular part of the encampment being the streets of shops, each of which is constructed nearly in the manner of a booth at an English fair." — *Historical Sketches of the South of India.*

## Page 28.

*The tinkling throngs.**Of laden camels, and their drivers' songs.*

"Some of the camels have bells about their necks, and some about their legs, like those which our carriers put about their fore-horses' necks, which, together with the servants (who belong to the camels, and travel on foot,) singing all night, make a pleasant noise, and the journey passes away delightfully." — *Pitt's Account of the Mahometans.*

"The camel-driver follows the camels singing, and sometimes playing upon his pipe; the louder he sings and pipes, the faster the camels go. Nay, they will stand still when he gives over his music." — *Tavernier.*

## Page 30.

*Hot as that crimson haze**By which the prostrate caravan is aw'd.*

*Savary* says of the south wind, which blows in Egypt from February to May, "Sometimes it appears only in the shape of an impetuous whirlwind, which passes rapidly, and is fatal to the traveller, surprised in the middle of the deserts. Torrents of burning sand roll before it, the firmament is enveloped in a thick veil, and the sun appears of the colour of blood. Sometimes whole caravans are buried in it."

## Page 33.

*— the pillar'd Throne**Of Parviz.*

There were said to be under this Throne or Palace of Khosrou Parviz a hundred vaults filled with "treasures so immense that some Mahometan writers tell us, their Prophet, to encourage his disciples, carried them to a rock, which at his command opened, and gave them a prospect through it of the treasures of Khosrou." — *Universal History.*

## Page 33.

*And they beheld an orb, ample and bright,**Rise from the Holy Well.*

We are not told more of this trick of the Impostor, than that it was "une machine, qu'il disoit être la Lune." According to Richardson, the miracle is perpetuated in Nekschab, — "Nakshab, the name of a city in Transoxiana, where they say there is a well, in which the appearance of the moon is to be seen night and day."

## Page 34.

*On for the lamps that light yon lofty screen.*

The tents of Princes were generally illuminated. Norden tells us that the tent of the Bey of Girge was distinguished from the other tents by forty lanterns being suspended before it. — See *Hurmer's Observations on Job.*

## Page 35.

*Engines of havoc in, unknown before.*

That they knew the secret of the Greek fire among the Mussulmans early in the eleventh century appears from *Dow's Account of Mamood I.* "When he arrived at Moultan, finding that the country of the Jits was defended by great rivers, he ordered fifteen hundred boats to be built, each of which he armed with six iron spikes, projecting from their prows and sides, to prevent their being boarded by the enemy, who were very expert in that kind of war. When he had launched this fleet, he ordered twenty archers into each boat, and five others with fire-balls, to burn the craft of the Jits, and naphta to set the whole river on fire."

The *agnee aster*, too, in Indian poems, the instrument of Fire, whose flame cannot be extinguished, is supposed to signify the Greek Fire. — See *Wilks's South of India*, vol. i. p. 471. — And in the curious Javan poem, the *Bratu Yudha* given by Mr. Raffles in his History of Java, we find, "He aimed at the Heart of Soëta with the sharp-pointed Weapon of Fire."

The mention of gunpowder as in use among the Arabians, long before its supposed discovery in Europe, is introduced by *Ebn Fadhl*, the Egyptian geographer, who lived in the thirteenth century. "Bodies," he says, "in the form of scorpions, bound round and filled with nitrous powder, glide along, making a gentle noise; then, exploding, they lighten as it were, and burn. But there are others which, cast into the air stretch along like a cloud, roaring horribly, as thunder roars, and on all sides vomiting out flames, burst, burn, and reduce to cinders whatever comes in their way." The historian *Ben Abdalla*, in speaking of the sieges of Abulualid in the year of the Hegira 712, says, "A fiery globe, by means of combustible matter, with a mighty noise suddenly emitted, strikes with the force of lightning, and shakes the citadel." —



See the extracts from *Casiri's* Biblioth. Arab. Hispan. in the Appendix to *Berington's* Literary History of the Middle Ages.

## Page 35.

*Discharge, as from a kindled naphtha fount.*

See *Hanway's* Account of the Springs of Naphtha at Baku (which is called by *Lieutenant Pottinger* Joalâ Mookée, or the Flaming Mouth,) taking fire and running into the sea. *Dr. Cooke* in his Journal mentions some wells in Circassia, strongly impregnated with this inflammable oil, from which issues boiling water. "Though the weather," he adds, "was now very cold, the warmth of these wells of hot water produced near them the verdure and flowers of spring."

*Major Scott Waring* says that naphtha is used by the Persians, as we are told it was in hell, for lamps.

Of starry lamps and blazing cressets, fed  
With naphtha and asphaltus, yielding light  
As from a sky.

## Page 37.

*Thou seest yon cistern in the shade — 'tis filled  
With burning drugs for this last hour distill'd.*

"Il donna du poison dans le vin à tous ses gens, et se jeta lui-même ensuite dans une cuve pleine de drogues brûlantes et consommantes, afin qu'il ne restât rien de tous les membres de son corps, et que ceux qui restaient de sa secte puissent croire qu'il étoit monté au ciel, ce qui ne manqua pas d'arriver." — *D'Herbelot*.

## Page 40.

*To eat any mangoes but those of Mazagong was, of course, impossible.*

"The celebrity of Mazagong is owing to its mangoes, which are certainly the best fruit I ever tasted. The parent tree, from which all those of this species have been grafted, is honoured during the fruit season by a guard of sepoys; and, in the reign of Shah Jehan, couriers were stationed between Delhi and the Mahratta coast, to secure an abundant and fresh supply of mangoes for the royal table." — *Mrs. Graham's Journal of a Residence in India*.

## Page 40.

*His fine antique porcelain.*

This old porcelain is found in digging, and "if it is esteemed, it is not because it has acquired any new degree of beauty in the earth, but because it has retained its ancient beauty; and this alone is of great importance in China, where they give large sums for the smallest vessels which were used under the Emperors Yan and Chun, who reigned many ages before the dynasty of Tang, at which time porcelain began to be used by the Emperors," (about the year 442.) — *Dunn's Collection of curious Observations, &c.* — a bad translation of some parts of the *Lectures Edifiantes et Curieuses of the Missionary Jesuits*.

## Page 41.

*That sublime bird, which flies always in the air.*

"The Huma, a bird peculiar to the East. It is supposed to fly constantly in the air, and never touch the ground; it is looked upon as a bird of happy omen; and that every head it overshadows will in time wear a crown." — *Richardson*.

In the terms of alliance made by Fuzzel Oola Khan with Hyder in 1760, one of the stipulations was, "that he should have the distinction of two honorary attendants standing behind him, holding fans composed of the feathers of the humma, according to the practice of his family." — *Wilks's* South of India. He adds in a note; — "The Humma is a fabulous bird. The head over which its shadow once passes will assuredly be circled with a crown. The splendid little bird, suspended over the throne of Tippoo Sultraun, found at Seringapatam in 1799, was intended to represent this poetical fancy."

## Page 41.

*Whose words, like those on the Written Mountain, last for ever.*

"To the pilgrims to Mount Sinai we must attribute the inscriptions, figures, etc. on those rocks, which have from thence acquired the name of the Written Mountain." — *Volney*. M. Gebelin and others have been at much pains to attach some mysterious and important meaning to these inscriptions; but Niebuhr, as well as Volney, thinks that they must have been executed at idle hours by the travellers to Mount Sinai, "who were satisfied with cutting the unpolished rock with any pointed instrument; adding to their names and the date of their journeys some rude figures, which bespeak the hand of a people but little skilled in the arts." — *Niebuhr*.

## Page 42.

*From the dark hyacinth to which Hafez compares his mistress's hair.*  
See *Nott's* Hafez, Ode v.

## Page 42.

*To the Calamatâ, by whose rosy blossoms the heaven of Indra is scented.*

"The Calamatâ (called by Linnaeus, Ipomaea) is the most beautiful of its order, both in the colour and from of its leaves and flowers; its elegant blossoms are 'celestial rosy red, Love's proper hue, and have justly procured it the name of Calamatâ or Love's Creeper.'" — *Sir W. Jones*.

"Calamatâ may also mean a mythological plant, by which all desires are granted to such as inhabit the heaven of Indra; and if ever flower was worthy of paradise, it is our charming Ipomaea." — *ib.*

## Page 42.

*That flower-loving Nymph, whom they worship in the temples of Khathay.*

"According to Father Premare, in his tract on Chinese Mythology, the mother of Fo-hi was the daughter of heaven, surnamed Flower-loving; and as the nymph was walking alone on the bank of a river, she found herself encircled by a rainbow, after which she became pregnant, and, at the end of twelve years, was delivered of a son radiant as herself." — *Asiat. Res.*

## Page 42.

*That blue flower which, Bramins say,  
Blooms no where but in Paradise.*

"The Bramins of this province insist that the blue Campac flowers only in Paradise." — *Sir W. Jones*. It appears, however, from a curious letter of the Sultan of Menangkabow, given by Marsden, that one place on earth may lay claim to the possession of it. "This is the Sultan, who keeps the flower Champaka that is blue, and to be found in no other country but his, being yellow elsewhere." — *Marsden's* Sumatra.

## Page 43.

*I know where the Isles of Perfume are.*

*Diodorus* mentions the Isle of Panchaia, to the south of Arabia Felix, where there was a temple of Jupiter. This island, or rather cluster of isles, has disappeared; "sunk (says *Grand-pré*) in the abyss made by the fire beneath their foundations." — *Voyage to the Indian Ocean.*

## Page 43.

*Whose air is balm, whose ocean spreads  
O'er coral rocks and amber beds, etc.*

"It is not like the Sea of India, whose bottom is rich with pearls and ambergris, whose mountains of the coast are stored with gold and precious stones, whose gulfs breed creatures that yield ivory, and among the plants of whose shores are ebony, red wood, and the wood of Hairzan, aloes, camphor, cloves, sandal-wood, and all other spices and aromatics; where parrots and peacocks are birds of the forest, and musk and civet are collected upon the lands." — *Travels of two Mohammedans.*

## Page 43.

*Thy pillar'd shades.*

*in the ground*

*The bended twigs take root, and daughters grow*

*About the mother tree, a pillar'd shade,*

*High over-arch'd, and echoing walks between.* MILTON.

For a particular description and plate of the Banyan-tree, see *Cordiner's Ceylon.*

## Page 43.

*Thy monarchs and their thousand thrones.*

"With this immense treasure Mamood returned to Ghizni, and in the year 400 prepared a magnificent festival, where he displayed to the people his wealth in golden thrones and in other ornaments, in a great plain without the city of Ghizni." — *Ferishta.*

## Page 44.

*For Liberty shed, so holy is,  
blood like this*

Objections may be made to my use of the word Liberty in this, and more especially in the story that follows it, as totally inapplicable to any state of things that has ever existed in the East; but though I cannot, of course, mean to employ it in that enlarged and noble sense which is so well understood at the present day, and, I grieve to say, so little acted upon, yet it is no disparagement to the word to apply it to that national independence, that freedom from the interference and dictation of foreigners, without which, indeed, no liberty of any kind can exist, and for which both Hindoos and Persians fought against their Mussulman invaders with, in many cases, a bravery that deserved much better success.

## Page 44.

*Afric's Lunar Mountains.*

"Sometimes called," says *Jackson*, "Jibbel Kamrie, or the white or lunar-coloured mountains; so a white horse is called by the Arabians a moon-coloured horse."

## Page 45.

*Only the fierce hyaena stalks  
Throughout the city's desolate walks.*

"Gondar was full of hyaenas from the time it turned dark, till the dawn of day, seeking the different pieces of slaughter'd carcasses, which this cruel and unclean people expose in the streets without burial, and who firmly believe that these animals are Falashta from the neighbouring mountains, transformed by magic, and come down to eat human flesh in the dark in safety." — *Bruce.*

## Page 46.

*But see who yonder comes.*

This circumstance has been often introduced into poetry; — by *Vicentius Fabricius*, by *Darwin*, and lately, with very powerful effect, by *Mr. Wilson.*

## Page 48.

*The wild bees of Palestine.*

"Wild bees, frequent in Palestine, in hollow trunks or branches of trees, and the clefts of rocks. Thus it is said (*Psalms* 81.), "honey out of the stony rock." — *Burder's Oriental Customs.*

## Page 48.

*And, Jordan, those sweet banks of thine,  
And woods, so full of nightingales.*

"The river Jordan is on both sides beset with little, thick, and pleasant woods, among which thousands of nightingales warble all together." — *Thevenot.*

## Page 49.

*On the brink*

*Of a small imaret's rustic fount.*

*Imaret*, "hospice où on loge et nourrit, gratis, les pèlerins pendant trois jours." — *Toderini*, translated by the *Abbé de Courmand.* — See also *Castellan's Moeurs des Othomans*, tom. v. p. 145.

## Page 49.

*The boy has started from the bed  
Of flowers, where he had laid his head,  
And down upon the fragrant sod  
Kneels.*

"Such Turks as at the common hours of prayer are on the road, or so employed as not to find convenience to attend the Mosques, are still obliged to execute that duty; nor are they ever known to fail, whatever business they are then about, but pray immediately when the hour alarms them, whatever they are about, in that very place they chance to stand on; in-somuch that when a janissary, whom you have to guard you up and down the city, hears the notice which is given him from the steeples, he will turn about, stand still, and beckon with his hand, to tell his charge he must have patience for awhile; when, taking out his handkerchief, he spreads it on the ground, sits cross-legged thereupon, and says his prayers, though in the open market, which, having ended, he leaps briskly up, salutes the person whom he undertook to convey, and renews his journey with the mild expression of *ghell gohnnum ghell*, or, Come, dear, follow me." — *Aaron Hille's Travels.*

## Page 51.

*The Banyan Hospital.*

"This account excited a desire of visiting the Banyan Hospital, as I had heard much of their benevolence to all kinds of animals that were either sick, lame, or infirm, through age or accident. On my arrival, there were presented to my view many horses, cows, and oxen, in one apartment; in another, dogs, sheep, goats, and monkeys, with clean straw for them to repose on. Above stairs were depositories for seeds of many sorts, and flat, broad dishes for water, for the use of birds and insects." — *Parsons*.

It is said that all animals know the Banyans, that the most timid approach them, and that birds will fly nearer to them than to other people. — See *Grandpré*.

## Page 51.

*Whose sweetness was not to be drawn forth, like that of the fragrant grass near the Ganges, by crushing and trampling upon them.*

"A very fragrant grass from the banks of the Ganges, near Heridwar, which in some places covers whole acres, and diffuses, when crushed, a strong odour." — *Sir W. Jones* on the *Spike-nard* of the Ancients.

## Page 52.

*Artisans in chariots.*

## Oriental Tales.

## Page 52.

*Waved plates of gold and silver flowers over their heads.*

"Or rather," says *Scott*, upon the passage of *Ferishta*, from which this is taken, "small coin, stamped with the figure of a flower. They are still used in India to distribute in charity, and, on occasion, thrown by the purse-bearers of the great among the populace."

## Page 52.

*His delectable alley of trees.*

This road is 250 leagues in length. It has "little pyramids or torrets," says *Bernier*, "erected every half league, to mark the ways, and frequent wells to afford drink to passengers, and to water the young trees."

## Page 53.

*On the clear, cold waters of which floated multitudes of the beautiful red lotus.*

"Here is a large pagoda by a tank, on the water of which float multitudes of the beautiful red lotus: the flower is larger than that of the white water-lily, and is the most lovely of the nymphaeas I have seen." *Mrs. Graham's Journal* of a Residence in India.

## Page 53.

*Who many hundred years since had fled hither from their Arab conquerors.*

"On les voit persécutés par les Khalifes se retirer dans les montagnes du Kerman: plusieurs choisirent pour retraite la Tartarie et la Chine; d'autres s'arrêtèrent sur les bords du Gange, à l'est de Delhi." — *M. Anquetil*, *Mémoires de l'Académie*, tom. xxi. p. 316.

## Page 53.

*As a native of Cashmere, which had in the same manner become the prey of strangers.*

"Cashmere (say its historians) had its own princes 4000 years before its conquest by Akbar in 1585. Akbar would have found some difficulty to reduce this Paradise of the Indies, situated as it is, within such a fortress of mountains, but its monarch, Yusef-Khan, was basely betrayed by his Omrah." — *Pennant*.

## Page 53.

*His story of the Fire-worshippers.*

Voltaire tells us that in his Tragedy, "*Les Guebres*," he was generally supposed to have alluded to the Jansenists; and I should not be surprised if this story of the Fire-worshippers were found capable of a similar double-ness of application.

## Page 55.

*Who, lul'd in cool kiosk or bower.*

"In the midst of the garden is the chiosk, that is, a large room, commonly beautified with a fine fountain in the midst of it. It is raised nine or ten steps, and inclosed with gilded lattices, round which vines, jessamines, and honey-suckles, make a sort of green wall: large trees are planted round this place, which is the scene of their greatest pleasures." — *Lady M. W. Montagu*.

## Page 55.

*Before their mirrors count the time.*

The women of the East are never without their looking-glasses. "In Barbary," says *Shaw*, "they are so fond of their looking-glasses, which they hang upon their breasts, that they will not lay them aside, even when, after the drudgery of the day, they are obliged to go two or three miles with a pitcher or a goat's skin to fetch water." — *Travels*.

In other parts of Asia they wear little looking-glasses on their thumbs. "Hence (and from the lotus being considered the emblem of beauty) is the meaning of the following mute intercourse of two lovers before their parents.

He with salute of deference due

A lotus to his forehead prest;

She rais'd her mirror to his view,

Then turn'd it inward to her breast."

*Asiatic Miscellany*, vol. ii.

## Page 56.

*th' untrodden solitude  
Of Ararat's tremendous peak.*

*Struy* says, "I can well assure the reader that their opinion is not true, who suppose this mount to be inaccessible." He adds, that "the lower part of the mountain is cloudy, misty, and dark, the middlemost part very cold, and like clouds of snow, but the upper regions perfectly calm." — It was on this mountain that the Ark was supposed to have rested after the Deluge, and part of it they say exists there still, which *Struy* thus gravely accounts for: — "Whereas none can remember that the air on the top of the hill did ever change or was subject either to wind or rain, which is presumed to be the reason that the Ark has endured so long without being rotten." — See *Carreri's Travels*, where the Doctor laughs at his whole account of Mount Ararat.

## Page 59.

*The Gheber belt that round him clung.*

"Pour se distinguer des idolâtres de l'Inde, les Guebres se ceignent tous d'un cordon de laine, ou de poil de chameau." — *Encyclopédie Française*.

D'Herbelot says this belt was generally of leather.



## Page 59.

*Who morn and even  
Hail their Creator's dwelling-place  
Among the living lights of Heaven.*

"As to fire, the Ghebers place the spring-head of it in that globe of fire, the Sun, by them called Mythras, or Mihir, to which they pay the highest reverence, in gratitude for the manifold benefits flowing from its ministerial omniscience. But they are so far from confounding the subordination of the Servant with the majesty of its Creator, that they not only attribute no sort of sense or reasoning to the sun or fire, in any of its operations, but consider it as a purely passive blind instrument, directed and governed by the immediate impression on it of the will of God; but they do not even give that luminary, all-glorious as it is, more than the second rank amongst his works, reserving the first for that stupendous production of divine power, the mind of man."—*Grose*.—"The false charges brought against the religion of these people by their Mussulman tyrants is but one proof among many of the truth of this writer's remark, that "calumny is often added to oppression, if but for the sake of justifying it."

## Page 61.

*That tree which grows over the tomb of the musician Tan-Sein.*

"Within the enclosure which surrounds this monument (at Gualior) is a small tomb to the memory of Tan-Sein, a musician of incomparable skill, who flourished at the court of Akbar. The tomb is overshadowed by a tree, concerning which a superstitious notion prevails, that the chewing of its leaves will give an extraordinary melody to the voice."—*Narrative of a Journey from Agra to Ouzain, by W. Hunter, Esq.*

## Page 61.

*The awful signal of the bamboo-staff.*

"It is usual to place a small white triangular flag, fixed to a bamboo staff of ten or twelve feet long, at the place where a tiger has destroyed a man. It is common for the passengers also to throw each a stone or brick near the spot, so that in the course of a little time a pile equal to a good waggon-load is collected. The sight of these flags and piles of stones imparts a certain melancholy, not perhaps altogether void of apprehension."—*Oriental Field Sports, vol. ii.*

## Page 61.

*Beneath the shade some pious hands had erected, etc.*

"The Ficus Indica is called the Pagod Tree and Tree of Councils; the first from the idols placed under its shade; the second, because meetings were held under its cool branches. In some places it is believed to be the haunt of spectres, as the ancient spreading oaks of Wales have been of fairies; in others are erected beneath the shade pillars of stone, or posts, elegantly carved and ornamented with the most beautiful porcelain to supply the use of mirrors."—*Pennant*.

## Page 61.

*The nightingale now bends her flight.*

"The nightingale sings from the pomegranate-groves in the day-time, and from the loftiest trees at night."—*Russel's Aleppo*.

## Page 63.

*Before whose sabre's dazzling light, etc.*

"When the bright cimitars make the eyes of our heroes wink."—*The Moallakat, Poem of Anru*.

## Page 63.

*As Lebanon's small mountain-flood  
Is rendered holy by the ranks  
Of sainted cedars on its banks.*

In the *Lettres Edifiantes*, there is a different cause assigned for its name of Holy. "In these are deep caverns, which formerly served as so many cells for a great number of recluses, who had chosen these retreats as the only witnesses upon earth of the severity of their penance. The tears of these pious penitents gave the river of which we have just treated the name of the Holy River."—See *Chateaubriand's Beauties of Christianity*.

## Page 64.

*A rocky mountain o'er the sea  
Of Oman beetling awfully.*

This mountain is my own creation, as the "stupendous chain" of which I suppose it a link does not extend quite so far as the shores of the Persian Gulf. "This long and lofty range of mountains formerly divided Media from Assyria, and now forms the boundary of the Persian and Turkish empires. It runs parallel with the river Tigris and Persian Gulf, and almost disappearing in the vicinity of Gomberoon (Harmozia) seems once more to rise in the southern districts of Kerman, and following an easterly course through the centre of Meckraun and Balouchistan, is entirely lost in the deserts of Sindh."—*Kinneir's Persian Empire*.

## Page 64.

*That bold were Moslem, who would dare  
At twilight hour to steer his skiff,  
Beneath the Gheber's lonely cliff.*

"There is an extraordinary hill in this neighbourhood, called Kohé Gubr or the Guebre's mountain. It rises in the form of a lofty cupola, and on the summit of it, they say, are the remains of an Atush Kudu or Fire Temple. It is superstitiously held to be the residence of Deeves or Sprites, and many marvellous stories are recounted of the injury and witchcraft suffered by those who essayed in former days to ascend or explore it."—*Pottinger's Beloochistan*.

## Page 65.

*Still did the mighty flame burn on.*

"At the city of Yazd in Persia, which is distinguished by the appellation of the Darab Abadut, or Seat of Religion, the Guebres are permitted to have an Atush Kudu or Fire Temple (which, they assert, has had the sacred fire in it since the days of Zoroaster) in their own compartment of the city; but for this indulgence they are indebted to the avarice, not the tolerance of the Persian government, which taxes them at twenty-five rupees each man."—*Pottinger's Beloochistan*.

## Page 66.

*... while on that altar's fires  
They swore.*

"Nul d'entre eux oseroit se perjurcr, quand il a pris à témoin cet élément terrible et vengeur."—*Encyclopédie Française*.

## Page 66.

*The Persian lily shines and towers.*

"A vivid verdure succeeds the autumnal rains, and the ploughed fields are covered with the Persian lily, of a resplendent yellow colour." — *Russel's Aleppo*. —

## Page 69.

*Like Dead Sea fruits, that tempt the eye,  
But turn to ashes on the lips.*

"They say that there are apple-trees upon the sides of this sea, which bear very lovely fruit, but within are all full of ashes." — *Thevenot*. The same is asserted of the oranges there; see *Witman's Travels in Asiatic Turkey*.

"The Asphalt Lake, known by the name of the Dead Sea, is very remarkable on account of the considerable proportion of salt which it contains. In this respect it surpasses every other known water on the surface of the earth. This great proportion of bitter tasted salts is the reason why neither animal nor plant can live in this water." — *Klaproth's Chemical Analysis of the Water of the Dead Sea, Annals of Philosophy, January 1813*. *Hasselquist*, however, doubts the truth of this last assertion, as there are shell-fish to be found in the lake.

Lord Byron has a similar allusion to the fruits of the Dead Sea, in that wonderful display of genius, his third Canto of *Childe Harold*, — magnificent beyond any thing, perhaps, that even he has ever written.

## Page 69.

*While lakes, that shone in mockery nigh.*

"The Suhrah or Water of the Desert is said to be caused by the rarefaction of the atmosphere from extreme heat; and, which augments the delusion, it is most frequent in hollows, where water might be expected to lodge. I have seen bushes and trees reflected in it, with as much accuracy as though it had been the face of a clear and still lake." — *Pottinger*.

"As to the unbelievers, their works are like a vapour in a plain, which the thirsty traveller thinketh to be water, until when he cometh thereto he findeth it to be nothing." — *Kora chap. 24*.

## Page 69.

*A flower, that the Bidmusk has just passed over.*

"A wind which prevails in February, called Bidmusk, from a small and odoriferous flower of that name." — "The wind which blows these flowers commonly lasts till the end of the month." — *Le Bruyn*.

## Page 69.

*Where the sea-gipsies, who live for ever on the water.*

"The Biajús are of two races; the one is settled on Borneo, and are a rude but warlike and industrious nation, who reckon themselves the original possessors of the island of Borneo. The other is a species of sea-gipsies or itinerant fishermen, who live in small covered boats, and enjoy a perpetual summer on the eastern ocean, shifting to leeward from island to island, with the variations of the monsoon. In some of their customs this singular race resemble the natives of the Maldivia islands. The Maldivians annually launch a small bark, loaded with perfumes, gums, flowers, and odoriferous wood, and turn it adrift at the mercy of winds and waves, as an offering to the *Spirit of the Winds*; and sometimes similar offerings are made to the spirit whom they term the *King of the Sea*. In like manner the Biajús perform their offering to the god of evil, launching a small bark, loaded with all the sins and misfortunes of the nation, which are imagined to fall on the unhappy crew that may be so unlucky as first to meet with it." — *Dr. Leyden on the Languages and Literature of the Indo-Chinese Nations*.

## Page 69.

*The violet sherbets.*

"The sweet-scented violet is one of the plants most esteemed, particularly for its great use in Sorbet, which they make of violet sugar." — *Hasselquist*.

"The sherbet they most esteem, and which is drank by the Grand Signor himself, is made of violets and sugar." — *Tavernier*.

## Page 69.

*The pathetic measure of Nava.*

"Last of all she took a guitar, and sung a pathetic air in the measure called Nava, which is always used to express the lamentations of absent lovers." — *Persian Tales*.

## Page 70.

*Her ruby rosary.*

"Le Tespih, qui est un chapelet, composé de 99 petites boules d'agate, de jaspe, d'ambre, de corail, ou d'autre matière précieuse. J'en ai vu un superbe au Seigneur Jerpos; il étoit de belles et grosses perles parfaites et égales, estimé trente mille piastres." — *Toderini*.

## Page 76.

*A silk dyed with the blossoms of the sorrowful tree Nilica.*

Blossoms of the sorrowful *Nyctanthes* give a durable colour to silk. — *Remarks on the Husbandry of Bengal*, p. 200. — Nilica is one of the Indian names of this flower. — *Sir W. Jones*. — The Persians call it Gul. — *Carreri*.

## Page 81.

*When pitying Heaven to roses turn'd**The death-flames that beneath him burn'd.*

Of their other Prophet Zoroaster, there is a story told in *Dion Prusaëus*, Orat. 36., that the love of wisdom and virtue leading him to a solitary life upon a mountain, he found it one day all in a flame, shining with celestial fire, out of which he came without any harm, and instituted certain sacrifices to God, who, he declared, then appeared to him. — See *Patrick on Exodus*, iii. 2.

## Page 90.

*They were not now far from that Forbidden River.*

"Akbar on his way ordered a fort to be built upon the Nilab, which he called Attock, which means in the Indian language Forbidden; for, by the superstition of the Hindoos, it was held unlawful to cross that river." — *Dow's Hindostan*.

## Page 90.

*Resembling, she often thought, that people of Zinge.*

"The inhabitants of this country (Zinge) are never afflicted with sadness or melancholy; on this subject the Sheikh *Abu-al-Kheir-Azhari* has the following distich: —

"Who is the man without care or sorrow, (tell) that I may rub my hand to him.

"(Behold) the Zingians, without care or sorrow, frolicsome with tipsiness and mirth." —



"The philosophers have discovered that the cause of this cheerfulness proceeds from the influence of the star Soheil or Canopus, which rises over them every night." — *Extract from a geographical Persian Manuscript called Hest Aktim, or the Seven Climates, translated by W. Ouseley, Esq.*

## Page 90.

*About two miles from Hussun Abdaul were the Royal Gardens.*

I am indebted for these particulars of Hussun Abdaul to the very interesting introduction of Mr. Elphinstone's work upon Caubul.

## Page 90.

*Putting to death some hundreds of those unfortunate lizards.*

"The lizard Stello. The Arabs call it Hardun. The Turks kill it, for they imagine that by declining the head it mimics them when they say their prayers." — *Hasselquist.*

## Page 90.

*As the Prophet said of Damascus, "it was too delicious."*

"As you enter at that Bazaar without the gate of Damascus, you see the Green Mosque, so called because it hath a steeple faced with green glazed bricks, which render it very resplendent; it is covered at top with a pavilion of the same stuff. The Turks say this mosque was made in that place, because Mahomet being come so far, would not enter the town, saying it was too delicious." — *Thevenot.* — This reminds one of the following pretty passage in Isaac Walton: — "When I sat last on this primrose bank, and looked down these meadows, I thought of them as Charles the Emperor did of the city of Florence, 'that they were too pleasant to be looked on, but only on holidays.'"

*Would remind the Princess of that difference, etc.*

"Haroun Al Raschid, cinquième Khalife des Abassides, s'étant un jour brouillé avec une de ses maîtresses nommée Maridah, qu'il aimoit cependant jusqu'à l'excès, et cette mesintelligence ayant déjà duré quelque tems commença à s'ennuyer. Giabar Barmaki, son favori, qui s'en apperçut, commanda à Abbas ben Ahnaf, excellent poëte de ce tems là, de composer quelques vers sur le sujet de cette brouillerie. Ce poëte exécuta l'ordre de Giabar, qui fit chanter ces vers par Moussali en présence du Khalife, et ce Prince fut tellement touché de la tendresse des vers du poëte et de la douceur de la voix du musicien qu'il alla aussitôt trouver Maridah, et fit sa paix avec elle." — *D'Herbelot.*

## Page 92.

*Where the silken swing.*

"The swing is a favourite pastime in the East, as promoting a circulation of air, extremely refreshing in those sultry climates." — *Richardson.*

"The swings are adorned with festoons. This pastime is accompanied with music of voices and of instruments, hired by the masters of the swings." — *Thevenot.*

## Page 92.

*As if all the shores,  
Like those of Kathay, utter'd music, and gave  
An answer in song to the kiss of each wave.*

This miraculous quality has been attributed also to the shore of Attica. "Hujus littas, ait Capella, concentum musicum illis terrae undis reddere, quod propter tantam eruditionis vim puto, dictum." — *Ludov. lives in Augustin. de Civitat. Dei, lib. xviii. c. 8.*

## Page 96.

*The basil tuft that waves  
Its fragrant blossoms over graves.*

"The women in Egypt go, at least two days in the week, to pray and weep at the sepulchres of the dead; and the custom then is to throw upon the tombs a sort of herb, which the Arabs call *rihan*, and which is our sweet basil." — *Maillet, Lett. 10.*

## Page 97.

*The mountain-herb that dyes  
The tooth of the fawn like gold.*

Niebuhr thinks this may be the herb which the Eastern alchemists look to as a means of making gold. "Most of those alchemical enthusiasts think themselves sure of success, if they could but find out the herb, which gilds the teeth and gives a yellow colour to the flesh of the sheep that eat it. Even the oil of this plant must be of a golden colour. It is called *Haschischat ed dab*."

Father Jerom Dandini, however, asserts that the teeth of the goats at Mount Libanus are of a silver colour; and adds, "this confirms me that which I observed in Candia: to wit, that the animals that live on Mount Ida eat a certain herb, which renders their teeth of a golden colour; which, according to my judgment, cannot otherwise proceed than from the mines which are under ground." — *Dandini, Voyage to Mount Libanus.*

## Page 98.

*'Tis I that mingle in one sweet measure  
The past, the present, and future of pleasure.*

"Whenever our pleasure arises from a succession of sounds, it is a perception of complicated nature, made up of a *sensation* of the present sound or note, and an *idea* or remembrance of the foregoing, while their mixture and concurrence produce such a mysterious delight, as neither could have produced alone. And it is often heightened by an anticipation of the succeeding notes. Thus Sense, Memory, and Imagination, are conjunctively employed." — *Gerrard on Taste.*

This is exactly the Epicurean theory of Pleasure, as explained by Cicero: — "Quocirca corpus gaudere tam diu, dum praesentem sentiret voluptatem; animum et praesentem percipere pariter cum corpore et prospicere venientem, nec praeteritam praeterfluere sinere."

Madame de Staël accounts upon the same principle for the gratification we derive from *rhyme*: — "Elle est l'image de l'espérance et du souvenir. Un son nous fait désirer celui qui doit lui répondre, et quand le second retentit, il nous rappelle celui qui vient de nous échapper."

## Page 99.

*'Tis dawn, at least that earlier dawn,  
Whose glimpses are again withdrawn.*

"The Persians have two mornings, the Soobhi Kazim and the Soobhi Sadig, the false and the real day-break. They account for this phenomenon in a most whimsical manner. They say that as the sun rises from behind the Kohi Qaf (Mount Caucasus), it passes a hole perforated through that mountain, and that darting its rays through it, it is the cause of the Soobhi Kazim, or this temporary appearance of day-break. As it ascends, the earth is again veiled in darkness, until the sun rises above the mountain, and brings with it the Soobhi Sadig, or real morning." — *Scott Waring.* He thinks Milton may allude to this, when he says,



Ere the blabbing Eastern scout,  
The nice morn on the Indian steep  
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep.

## Page 99.

*held a feast  
In his magnificent Shalimar.*

"In the centre of the plain, as it approaches the Lake, one of the Delhi Emperors, I believe Shah Jehan, constructed a spacious garden called the Shalimar, which is abundantly stored with fruit-trees and flowering shrubs. Some of the rivulets which intersect the plain are led into a canal at the back of the garden, and flowing through its centre, or occasionally thrown into a variety of water-works, compose the chief beauty of the Shalimar. To decorate this spot the Mogul Princes of India have displayed an equal magnificence and taste; especially Jehan Gheer, who, with the enchanting Noor Mahl, made Kashmir his usual residence during the summer months. On arches thrown over the canal are erected, at equal distances, four or five suits of apartments, each consisting of a saloon, with four rooms at the angles, where the followers of the court attend, and the servants prepare sherbets, coffee, and the hookah. The frame of the doors of the principal saloon is composed of pieces of a stone of a black colour, streaked with yellow lines, and of a closer grain and higher polish than porphyry. They were taken, it is said, from a Hindoo temple, by one of the Mogul princes, and are esteemed of great value." — *Forster*.

## Page 101.

*And oh, if there be, etc.*

"Around the exterior of the Dewan Khass (a building of Shah Allum's) in the cornice are the following lines in letters of gold upon a ground of white marble: — '*If there be a paradise upon earth, it is this, it is this.*'" — *Franklin*.

## Page 104.

*Like that painted porcelain.*

"The Chinese had formerly the art of painting on the sides of porcelain vessels fish and other animals, which were only perceptible when the vessel was full of some liquor. They call this species Kia-tsin, that is, *azure is put in press*, on account of the manner in which the azure is laid on." "They are every now and then trying to recover the art of this magical painting, but to no purpose." — *Dunn*.

## Page 104.

*More perfect than the divinest images in the House of Azor.*

An eminent carver of idols, said in the Koran to be father to Abraham. "I have such a lovely idol as is not to be met with in the house of Azor." — *Hafiz*.

## Page 104.

*The grottos, hermitages, and miraculous fountains.*

"The pardonable superstition of the sequestered inhabitants has multiplied the places of worship of Mahadco, of Beschan, and of Brama. All Cashmere is holy land, and miraculous fountains abound." — *Major Rennell's Memoirs of a Map of Hindostan*.

Jehangire mentions "a fountain in Cashmere called Tirnagh, which signifies a snake; probably because some large snake had formerly been seen there." — "During the life-time of my father, I went twice to this fountain, which is about twenty coss from the city of Cashmeer. The vestiges of places of worship and sanctity are to be traced without number amongst the ruins and the caves, which are interspersed in its neighbourhood." — *Toozek Jehangeery*. — See *Asiat. Misc.* vol. ii.

There is another account of Cashmere by Abul-Fazil, the author of the *Ayin-Aebaree*, "who," says *Major Rennell*, "appears to have caught some of the enthusiasm of the Valley, by his descriptions of the holy places in it."

## Page 104.

*Whose houses roof'd with flowers.*

"On a standing roof of wood is laid a covering of fine earth, which shelters the building from the great quantity of snow that falls in the winter season. This fence communicates an equal warmth in winter, as a refreshing coolness in the summer season, when the tops of the houses, which are planted with a variety of flowers, exhibit at a distance the spacious view of a beautifully chequered parterre." — *Forster*.

## Page 104.

*Lanterns of the triple-coloured tortoise-shell of Pegu.*

"Two hundred slaves there are, who have no other office than to hunt the woods and marshes for triple-coloured tortoises for the King's Vivary. Of the shells of these also lanterns are made." — *Vincent le Blanc's Travels*.

## Page 105.

*The meteors of the north, as they are seen by those hunters.*

For a description of the *Aurora Borealis* as it appears to these hunters, see *Encyclopaedia*.

## Page 105

*The cold, odoriferous wind.*

This wind, which is to blow from Syria Damascena, is, according to the Mahometans, one of the signs of the Last Day's approach.

Another of the signs is, "Great distress in the world, so that a man when he passes by another's grave shall say, Would to God I were in his place!" — *Sale's Preliminary Discourse*.

## Page 105.

*The Cerulean Throne of Koolburga.*

"On Mahommed Shaw's return to Koolburga (the capital of Dekkan), he made a great festival, and mounted this throne with much pomp and magnificence, calling it Firozeh or Cerulean. I have heard some old persons, who saw the throne Firozeh in the reign of Sultan Mamood Bhamenee, describe it. They say that it was in length nine feet, and three in breadth; made of ebony, covered with plates of pure gold, and set with precious stones of immense value. Every prince of the house of Bhamenee, who possessed this Throne, made a point of adding to it some rich stones; so that when in the reign of Sultan Mamood it was taken to pieces, to remove some of the jewels to be set in vases and cups, the jewellers valued it at one corore of oons (nearly four millions sterling). I learned also that it was called Firozeh from being partly enamelled of a sky-blue colour, which was in time totally concealed by the number of jewels." — *Perishta*.

# NOTES

## TO

### THE LOVES OF THE ANGELS.

PREFACE, p. 109.

*An erroneous translation by the LXX. of that verse in the sixth Chapter of Genesis, etc.\**

THE error of these interpreters (and, it is said, of the old Italic version also,) was in making it οἱ ἄγγελοι τοῦ θεοῦ, "the Angels of God," instead of "the Sons" — a mistake, which, assisted by the allegorizing comments of Philo, and the rhapsodical fictions of the Book of Enoch, was more than sufficient to affect the imaginations of such half-Pagan writers as Clemens Alexandrinus, Tertullian, and Lactantius, who, chiefly, among the Fathers, have indulged themselves in fanciful reveries upon the subject. The greater number, however, have rejected the fiction with indignation. Chrysostom, in his twenty-second Homily upon Genesis, earnestly exposes its absurdity; and Cyril accounts such a supposition as ἐγγυς μωρίας, "bordering on folly."\*\*\* According to these Fathers (and their opinion has been followed by all the theologians, down from St. Thomas to Caryl and Lightfoot†,) the term "Sons of God," must be understood to mean the descendants of Seth, by Enos — a family peculiarly favoured by heaven, because with them, men first began "to call upon the name of the Lord" — while, by "the daughters of men," they suppose that the corrupt race of Cain is designated. The probability, however, is, that the words in question ought to have been translated "the sons of the nobles or great men," as we find them interpreted in the Targum of Onkelos, (the most ancient and accurate of all the Chaldaic paraphrases,) and, as it appears from Cyril, the version of Symmachus also rendered them. This translation of the passage removes all difficulty, and at once relieves the Sacred History of an extravagance, which, however it may suit the imagination of the poet, is inconsistent with all our notions, both philosophical and religious.

Page 110.

*Transmit each moment, night and day,  
The echo of His luminous world!*

Dionysius (De Coelest. Hierarch.) is of opinion, that when Isaiah represents the Seraphim as crying out "one unto the other," his intention is to describe those communications of the Divine thought and will, which are continually passing from the higher orders of the angels to the lower: — οἷα καὶ αὐτοὶ τῆς θεοστατὸς Σεραφίμ οἱ θεολογοὶ φασὶν ἕτερον πρὸς τὸν ἕτερον κερταγεῖν, σάφως ἐν τῷ, καθάπερ οἶμαι, δὴλυντες, ὅτι τῶν θεολογικῶν γνώσεων οἱ πρῶτοι τοῖς δευτέροις μεταδίδουσι. — See also, in the Paraphrase of Pachymer upon Dionysius, cap. 2. rather a striking passage, in which he represents all living creatures, as being, in a stronger or fainter degree, "echos of God."

Page 110.

*One of earth's fairest woman-kind  
Half veil'd from view, or rather shrin'd  
In the clear crystal of a brook.*

This is given upon the authority, or rather according to the fancy of some of the Fathers, who suppose that the women of earth were first seen by the angels in this situation; and St. Basil has even made it the serious foundation of rather a rigorous rule for the toilette of his fair disciples; adding, ἵκανον γὰρ ἐπὶ παραγυμνωμένον κάλλος καὶ νύξ θεία πρὸς ἡδονὴν γοητευσάι, καὶ ὡς ἀνθρώπους διαταυρὴν ἀποθνήσκοντάς, θνήτῃς ἀποδείξαι. — De Vera Virginitate. tom. i. p. 747. Edit Paris. 1618.

Page 113.

*The first that juice of earth, etc. etc.*

For all that relates to the nature and attributes of angels, the time of their creation, the extent of their knowledge, and the power which they possess, or can occasionally assume of performing such human functions as eating, drinking, etc. etc., I shall refer those who are inquisitive upon the subject to the following works: — The Treatise upon the Celestial Hierarchy, written under the name of Dionysius the Areopagite, in which, among much that is heavy and

\* It is lamentable to think that this absurd production, of which we now know the whole from Dr. Laurence's translation, should ever have been considered as an inspired or authentic work. — See the Preliminary Dissertation prefixed to the Translation.

\*\* One of the arguments of Chrysostom is, that Angels are no where else, in the Old Testament, called "Sons of God." — but his commentator, Montfaucon, shows that he is mistaken, and that in the Book of Job they are so designated, (c. 1. v. 6.) both in the original Hebrew and the Vulgate, though not in the Septuagint, which alone, he says, Chrysostom read.

\*\*\* Lib. ii. Glaphyrorum. — Philaestrus, in his enumeration of heresies, classes this story of the Angels among the number, and says it deserves only to be ranked with those fictions about gods and goddesses, to which the fancy of the Pagan poets gave birth: — "Sicut et Paganorum et Poetarum mendacia adserunt deos deaque transformatos nefanda conjugia commisisse." — De Haeres. Edit. Basil. p. 101.

† Lightfoot says "The sons of God, or the members of the Church, and the progeny of Seth, marrying carelessly and promiscuously with the daughters of men, or brood of Cain, etc." I find in Pale that, according to the Samaritan version, the phrase may be understood as meaning "the Sons of the Judges." — So variously may the Hebrew word, Elohim, be interpreted.



trifling, there are some sublime notions concerning the agency of these spiritual creatures—the Questions “de cognitione angelorum” of St. Thomas, where he examines most prolixly into such puzzling points as “whether angels illuminate each other,” “whether they speak to each other,” etc. etc.—The Thesaurus of Cocceius, containing extracts from almost every theologian that has written on the subject—the 9th, 10th and 11th chapters, sixth book, of “L’Histoire des Juifs,” where all the extraordinary reveries of the Rabbins \* about angels and daemons are enumerated—the Questions attributed to St. Athanasius—the Treatise of Bonaventure upon the Wings of the Seraphim”—and, lastly, the ponderous folio of Suarez “de Angelis,” where the reader will find all that has ever been fancied or reasoned, upon a subject which only *such* writers could have contrived to render so dull.

## Page 112:

*The Spirit of yon beauteous star.*

It is the opinion of Kircher, Riccioli, etc. (and was, I believe, to a certain degree, that of Origen) that the stars are moved and directed by intelligences or angels who preside over them. Among other passages from Scripture in support of this notion, they cite those words of the Book of Job, “When the morning stars sang together.”—Upon which Kircher remarks, “Non de materialibus intelligitur.” Itin. I. Isagog. Astronom. See also Caryl’s most wordy Commentary on the same text.

## Page 112.

*And the bright Watchers near the throne.*

“The Watchers, the offspring of heaven.”—Book of Enoch. In Daniel also the angels are called watchers:—“And behold, a watcher and an holy one came down from heaven.” iv. 13.

## Page 113.

*Then first the fatal wine-cup rain’d, etc.*

Some of the circumstances of this story were suggested to me by the Eastern legend of the two angels, Harut and Marut, as it is given by Mariti, who says, that the author of the Taalim founds upon it the Mahometan prohibition of wine. The Bahardanush tells the story differently.

## Page 114.

*Why, why have hapless Angels eyes?*

Tertullian imagines that the words of St. Paul, “Woman ought to have a veil on her head” on account of the angels,” have an evident reference to the fatal effects which the beauty of women once produced upon these spiritual beings. See the strange passage of this Father, (de Virgin. Velandis,) beginning “Si enim propter angelos, etc.,” where his editor Pamelius endeavours to save his morality at the expense of his Latinity, by substituting the word “excusatur” for “excusatur.” Such instances of indecorum, however, are but too common throughout the Fathers, in proof of which I need only refer to some passages in the same writer’s treatise, “De Animâ,” to the Second and Third Books of the Paedagogus of Clemens Alexandrinus, and to the instances which La Mothe le Vayer has adduced from Chrysostom in his Hexameron Rustique, Journée Seconde.

## Page 115.

*When Lucifer, in falling, bore*

*The third of the bright stars away.*

“And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth.” Revelat. xii. 4.—“Docent sancti (says Suarez) supremum angelum traxisse secum tertiam partem stellarum.” Lib. 7. cap. 7.

## Page 115.

*Rise, in earth’s beauty, to repair*

*That loss of light and glory there!*

The idea of the Fathers was that the vacancies, occasioned in the different orders of angels by the fall, were to be filled up from the human race. There is, however, another opinion, backed by Papal authority, that it was only the tenth order of the Celestial Hierarchy that fell, and that, therefore, the promotions which occasionally take place from earth are intended for the completion of that *grade* alone: or, as it is explained by Saloni (Dial. in Eccl.)—“Decem sunt ordines angelorum, sed unus cecidit per superbiam, et ideo boni angeli semper laborant, ut de hominibus numerus adimpleatur, et proveniat ad perfectum numerum, id est, denarium.” According to some theologians, virgins alone are admitted “ad collegium angelorum;” but the author † of the “Speculum Peregrinarum Quaestionum” rather questions this exclusive privilege:—“Hoc non videtur verum, quia multi, non virgines, ut Petrus et Magdalena, multis etiam virginibus emicentiores sunt.” Decad. 2. cap. 10.

## Page 116.

*’Twas RUBI.*

I might have chosen perhaps some better name, but it is meant (like that of Zaraph in the following story) to define the particular class of spirits to which the angel belonged. The author of the Book of Enoch, who estimates at 200 the number of angels that descended upon Mount Hermon, for the purpose of making love to the women of earth, has favoured us with the names of their leader and chiefs—Samyaza, Urakabameel, Akibeel, Tamiel, etc. etc.

In that heretical worship of angels, which prevailed, to a great degree, during the first ages of Christianity, to *name* them seems to have been one of the most important ceremonies; for we find it expressly forbidden in one of the Canons (35th) of the Council of Laodicea. οὐ μάλιστα τὰς ἀγγέλους. Josephus too mentions, among the religious rites of the Essenes, their

\* The following may serve as specimens:—“Les Anges ne savent point la langue Chaldaïque; c’est pourquoi ils ne portent point à Dieu les oraisons de ceux qui prient dans cette langue. Ils se trompent souvent; ils ont des erreurs dangereuses: car l’Ânge de la mort, qui est chargé de faire mourir un homme, en prend quelquefois un autre, ce qui cause de grands désordres. . . . . Ils sont chargés de chanter devant Dieu le Cantique, *Saint, Saint est le Dieu des armées*; mais ils ne remplissent cet office qu’une fois le jour, dans une semaine, dans un mois, dans un an, dans un siècle, ou dans l’éternité. L’Ânge qui lutoit contre Jacob le pressa de le laisser aller, lorsque l’Aurore parut, parce que c’étoit son tour de chanter le Cantique ce jour là ce qu’il n’avoit encore jamais fait.”

† This work (which, notwithstanding its title, is, probably, quite as dull as the rest) I have not, myself, been able to see, having searched for it in vain through the King’s Library at Paris, though assisted by the zeal and kindness of M. Langlès and M. Vonpradt, whose liberal administration of that most liberal establishment, entitles them—not only for the immediate effect of such conduct, but for the useful and civilizing example it holds forth—to the most cordial gratitude of the whole literary world.

\*\*\* i Corinth. xi. 10. Dr. Macknight’s Translation.

† F. Bartholomæus Sibylla.



swearing "to preserve the names of the angels," — συντηρήσειν τὰ τῶν ἀγγέλων ὀνόματα. Bell. Jud. lib. 2. cap. 8. — See upon this subject, Van Dale, de Orig. et Progress. Idololat. cap. 9.

## Page 116.

..... Those bright creatures, nam'd  
Spirits of Knowledge.

The word cherub signifies knowledge — το γνωρίζον αὐτῶν καὶ θεοποιζον, says Dionysius. Hence it is that Ezekiel, to express the abundance of their knowledge, represents them as "full of eyes."

## Page 117.

Summon'd his chief angelic powers  
To witness, etc.

St. Augustin, upon Genesis, seems rather inclined to admit that the angels had some share ("aliquid ministerium") in the creation of Adam and Eve.

## Page 119.

I had beheld their First, their EVE,  
Born in that splendid Paradise.

Whether Eve was created *in* Paradise or not is a question that has been productive of much doubt and controversy among the theologians. With respect to Adam, it is agreed on all sides that he was created *outside*; and it is accordingly asked, with some warmth, by one of the commentators, "why should woman, the ignobler creature of the two, be created *within*?" Others, on the contrary, consider this distinction as but a fair tribute to the superior beauty and purity of women, and some, in their zeal, even seem to think that, if the scene of her creation was not already Paradise, it became so, immediately upon that event, in compliment to her. Josephus is one of those, who think that Eve was formed *outside*; Tertullian, too, among the Fathers — and, among the Theologians, Rupertus, who, to do him justice, never misses an opportunity of putting on record his ill-will to the sex. Pererius, however, (and his opinion seems to be considered the most orthodox) thinks it much more consistent with the order of the Mosaic narration, as well as with the sentiments of Basil and other Fathers, to conclude that Eve was created *in* Paradise.

## Page 119.

Her error, too.

The comparative extent of Eve's delinquency, and the proportion which it bears to that of Adam, is another point which has exercised the tiresome ingenuity of the Commentators; and they seem generally to agree (with the exception always of Rupertus) that, as she was not yet created when the prohibition was issued, and therefore could not have heard it, (a conclusion remarkably confirmed by the inaccurate way in which she reports it to the serpent) her share in the crime of disobedience is considerably lighter than that of Adam.\*\*\* In corroboration of this view of the matter, Pererius remarks that it is to Adam alone the Deity addresses his reproaches for having eaten of the forbidden tree, because to Adam alone the order had been originally promulgated. So far, indeed, does the gallantry of another commentator, Hugh de St. Victor, carry him, that he looks upon the words "I will put enmity between thee and the woman," as a proof that the sex was from that moment enlisted into the service of heaven, as the chief foe and obstacle which the spirit of Evil would have to contend with in his inroads on this world: — "si deinceps Eva inimica Diabolo, ergo fuit grata et amica Deo."

## Page 120.

Call her — think what — his Life! his Life!

Chavah (or, as it is in the Latin version, Eva) has the same signification as the Greek, Zoe. — Epiphanius, among others, is not a little surprised at the application of such a name to Eve, so immediately too, after that awful denunciation of death, "dust thou art, etc. etc.† Some of the commentators think that it was meant as a sarcasm, and spoken by Adam, in the first bitterness of his heart, — in the same spirit of irony (says Pererius) as that of the Greeks in calling their Furies, Eumenides, or Gentle.†† But the Bishop of Chalons, rejects this supposition: — "Explodendi sane qui id nominis ab Adamo per frontam inditum uxori suae putant; atque quod mortis causa esset, amaro joco vitam appellasse."†††

With a similar feeling of spleen against women, some of these "disillateurs des Saintes Lettres (as Bayle calls them) in rendering the text "I will make him a help meet for him," translate these last words "against or contrary to him" (a meaning which, it appears, the original will bear) and represent them as prophetic of those contradictions and perplexities, which men experience from women in this life.

It is rather strange that these two instances of perverse commentatorship should have escaped the researches of Bayle, in his curious article upon Eve. He would have found another subject of discussion, equally to his taste, in Gataker's whimsical dissertation upon Eve's knowledge of the τέχνη ὑφαντικῆ, and upon the notion of Epiphanius that it was taught her in a special revelation from heaven. — Miscellan. lib. ii. cap. 3. p. 200.

## Page 123.

Oh idol of my dreams! what'er  
Thy nature be—human, divine,  
Or but half heav'nly.

In an article upon the Fathers, which appeared, some years since, in the Edinburgh Review (No. 47.), and of which I have made some little use in these notes, (having that claim over it—as "quiddam notum propriumque" — which Lucretius gives to the cow over the calf,) there is the following remark: — "The belief of an intercourse between angels and women, founded upon a false version of a text in Genesis, is one of those extravagant notions of St. Justin and other Fathers, which show how little they had yet purified themselves from the grossness of heathen mythology, and in how many respects their heaven was but Olympus,

\* "Cur denique Evam, quae Adamo ignobilior erat, formavit *intra* Paradisum?"

\*\* Rupertus considers these *variantes* as intentional and prevaricatory, and as the first instance upon record of a wilful vitiation of the words of God, for the purpose of suiting the corrupt views and propensities of human nature. — De Trinitat. lib. iii. cap. 5.

\*\*\* Caietanus, indeed, pronounces it to be "minimum peccatum."

† Καὶ μετὰ το ἀνθρώποι, γῆ καὶ εἰς γῆν ἀπελευσὴ, μετὰ τὴν παραβάσιν. καὶ ἡν θανάστον ὅτι μετὰ τὴν παραβάσιν ταυτὴν τὴν μεγάλην ἔσχεν ἐπιπωμαίαν. Ilacres. 78. §. 18. tom i. edit. Paris, 1622.

†† Lib. 6. p. 234.

††† Pontus Tyard de recta nominum impositione, p. 14.

with other names. Yet we can hardly be angry with them for this one error, when we recollect that possibly to their enamoured angels we owe the fanciful world of sylphs and gnomes, and that at this moment we might have wanted Pope's most exquisite poem, if the version of the LXX. had translated the Book of Genesis correctly."

The following is one among many passages, which may be adduced from the Comte de Gabalis, in confirmation of this remark:—"Ces enfans du ciel engendrèrent les géans fameux, s'étant fait aimer aux filles des hommes; et les mauvais cabalistes Joseph et Philo (comme tous les Juifs sont ignorans), et après eux tous les auteurs que j'ai nommé tout à l'heure, ont dit que c'étoit des anges, et n'ont pas sçu que c'étoit les sylphes et les autres peuples des éléments, qui sous le nom d'enfans d'Eloim sont distingués des enfans des hommes."—See Entret. Second.

### Page 125.

*So high she deem'd her Cherub's love!*

"Nihil plus desiderare poterint quae angelos possidebant — magno scilicet nupserant." Tertull. de Habitu Mulieb. cap 2.

### Page 125.

*Then first were diamonds caught, etc.*

"Quelques gnomes désireux de devenir immortels, avoient voulu gagner les bonnes grâces de nos filles, et leur avoient apporté des pierreries dont ils sont gardiens naturels; et ces auteurs ont cru, s'appuyans sur le livre d'Enoch mal-entendu, que c'étoient des pièges que les anges amoureux, etc. etc." Comte de Gabalis.

Tertullian traces all the chief luxuries of female attire, the neck-laces, armlets, rouge, and the black powder for the eye-lashes, to the researches of these fallen angels into the inmost recesses of nature, and the discoveries they were, in consequence, enabled to make, of all that could embellish the beauty of their earthly favourites. The passage is so remarkable that I shall give it entire:—"Nam et illi qui ea constituerant, damnati in poenam mortis deputantur: illi scilicet angeli, qui ad filias hominum de coelo ruerunt, ut haec quaque ignominia foeminae accedat. Nam cum et materias quasdam bene occultas et artes plerasque non bene revelatas, seculo multo magis imperito prodidissent (siquidem et metallorum opera nudaverant, et herbarum ingenia traduxerant et incantationum vires divulgaverant, et omnem curiositatem usque ad stellarum interpretationem designaverant) propriè et quasi peculiariter foeminis instrumentum istud muliebris gloriae contulerunt: lumina lapillorum, quibus monilia variantur, et circulos ex auro, quibus brachia arctantur; et medicamenta ex fucis, quibus lanae colorantur, et illum ipsum nigrum pulverem, quo oculorum exordia producantur." De Habitu Mulieb. cap. 2. — See him also "De Cultu Foem. cap. 10.

### Page 125.

*The mighty magnet, set*

*In woman's form.*

The same figure, as applied to female attractions, occurs in a singular passage of St. Basil, of which the following is the conclusion:—"Δια την ενουσαν κατα του αρρενος αυτης φυσικην δυναστειαν, ως σιδηρος, φημι, πορρωθεν μαγνητις, τουτο προς εαυτον μαγνανει. De Vera Virginitat. tom. i. p. 127. It is but fair, however, to add, that Hermant, the biographer of Basil, has pronounced this most unsanctified treatise to be spurious.

### Page 125.

*I've said, "Nay, look not there, my love," etc.*

I am aware that this happy saying of Lord Albemarle's loses much of its grace and playfulness, by being put into the mouth of any but a human lover.

### Page 126.

*Note.*

Clemens Alexandrinus is one of those who suppose that the knowledge of such sublime doctrines was derived from the disclosure of the angels. Stromat. lib. v. p. 48. To the same source Cassianus and others trace all impious and daring sciences, such as magic, alchemy, etc. "From the fallen angels (says Zosimus) came all that miserable knowledge which is of no use to the soul."—Παντα τα ποιηρα και μηδεν ωφελοντα την ψυχην. Ap. Photium.

### Page 126.

*That light*

*Escaping from the Zodiac's signs.*

"La lumière zodiacale n'est autre chose que l'atmosphère du soleil."—Lalande.

### Page 134.

*As 'tis grav'd*

*Upon the tablets that, of old,*

*By Cham were from the Deluge sav'd.*

The pillars of Seth are usually referred to as the depositaries of ante-diluvian knowledge; but they were inscribed with none but astronomical secrets. I have, therefore, preferred here the tablets of Cham, as being, at least, more miscellaneous in their information. The following account of them is given in Jablonski from Cassianus:—"Quantum enim antiquae traditiones ferunt Cham filius Noae, qui superstitionibus ac profanis fuerit artibus institutus, sciens nullum se posse superbis memorialium librum in arcam inferre, in quam erat ingressurus, sacrilegas artes ac profana commenta durissimis insculpsit lapidibus."

### Page 134.

*And this young angel's 'mong the rest.*

Pachymer, in his Paraphrase on the Book de Divinis Nominibus of Dionysius, speaking of the incarnation of Christ, says, that it was a mystery ineffable from all time, and "unknown even to the first and oldest angel," justifying this last phrase by the authority of St. John in the Revelation.

### Page 134.

*Circles of light that, from the same*

*Eternal centre sweeping wide,*

*Carry its beams on every side.*

See the 13th chapter of Dionysius for his notions of the manner in which God's ray is communicated, first to the Intelligences near him, and then to those more remote, gradually losing its own brightness as it passes into a denser medium. — προσβαλλουσα δε ταις παχυτεραις υλαις, αμυδροτεραν εχει την διαδοτικην επιφανειαν.

## Page 136.

*Then first did woman's virgin brow  
That hymeneal chaplet wear,  
Which when it dies, no second vow  
Can bid a new one bloom out there.*

In the Catholic church, when a widow is married, she is not, I believe, allowed to wear flowers on her head. The ancient Romans, honoured with a "corona pudicitiae," or crown of modesty, those who entered but once into the marriage state.

## Page 137.

*Her, who near  
The Tabernacle stole to hear  
The secrets of the Angel.*

Sara.

## Page 137.

*Two fallen Splendors.*

The Sephiroths are the higher orders of emanative being, in the strange and incomprehensible system of the Jewish Cabbala. They are called by various names, Pity, Beauty, etc. etc.; and their influences are supposed to act through certain canals, which communicate with each other. The reader may judge of the rationality of the system by the following explanation of part of the machinery: — "Les canaux qui sortent de la Miséricorde et de la Force, et qui vont aboutir à la Beauté, sont chargés d'un grand nombre d'Ange. Il y en a trente-cinq sur le canal de la Miséricorde, qui récompensent et qui couronnent la vertu des Saints, etc. etc." — For a concise account of the Cabalistic Philosophy, see Enfield's very useful compendium of Brucker.

## Page 137.

*From that tree  
Which buds with such eternally.*

"On les représente quelquefois sous la figure d'un arbre . . . l'Ensoph qu'on met au-dessus de l'arbre Sephirotique ou des Splendeurs divins, est l'Infini." — L'Histoire des Juifs, liv. ix. 11.



# NOTES

## TO

### THE FUDGE FAMILY IN PARIS.

Of this learning, what a thing it is!

SHAKESPEARE.

#### Page 145.

*So Ferdinand embroiders gaily.*

It would be an edifying thing to write a history of the private amusements of sovereigns, tracing them down from the fly-sticking of Domitian, the mole-catching of Artabanus, the hog-mimicking of Parmenides, the horse-carrying of Aretas, to the petticoat-embroidering of Ferdinand, and the patience playing of the P—e R—t!

#### Page 147.

*Your curst tea and toast.*

Is Mr. Bob aware that his contempt for tea renders him liable to a charge of *atheism*? Such, at least, is the opinion cited in *Christian. Falster. Amoenitat. Philolog.* — “*Atheum interpretabatur hominem ad herba The aversum.*” He would not, I think, have been so irreverent to this beverage of scholars, if he had read *Peter Petit’s* Poem in praise of Tea, addressed to the learned *Huet*—or the Epigraphe which *Pechlinus* wrote for an altar he meant to dedicate to this herb—or the Anacreontics of *Peter Franciscus*, in which he calls Tea

*Θεαν, θεην, θεανται.*

The following passage from one of these Anacreontics will, I have no doubt, be gratifying to all true Theists.

*Θεοις, θεων τε πατρι  
Εν χρυσειοις σκυφοισι  
Αιδου το νεκταρ Ηβη.  
Σε μοι διακονουντο  
Σκυφοις εν μυρρινοισι,  
Τω καλλει προπιβσαι  
Καλαις χειρεσι κεραι.*

Which may be thus translated :

Yes, let Hebe, ever young,  
High in heav’n her Nectar hold,  
And to Jove’s immortal throng  
Pour the tide in cups of gold—  
I’ll not envy heaven’s Princes,  
While, with snowy hands, for me,  
KATE the china tea-cup rinses,  
And pours out her best Bohea!

#### Page 149.

*Here break we off, at this unhallow’d name.*

The late lord C. of Ireland had a curious theory about names; — he held that every man with *three* names was a jacobin. His instances in Ireland were numerous:—viz. Archibald Hamilton Rowan, Theobald Wolfe Tone, James Napper Tandy, John Philpot Curran, etc. etc. and, in England, he produced as examples Charles James Fox, Richard Brinsley Sheridan, John Horne Tooke, Francis Burdett Jones, etc. etc.

The Romans called a thief “*homo trium literarum.*”

Tun’ trium literarum homo  
Me vituperas? Fur.

Plautus, Aulular. Act 2. Scene 4.

#### Page 151.

*The Testament, turn’d into melodrames nightly.*

“The Old Testament,” says the theatrical Critic in the *Gazette de France*, “is a mine of gold for the managers of our small play-houses. A multitude crowd round the Théâtre de la Gaîté every evening to see the Passage of the Red Sea.”

In the play-bill of one of these sacred melo-drames at Vienna, we find “The Voice of G—d, by M. Schwartz.”

#### Page 154.

*Turns from his victims to his glees,  
And has them both well executed.*

How amply these two propensities of the Noble Lord would have been gratified among that ancient people of Etruria, who, as Aristotle tells us, used to whip their slaves once a year to the sound of flutes!

#### Page 156.

Note.

No one can suspect Boileau of a sneer at his royal master, but the following lines, intended for praise, look very like one. Describing the celebrated passage of the Rhine, during which Louis remained on the safe side of the river, he says

\* *Dissaldeus* supposes this word to be a *glossema*; — that is, he thinks “Fur” has made his escape from the margin into the text.

Louis, les animant du feu de son courage,  
Se plaint de sa grandeur, qui l'attache au rivage!

Epit. 4.

Page 161.

*Till five o'clock brings on that hour so momentous.*

Had Mr. Bob's *Dinner Epistle* been inserted, I was prepared with an abundance of learned matter to illustrate it, for which, as, indeed, for all my "*scientia popinae*," \* I am indebted to a friend in the Dublin University,—whose reading formerly lay in the *magic line*; but, in consequence of the Provost's enlightened alarm at such studies, he has taken to the authors "*de re cibaria*" instead; and has left *Bodin*, *Remigius*, *Agrippa* and his little dog, *Filiolus*, for *Apicius*, *Nonius*, and that most learned and savoury jesuit, *Bulengerus*.

Page 161.

Note.

Lampreys, indeed, seem to have been always a favourite dish with Kings—whether from some congeniality between them and that fish, I know not; but *Dio Cassius* tells us that Pollio fattened his lampreys with human blood. St. Louis of France was particularly fond of them.—See the anecdote of Thomas Aquinas eating up his majesty's lamprey, in a note upon *Rabelais*, liv. 3. chap. 2.

Page 167.

"*Live bullion*," says merciless Bob, "*which I think*  
"*Would, if coin'd with a little mint sause, be delicious!*"

Mr. Bob need not be ashamed of his cookery jokes, when he is kept in countenance by such men as *Cicero*, *St. Augustine*, and that jovial bishop, *Venantius Fortunatus*. The pun of the great orator upon the "*jus Verrinum*, which he calls bad *hog-broth*, from a play upon both the words, is well known; and the Saint's puns upon the conversion of Lot's wife into salt are equally ingenious:—"In salem conversa hominibus fidelibus quoddam præstitit condimentum, quo sapiant aliquid, unde illud caveatur exemplum." — *de Civitat. Dei*, Lib. 16. cap. 30.—The jokes of the pious favourite of Queen Radagunda, the convivial Bishop *Venantius*, may be found among his poems, in some lines against a cook who had robbed him. The following is similar to *Cicero's* pun.

Plus jusecella Coci quam mea jura valent.

See his poems, *Corpus Poetar. Latin.* Tom. 2. p. 1732. — Of the same kind was *Montmaur's* joke, when a dish was spilt over him—"summum jus, summa injuria;" and the same celebrated parasite, in ordering a sole to be placed before him, said

Eligi cui dicas, tu mihi sola places.

The reader may likewise see, among a good deal of kitchen erudition, the learned *Lipsius's* jokes on cutting up a capon in his *Saturnal. Sermon.* Lib. 2. cap. 2.

Page 168.

About singing and cookery, *Bobby*, of course,  
Standing up for the latter Fine Art in full force.

Cookery has been dignified by the researches of a *Bacon*; (see his *Natural History, Receipts*, etc.) and takes its station as one of the Fine Arts in the following passage of *Mr. Dugald Stewart*.—"Agreeably to this view of the subject, *sweet* may be said to be *intrinsically* pleasing and *bitter* to be relatively pleasing; which both are, in many cases, equally essential to those effects, which, in the art of cookery, correspond to that *composite beauty*, which it is the object of the painter and of the poet create." *Philosophical Essays*.

\* Seneca.

# NOTES

## TO

### THE RHYMES ON THE ROAD

---

#### NOTE 1.

*Thy perfidy, even worse than aught  
Thy own unblushing SARPIS taught.*

Page 561, lines 19, 20.

THE spirit in which these maxims of Father Paul are written, may be sufficiently judged from the instructions which he gives for the management of the Venetian colonies and provinces. Of the former he says: — "Il faut les traiter comme des animaux féroces, les rogner les dents, et les griffes, les humilier souvent, surtout leur ôter les occasions de s'aguerir. Du pain et le bâton, voilà ce qu'il leur faut; gardons l'humanité pour une meilleure occasion."

For the treatment of the provinces he advises thus: — "Tendre à dépouiller les villes de leurs privilèges, faire que les habitants s'appauvrissent, et que leurs biens soient achetés par les Vénitiens. Ceux qui, dans les conseils municipaux, se montreront ou plus audacieux ou plus dévoués aux intérêts de la population, il faut les perdre ou les gagner à quelque prix que ce soit: enfin, s'il se trouve dans les provinces quelques chefs de parti, il faut les exterminer sous un prétexte quelconque, mais en évitant de recourir à la justice ordinaire. Que le poison fasse l'office du bourreau, cela est moins odieux et beaucoup plus profitable."

#### NOTE 2.

*By the infamous statutes of the State Inquisition, etc.*

Page 561, note 7.

M. Daru has given an abstract of these Statutes, from a manuscript in the Bibliothèque du Roi, and it is hardly credible that such a system of treachery and cruelty should ever have been established by any government, or submitted to, for an instant, by any people. Among various precautions against the intrigues of their own nobles, we find the following: — "Pour persuader aux étrangers qu'il était difficile et dangereux d'entretenir quelque intrigue secrète avec les nobles Vénitiens, on imagina de faire avertir mystérieusement le Nonce du Pape (afin que les autres ministres en fussent informés) que l'Inquisition avait autorisé les patriciens à poignarder quiconque essaierait de tenter leur fidélité. Mais craignant que les ambassadeurs ne prêtassent foi difficilement à une délibération, qui en effet n'existait pas, l'Inquisition voulait prouver qu'elle en était capable. Elle ordonna des recherches pour découvrir s'il n'y avait pas dans Venise quelque exilé au-dessus du commun, qui eût rompu son ban; ensuite un des patriciens qui étaient aux gages du tribunal, reçut la mission d'assassiner ce malheureux, et l'ordre de s'en vanter, en disant qu'il s'était porté à cet acte, parce que ce banni était l'agent d'un ministre étranger, et avait cherché à le corrompre." — "Remarquons," adds M. Daru, "que ceci n'est pas une simple anecdote; c'est une mission projetée, délibérée, écrite d'avance; une règle de conduite tracée par des hommes graves, à leurs successeurs, et consignée dans des statuts."

The cases, in which assassination is ordered by these statutes, are as follow: —

"Un ouvrier de l'arsenal, un chef de ce qu'on appelle parmi les marins le menstrance, passait-il au service d'une puissance étrangère, il fallait le faire assassiner, surtout si c'était un homme réputé, brave et habile dans sa profession." — (*Art. 3, des Statuts.*)

"Avait-il commis quelque action qu'on ne jugeait pas à propos de punir juridiquement, on devait le faire empoisonner." — (*Art. 14.*)

"Un artisan passait-il à l'étranger en y exportant quelque procédé de l'industrie nationale: c'était encore un crime capital, que la loi inconnue ordonnait de punir par un assassinat." — (*Art. 26.*)

The facility with which they got rid of their Duke of Bedfords, Lord Fitzwilliams, etc. was admirable; it was thus: —

"Le patricien qui se permettait le moindre propos contre le gouvernement, était admonêté deux fois, et à la troisième noyé comme incorrigible." — (*Art. 39.*)

#### NOTE 3.

*Reflections on reading, etc.*

Page 565, Extract VI.

The "Conjunction de Nicolas Gabrini, dit de Rienzi," by the Jesuit de Cerceau, is chiefly taken from the much more authentic work of Fortifiocca on the same subject. Rienzi was the son of a laundress.

#### NOTE 4.

*Their gilded gonfalons.*

Page 565.

"Les gentilehommes conjurés portaient devant lui trois étendards. Nicolas Guallato, surnommé le bon dieux, portait le premier, qui était de couleur rouge, et plus grand que les autres. On y voyait des caractères d'or avec une femme assise sur deux lions, tenant d'une main le globe du monde, et de l'autre une *Palme* pour représenter la ville de Rome. C'était le Gonfalon de la *Liberté*. Le second, à fonds blanc, avec un St. Paul tenant de la droite une *Epée* nue et de la gauche la couronne de *Justice*, était porté par Etienne Magnacuccia, notaire apostolique. Dans le troisième, St. Pierre avait en main les *clefs* de la Concorde et de la Paix. Tout cela insinait le dessein de Rienzi, qui était de rétablir la liberté, la justice, et la paix." — DU CERCEAU, liv. 2.

#### NOTE 5.

*That Ghost of Her,  
The world's Imperial Mistress.*

Page 566.

This image is borrowed from Hobbes, whose words are, as near as I can recollect: — "For what is the Papacy, but the Ghost of the old Roman Empire, sitting crowned on the grave thereof?"

F I N I S.



# VERLAGS-BERICHTE

VON

## ERNST FLEISCHER IN LEIPZIG.

(Peters-Strasse, No. 80.)

### I.

**IL PARNASSO ITALIANO, OVVERO: I QUATTRO POETI CELEBERRIMI ITALIANI:** „La divina Commedia di Dante Alighieri.“ „Le Rime di Francesco Petrarca.“ „L'Orlando furioso di Lodovico Ariosto.“ „La Gerusalemme liberata di Torquato Tasso.“ Edizione giusta gli ottimi Testi antichi, con Note storiche e critiche. Compiuta in un Volume. Ornata di quattro Ritratti secondo Raffaello Morghen. 8vo. gr. Broschirt. Subscriptions-Preis: 2 Rthlr. 20 Gr. Conv.

✧ Durch das Eintreten ausserordentlicher Hindernisse, die sich bei einem solchen Unternehmen im Voraus nicht berechnen lassen und deren Erörterung hier zu weitläufig sein würde, konnten die früher angesetzten Termine nicht erfüllt werden, und die Ausgabe dieser ersten Abtheilung hat sich daher um einige Monate verspätet. In solchen Fällen nicht Wort halten zu können, ist sicher für den Verleger empfindlicher, als den Subscribenten der geringe Zeitverlust sein kann, welchen sie, ohne sonstige Aufopferungen, zum Besten der Sache und ihres eigenen Interesses erleiden. Dass die innere und äussere Besorgung dieses Werkes ein sprechender Beweis der nicht geringen Schwierigkeiten ist, welche bei dessen Ausführung zu beseitigen waren, wird jeder Sachverständige mit Beifall zu würdigen wissen und durch die Gedicgenheit des Geleisteten sich reichlich entschädigt finden. — Um die Uebersicht zu erleichtern, mögen folgende Punkte den Interessenten zur Beachtung dienen:

1, Der Subscriptions-Preis von 2 Rthlr. 20 Gr. Conv. oder 5 Fl. 6 Kr. Rhein. ist bei Empfang dieser ersten Abtheilung zu entrichten.

2, Die zweite und letzte Abtheilung, welche den Dante, Petrarca und Tasso nebst ihren zugehörigen Noten enthält, also den Schluss des Ganzen bildet, erscheint im Laufe dieses Jahres, und wird, als Rest verblieben, gratis nachgeliefert. Die Stärke derselben dürfte gegenwärtige Lieferung um ein Viertel übersteigen, und somit wird das Gesammte einen zweckmässigen Octav-Band bilden.

3, Die Eintheilung des Drucks ist nach folgenden Grundsätzen geschehen, welche sich die Besitzer schon im Voraus zur Richtschnur für die nachherige Anordnung beim Einbinden merken wollen:

a) Die Zusammenstellung der vier Dichter geschieht in derselben Folge, wie sie auf dem Haupttitel genannt sind; daher ein Jeder derselben mit einer neuen Seitenzahl von 1 an beginnt, und dasselbe bei den Lebensbeschreibungen, die ihre Stelle unmittelbar vor Dante, Petrarca u. s. w. einnehmen, mit römischen Ziffern beibehalten wurde.

b) Die sämmtlichen Noten haben ebenfalls eine besondere Signatur erhalten, und werden am Schluss des Ganzen unter einem gemeinschaftlichen Titel vereinigt.

c) Ein Inhalts-Verzeichniss wird übrigens, bei der zweiten Lieferung folgend, dieselbe Eintheilung vorschreiben.

4, Der Subscriptions-Preis findet bis zum Erscheinen der zweiten Abtheilung statt, wird dann aber unabänderlich in einen noch immer sehr billigen Ladenpreis von 4 Rthlr. 16 Gr. oder 8 Fl. 21 Kr. Rhein. verwandelt, also beinahe auf das Doppelte erhöht.

5, Mit dem Schluss soll ein Verzeichniss der sämmtlichen Subscribenten folgen; es wird daher eine genaue und deutliche Angabe derer Namen, Charactere und Wohnörter spätestens bis zum August erbeten, welche durch jede Buchhandlung, wo man unterzeichnete, ihre Bestimmung erreicht.

Ein nachfolgender Band, welcher sich diesem Theile übereinstimmend anschliessen soll und ge-

genwärtig vorbereitet wird, erscheint unter dem Titel: "IL PARNASSO ITALIANO CONTINUATO OVVERO LA PARTE SECONDA" und nimmt Folgendes auf: vom  
**DANTE.** La Vita nuova. = Le Rime. = Il Convito amoroso. = Della volgar Eloquenza. = Ecc.  
**ARIOSTO.** I cinque Canti. = Le Satire. = Le Rime. = Ecc.  
**TASSO.** Le Rime. = Aminta. = Le sette Giornate del Mondo = Ecc.  
**BOJARDO.** L' Orlando innamorato. (Da Nic. degli Agostini.) =  
**BOCCACCIO.** Il Decamerone. = Il Filostrato. = La Fiammetta. = Il Laberinto d' Amore.  
= Ecc.  
**GUARINI.** Pastor fido. = Le Rime. = Ecc.  
**M. A. BUONARROTI.** Le Rime. =

Das Nähere hierüber wird bei der zweiten Lieferung dieses ersten Bandes bekannt gemacht werden. —

## II.

**J. WALKER.** A CRITICAL PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY, AND EXPOSITOR OF THE English Language: in which, not only the Meaning of every Word is clearly explained, and the Sound of every Syllable distinctly shown, but, where Words are subject to different Pronunciations, the Authorities of our best Pronouncing Dictionaries are fully exhibited, the Reasons for each are at large displayed, and the preferable Pronunciation is pointed out. To which are prefixed, Principles of the English Pronunciation, &c. By John Walker. Critically reprinted from the London Stereotype Edition. Roy. 8vo. Cartonirt. Subscriptions-Preis: 2 Rthlr. 8 Gr.

✧ Neben den vornehmsten Mitbewerbern der brittischen Lexicographie hat sich dieses Wörterbuch seit einer Reihe von Jahren in so hohem Ansehen behauptet und durch das schnelle Folgen einiger zwanzig verbesserter Auflagen einen so hohen Rang erworben, dass ihm gegenwärtig, nach dem einstimmigen Ausspruch der englischen Kritik, der erste Platz gebührt, dessen Principien als die entscheidenden gelten, und die jetzt verkäufliche Ausgabe mit stehenden Schriften gedruckt werden konnte. Diese Thatfachen sind auch dem Continente so hinlänglich bekannt, um die Veranstaltung meines mit kritischer Genauigkeit besorgten Abdruckes zu rechtfertigen, welcher sowohl in dieser Hinsicht den schärfsten Bedingungen der Korrectheit entspricht, als in typographischer das Original sogar bei weitem übertrifft, dennoch aber von Seiten des Preises weit billiger gestellt ist. Auf diese Weise gewinnt es dadurch auch bei uns sehr an Gemeinnützigkeit, und wird allen Freunden der englischen Sprache äusserst zugänglich. — Im Voraus nicht zu berechnende Hindernisse haben die Erfüllung des früher bestimmten Publications-Termins unausführbar gemacht, welches bei jedem Billigdenkenden schon durch die Schwierigkeit der Sache von selbst entschuldigt wird. Um jedoch die Interessenten vorläufig zu befriedigen, ist so eben eine erste Abtheilung erschienen und an alle Buchhandlungen versendet, wo man sie gegen Erlegung des Subscriptions-Betrags von 2 Rthlr. 8 Gr. Conv. sogleich in Empfang nehmen kann. Die zweite Lieferung, welche eine sehr ausführliche Einleitung über die Grundsätze der englischen Aussprache, den Geist der Grammatik, so wie eine Anleitung über den Gebrauch des Buches in sich fasst, und zugleich den Schluss des Ganzen bildet, wird bestimmt bis Michaelis a. c. an die Unterzeichner gratis nachgeliefert. — Wegen der nothwendigen Erhöhung des Preises, welcher früher zu 2 Rthlr. angegeben wurde, und erst bei der sich im Verlauf des Druckes ergebenden Vermehrung der Bogenzahl diese geringe Abweichung unumgänglich machte, glaube ich um so weniger Rechenschaft schuldig zu sein, da dieses die erste Einladung ist, welche zur Unterzeichnung ergeht. — In allen Buchhandlungen Deutschlands und der angränzenden Länder werden Subscriptionen angenommen. —

## III.

**T. MOORE.** THE WORKS OF THOMAS MOORE, ESQ. ACCURATELY PRINTED from the last original Editions. With additional Notes. Complete in One Volume. Roy. 8vo. Cartonirt. Subscriptions-Preis: 2 Rthlr. 8 Gr. Conv.

## IV.

**Shakspeare.** THE DRAMATIC WORKS OF SHAKSPEARE, PRINTED FROM THE Text of Samuel Johnson, George Steevens and Isaac Reed. Complete in One Volume. Roy. 8vo. Subscriptions-Preis: 2 Rthlr. 16. Conv.

## V.

**Shakspeare.** AN APPENDIX TO SHAKSPEARE'S DRAMATIC WORKS, &c. &c. Contents: 'The Life of the Author by Aug. Skottowe; His Miscellaneous Poems; A critical Glossary compiled after Nares, Drake, Ayscough, Hazlitt, Douce and



others. With Shakspeare's Portrait taken from the Chandos Picture, and engraved by C. A. Schwerdgeburth. Roy. 8vo. Subscriptions-Preis: 1 Rthlr. 8 Gr. Conv.

✧ Dieses Supplement entspricht im Format und Druck genau obiger Ausgabe der Dramatischen Werke Shakspeare's, und ergänzt alles übrige, nächst den Bühnenschriften, von ihm Vorhandene. Auch wird den Besitzern anderer Ausgaben, worin dessen vermischte Gedichte gemeinlich fehlen, dieser Appendix zur Vervollständigung willkommen sein, und insbesondere durch die Zugabe eines sehr ausführlichen kritischen Glossars, das Resultat vieljähriger Forschung und der Benutzung mannigfaltiger, seltener Quellen, der Schlüssel zu den sonst häufig, besonders Ausländern unzugänglichen Stellen dargeboten. Ein vorzügliches Brustbild Shakspeare's nach dem berühmten Chandos Picture, welches die meisten Autoritäten für sich hat, ist, nebst der Skottowe'schen Biographie, ebenfalls darin enthalten.

## VI.

**Shakspeare. ILLUSTRATIONS OF SHAKSPEARE; COMPRISED IN TWO HUNDRED and thirty Vignette-Engravings, by Thompson, from Designs by Thurston.** Adapted to all Editions. Roy. 8vo. Broschirt. Preis: 2 Rthlr.

## VII.

**Shakspeare. THE TRAGICALL HISTORIE OF HAMLET PRINCE OF DENMARKE** by William Shakspeare. As it hath beene diuerse times acted by his Highnesse seruants in the Cittie of London: as also in the two Vniuersities of Cambridge and Oxford, and else-where. At London printed for N. L. and John Trundell. 1603. This first Edition verbally reprinted. 8vo. Broschirt. Preis: 12 Gr.

## VIII.

**R. B. Sheridan. THE WORKS OF THE LATE RIGHT HONOURABLE RICHARD Brinsley Sheridan.** Collected by Thomas Moore, Author of "Lalla Rookh" "The Loves of the Angels", &c. Complete in One Volume. Post 8vo. Cartonnirt. Subscriptions-Preis: 1 Rthlr. 8 Gr. Conv.

## IX.

**W. Scott. PEVERIL OF THE PEAK. BY THE AUTHOR OF "WAVERLEY, Kenilworth", &c.** In four Volumes. 8vo. Cartonnirt. Preis: 3 Rthlr. 16 Gr.

## X.

**Cook's (CAPTAIN JAMES) FIRST VOYAGE ROUND THE WORLD. WITH AN Account of his Life previous that Period.** By A. Kippis. Adapted to the Use of Schools and Selfstudy by an English-German Phraseology. Auch unter dem Titel: Englisches Lesebuch, James Cook's erste Reise um die Welt enthaltend. Mit einer englisch-deutschen Phraseologie zur Erleichterung des Uebersetzens bei dem Schul- und Privatgebrauch versehen von C. Lüdger. 8vo. Cartonnirt. Preis: 12 Gr.

## XI.

**I. G. Flügel. VOLLSTAENDIGE ENGLISCHE SPRACHLEHRE FÜR DEN ERSTEN Unterricht sowohl, als für das tiefere Studium, nach den besten Grammatikern und Orthoepisten: Beattie, Harris, Johnson, Lowth, Murray, Nares, Walker u. A. bearbeitet, und mit vielen Beispielen aus den berühmtesten englischen Prosaikern und Dichtern der ältern und neuern Zeit erläutert von I. G. Flügel.** 8vo. Broschirt. Preis: 1 Rthlr. 10 Gr.

AUSFÜHRLICHE ANZEIGEN ÜBER FOLGENDE UNTERNEHMUNGEN (DEREN, ZUM THEIL, FRÜHERE PUBLICATION DURCH DIE NEUESTEN ZEITEREIGNISSE DES INN-UND AUSLANDES GEHEMT WURDE) WERDEN IM VERLAUF DES SOMMERS ERSCHEINEN:

## XII.

**Calderon. LAS COMEDIAS DE D. PEDRO CALDERON DE LA BARCA, cOTEJADAS con las mejores Ediciones hasta ahora publicadas, corregidas, y dadas a Luz por Juan Jorge Keil.** En 4 Tomos. Adornados de un Retrato del Poeta. 8vo. mayor.

## XIII.

**M. Retzsch. GALLERIE ZU SHAKSPEARE'S DRAMATISCHEN WERKEN. IN Unrissen.** Erfunden und gestochen von Moritz Retzsch. Mit den deutschen,



englischen und französischen Text-Stellen der Scenen versehen. Erste Lieferung in 16 Tafeln: Hamlet. 4

XIV.

**Shakspeareana.** A SUPPLEMENT ADAPTED TO EVERY EDITION OF SHAKSPEARE'S Dramatic Works; containing a Series of those commonly called "Old Plays" which are to be attributed to this eminent Genius according to the Opinions of the higher Critics. For the first Time completely arranged, critically explained, and enriched with several Plays never before printed, by Lewis Tieck, Esq. Roy. 8vo.

XV.

**L. Tieck.** A POET'S LIFE. A NOVEL. BY LEWIS TIECK, Esq. TRANSLATED from the German. 8vo. Cartonniert.

XVI.

**Milioni** (IOANNIS, ANGLI) DE DOCTRINA CHRISTIANA LIBRI DUO POSTHUMI, nunc primum Typis mandati, edente C. R. Sumner. 8. maj.

XVII.

**Milton's** (JOHN) POETICAL WORKS. TO WHICH IS PREFIXED THE LIFE OF the Author. With additional Notes. Complete in One Volume. 8vo. Cartonniert.

XVIII.

**Cervantes** (SAAVEDRA, MIGUEL DE), OBRAS. EN 1 TOMO. 8vo. MAYOR.

XIX.

**Lope** DE VEGA CARPIO, OBRAS SUELTAS. EN 1 TOMO. 8vo. MAYOR.

XX.

**Ernest Fleischer's Foreign Weekly Gazette.** A BRITISH Recorder of foreign Transactions, recent Occurrences, and new Inventions, respecting History, Geography, the fine Arts, and Sciences in general. Small Folio.

---

XXI.

**Verzeichniss** EINER SAMMLUNG AUSLAENDISCHER BUECHER, KUNSTSACHEN und Landkarten im Assortiment von *Ernst Fleischer in Leipzig*. Gr. 8. Geheftet.

☞ Wird in allen Buchhandlungen gratis ausgegeben.

---

LEIPZIG, (Peters-Strasse, No. 80.) Juni, 1826.

ERNST FLEISCHER.

# BEKANNTMACHUNG

AN FREUNDE DER ENGLISCHEN LITERATUR.

---

Mit der zweiten Abtheilung, welche so eben an die Subscribenten geliefert wurde, ist nunmehr beendigt und jetzt vollständig für den (einstweilen noch bestehenden) Subscriptions-Preis in allen Buchhandlungen Deutschlands und der angränzenden Länder zu erhalten:

**JOHN WALKER'S CRITICAL PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY,**  
and Expositor of the English Language: in which, not only the Meaning of every Word is clearly explained, and the Sound of every Syllable distinctly shown, but, where Words are subject to different Pronunciations, the Authorities of our best Pronouncing Dictionaries are fully exhibited, the Reasons for each are at large displayed, and the preferable Pronunciation is pointed out. To which are prefixed, Principles of the English Pronunciation, &c. Critically reprinted from the London Stereotype Edition. Roy. 8vo. Cartonnirt. Subscriptions-Preis: 2 Rthlr. 8 Gr. Conv. oder Fl. 4. 12 Kr. Rhein.

Neben den vornehmsten Mitbewerbern der brittischen Lexicographie hat sich dieses Wörterbuch seit einer Reihe von Jahren in so hohem Ansehen behauptet und durch das schnelle Folgen einiger zwanzig verbesserter Auflagen einen so hohen Rang erworben, dass ihm gegenwärtig, nach dem einstimmigen Ausspruche der englischen Kritik, der erste Platz gebührt, dessen Principien als die entscheidenden gelten, und die jetzt verkäufliche Ausgabe mit stehenden Schriften gedruckt werden konnte. Diese Thatsachen sind auch dem Continent so hinlänglich bekannt, um die Veranstaltung meines, mit kritischer Genauigkeit besorgten, Abdruckes vollkommen zu rechtfertigen, welcher sowohl in dieser Hinsicht den schärfsten Bedingungen der Correctheit entspricht, als in typographischer das Original sogar bei weitem übertrifft, aber dennoch von Seiten des Preises weit billiger gestellt ist, als dieses. Eine sehr ausführliche Einleitung über die Grundsätze der englischen Aussprache, den Geist der Grammatik, so wie eine Anleitung über den Gebrauch des Buches sind zunächst darin enthalten und es trugen erstere nicht wenig dazu bei, diesem Werke jenen ausgezeichneten Ruf der Classicität zu begründen, welcher ihm in England, wie bei allen gebildeten Nationen, unvergänglich bleiben wird. —

Leipzig, November, 1826.

*Ernst Fleischer.*





Te encargo, porque aunque yo  
No sé qué secreto alcancé,  
Sé que esta dorada espada  
Encierra misterios grandes,  
Pues solo fiado en ella  
Vengo á Polonia á vengarme  
De un agravio.

*Clot.* Santos cielos! [*aparte.*]

Qué es esto? ya son mas graves  
Mis penas y confusiones,  
Mis ansias y mis pesares. —  
Quién te la dió?

*Ros.* Una muger.

*Clot.* Cómo se llama?

*Ros.* Que calle

Su nombre es fuerza.

¿De qué  
Inferes ahora, ó sabes,  
Que hay secreto en esta espada?

Quien me la dió, dijo: parte  
A Polonia, y solicita

Con ingenio, estudio ó arte,  
Que te vean esa espada

Los nobles y principales,

Que yo sé que alguno dellos  
Te favorezca y ampare.

Que por si acaso era muerto,  
No quiso entonces nombrarle.

*Clot.* ¡Válgame el cielo, qué escucho! [*aparte.*]

Aun no sé determinarme,

Si tales sucesos son

Ilusiones ó verdades.

Esta es la espada que yo

Dejé á la hermosa Violante,

Por señas, que el que cenida

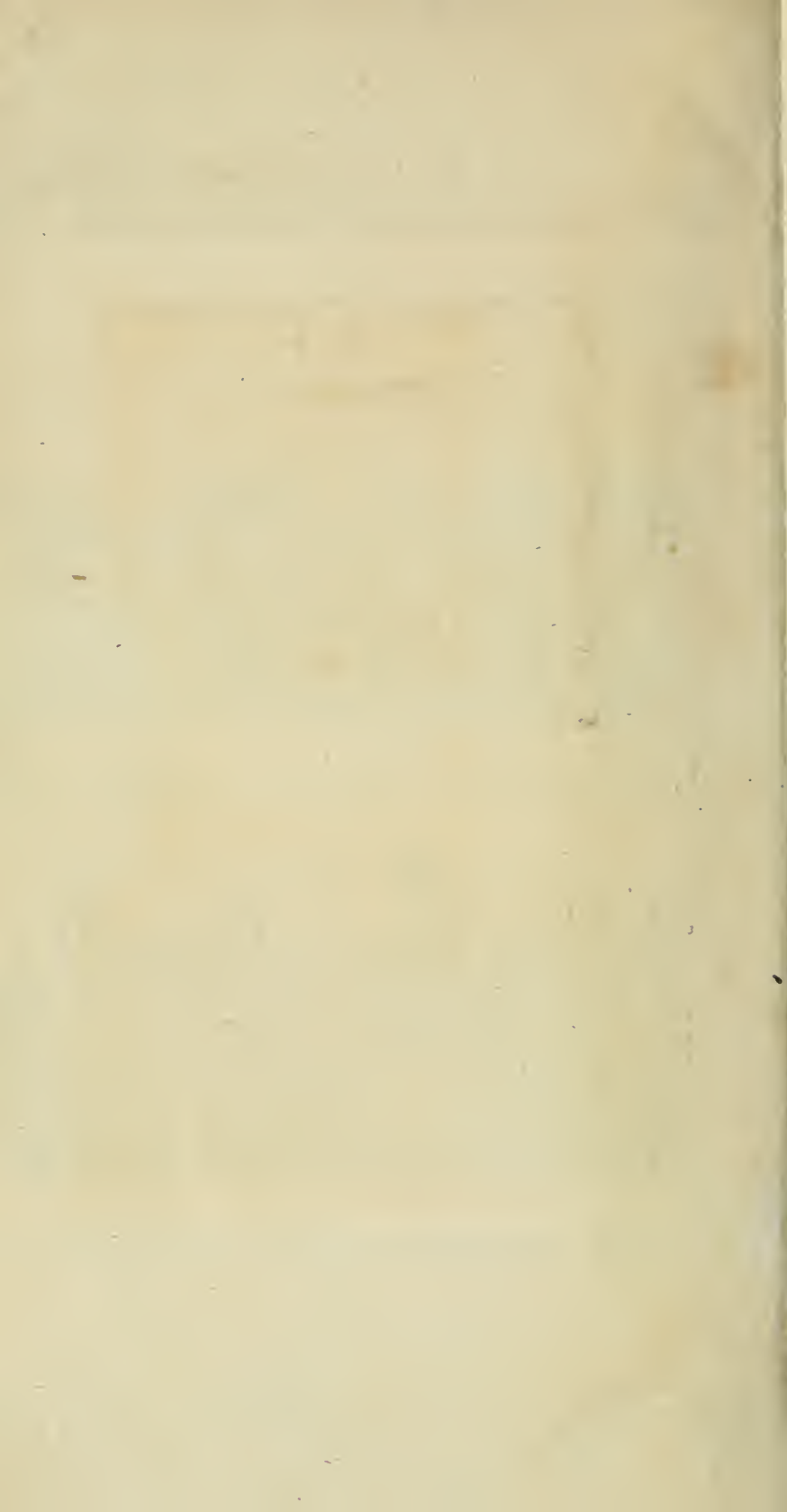
La trajera, habia de hallarme

Viene de un agravio, hombre,  
Que está agraviado, es infame,  
No es mi hijo, no es mi hijo,  
Ni tiene mi noble sangre.  
Pero si ya ha sucedido  
Un peligro, de quien nadie  
Se libró, porque el honor  
Es de materia tan frágil,  
Que con una accion se quiebra,  
O se mancha con un aire,  
¿Qué mas puede hacer, qué mas,  
El que es noble de su parte,  
Que, á costa de tantos riesgos,  
Haber venido á buscarle?  
Mi hijo es, mi sangre tiene,  
Pues tiene valor tan grande;  
Y así, entre una y otra duda,  
El medio mas importante  
Es irme al Rey y decirle,  
Que es mi hijo, y que le mate.  
Quizá la misma piedad  
De mi honor podrá obligarle;  
Y si le merezco vivo,  
Yo le ayudaré á vengarse  
De su agravio; mas si el Rey,  
En sus rigores constante,  
Le da muerte, morirá  
Sin saber que soy su padre. —  
Venid conmigo, extranjeros.  
No temais, no, de que os falte  
Compañía en las desdichas,  
Pues en duda semejante  
De vivir, ó de morir,  
No sé cuales son mas grandes.















PR Moore, Thomas  
5050 The works of Thomas Moore  
1826

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---

UTL AT DOWNSVIEW



D RANGE BAY SHLF POS ITEM C  
39 14 14 08 09 004 8